Worthington
Biochemical Corporation

Worthington Enzyme Manual

Enzymes and Related Biochemicals

Contributing Authors/Editors

Charles C. Worthington

Von Worthington

Krystal Worthington

Lilian Decker

David Hackler

Andrew Worthington

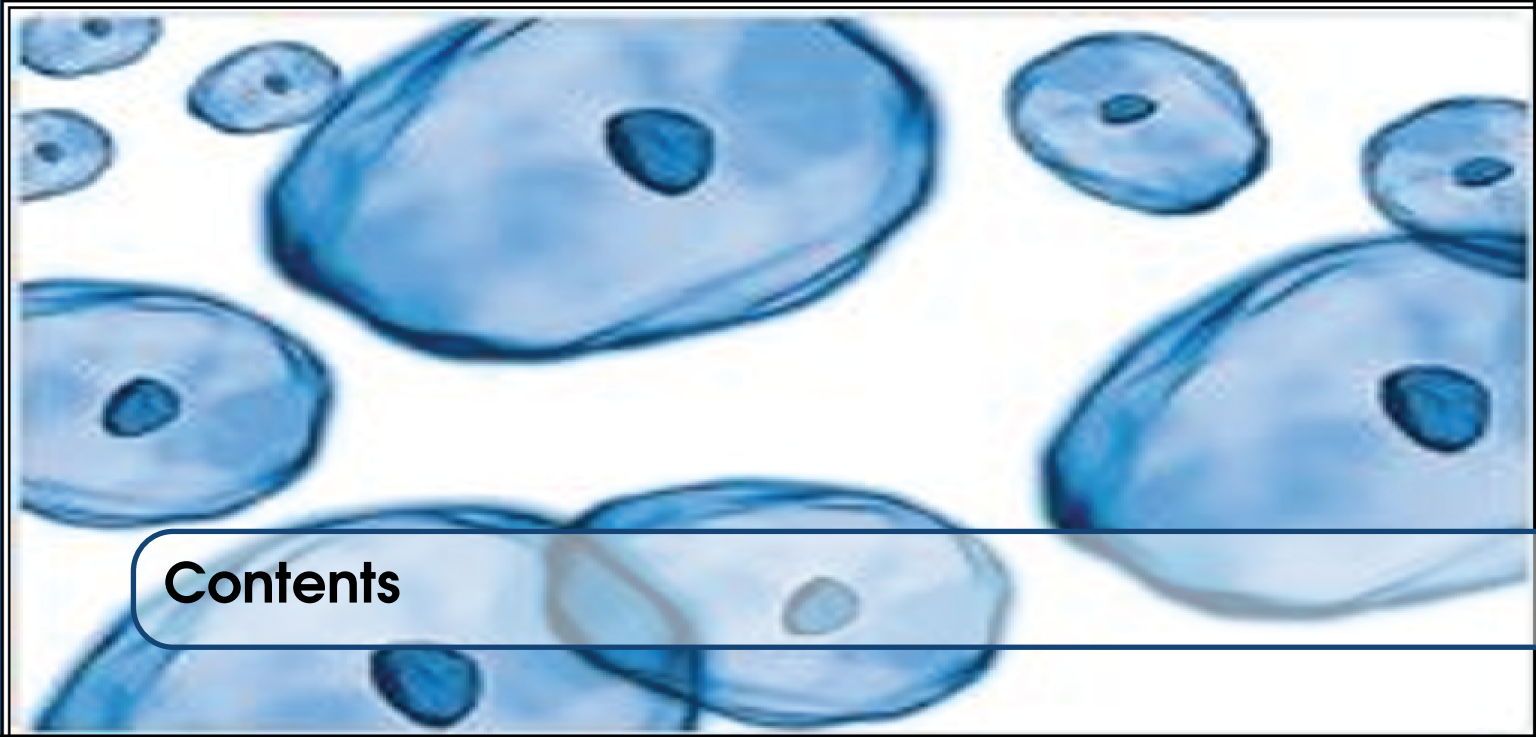
Worthington Biochemical Corporation
Worthington-Biochem.com
Tel: 732-942-1660
Tel: 800-445-9603

PUBLISHED BY WORTHINGTON BIOCHEMICAL CORPORATION

WORTHINGTON ENZYME MANUAL

REVISION 1.0, 2016

WWW.WORTHINGTON-BIOCHEM.COM



Contents

1. Actin

Actin is a protein that functions in the contractile system of skeletal muscle, where it is found in the thin filaments. In muscle, fibrous actin (F-actin) is a helical polymer of a globular polypeptide chain, G-actin. Actin is present in all eukaryotes and has a highly conserved protein sequence (Pollard 1990).

Actins of non-muscle cells are encoded by different genes than those of muscle, and have been found to be involved in platelet shape (Lefebvre *et al*. 1993), endocytosis (Robertson *et al*. 2009), cell motility (Lazarides and Weber 1974), cell division (Hill *et al*. 1996), metastasis (Gabbiani *et al*. 1975), and cell signaling (Liu *et al*. 1990).

Actin is usually isolated as G-actin, which may be reversibly transformed into a viscous polymerized fibrous form, F-actin, by the addition of neutral salts and at neutral, or slightly alkaline, pH (Chantler and Gratzer 1975). The reaction, which involves bound nucleotide is: Actin is usually isolated as G-actin, which may be reversibly transformed into a viscous polymerized fibrous form, F-actin, by the addition of neutral salts and at neutral, or slightly alkaline, pH (Chantler and Gratzer 1975). The reaction, which involves bound nucleotide is:

$$\text{G-actin-ATP} \rightarrow \text{F-actin-ADP} + \text{Pi} \tag{1.1}$$

History

While there has been some debate regarding the official discoverer of actin, it is believed that in 1887 Halliburton was the first to make an extract that contained crude actin, and not until 1942 that Straub (Straub 1942) first isolated pure actin. Straub's original method of isolating actin is relatively similar to the procedures used today (Pollard 1990). At that time, however, little was known about muscle structure at the submicroscopic level.

The 1950s brought a greater understanding of the filamentous structure of actin. The sliding filament model was developed, and remains essentially unchanged since then. This theory explains that the thick and thin filaments within the sarcomere slide past one another, shortening the entire length of the sarcomere. In order to slide past one another, the myosin heads will interact with the actin filaments and, using ATP, bend to pull past the actin (Huxley 2004).

During the 1960s and 1970s, two dimensional X-ray patterns of the actin structure were obtained and studied (Huxley 2004). In the 1980s, the first interpretable electron density maps of the actin molecule were acquired (Hirono *et al*. 1989), and the ATP hydrolysis and phosphate dissociation was characterized (Kono 1988).

The involvement of actin and its associated proteins' involvement in metastasis was investigated in the 1990s, and the crystal structure was solved (Kabsch *et al*. 1990). Recent research has focused on the functions of actin in endocytosis (Robertson *et al* 2009), and it has been proposed that actin is a component of chromatin remodeling complexes in RNA biogenesis (Percipalle 2009).

The structure contains four domains. Two of these domains are similar alpha/beta domains, which contain the ATPase catalytic site. The F-actin helix consists of 13 molecules of G-actin in six turns of the helix, which repeat every 360 Angstroms (Branden and Tooze 1999). Each actin molecule consists of five sulfhydryl groups. Actin is associated with tropomyosin and the troponin complex in muscle. Actin also contains a myosin binding site, where it forms temporary complexes with myosin during muscle contraction, and permanently during rigor mortis (Pollard 1990).

Molecular Characteristics

Actin consists of 376 amino acids. The high proportion of proline and glycine (4.9 and 7.5%, respectively) residues contributes to G-actin's globular shape. Six actin genes are expressed in mammals and birds, and these sequences all share a great deal of homology (Vandekerckhove and Weber 1984).

Composition

The structure contains four domains. Two of these domains are similar alpha/beta domains, which contain the ATPase catalytic site. The F-actin helix consists of 13 molecules of G-actin in six turns of the helix, which repeat every 360 Angstroms (Branden and Tooze 1999). Each actin molecule consists of five sulfhydryl groups. Actin is associated with tropomyosin and the troponin complex in muscle. Actin also contains a myosin binding site, where it forms temporary complexes with myosin during muscle contraction, and permanently during rigor mortis (Pollard 1990).

CAS

- 51005-14-2

Protein Accession Number

- P68135

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- 2-Layer Sandwich and Alpha-Beta Complex

Topology:

- Nucleotidyltransferase; domain 5, and Actin; Chain A, domain 4

Molecular Weight

- 41.8 kDa

Isoelectric Point

- 5.23

Extinction Coefficient

- 43,840 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 10.48

Applications

- Binding studies
- Endogenous internal controls to normalize gene expression studies

References

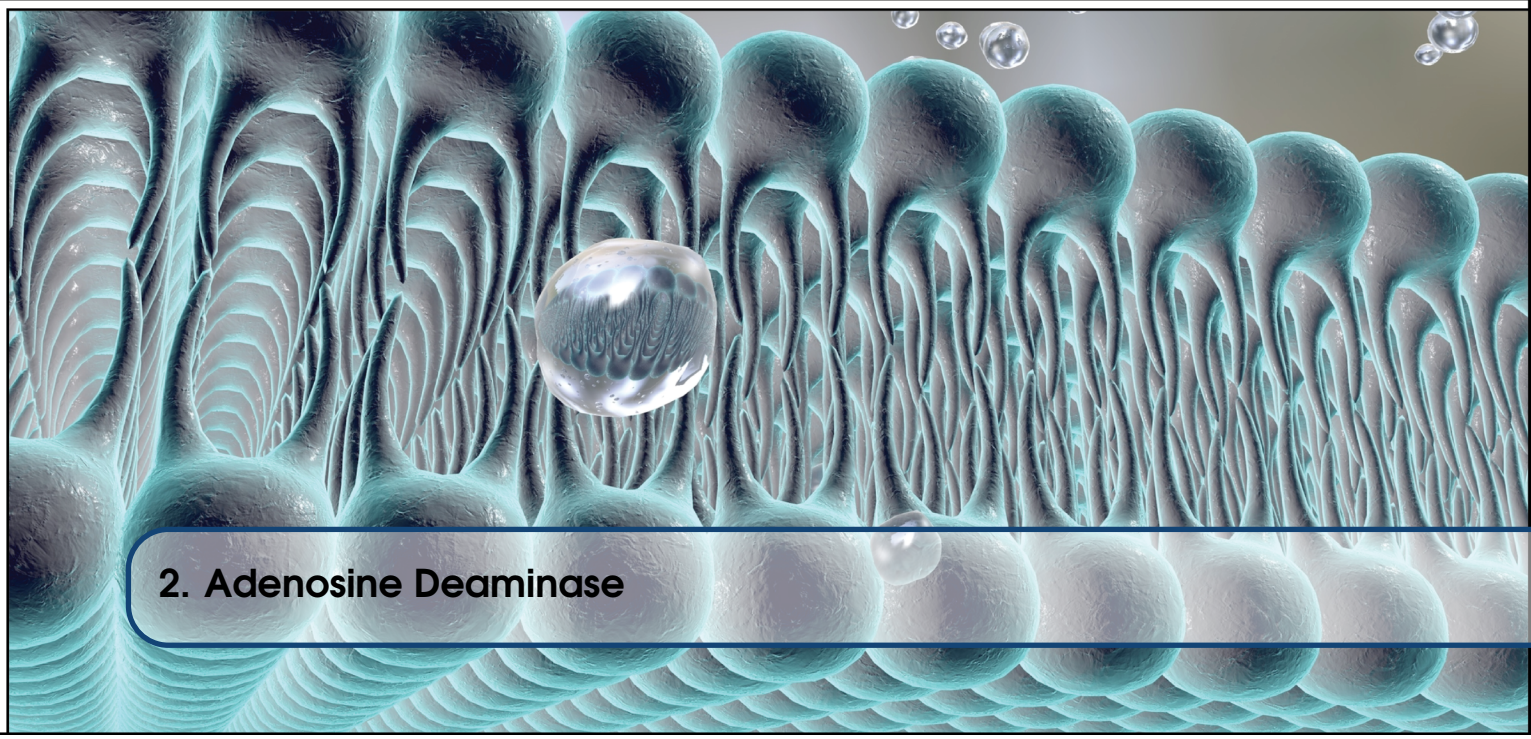
- Adelman, M., and Taylor, E.: Further Purification and Characterization of Slime Mold Myosin and Slime Mold Actin, *Biochemistry* 8, 4976, 1969.
- Adelstein, R., and Conti, M.: Phosphorylation of Platelet Myosin Increases Actin-Activated Myosin ATPase Activity, *Nature* 256, 597, 1975.
- Adelstein, R., and Eisenberg, E: , Regulation and Kinetics of the Actin-Myosin-ATP Interaction, *Annu Rev Biochem* 49, 921, 1980.
- Alicea, H., and Renaud, F.: Actin-Tubulin Homology Revisited, *Nature* 257, 601, 1975.
- Arisaka, F., Noda, H., and Maruyama, K.: Kinetic Analysis of the Polymerization Process of Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 400, 263, 1975.
- Arnold, H., and Pette, D.: Binding of Aldolase and Triosephosphate Dehydrogenase to F-Actin and Modification of Catalytic Properties of Aldolase, *Eur J Biochem* 15, 360, 1970.
- Asakura, S., Taniguchi, M., and Oosawa, F.: Mechano-Chemical Behavior of F-Actin, *J Mol Biol* 7, 55, 1963.
- Avissar, N., Shaklai, M., and Shaklai, N.: The Interaction of Hemin with Skeletal Muscle Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 786, 179, 1984.
- Bailin, G., and Barany, M.: Studies on Actin-Actin and Actin-Myosin Interaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 208, 1967.
- Barany, M., Nagy, B., Finkelman, F., and Chrambach, A.: Studies on the Removal of the Bound Nucleotide of Actin, *J Biol Chem* 236, 2917, 1961.
- Barden, J., and dos Remedios, C.: Conformational Changes in Actin Resulting from Ca^{2+}/ Mg^{2+}Exchange as Detected by Proton NMR Spectroscopy, *Eur J Biochem* 146, 5, 1985.
- Baumert, H., Kenmoku, A., Middelhoff, G., Ortanderl, F., Thrun, A., Faulstich, H., Schiebler, W., and Fasold, H.: Artificial Dimers of Native Actin: Preparation and Properties in Biological Functions, *J Protein Chem* 7, 571, 1988.
- Borejdo, J., Muhlrad, A., Leibovich, S., and Oplatka, A.: Polymerization of G-Actin by Hydrodynamic Shear Stresses, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 118, 1981.
- Brauer, M., and Sykes, B.: 19F Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Selectively Fluorinated Derivatives of G- and F-Actin, *Biochemistry* 25, 2187, 1986.
- Bray, D., and Thomas, C.: The Actin Content of Fibroblasts, *Biochem J* 147, 221, 1975.
- Bryan, J., and Kurth, M.: Actin-Gelsolin Interactions. Evidence for Two Actin Binding Sites, *J Biol Chem* 259, 7480, 1984.
- Carlier, M., and Pantaloni, D.: Direct Evidence for ADP-P1-F-Actin as the Major Intermediate in ATP-Actin Polymerization. Rate of Dissociation of P1 from Actin Filaments, *Biochemistry* 25, 7789, 1986.

- Carlier, M., Pantaloni, D., and Korn, E.: Polymerization of ATP-Actin under Sonication and Characteristics of the ATP-Actin Equilibrium Polymer, *J Biol Chem* 260, 6565, 1985.
- Carlier, M., Pantaloni, D., Evans, J., Lambooy, P., Korn, E., and Webb, M.: The Hydrolysis of ATP That Accompanies Actin Polymerization is Essentially Irreversible, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 235, 211, 1988.
- Carsten, M., and Mommaerts, W.: A Study of Actin by Means of Starch Gel Electrophoresis, *Biochemistry* 2, 28, 1963.
- Chalovich, J., Stein, L., Greene, L., and Eisenberg, E.: Interaction of Isozymes of Myosin Subfragment 1 with Actin: Effect of Ionic Strength and Nucletotides, *Biochemistry* 24, 4885, 1985.
- Chantler, P., and Gratzer, W.: Effects of Specific Chemical Modification of Actin, *Eur J Biochem* 60, 67, 1975.
- Clarke, F., and Masters, C.: On the Association of Glycolytic Enzymes with Structural Proteins of Skeletal Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 381, 37, 1975.
- Cooper, J., and Pollard, T.: Effect of Capping Protein on the Kinetics of Actin Polymerization, *Biochemistry* 24, 793, 1985.
- Coué, M., and Korn, E.: Interaction of Plasma Gelsolin with G-actin and F-actin in the Presence and Absence of Calcium Ions, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15033, 1985.
- Criddle, A., Geeves, M., and Jeffries, T.: The Use of Actin Labelled with N-(1-pyrenyl)iodoacetamide to Study the Interaction of Actin with Myosin Subfragments and Troponin/Tropomyosin, *Biochem J* 232, 343, 1985.
- Dalgarno, D., Prince, H., Levine, B., and Trayer, I: Identification of a Surface Actin-binding Site on Myosin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 707, 81, 1982.
- Dancker, P., Low, I., Hasselbach, W., and Wieland, T.: Interaction of Actin with Phalloidin: Polymerization and Stabilization of F-Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 400, 407, 1975.
- Dedman, J., Payne, D., and Harris, B.: Increased Proteolytic Susceptibility of Aldolase Induced by Actin Binding, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 1170, 1975.
- Detmers, P., Weber, A., Elzinger, M., and Stephens, R.: 7-Chloro-4-nitrobenzo-2-oxa-1,3-diazole Actin As a Probe for Actin Polymerization, *J Biol Chem* 256, 99, 1981.
- Drabikowski, W., and Gergely, J.: The Effect of the Temperature of Extraction on the Tropomyosin Content of Actin, *J Biol Chem* 237, 3142, 1962.
- Elbaum, D., Mimms, L., and Branton, D.: Modulation of Actin Polymerization by the Spectrin-Band 4.1 Complex, *Biochemistry* 23, 4813, 1984.
- Elzinga, M., and Collins, J.: The Primary Structure of Actin from Rabbit Skeletal Muscle, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5897, 1975.
- Elzinga, M., and Collins, J.: The Primary Structure of Actin from Rabbit Skeletal Muscle. Correction, *J Biol Chem* 250, 7085, 1975.
- Elzinga, M., Collins, J., Kuehl, W., and Adelstein, R.: Complete Amino-Acid Sequence of Actin of Rabbit Skeletal Muscle, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2687, 1973.
- Fatigati, V., and Murphy, R.: Actin and Tropomyosin Variants in Smooth Muscles. Dependence on Tissue Type, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14383, 1984.
- Faulstich, H., Merkler, I., Blackholm, H., and Stournaras, C.: Nucleotide in Monomeric Actin Regulates the Reactivity of the Thiol Groups, *Biochemistry* 23, 1608, 1984.
- Finch, J.: , *The Proteins, 3rd ed* Vol. Vol. I, H. Neurath and R. Hill, Academic Press, NY, 452, 1975.
- Finlayson, B., Lymn, R., and Taylor, E.: Studies on the Kinetics of Formation and Dissociation of the Actomyosin Complex, *Biochemistry* 8, 811, 1969.
- Fisher, A., Curmi, P., Barden, J., and DosRemedios, C.: A Reinvestigation of Actin Monomer Conformation Under Polymerizing Conditions Based on Rates of Enzymatic Digestion and Ultraviolet Difference Spectroscopy, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 220, 1983.
- Frieden, C., and Patane, K.: Differences in G-Actin Containing Bound ATP or ADP: The Mg^{2+}-Induced Conformational Change Requires ATP, *Biochemistry* 24, 4192, 1985.
- Frieden, C., and Patane, K.: Mechanism for Nucleotide Exchange in Monomeric Actin, *Biochemistry* 27, 3812, 1988.
- Fung, B., and Eyob, E.: The Effect of ATP Concentration on the Rate of Actin Polymerization, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 220, 370, 1983.
- Gabbiani, G., Malaisse-Lagae, F., Blondel, B., and Orci, L.: Actin in Pancreatic Islet Cells, *Endocr J* 95, 1630, 1974.
- Gabbiani, G., Trechev, P., and Holborow, E.: Increase of Contractile Protein in Human Cancer Cells, *Lancet* 2, 796, 1975.
- Gardner, K., and Bennett, V.: Modulation of Spectrin-Actin Assembly by Erythrocyte Adducin, *Nature* 328, 359, 1987.
- Gershman, L., Newman, J., Selden, L., and Estes, J.: Bound-Cation Exchange Affects the Lag Phase in Actin Polymerization, *Biochemistry* 23, 2199, 1984.
- Goldschmidt-Clermont, P., Galbraith, R., Emerson, D., Marshot, F., Nel, A., and Arnaud, P.: Distinct Sites on the G-Actin Molecule Bind Group-Specific Component and Deoxyribonuclease I, *Biochem J* 228, 471, 1985.
- Goody, R., and Holmes, K.: Cross-Bridges and the Mechanism of Muscle Contraction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 726, 13, 1983.
- Govindan, V., and Wieland, T.: Isolation and Identification of an Actin from Rat Liver, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 59, 117, 1975.
- Grabarek, Z., Grabarek, J., Leavis, P., and Gergely, J.: Cooperative Binding to the Ca^{2+} - Specific Sites of Troponin C in Regulated Actin and Actomyosin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 14098, 1983.
- Grazi, E.: $^{54}MN^{2+}$ As a Tracer of the Polymerization of Actin. Intermediate Oligomers Condense to Give F-Actin, *Biochem J* 223, 571, 1984.
- Hama, H., Kasai, M., Maruyama, K., and Noda, H.: Natural F-Actin. IV. Length Distribution and Its Change Studied by Electron Microscopy, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 194, 470, 1969.
- Hama, H., Maruyama, K., and Noda, H.: Natural F-Actin. I. Direct Isolation of F-Actin from Myofibrils and Its Physico-Chemical Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 102, 249, 1965.
- Hama, H., Maruyama, K., and Noda, H.: Natural F-Actin. II. Natural F-Actin and Its Transformation to Straub F-Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 133, 251, 1967.
- Hanson, J., and Lowy, J.: The Structure of F-Actin and of Actin Filaments Isolated from Muscle, *J Mol Biol* 6, 46, 1963.
- Harris, H.: Covalent Complexes Formed between Plasma Gelsolin and Actin with a Zero-Length Cross-Linking Compound, *Biochemistry* 24, 6613, 1985.
- Hatano, S., and Oosawa, F.: Isolation and Characterization of Plasmodium Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 127, 488, 1966.
- Heaphy, S., and Tregear, R.: Stoichiometry of Covalent Actin-Subfragment 1 Complexes Formed on Reaction with a Zero-Length Cross-Linking Compound, *Biochemistry* 23, 2211, 1984.

- Hegyi, G., Premecz, G., Sain, B., and Muhlárd, A.: Selective Carboxymethoxylation of the Histidine Residues of Actin by Diethylpyrocarbonate, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 7, 1974.
- Hegyi, G., Szilagyi, L., and Elzinga, M.: Photoaffinity Labeling of the Nucleoside Binding Site of Actin, *Biochemistry* 25, 5793, 1986.
- Henry, G., Winstanley, M., Delgarno, D., Scott, G., Levine, B., and Trayer, I.: Characterization of the Actin-Binding Site on the Alkali Light Chain of Myosin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 233, 1985.
- Hill, K., Catlett, N., and Weisman, L.: Actin and Myosin Function in Directed Vacuole Movement During Cell Division in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *J Cell Biol* 135, 1535, 1996.
- Huxley, H: Fifty Years of Muscle and the Sliding Filament Hypothesis, *Eur J Biochem* 271, 1403, 2004.
- Ikeuchi, Y., and Midelfort, C.: Heterogeneity in the Actin Activation of Myosin, *Biochemistry* 25, 411, 1986.
- Ishikawa, H., Bischoff, R., and Holtzer, H.: Formation of Arrowhead Complexes with Heavy Meromyosin in a Variety of Cells, *J Cell Biol* 43, 312, 1969.
- Johnson, P., Harris, C., and Perry, S.: 3-Methylhistidine in Actin and Other Muscle Proteins, *Biochem J* 105, 361, 1967.
- Johnson, P., Wester, P., and Hikida, R.: Protein-Protein Interactions of Proteolytic Fragments of Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 253, 1979.
- Kabsch, W., Mannherz, H., Suck, D., Pai, E., and Holmes, K.: Atomic Structure of the Actin:DNase I Complex, *Nature* 347, 37, 1990.
- Kasai, M., Asakura, S., and Oosawa, F.: The Cooperative Nature of G-F Transformation of Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 57, 22, 1962.
- Kasai, M., Asakura, S., and Oosawa, F.: The G-F Equilibrium in Actin Solutions Under Various Conditions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 57, 13, 1962.
- Katz, A.: The Influence of Cations on the Reactivity of the Sulfhydryl Groups of Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 71, 397, 1963.
- Kay, C.: A Re-Examination of the Molecular Characteristics of G-Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 43, 259, 1960.
- Keiser, T., Schiller, A., and Wegner, A.: Nonlinear Increase of Elongation Rate of Actin Filaments with Actin Monomer Concentration, *Biochemistry* 25, 4899, 1986.
- Kersey, Y., Hepler, P., Palevitz, B., and Wessells, N.: Polarity of Actin Filaments in *Characean* Algae, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 73, 165, 1976.
- King, R., and Greene, L.: Regulation of the Adenosine-triphosphatase Activity of Cross-Linked Actin-Myosin Subfragment 1 by Troponin-Tropomyosin, *Biochemistry* 24, 7009, 1985.
- Klonowski, W., and Epstein, I.: Kinetics of Actin-Myosin Binding. I. An Exactly Soluble One-Variable Model, *Biophys J* 51, 245, 1987.
- Klonowski, W., and Epstein, I.: Kinetics of Actin-Myosin Binding. II. Two-Variable Model and Actin Gelation, *Biophys J* 51, 249, 1987.
- Konno, K.: G-Actin Structure Revealed by Chymotryptic Digestion, *J. Biochem.* 103, 386, 1988.
- Krisanda, J., Breese, S., and Murphy, R.: High Affinity of Various Smooth Muscle Myosins for Skeletal F-Actin Demonstrated by Enzyme Kinetics and Electron Microscopy, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 702, 125, 1982.
- Kuehl, W., Conti, M., and Adelstein, R.: Structural Studies on Rabbit Skeletal Muscle Actin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5890, 1975.
- Kwiatkowski, D., Janmey, P., Mole, J., and Yin, H.: Isolation and Properties of Two Actin-binding Domains in Gelsolin, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15232, 1985.
- Lal, A., and Korn, E.: Effect of Muscle Tropomyosin on the Kinetics of Polymerization of Muscle Actin, *Biochemistry* 25, 1154, 1986.
- Lal, A., Brenner, S., and Korn, E.: Preparation and Polymerization of Skeletal Muscle ADP-actin, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13061, 1984.
- Laliberte, A., and Gicquaud, C.: Polymerization of Actin by Positively Charged Liposomes, *J Cell Biol* 106, 1221, 1988.
- Lazarides, E., and Lindberg, U.: Actin is the Naturally Occurring Inhibitor of Deoxyribonuclease I, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 4742, 1974.
- Lazarides, E., and Weber, K.: Actin Antibody: The Specific Visualization of Actin Filaments in Non-Muscle Cells, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 2268, 1974.
- Lefebvre, P., White, J., Krumwiede, M., Cohen, I.: Role of Actin in Platelet Function, *Eur J Cell Biol* 62, 194, 1993.
- Liu, D., Wang, D., and Stracher, A.: The Accessibility of the Thiol Groups on G- and F-actin of Rabbit Muscle, *Biochem J* 266, 379, 1990.
- Longley, W.: Tropomyosin and Actin, *Nature* 257, 827, 1975.
- Loscalzo, J., Reed, G., and Weber, A.: Conformational Change and Cooperativity in Actin Filaments Free of Tropomyosin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3412, 1975.
- Lowey, S.: Protein Assemblies, *Muscle in Protein-Protein Interactions, Proceedings of 23rd Mosbach Colloquium* , R. Jaenicke and E. Helmreich, Springer-Verlag, NY, 317, 1972.
- Mannherz, H., Brehme, H., and Lamp, U.: Depolymerisation of F-Actin to G-Actin and Its Repolymerization in the Presence of Analogs of Adenosine Triphosphate, *Eur J Biochem* 60, 109, 1975.
- Mannherz, H., Leigh, J., Leberman, R., and Pfrang, H.: A Specific 1:1 G-Actin: DNAse I Complex Formed by the Action of DNAse I on F-Actin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 60, 34, 1975.
- Marianne-Pépin, T., Mornet, D., Bertrand, R., Labbé, J., and Kassab, R.: Interaction of the Heavy Chain of Gizzard Myosin Heads with Skeletal F:Actin, *Biochemistry* 24, 3024, 1985.
- Markey, F., Larsson, H., Weber, K., and Lindberg, U.: Nucleation of Actin Polymerization from Profilactin. Opposite Effects of Different Nuclei, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 43, 1982.
- Marston, S., and Tregear, R.: Modification of the Interactions of Myosin with Actin and 5'-Adenyl Imidodiphosphate by Substitution of Ethylene Glycol for Water, *Biochem J* 217, 169, 1984.
- Marston, S., and Weber, A.: The Dissociation Constant of the Actin-Heavy Meromyosin Subfragment-1 Complex, *Biochemistry* 14, 3868, 1975.
- Martonosi, A.: Studies on Actin. VII. Ultracentrifugal Analysis of Partially Polymerized Actin Solutions, *J Biol Chem* 237, 2795, 1962.
- Martonosi, A., and Gouvea, M.: Studies on Actin. VI. The Interaction of Nucleoside Triphosphates with Actin, *J Biol Chem* 236, 1345, 1961.
- Maruyama, K.: Some Vibration Induces the Nucleation of Actin in the Absence of Magnesium Ions and Cytocholasins Inhibit the Elongation of the Nuclei, *J Biol Chem* 256, 1060, 1981.
- Maruyama, K., and Gergely, J.: Interaction of Actomyosin with Adenosine Triphosphate at Low Ionic Strength. I. Dissociation of Actomyosin During the Clear Phase, *J Biol Chem* 237, 1095, 1962.
- Maruyama, K., and Gergely, J.: Interaction of Actomyosin with Adenosine Triphosphate at Low Ionic Strength. II. Factors Influencing

Clearing and Superprecipitation: Adenosine Triphosphatase and Birefringence of Flow Studies, *J Biol Chem* 237, 1100, 1962.
- Matsutake, Y., Sagara, Y., Yamada, T., and Shimizu, H.: On the Active Streaming Experiment of Actomyosin Solutions in Glass Microcapillaries, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 405, 347, 1975.
- Michnicka, M., Kasman, K., and Kakaol, I.: The Binding of Actin to Phosphorylated and Dephosphorylated Myosin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 470, 1982.
- Miki, M., and Wahl, P.: Fluorescence Energy Transfer between Points in G-Actin: The Nucleotide-binding Site, the Metal-binding Site and Cys.-373 Residue, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 188, 1985.
- Miyata, H., and Chacko, S.: Role of Tropomyosin in Smooth Muscle Contraction: Effect of Tropomyosin Binding to Actin on Actin Activation of Myosin ATPase, *Biochemistry* 25, 2725, 1986.
- Mockrin, S., and Korn, E.: Isolation and Characterization of Covalently Cross-linked Actin Dimer, *J Biol Chem* 256, 8228, 1981.
- Mommaerts, W.: Reversible Polymerization and Ultracentrifugal Purification of Actin, *J Biol Chem* 188, 559, 1951.
- Mori, H., and Shimomura, M.: Comparison of Tubulin and Actin, *J. Biochem.* 74, 209, 1973.
- Mulhern, S., Eisenberg, E., and Kielley, W.: Interaction of Actin with N-Ethylmaleimide Modified Heavy Meromyosin in the Presence and Absence of Adenosine Triphosphate, *Biochemistry* 14, 3863, 1975.
- Nachmias, V., and Huxley, H.: Electron Microscope Observations on Actomyosin and Actin Preparations from *Physarum polycephalum*, and on Their Interaction with Heavy Meromyosin Subfraction I from Muscle Myosin, *J Mol Biol* 50, 83, 1970.
- Ngai, P., and Walsh, M.: Inhibition of Smooth Muscle Actin-activated Myosin Mg^{2+}-ATPase Activity by Caldesmon, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13656, 1984.
- Nishida, E., Muneyuki, E., Maekawa, S., Ohta, Y., and Sakai, H.: An Actin-Depolymerizing Protein (Destrin) from Porcine Kidney. Its Action on F-Actin Containing or Lacking Tropomyosin, *Biochemistry* 24, 6624, 1985.
- O'Donoghue, S., Miki, M., and DosRemedios, C.: Removing the Two C-Terminal Residues of Actin Affects the Filament Structure, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 293, 110, 1992.
- Orr, T., Hall, D., and Allison, A.: Role of Contractile Microfilaments in the Release of Histamine from Mast Cells, *Nature* 236, 350, 1972.
- Pajot-Augy, E., and Axelos, M.: The Effect of Organic Cryosolvents on Actin Structure - Studies by Small Angle X-Ray Scattering, *Eur Biophysics J* 21, 179, 1992.
- Percipalle, P.: The Long Journey of Actin and Actin-Associated Proteins from Genes to Polysomes, *Cell Mol Life Sci* 66, 2151, 2009.
- Perry, S.: When was Actin First Extracted from Muscle?, *J Muscle Res Cell Motil* 24, 597, 2003.
- Phillips, J., and Slater, A.: Actin in the Adrenal Medulla, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 327, 1975.
- Podolsky, R., and Costantin, L.: Regulation by Calcium of the Contraction and Relaxation of Muscle Fibers, *Fed Proc* 23, 933, 1964.
- Pollard, T., Shelton, E., Weihing, R., and Korn, E.: Ultrastructural Characterization of F-Actin Isolated from *Acanthamoeba castellani* and Identification of Cytoplasmic Filaments as F-Actin by Reaction with Rabbit Heavy Meromyosin, *J Mol Biol* 50, 91, 1970.
- Robertson, A., Smythe, E., and Ayscough, K.: Functions of Actin in Endocytosis, *Cell Mol Life Sci* 66, 2049, 2009.
- Rouayrenc, J., Fattoum, A., Mejean, C., and Kassab, R.: Characterization of the Ca^{2+}-Induced Conformational Changes in Gelsolin and Identification of Interaction Regions between Actin and Gelsolin, *Biochemistry* 25, 3859, 1986.
- Roustan, C., Benyamin, Y., Boyer, M., and Cavadore, J.: Structural Variations in Actins. A Study of the Immunological Reactivity of the N-Terminal Region, *Biochem J* 233, 193, 1986.
- Sakakibara, I., and Yagi, K.: Molecular Weight of G-Actin Obtained by the Light-Scattering Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 178, 1970.
- Sato, M., Leimbach, G., Schwarz, W., and Pollard, T.: Mechanical Properties of Actin, *J Biol Chem* 260, 8585, 1985.
- Sattilaro, R.: Interaction of Microtubule-Associated Protein 2 with Actin Filaments, *Biochemistry* 25, 2003, 1986.
- Sch: Phalloidin Counteracts the Inhibitory Effect of Actin on Deoxyribonuclease I, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 57, 51, 1975.
- Seifter, S., and Gallop, P.: , *The Proteins, 2nd ed* Vol. IV, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 377, 1966.
- Sellers, J., and Harvey, E.: Localization of a Light-chain Binding Site on Smooth Muscle Myosin Revealed by Light-chain Overlay of Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate-polyacrylamide Electrophoretic Gels, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14203, 1984.
- Siemankowski, R., and White, H.: Kinetics of the Interaction between Actin, ADP, and Cardiac Myosin-S1, *J Biol Chem* 259, 5045, 1984.
- Spooner, B., Yamada, K., and Wessells, N.: Microfilaments and Cell Locomotion, *J Cell Biol* 49, 595, 1971.
- Spudich, J., and Watt, S.: The Regulation of Rabbit Skeletal Muscle Contraction. I. Biochemical Studies of the Interaction of the Tropomyosin-Troponin Complex wtih Actin and the Proteolytic Fragments of Myosin, *J Biol Chem* 246, 4866, 1971.
- Srivastava, J., and Barber, D.: Actin Co-Sedimentation Assay: For the Analysis of Protein Binding to F-Actin, *J Vis Exp* 13, pii, 2008.
- Sutoh, K.: Actin-Actin and Actin-Deoxyribonuclease I Contact Sites in the Actin Sequence, *Biochemistry* 23, 1942, 1983.
- Sutoh, K., and Hatano, S.: Actin-Filament Interactions as Revealed by Chemical Cross-Linking, *Biochemistry* 25, 435, 1986.
- Sutoh, K., and Mabuchi, I.: N-Terminal and C-Terminal Segments of Actin Participate in Binding Depactin, an Actin-Depolymerizing Protein from Starfish Oocytes, *Biochemistry* 23, 6757, 1984.
- Szent -Gyorgyi, A.: Meromyosins, the Subunits of Myosin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 42, 305, 1953.
- Szent-Gyorgyi, A., and Prior, G.: Exchange of Adenosine Diphosphate Bound to Actin in Superprecipitated Actomyosin and Contracted Myofibrils, *J Mol Biol* 15, 515, 1966.
- Szilagyi, L., and Lu, R.: Changes of Lysine Reactivities of Actin in Complex with Myosin Subfragment-1, Tropomyosin and Troponin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 709, 204, 1982.
- Tanaka, H., and Oosawa, F.: The Effect of Temperature on the Interaction Between F-Actin and Tropomyosin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 253, 274, 1971.
- Tao, T., Lamkin, M., and Scheiner, C.: The Conformation of the Terminal Region of Actin: A Site-Specific Photocrosslinking Study Using Benzophenone-4-Maleimide, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 240, 627, 1985.
- Tawada, K., and Oosawa, F.: Effect of the H-Meromyosin Plus ATP System on F-Actin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 180, 199, 1969.
- Tellam, R.: Gelsolin Inhibits Nucleotide Exchange from Actin, *Biochemistry* 25, 5799, 1986.
- Tellam, R.: Mechanism of $CaCl_2$-Induced Actin Polymerization, *Biochemistry* 24, 4455, 1985.
- Tellam, R., and Turner, J.: The Binding of Ca^{2+} to Actin Monomer is Monitoed by the Fluorescence of Actin-bound Auramine O, *Biochem J* 244, 269, 1984.

- Tilney, L.: Non-Filamentous Aggregates of Actin in Sperm: A New State of Actin, *J Cell Biol* 63, 349a, 1974.
- Tobacman, L., and Adelstein, R.: Mechanism of Regulation of Cardiac Actin-Myosin Subfragment I by Troponin-Tropomyosin, *Biochemistry* 25, 798, 1986.
- Turley, E., Brassel, P., and Moorew, D.: A Hyaluronan-binding Protein Shows a Partial and Temporally Regulated Codistribution with Actin on Locomoting Chick Heart Fibroblasts, *Exp Cell Res* 187, 243, 1990.
- Vandekerckhove, J., and Weber, K.: Chordate Muscle Actins Differ Distinctly from Invertebrate Muscle Actins. The Evolution of the Different Vertebrate Muscle Actins, *J Mol Biol* 179, 391, 1984.
- Walsh, T., Weber, A., Davis, K., Bonder, E., and Mooseker, M.: Calcium Dependence of Villin-Induced Actin Depolymerization, *Biochemistry* 23, 6099, 1984.
- Walsh, T., Weber, A., Higgins, J., Bonder, E., and Mooseker, M.: Effect of Villin on the Kinetics of Actin Polymerization, *Biochemistry* 23, 2613, 1984.
- Weihing, R., and Korn, E.: Ameba Actin: The Presence of 3-Methyl-histidine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 35, 906, 1969.
- Weihing, R., and Korn, E.: *Acanthamoeba* Actin, Isolation and Properties, *Biochemistry* 10, 590, 1971.
- Wessells, N., Spooner, B., Ash, J., Bradley, M., Luduena, M., Taylor, E., Wrenn, J., and Yamada, K.: Microfilaments in Cellular and Developmental Processes, *Science* 171, 135, 1971.
- Williams, D., Greene, L., and Eisenberg, E.: Comparison of Effects of Smooth and Skeletal Muscle Tropomyosins on the Interactions of Actin and Myosin Subfragment 1, *Biochemistry* 23, 4150, 1984.
- Wolosin, J., Okamoto, C., Forte, T., and Forte, J.: Actin and Associated Proteins in Gastric Epithelial Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 761, 171, 1983.
- Yagi, K., and Sakakibara, I.: Kinetic Studies of Actin Polymerization and Effects of Myosin A and H-Meromyosin on the Polymerization, *J. Biochem.* 57, 55, 1965.
- Yagi, K., Mase, R., Sakikibara, I., and Asai, H.: Function of Heavy Meromyosin in the Acceleration of Actin Polymerization, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2448, 1965.
- Yang, Y., and Perdue, J.: Contractile Proteins of Cultured Cells. I. The Isolation and Characterization of an Actin-Like Protein from Cultured Chick Embryo Fibroblasts, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4503, 1972.
- Yin, H., and Stossel, T.: Control of Cytoplasmic Actin Gel-sol Transformation by Gelsolin, a Calcium Dependent Regulatory Protein, *Nature* 281, 583, 1979.



2. Adenosine Deaminase

Adenosine deaminase catalyzes the irreversible deamination of 2'-deoxyadenosine and adenosine to deoxyinosine and inosine. It is found in a wide variety of prokaryotes and eukaryotes in different forms (Pospisilova and Frebort 2007).

$$\text{Adenosine} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{Inosine} + NH_3 \tag{2.1}$$

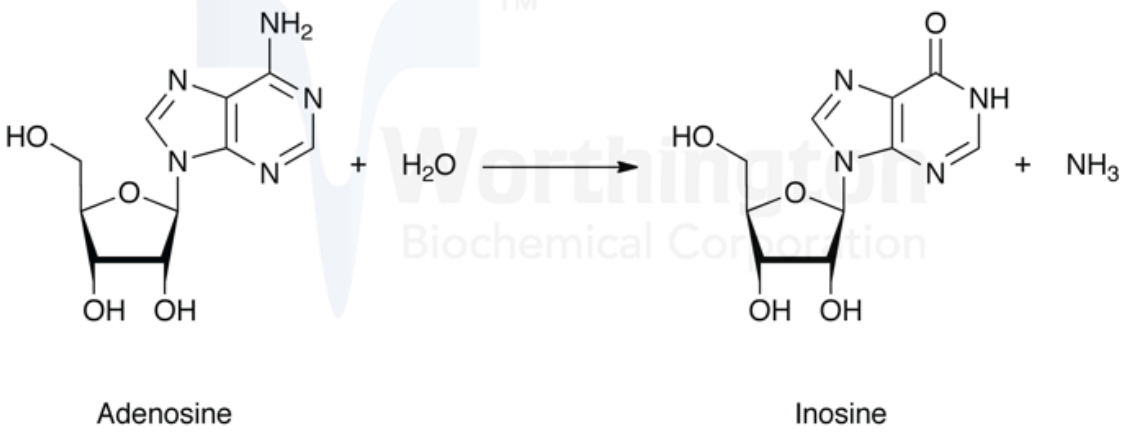


Figure 2.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Adenosine Deaminase

History

In 1928 and in 1932, Schmidt first showed the high specificity of adenosine deaminase (Schmidt 1928 and 1932). Conway and Cook found that unlike other deaminases studied at the time, adenosine deaminase was not as affected by tissue inhibitors, phosphate, or bicarbonate (Conway and Cook 1939). It was later discovered that the tissue Schmidt had been using was a very poor source of adenosine deaminase, and Conway and Cook discovered the high activity in calf mucosa.

Throughout the 1940s and 1950s, the reaction mechanism was further investigated, and adenosine deaminases from different sources were purified and studied (Kaplan 1952 and 1955).

In the 1960s, the preparation of calf spleen adenosine deaminase was developed and refined, which led to a greater understanding of its enzymatic properties (Pfronger 1967 a and b). In the late 1960s, adenosine deaminases from different species were compared (Wolfendental 1968, Akedo *et al.* 1970, and Edwards *et al.* 1971), and into the 1970s research began to focus on adenosine deaminase from humans to better understand its connection to immunodeficiencies (Meuwissen and Pollara 1974, and Hirschhorn *et al.* 1976).

Research of the 1980s increased the use of adenosine deaminase as a diagnostic tool in a variety of illnesses including meningitis and tuberculosis (Ribera *et al.* 1987, and Segura *et al.* 1989). Inhibitors of adenosine deaminase were investigated in the 1990s (Weitberg and Corvese 1990), and in 1991 the crystal structure of mouse adenosine deaminase was resolved (Wilson *et al.* 1991).

Today, human adenosine deaminase is widely studied because of its importance in the medical field. Gene regulation and gene therapy are are being investigated to understand the clinical implications of ADA gene regulation (Aiuti *et al.* 2009, and Wang 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

In higher eukaryotes, two different isozymes are encoded by different genes (Maier *et al.* 2005). In humans, ADA1 is a single-chain Zn-binding protein and almost all activity is attributed to this protein. ADA2 is believed to be produced by monocytes and is found in negligible quantities. Mutations in the ADA1 gene, where expression is blocked, cause immunodeficiency, whereas mutations that cause overexpression cause hemolytic anemia (Pospisilova and Frebort 2007).

The enzyme has a wide phylogenetic distribution and its sequence is highly conserved from bacteria to humans (Chang 1991). The genes from lower eukaryotes contain no introns, whereas 95% of the DNA sequence in mammalian ADA genes are occupied by introns (Pospisilova and Frebort 2007). Gene sequences have been reported for cattle, mouse, human, *Escherichia coli*, *Saccaromyces cerevisiae*, and *Streptomyces virginiae*. The amino acid residues around the active site are highly conserved in mammals (Cristalli *et al.* 2001). Human and bovine adenosine deaminases are 93% identical (Kelly *et al.*1996), and human and mouse adenosine deaminases are 83% superimposible (Wiginton *et al.* 1984, Daddona *et al.* 1984, and Yeung *et al.* 1985). The bacterial enzyme shares 33% identity with mammalian adenosine deaminase (Kelly *et al.* 1996).

Specificity

Adenosine deaminase has evolved to act upon adenosine, and in the lab on its derivatives (Sharoyan *et al*. 2006). Additionally, adenosine deaminase acts on carbon-nitrogen bonds other than peptide bonds, in cyclic amidines (White and White 1997).

Composition

Adenosine deaminase has a $(\text{beta/alpha})_8$ barrel structural motif, and contains a zinc atom in the catalytic pocket. A single, bound, divalent cation (zinc or cobalt) is required for catalytic activity (Cristalli *et al*. 2001).

IUB

- 3.5.4.4

CAS

- 9026-93-1

Protein Accession Number

- P56658

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- Alpha-Beta Barrel

Topology:
- TIM Barrel

Molecular Weight

- 40.8 kDa

Optimal pH

- 5.0-9.0 (Rossi and Lucacchini 1974)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.33

Extinction Coefficient

- 43,960 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$

Active Residue

- Histidine (H214)
- Cysteine (C262)
- Aspartic acids (D295 and D296)

Activators

- Zn^{2+}

Inhibitors

- Ag^{+}, Hg^{2+}, Cu^{2+}
- TPCK, DFP
- Sulfhydryl reagents
- Erythro-9-(2-hydroxy-3-nonyl)adenine and Erythro-9-(2-hydroxy-3-nonyl)-3-deazaadenine
- 9-(p-aminobenzyle)adenine and p-chloromercuribenzoate
- Purine riboside

Applications

- Elevated levels are a diagnostic test for various human diseases (Ribera *et al.* 1987, and Segura *et al.* 1989)
- Inosine, deoxyinosine and dideoxyinosine synthesis (Sheid 1996)
- Determination of adenosine in biological fluids (Piras 1973)
- Determination of 5'-nucleotidase in blood (Blackburn *et al.* 1992)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is measured by a change in absorbance at 265 nm resulting from the deamination of adenosine. One unit converts one micromole of adenosine to inosine per minute at 25°C and pH 7.4 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 1.4 mM Adenosine in 0.05 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.4
- 0.05 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.4

Enzyme

- Dilute immediately before use in ice cold 0.05 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.4 to a concentration of 0.2 - 0.8 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 265 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

- 0.05 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.4 - 2.88 ml
- 1.4 mM Adenosine - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time add 0.02 ml enzyme solution and mix thoroughly. Record decrease in A_{265} for 2-3 minutes. Use the initial rate to calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{265}}{\text{min}}$.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{265}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{8.1 \text{ x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

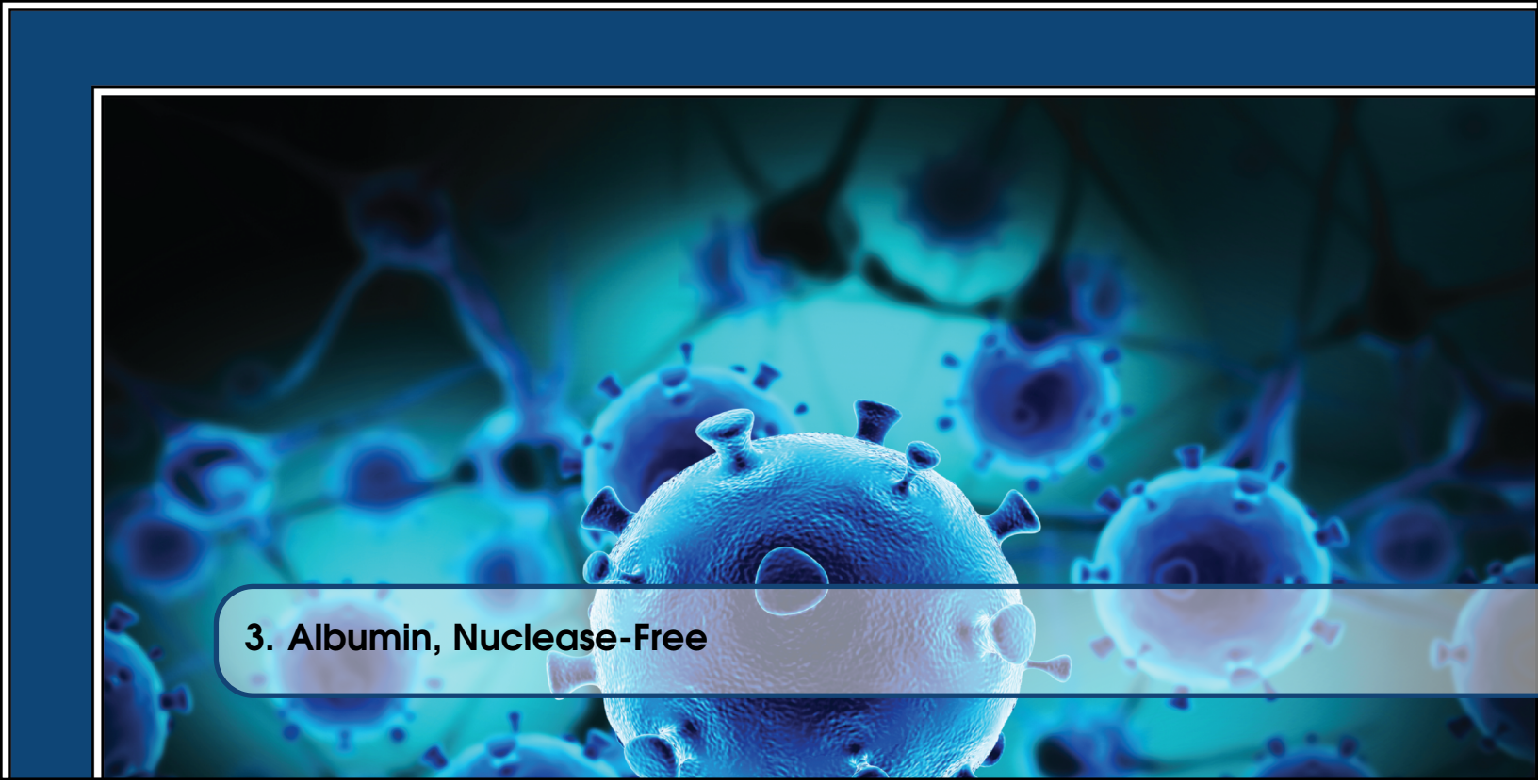
References

- Agarwal, R., Sagar, S., and Parks, R.: Adenosine Deaminase from Human Erythrocytes: Purification and Effects of Adenosine Analogs, *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 693, 1975.
- Aiuti, A., Cattaneo, F., Galimberti, S., Benninghoff, U., Cassani, B., Callegaro, L., Scaramuzza, S., Andolfi, G., Mirolo, M., Brigida, I., Tabucchi, A., Carlucci, F., Eibl, M., and Aker, M.: Gene Therapy for Immunodeficiency Due to Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency, *N Engl J Med* 360, 447, 2009.
- Akedo, H., Nishihara, H., Shinkai, K., and Komatsu, K.: Adenosine Deaminases of Two Different Molecular Sizes in Human Tissues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 212, 189, 1970.
- Akedo, H., Nishihara, H., Shinkai, K., Komatsu, K., and Ishikawa, S.: Multiple Forms of Human Adenosine Deaminase. I. Purification and Characterization of Two Molecular Species, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 257, 1972.
- Andy, R., and Kornfeld, R.: Biosynthesis of the Adenosine Deaminase-binding Protein in Human Fibroblasts and Hepatoma Cells, *J Biol Chem* 259, 9832, 1984.
- Andy, R., and Kornfeld, R.: The Adenosine Deaminase Binding Protein of Human Skin Fibroblasts is Located on the Cell Surface, *J Biol Chem* 257, 792, 1982.
- Andy, R., Finstad, C., Old, L., Lloyd, K., and Kornfeld, R.: The Antigen Identified by a Mouse Monoclonal Antibody Raised against Human Renal Cancer Cells is the Adenosine Deaminase Binding Protein, *J Biol Chem* 259, 12844, 1984.
- Barankiewicz, J., and Cohen, A.: Evidence for Distinct Catabolic Pathways of Adenosine Ribonucleotides and Deoxyribonucleotides in Human T Lymphoblastoid Cells, *J Biol Chem* 259, 15178, 1984.
- Blackburn, M., Gao, X., Airhart, M., Skalko, R., Thompson, L., and Knudsen, T.: Adenosine Levels in the Postimplantation Mouse Uterus: Quantitation by HPLC-Fluorometric Detection and Spatiotemporal Regulation by 5'-Nucleotidase and Adenosine Deaminase, *Dev Dyn* 194, 155, 1992.
- Centelles, J., and Franco, R.: Slight Differences Between Adenosine Deaminases from Different Species - An Immunological Study, *Arch Intl Physiol Biochim* 98, 421, 1990.
- Chottiner, E., Cloft, H., Tartaglia, A., and Mitchell, B.: Elevated Adenosine Deaminase Activity and Hereditary Hemolytic Anemia - Evidence for Abnormal Translational Control of Protein Synthesis, *J Clin Invest* 79, 1001, 1987.
- Coleman, M., and Hutton, J.: Micromethod for Quantitation of Adenosine Deaminase Activity in Cells from Human Peripheral Blood, *Biochem Med* 13, 46, 1975.
- Conway, E., and Cooke, R.: The Deaminases of Adenosine and Adenylic Acid in Blood and Tissues, *Biochem J* 33, 479, 1939.
- Corbo, R., Scacchi, R., and Mantuano, E.: Effect of Some Thiol Reagents on Erythrocyte Adenosine Deaminase (ADA) Activity, *Enzyme* 39, 50, 1988.
- Cory, J., Weinbaum, G., and Suhadolnik, R.: Multiple Forms of Calf Serum Adenosine Deaminase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 118, 428, 1967.
- Cristalli, G., Costanzi, S., Lambertucci, C., Lupidi, G., Vittori, S., Volpini, R., and Camaioni, E.: Adenosine Deaminase: Functional Implications and Different Classes of Inhibitors, *Med Res Rev* 21, 105, 2001.
- Cristalli, G., Franchetti, P., Grifantini, M., Vittori, S., Lupidi, G., Riva, F., Bordoni, T., Geroni, C., and Verini, M.: Adenosine Deaminase Inhibitors. Synthesis and Biological Activity of Deaza Analogues of Erythro-9-(2-Hydroxy-3-nonyl)adenine, *J Med Chem* 31, 390, 1988.
- Daddona, P., and Kelley, W.: Characteristics of an Aminohydrolase Distinct from Adenosine Deaminase in Cultured Human Lymphoblasts, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 658, 280, 1981.
- Daddona, P., and Kelley, W.: Human Adenosine Deaminase. Purification and Subunit Structure, *J Biol Chem* 252, 110, 1977.
- Daddona, P., Shewach, D., Kelley, W., Argos, P., Markham, A., and Orkin, S.: Human Adenosine Deaminase. cDNA and Complete Primary Amino Acid Sequence, *J Biol Chem* 259, 12101, 1984.
- Daddona, P., Wiesmann, W., Lambros, C., Kelley, W., and Webster, H.: Human Malaria Parasite Adenosine Deaminase. Characterization in Host Enzyme-Deficient Erythrocyte Culture, *J Biol Chem* 259, 1472, 1984.
- Danton, M., and Coleman, M.: Isolation of Mutant Adenosine Deaminase by Coformycin Affinity Chromatography, *Anal Biochem* 159, 233, 1986.
- Davis, S., Abuchowski, A., Park, Y., and Davis, F.: Alteration of the Circulating Life and Antigenic Properties of Bovine Adenosine Deaminase in Mice by Attachment of Polyethylene Glycol, *Clin Exp Immunol* 46, 649, 1981.
- De Boeck, S., Rymen, T., and Stockx, J.: Adenosine Deaminase in Chicken-Egg Yolk and Its Relation to Homologous Enzymes in Liver and Plasma in the Adult Hen, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 191, 1975.
- Delia, S., Mastroianni, C., Massetti, A., Turbessi, G., Cirelli, A., Catania, S., and Vullo, V.: Adenosine Deaminase Activity and Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome (AIDS), *Clin Chem* 33, 1675, 1987.

- Dooley, T., Fairbanks, L., Simmonds, H., Rodeck, C., Nicolaides, K., Soothill, P., Stewart, P., Morgan, G., and Levinsky, R..: First Trimester Diagnosis of Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency, *Phytochem* 7, 561, 1987.
- Edwards, Y., Hopkinson, D., and Harris, H.: Adenosine Deaminase Isozymes in Human Tissues, *Ann Hum Genet* 35, 207, 1971.
- Ellis, G., Spooner, R., and Goldberg, D.: Automated Kinetic Assays for Routine Determination of Adenosine Deaminase and Guanase Activities of Human Serum, *Clin Chim Acta* 47, 75, 1973.
- Fabianowska-Majewska, K., and Greger, J.: Adenosine Deaminase - Physical and Chemical Properties of Partially Purified Mitochondrial and Cytosol Enzyme from Rat Liver, *Acta Biochim Pol* 39, 193, 1992.
- Frick, L., Wolfenden, R., Smal, E., and Baker, D.: Transition-State Stabilization by Adenosine Deaminase: Structural Studies of Its Inhibitory Complex with Deoxycoformycin, *Biochemistry* 25, 1616, 1986.
- Frieden, C., Kurz, L., and Gilbert, H.: Adenosine Deaminase and Adenylate Deaminase: Comparative Kinetic Studies with Transition State and Ground State Analogue Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 19, 5303, 1980.
- Gabellieri, E., Bernini, S. Piras, L., Cioni, P., Balestreri, E., Cercignani, G., and Felicioli, R.: Purification, Stability and Kinetic Properties of Highly Purified Adenosine Deaminase from *Bacillus cereus* NCIB 8122, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 884, 490, 1986.
- Gebauer, C., and Rechnitz, G.: Deaminating Enzyme Labels for Potentiometric Enzyme Immunoassay, *Anal Biochem* 124, 338, 1982.
- Giblett, E., Anderson, J., Cohen, F., Pollara, B., and Meuwissen, H.: Adenosine-Deaminase Deficiency in Two Patients with Severely Impaired Cellular Immunity, *Lancet* 2, 1067, 1972.
- Giusti, G., and Gakis, C.: Temperature Conversion Factors, Activation Energy, Relative Substrate Specificity and Optimum pH of Adenosine Deaminase from Human Serum and Tissues, *Enzyme* 12, 417, 1971.
- Gliemann, J., Bowes, S., Larsen, T., and Rees, W.: The Effect of Catecholamines and Adenosine Deaminase on the Glucose Transport System in Rat Adipocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 845, 373, 1985.
- Green, H., and Chan, T.: Pyrimidine Starvation Induced by Adenosine in Fibroblasts and Lymphoid Cells: Role of Adenosine Deaminase, *Science* 182, 836, 1973.
- Harbison, G., and Fisher, J.: Purification, Properties and Temperature Dependence of the Adenosine Deaminase from a Poikilotherm (Bay Scallop), *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 84, 1973.
- Hershfield, M., Buckley, R., Greenberg, M., Melton, A., Schiff, R., Hatem, C., Kurtzberg, J., Markert, M., Kobayashi, R., Kobayashi, A., and Abuchowski, A.: The Treatment of Adenine Deaminase Deficiency with Polyethylene Glycol-Modified Adenosine Deaminase, *N Engl J Med* 316, 589, 1987.
- Hirschhorn, R.: Conversion of Human Erythrocyte-Adenosine Deaminase Activity to Different Tissue-Specific Isoenzymes. Evidence for a Common Catalytic Unit, *J Clin Invest* 55, 661, 1975.
- Hirschhorn, R., Beratis, N., and Rosen, F.: Characterization of Residual Enzyme Activity in Fibroblasts from Patients with Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency and Combined Immunodeficiency: Evidence for a Mutant Enzyme, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 73, 213, 1976.
- Hirschhorn, R., Beratis, N., Rosen, F., Parkman, R., Stem, R., and Polmar, S.: Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency in a Child Diagnosed Prenatally, *Lancet* 1, 73, 1975.
- Hirschhorn, R., Papageorgiou, P., Kesarwala, H., and Taft, L.: Amelioration of Neurologic Abnormalities after "Enzyme Replacement" in Deaminase Deficiency, *N Engl J Med* 303, 377, 1980.
- Hunt, S., and Hoffee, P.: Adenosine Deaminase from Deoxycoformycin-sensitive and -resistant Rat Hepatoma Cells. Purification and Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 257, 14239, 1982.
- Hunt, S., and Hoffee, P.: Increased Adenosine Deaminase Synthesis and Messenger RNA Activity in Deoxycoformycin-resistant Cells, *J Biol Chem* 258, 41, 1983.
- Ingolia, D., Yeung, C., Orengo, I., Harrison, M., Frayne, E., Rudolph, F., and Kellems, R.: Purification and Characterization of Adenosine Deaminase from a Genetically Enriched Mouse Cell Line, *J Biol Chem* 260, 13261, 1985.
- Kaplan, N.: Specific Adenosine Deaminase from Intestine, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 2, 473, 1955.
- Kaplan, N., Colowick, S., and Ciotti, M.: Enzymatic Deamination of Adenosine Derivatives, *J Biol Chem* 194, 579, 1952.
- Kati, W., Acheson, S., and Wolfenden, R.: A Transition State in Pieces - Major Contributions of Entropic Effects to Ligand Binding by Adenosine Deaminase, *Biochemistry* 31, 7356, 1992.
- Kelly, M., Vestling, M., Murphy, C., Hua, S., Sumpter, T., and Fenselau, C.: Primary Structure of Bovine Adenosine Deaminase, *J Pharm Biomed Anal* 14, 1513, 1996.
- Koch, H., Jager, W., Groh, U., and Plank, G.: *in Vitro* Inhibition of Adenosine Deaminase by Flavonoids and Related Compounds - New Insight into the Mechanism of Action of Plant Phenolics, *Meth Find Exp Clin Pharm* 14, 413, 1992.
- K: Quantitative Measurement of Adenosine Deaminase from Human Erythrocytes, *Clin Chim Acta* 63, 323, 1975.
- Kubota, M., Carrera, C., Wasson, D., and Carson, D.: Deoxyribonucleoside Overproduction in Deoxyadenosine-Resistant, Adenosine Deaminase-Deficient Human Histiocytic Lymphoma Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 804, 37, 1984.
- Kurz, L., and Frieden, C.: Adenosine Deaminase: Solvent Isotope and pH Effects on the Binding of Transition-State and Ground-State Analogue Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 22, 382, 1983.
- Kurz, L., LaZard, D., and Frieden, C.: Protein Structural Changes Accompanying Formation of Enzymatic Transition States: Tryptophan Environment in Ground-State and Transition-State Analogue Complexes of Adenosine Deaminase, *Biochemistry* 24, 1342, 1985.
- Kurz, L., Weitkamp, E., and Frieden, C.: Adenosine Deaminase: Viscosity Studies and the Mechanism of Binding Substrate and of Ground- and Transition-State Analogue Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 26, 3027, 1987.
- Lieber, C: Microsomal Etanol-oxidizing System (MEOS): the First 30 Years (1968-1998)–a Review, *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23, 991, 1999.
- Ma, P., and Fisher, J.: Two Different Hepatic Adenosine Deaminases in the Chicken, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 159, 153, 1968.
- Maguire, M., and Sim, M.: Studies on Adenosine Deaminase. 2. Specificity and Mechanism of Action of Bovine Placental Adenosine Deaminase, *Eur J Biochem* 23, 22, 1971.
- Maier, S., Galellis, J., and McDermid, H.: Phylogenetic Analysis Reveals a Novel Protein Family Closely Related to Adenosine Deaminase, *J Mol Evol* 61, 776, 2005.
- Markert, M., Hershfield, M., Schiff, R., and Buckley, R.: Adenosine Deaminase and Purine Nucleoside Phosphorylase Deficiencies: Evaluation of Therapeutic Intervention in Eight Patients, *J Clin Immunol* 7, 389, 1987.
- Marmocchi, F., Lupidi, G., Venardi, G., and Riva, F.: Adenosine Deaminase from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*: Purification and Characterization, *Biochem Int* 14, 569, 1987.
- Martínez Hernández, D., Arenas Barbero, J., Navarro Gallar, F., García Esteban, R., Santos Sancho, J., and Gomez de Terreros, F.:

Adenosine Deaminase Catalytic Concentrations in Serum Measured in the Technicon RA-1000 Analyzer, *Clin Chem* 33, 1477, 1987.
- Martínez Hernández, D., Arenas Barbero, J., Navarro Gallar, F., García Esteban, R., Santos Sancho, J., and Gomez de Terreros, F.: Adenosine Deaminase in the Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome, *Clin Chem* 34, 1949, 1988.
- McLahlin, J., Bernstein, S., and Anderson, W.: Separation of Human from Mouse and Monkey Adenosine Deaminase by Ion-Exchange Chromatography following Retroviral-Mediated Gene Transfer, *Anal Biochem* 163, 143, 1987.
- Melzig, M., Krause, E., and Franke, S.: Inhibition of Adenosine Deaminase Activity of Aortic Endothelial Cells by Extracts of Garlic (*Allium sativum L.*), *Pharmazie* 50, 359, 1995.
- Meuwissen, H., and Pollara, B.: Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency: The First Inborn Error of Metabolism Noted in Immunodeficiency Disease, *J Pediatrics* 84, 315, 1974.
- Meuwissen, J., Pollara, B., and Pickering, R.: Combined Immunodeficiency Disease with Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency. Report on a Workshop, *J Pediatrics* 85, 169, 1975.
- Murphy, J., Baker, D., Behling, C., and Turner, R.: A Critical Reexamination of the Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay for Adenosine Deaminase, *Anal Biochem* 122, 328, 1982.
- Mustafa, S., and Tewari, C.: Latent Adenosine Deaminase in Mouse Brain. II. Purification and Properties of Mitochondrial and Supernatant Adenosine Deaminases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 220, 326, 1970.
- Narayanan, S., and Borchardt, R.: Purification of Bovine Liver S-adenosylhomocysteine Hydrolase by Affinity Chromatography on Blue Dextran-Agarose, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 965, 22, 1988.
- Nishihara, H., Ishikawa, S., Shinkai, R., and Akedo, H.: Multiple Forms of Human Adenosine Deaminase. II. Isolation and Properties of a Conversion Factor from Human Lung, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 429, 1973.
- Nishizawa, T., Nishida, Y., Akaoka, I., and Yoshimura, T.: Erythrocyte Adenosine Deaminase and Purine Nucleoside Phosphorylase Activity in Gout, *Clin Chim Acta* 58, 277, 1975.
- Norstrand, I.: Adenosine Deaminase in Blood Cells in Various Neurological Conditions, *Br J Haematol* 65, 254, 1987.
- O'Brien, E., and Tully, E.: Studies on Purified Bovine Spleen Adenosine Deaminase, *Biochem J* 110, 17p, 1968.
- Ochs, H., Yount, J., Giblett, E., Chen, S., Scott, C., and Wedgwood, R.: Adenosine-Deaminase Deficiencies and Severe Combined Immunodeficiency Syndrome, *Lancet* 1, 1393, 1973.
- Oda, K., Yoshida, S., Hirose, S., and Takeda, T.: Bioluminescent Assay for Serum Adenosine Deaminase with Immobilized Bacterial Luciferase, *Clin Chim Acta* 185, 17, 1989.
- Parola, A., Caiolfa, V., Bar, I., and Rosenwaks, S.: Laser Photobleaching Leads to a Fluorescence Grade Adenosine Deaminase, *Anal Biochem* 181, 383, 1989.
- Pfrogner, N.: Adenosine Deaminase from Calf Spleen. I. Purification, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 119, 141, 1967.
- Pfrogner, N.: Adenosine Deaminase from Calf Spleen. II. Chemical and Enzymological Properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 119, 147, 1967.
- Phelan, J., McEvoy, F., Rooney, S., and Brady, T.: Structural Studies on Adenosine Deaminase from Calf Intestinal Mucosa, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 200, 370, 1970.
- Philips, A., Coleman, M., Maskos, K., and Barkley, M.: Time-Resolved Fluorescence Spectroscopy of Human Adenosine Deaminase: Effects of Enzyme Inhibitors on Protein Conformation, *Biochemistry* 28, 2040, 1989.
- Philips, A., Robbins, D., Coleman, M., and Barkley, M.: Immuno-affinity Purification and Fluorescence Studies of Human Adenosine Deaminase, *Biochemistry* 26, 2893, 1987.
- Pickard, M.: Purification and Some Properties of the Soluble and Membrane-Bound Adenosine Deaminases of *Micrococcus sodonensis* ATCC 11880 and their Distribution Within the Family *Micrococcaceae*, *Can J Biochem* 53, 344, 1975.
- Piggott, C., and Brady, T.: Purification of the Low-Molecular-Weight Form of Adenosine Deaminase from Rabbit Intestine, *Biochem J* 119, 6P, 1970.
- Piras, M., and Gakis, C.: Cerebrospinal Fluid Adenosine Deaminase Activity in Tuberculous Meningitis, *Enzyme* 14, 311, 1973.
- Polmar, S., Stern, R., Schwartz, A., Wetzler, E., Chase, P., and Hirschhorn, R.: Enzyme Replacement Therapy for Adenosine Deaminase Deficiency and Severe Combined Immunodeficiency, *N Engl J Med* , 1337, 1976.
- Pospisilova, H., and Frebort, I.: Aminohydrolases Acting on Adenine, Adenosine and their Derivatives, *Biomed Pap Med Fac Univ palacky Olomouc Czech Repub* 151, 3, 2007.
- Ressler, N.: Tissue-Characteristic Forms of Adenosine Deaminase, *Clin Chim Acta* 24, 247, 1969.
- Ribera, E., Martinez-Vazquez, J., Ocana, I., Segura, R., and Pascual, C.: Activity of Adenosine Deaminase in Cerebrospinal Fluid for the Diagnosis and Follow-Up of Tuberculous Meningitis in Adults, *J Infect Dis* 155, 603, 1987.
- Rosemeyer, H., and Seela, F.: Quantitative Affinity Chromatography of Adenosine Deaminase on Polymer-Bound Inosine: The Assessment of Binding Constants by Biospecific Elution, *Anal Biochem* 115, 339, 1981.
- Rossi, C., and Lucacchini, A.: Purification and Some Properties of Calf Thymus Adenosine Deaminase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 1313, 1974.
- Schrader, W., Harder, C., Schrader, D., and West, C.: Metabolism of Different Molecular Forms of Adenosine Deaminase Intravenously Infused into the Rabbit, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 230, 158, 1984.
- Schrader, W., Stacy, A., and Pollara, B.: Purification of Human Erythrocyte Adenosine Deaminase by Affinity Column Chromatography, *J Biol Chem* 251, 4026, 1976.
- Schramm, V., and Baker, D.: Spontaneous Epimerization of (S) - Deoxycoformycin and Interaction of (R) - Deoxycoformycin, (S) - Deoxycoformycin and 8 - Ketodeoxycoformycin with Adenosine Deaminase, *Biochemistry* 24, 641, 1985.
- Segura, R., Pascual, C., Ocana, I., Martinezvazquez, J., Ribera, E., Ruiz, I., and Pelegri, M.: Adenosine Deaminase in Body Fluids - A Useful Diagnostic Tool in Tuberculosis, *Circulation* 22, 141, 1989.
- Sharoyan, S., Antonyan, A., Mardanyan, S., Lupidi, G., and Cristalli, G.: Influence of Dipeptidyl Peptidase IV on Enzymatic Properties of Adenosine Deaminase, *Acta Biochim Pol* 53, 539, 2006.
- Sheid, B.: Adenosine Aminohydrolase Activity in the Regenerating Rat Liver, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 238, 259, 1985.
- Sheid, B., Gaetjens, E., Chung, S., and Lerner, L.: Enzymatic Formation of Potential Anticancer and Antiviral Inosine Analogues, *Experientia* 52, 878, 1996.
- Sim, M., and Maguire, M.: Studies on Adenosine Deaminase. 1. Purification and Some Properties of Bovine Placental Adenosine Deaminase, *Eur J Biochem* 23, 17, 1971.

- Simon, L., Bauer, R., Tolman, R., and Robins, R.: Calf Intestine Adenosine Deaminase. Substrate Specificity, *Biochemistry* 9, 573, 1970.
- Skorka, G., Shuker, P., Gill, D., Zabicky, J., and Parola, A.: Fluorescent Substrate Analogue for Adenosine Deaminase: 3'-0-[5-(Dimethylamino)naphthalene-1-sulfonyl]adenosine, *Biochemistry* 20, 3103, 1981.
- Snyder, F., and Lukey, T.: Kinetic Considerations for the Regulation of Adenosine and Deoxyadenosine Metabolism in Mouse and Human Tissue Based on a Thymocyte Model, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 696, 299, 1982.
- Spector, T.: Progress Curve Analysis of Adenosine Deaminase-Catalyzed Reactions, *Anal Biochem* 138, 242, 1984.
- Spencer, N., Hopkinson, D., and Harris, H.: Adenosine Deaminase Polymorphism in Man, *Ann Hum Genet* 32, 9, 1968.
- Taylor, A.: Value of Measuring Adenosine Deaminase in Serum of Carcidosis Patients, *Clin Chem* 32, 2225, 1986.
- Thompson, L., and Seegmiller, J.: Adenosine Deaminase. Deficiency and Severe Combined Immunodeficiency Disease, *Adv Enzymol Relat Areas Mol Biol* 51, 167, 1980.
- Trams, E., and Lauter, C.: Adenosine Deaminase of Cultured Brain Cells, *Biochem J* 152, 681, 1975.
- Tritsch, G.: Validity of the Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay of Kalckar for Adenosine Deaminase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 129, 207, 1983.
- Tritsch, G., and Mittelman, A.: Automated Determination of Adenosine Aminohydrolase in Human Plasma and Erythrocytes by Continuous Flow Analysis, *Biochem Med* 12, 66, 1975.
- Trotta, P.: Identification of a Membrane Adenosine Deaminase Binding Protein from Human Placenta, *Biochemistry* 21, 4014, 1982.
- Trotta, P., Smithwick, E., and Balis, M.: A Normal Level of Adenosine Deaminase Activity in the Red Cell Lysates of Carriers and Patients with Severe Combined Immunodeficiency Disease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 73, 104, 1976.
- van de Weyden, M., Buckley, R., and Kelley, W.: Molecular Form of Adenosine Deaminase in Severe Combined Immunodeficiency, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 590, 1974.
- Wang, Y., and Samuel, C.: Adenosine Deaminase ADAR1 Increases Gene Expression at the Translational Level by Decreasing Protein Kinase PKR-Dependent eIF-2alpha Phosphorylation., *J Mol Biol* 393, 777, 2009.
- Weitberg, A., and Corvese, D.: Niacin Prevents DNA Strand Breakage by Adenosine Deaminase Inhibitors, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 167, 514, 1990.
- Wiginton, D., Adrian, G., and Hutton, J.: Sequence of Human Adenosine Deaminase cDNA Including the Coding Region and a Small Intron, *Nucleic Acids Res* 12, 2439, 1984.
- Wiginton, D., and Hutton, J.: Immunoreactive Protein in Adenosine Deaminase Deficient Human Lymphoblast Cell Lines, *J Biol Chem* 257, 3211, 1982.
- Wilson, D., Rudolph, F., and Quiocho, F.: Atomic Structure of Adenosine Deaminase Complexed with a Transition-State Analog: Understanding Catalysis and Immunodeficiency Mutations, *Science* 252, 1278, 1991.
- Wolfenden, R., Tomozawa, Y., and Bamman, B.: Takadiastase Adenosine Deaminase, Calf Duodenal Adenosine Deaminase and Rabbit Muscle Adenosine Monophosphate Deaminase. A Comparison of Physical Properties and Amino Acid Composition, *Biochemistry* 7, 3965, 1968.
- Yamamoto, T., Geiger, J., Daddona, P., and Nagy, J.: Subcellular, Regional and Immunohistochemical Localization of Adenosine Deaminase in Various Species, *Brain Res Bull* 19, 473, 1987.
- Yeung, C., Ingolia, D., Roth, D., Shoemaker, C., Al-Ubaidi, M., Yen, J., Ching, C., Bobonis, C., Kaufman, R., and Kellems, R.: Identification of Functional Murine Adenosine Deaminase cDNA Clones by Complementation in *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 260, 10299, 1985.
- Yount, J., Nichols, P., Ochs, H., Hammer, S., Scott, C., Chen, S., Giblett, E., and Wedgwood, R.: Absence of Erythrocyte Adenosine Deaminase Associated with Severe Combined Immunodeficiency, *J Pediatrics* 84, 173, 1974.
- Zemlicks, J.: Formycin Anhydronucleosides. Conformation of Formycin and Conformational Specificity of Adenosine Deaminase, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 5896, 1975.
- Zielke, C., and Suelter, C.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 54, 1971.



3. Albumin, Nuclease-Free

Serum albumin is the most abundant protein of the circulatory system and functions to bind and transport long chain fatty acid anions, to remove bilirubin, and as back-up transport of thyroid and steriod hormones (Murayama and Tomida 2004, and Peters 1977).

History

The albumin name is derived from the Latin word albus, which means white, referring to its presence in egg white.

In 1921, Howe demonstrated the differences in the albumin/globulin ratio of albumin sera from newborn and adult animals (Howe 1921). In 1947 Pederson showed that in calves this difference was due to the presence of a fetal-specific alpha-globulin (Pederson 1947). In the 1950s, and into the 1960s, further differences in various plasma proteins of fetal and adult animals were shown in a number of species (Andreoli and Robbins 1962, Pantelouris and Hale 1962, and Wise *et al.* 1963).

In the 1960s, the effects of low pH on albumin were studied (Bloomfield 1966, and Slayter 1965), and in the 1970s Albumin's biosynthesis was investigated, which led to the determination of the N-terminal amino acid sequences (Peters 1977, and McGillivray *et al.* 1979).

In the 1980s and 1990s, the conformational changes that occur upon thermal denaturation (Takeda *et al.* 1989) The primary structure of bovine serum albumin was determined in 1990 (Hirayama *et al.* 1990).

Today, albumin is primarily used in the research and medical communities for molecular studies (Kreader 1996). The polymorphisms of albumin are also being studied, which has led to the discovery of new albumin variants in cattle (Ibeagha-Awemu *et al.* 2004).

Molecular Characteristics

The protein is synthesized as a precursor, preproalbumin. Residues 19-24 are the proregion. The signal sequence of bovine preproalbumin has shown considerable homology with that of rat preproalbumin; however, the sequence has shown no homology with other bovine proteins (MacGillivray *et al*. 1979, and Fujiwara and Amisaki 2006).

Composition

Bovine serum albumin consists of nine loops connected by 17 disulfide bridges that are protected in the core of the protein (Restani *et al*. 2004). Bovine serum albumin is very soluble in water yet it is relatively resistant to digestion.

CAS

- 9048-46-8

Protein Accession Number

- P02769

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly Alpha

Architecture:
- Orthogonal Bundle

Topology:
- Serum Albumin; Chain A, Domain 1

Notes:
- (Based on human serum albumin, which is 76% identical to bovine)

Molecular Weight

- 66.4 kDa

Optimal pH

- 5.0-7.0 (El Kadi *et al*. 2006)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.6

Extinction Coefficient

- 41,180 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 6.20$

Applications

- Albumin is used in applications requiring inhibition or reduction of non-specific protein-protein interactions and interactions between proteins and biological macromolecules in techniques such as:
- Western, Northern, Southern, and dot blots (Sambrook 2001)
- PCR and RT-PCR reactions (Kreader 1996, and Pandya *et al*. 1994)
- Enzymatic reactions (Gianfreda and Scarfi 1991, and Chang 1994 and 1995)
- Nucleic acid hybridizations (Sambrook 2001)

References

- Bloomfield, V.: The Structure of Bovine Serum Albumin at Low pH, *Biochemistry* 5, 684, 1966.
- Chang, B., and Mahoney, R.: Thermal Denaturation of Beta-Galactosidase (*Streptococcus thermophilus*)and Its Stabilization by Bovine Serum Albumin: An Electrophoretic Study, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 19, 169, 1994.
- Chen., R.F.: Removal of Fatty Acids from Serum Albumin by Charcoal Treatment, *J Biol Chem* 242, 173, 1967.
- Crestfield, A.M., Moore, S., and Stein, W.H.: The Preparation and Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Reduced and S-carboxymethylated Proteins, *J Biol Chem* 238, 622, 1963.
- Decker, R., and Foster, J.: Amphoteric Behavior of Bovine Plasma Albumin and its Detergent Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1526, 1967.
- El Kadi, N., Taulier, N., Le Huérou, J., Gindre, M., Urbach, W., Nwigwe, I., Kahn, P., and Waks, M.: Unfolding and Refolding of Bovine Serum Albumin at Acid pH: Ultrasound and Structural Studies, *Biophys J* 91, 3397, 2006.
- Ferrer, M., Duchowicz, R., Carrasco, B., de la Torre, J., and Acuóa, A.: The Conformation of Serum Albumin in Solution: A Combined Phosphorescence Depolarization-Hydrodynamic Modeling Study, *Biophys J* 80, 2422, 2001.
- Foster, J.F.: , *The Plasma Proteins* , F.W. Putnam, 115, 1960.
- Fujiwara, S., and Amisaki, T.: Molecular Dynamics Study of Conformational Changes in Human Serum Albumin by Binding of Fatty Acids, *Proteins* 64, 730, 2006.
- Gray, W.R.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 11, 139, 1967.
- Gros, C., and Labouesse, B.: Study of the Dansylation Reaction of Amino Acids, Peptides, and Proteins, *Eur J Biochem* 7, 463, 1969.
- Hagenmaier, R.D., and Foster, J.F.: Preparation of Bovine Mercaptalbumin and an Investigation of its Homogeneity, *Biochemistry* 10, 637, 1971.
- Hirayama, K., Akashi, S., Furuya, M., and Fukuhara, K.: Rapid Confirmation and Revision of the Primary Structure of Bovine Serum Albumin by ESIMS and Frit-FAB LC/MS, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 173, 639, 1990.
- Holm, N., Jespersen, S., Thomassen, L., Wolff, T., Sehgal, P., Thomsen, L., Christiansen, G., Andersen, C., Knudsen, A., and Otzen, D.: Aggregation and Fibrillation of Bovine Serum Albumin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1774, 1128, 2007.
- Howe, P.: An Effect of the Ingestion of Colostrium Upon the Composition of the Blood of New-Born Calves, *J Biol Chem* 49, 115, 1921.
- Ibeagha-Awemu, E., J: Polymorphisms in Blood Proteins of *Bos indicus* and *Bos taurus* Cattle Breeds of Cameroon and Nigeria, and Description of New Albumin Variants, *Biochem Genet* 42, 181, 2004.
- Kreader, C.: Relief of Amplification Inhibition in PCR with Bovine Serum Albumin or T4 Gene 32 Protein, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 62, 1102, 1996.
- Longsworth, L., and Jacobsen, C.: , *Phys Colloid Chem* 53, 126, 1949.
- McGillivray, R., Chung, D., and Davie, E.: Biosynthesis of Bovine Plasma Proteins in a Cell-Free System. Amino-Terminal Sequence of Preproalbumin, *Eur J Biochem* 98, 477, 1979.
- Murayama, K., and Tomida, M.: Heat-Induced Secondary Structure and Conformation Change of Bovine Serum Albumin Investigated by Fourier Transform Infrared Spectroscopy, *Biochemistry* 43, 11526, 2004.
- Pandya, G., Tuteja, U., and Jana, A.: Relative Efficacy of Egg Albumin as Blocking Agent in Dot Immunobinding Assay for Detection of Group B Coxsackieviruses, *Indian J Exp Biol* 32, 659, 1994.
- Peters, T.: Serum Albumin: Recent Progress in the Understanding of its Structure and Biosynthesis, *Clin Chem* 23, 5, 1977.
- Reissner, K., Prior, A., Wolfgang, J., Bart, H., and Byers, C.: Preparative Desalting of Bovine Serum Albumin by Continuous Annular Chromatography, *J Chromatogr* 736, 49, 1997.
- Restani, P., Ballabio, C., Cattaneo, A., Isoardi, P., Terracciano, L., and Fiocchi, A.: Characterization of Bovine Serum Albumin Epitopes and Their Role in Allergic Reactions, *Allergy* 59, 21, 2004.
- Rogers and Weiss: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 62, 208, 1980.
- Sambrook, J.: , *Molecular Cloning, A Laboratory Manual* Vol. 3, (Sambrook, J., and Russel, D., eds.), Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, N.Y., 2001.
- Slayter, E.: An Electron Microscope Study of the Conformational Change in Bovine Serum Albumin at Low pH, *J Mol Biol* 14, 443, 1965.
- Sogami, M., and Foster, J.F.: Isomerization Reactions of Charcoal-defatted Bovine Plasma Albumin. The N-F Transition and Acid Expansion, *Biochemistry* 7, 2172, 1968.
- Takeda, K., Wada, A., Yamamoto, A.,: 25

confirmed the presence of Zinc metal (Vallee and Hoch 1955a).

In the 1960s the inhibitors of alcohol dehydrogenase were studied (Atkinson *et al*. 1967), along with the roles of specific structural components (Auricchio and Bruni 1969). Structural and kinetic studies (Blackwell *et al*. 1974) continued on into the 1970s when conformational changes associated with binding were investigated (Abdallah *et al*. 1975), along with the isozymes (Berger *et al*. 1974).

During the 1980s the genetics, biochemistry, and developmental regulation of ADH in various species, including mice (Watabiki *et al*. 1989) and pig (Keung and Fong 1988), were investigated. The 1990s brought better understanding of the role of the zinc metal (Magonet *et al*. 1992), and the discovery of additional inhibitors (Pereira *et al*. 1992, Sachan and Cha 1994, and Shiao *et al*. 1994).

Recent research has focused on obtaining alcohol dehydrogenases with higher catalytic activity, and a better understanding ADH gene regulation (Larroy *et al*. 2002a and b, Lertwattanasakul *et al*. 2007, and Park 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Seven genes for *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* have been identified (Lertwattanasakul *et al*. 2007). ScADH1 is expressed in large amounts in the presence of glucose, and it encodes for the fermentative enzyme that produces ethanol (Bennetzen and Hall 1982). ScADH2 is negatively regulated by glucose and encodes the isozyme that converts ethanol to acetaldehyde (Ciriacy 1975, Wills and Jornvall 1979, and Russel and Hall 1983). The ScADH3 gene is suppressed by glucose and the mature form of the protein is found the mitochondria (Young and Pilgrim, 1985). ScADH4, ScADH5, and ScADH6 encode for the ScADH4, ScADH5, and ScADH6 proteins. ScADH6 and ScADH7 are thought to contribute to the balance of NADP/NADPH (Larroy *et al*. 2002a and b).

Specificity

Yeast ADH has a more narrow specificity than that of the liver enzyme. It accepts ethanol and is somewhat active on the straight chain primary alcohols. It acts to a very limited extent on certain secondary and branched chained alcohols (Dickinson and Dalziel 1967a).

Composition

Alcohol dehydrogenase is a tetramer with each subunit containing one zinc atom (Vallee and Hoch 1955). Per subunit, there are two distinct active site sulfhydryl groups which can be distinguished on the basis of differential reactivity with iodoacetate and butyl isocyanate (Twu, Chin, and Wold 1973). A histidine residue has an essential role (Dickenson and Dickinson 1975 and LeBrun *et al*. 2004).

IUB

- 1.1.1.1

CAS

- 9031-72-5

Protein Accession Number

- P00330

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Complex and 3-Layer (aba) Sandwich

Topology:

- Quinone Oxidoreductase; Chain A, domain 1 and Rossmann fold

Molecular Weight

- 146.8 kDa

Optimal pH

- 5.4 (Shore and Theorell 1966)

Isoelectric Point

- 6.23

Extinction Coefficient

- 189,320 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 12.89

Activators

- Sulfhydryl activating reagents
- Mercaptoethanol
- Dithiothreitol
- Cysteine
- Heavy metal chelating agents (White and White 1997)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metals and -SH reagents
- Thiourea
- Purine and pyrimidine derivatives
- Chloroethanol and fluoroethanol
- N-alkylmaleimides
- Iodoacetamide
- 1,10-phenanthroline

- 8-hydroxyquinoline
- Beta-NAD analogs (White and White 1997)

Applications

- Enzymatic determination of primary alcohols, and aldehydes
- Synthesis of chiral compounds
- Spectrophotometric assay of plasmalogenase
- Enzymatic catalysis in organic solvents
- Studies of NAD^+, NADH, $NADP^+$, and NADPH

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined by the method of A Vallee and Hoch (1955) in which the rate of absorbance at 340 nm resulting from reduction of NAD is measured. One unit reduces one micromole of NAD per minute at 25°C under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Sodium pyrophosphate buffer, pH 9.2
- 2 M Ethanol. Dilute 12.12 ml of 95% ethanol to 100 ml with reagent grade water.
- 0.025 M NAD. Note: NAD may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care should be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight.
- 0.1 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.5
- 0.1% Albumin (BSA)

Enzyme

- Dissolve lyophilized enzyme at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.5.
- Immediately prior to use, dilute all enzymes to a concentration of 0.05-0.25 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1% albumin.
- For protein determinations, dissolve enzyme in 0.1 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.5.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette:

- 0.1 M Pyrophosphate buffer - 1.5 ml
- 2.0 M Ethanol - 0.5 ml
- 0.025 M NAD - 1.0 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-4 minutes at 25°C to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme to the cuvette and record the A_{340} for 3-4 minutes. Calculate the $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}} \text{ x cuvette volume x enzyme dilution}}{\text{6.22 x sample volume}}$

References

- Abdallah, M., Biellmann, J., Cedergren-Zeppezauer, E., Gerber, M., Dietrich, H., Zeppezauer, M., Koerber, S., MacGibbon, A., and Dunn, M.: Reaction of the Z Isomer of 4-trans-(N,N-dimethylamino)cinnaldoxime with the Liver Dehydrogenase-Oxidized Nicotinamide Dinucleotide Complex, *Biochemistry* 23, 1003, 1984.
- Ainslie, G., and Cleland, W.: Isotope Exchange Studies on Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Cyclohexamol and Cyclohexanone as Reactants, *J Biol Chem* 247, 946, 1972.
- Anderson, B., and Reynolds, M.: Multiple Inhibition of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Heterocyclic Nitrogen Bases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 114, 299, 1965.
- Anderson, B., Reynolds, M., and Anderson, C.: Nitrogen Base Inhibition of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 235, 1966.
- Anderson, D., and Dahlquist, F.: Biphasic Transient Kinetics Are a Property of a Single Site on Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 21, 3578, 1982.
- Anderson, D., and Dahlquist, F.: Properties of Bound Trifluoroethanol Complexes with Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 21, 3569, 1982.
- Anderson, D., Wilson, M., and Dahlquist, F.: Fluorinated Ligands as Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Probes of Active-Site Nonequivalence in Abortive Ternary Complexes of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 21, 4664, 1982.
- Anderson, P., Kvassman, J., Olden, B., and Pettersson, G.: Synergism between Coenzyme and Alcohol Binding to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 144, 317, 1984.
- Andersson, L., Jornvall, H., Akeson, A., and Mosbach, K.: Separation of Isozymes of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and Purification of the Enzyme by Affinity Chromatography on an Immobilized AMP-Analogue, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 364, 1, 1974.
- Andersson, P., Kvassman, J., Olden, B., and Pettersson, G.: Catalytic Significance of Binary Enzyme-Aldehyde Complexes in the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *Eur J Biochem* 139, 519, 1984.
- Andersson, P., Kvassman, J., Olden, B., and Pettersson, G.: Electrostatic Field Effects of Coenzymes on Ligand Binding to Catalytic Zinc in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 138, 603, 1984.
- Anthony, C., and Zatman, L.: The Microbial Oxidation of Methanol. Purification and Properties of the Alcohol Dehydrogenase of *Psudoemonas sp.* M27, *Biochem J* 104, 953, 1967.
- Anthony, C., and Zatman, L.: The Microbial Oxidation of Methanol. The Prosthetic Group of the Alcohol Dehydrogenase of *Pseudomonas sp.* M27: A New Oxidoreductase Prosthetic Group, *Biochem J* 104, 960, 1967.
- Atkinson, M., Eckermann, G., and Lilley, R.: Inhibition of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Yeast by Pyridine, *Biochem J* 104, 872, 1967.
- Auricchio, F., and Bruni, C.: The Role of Essential -SH Groups of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 461, 1969.
- Baillie, A., Calman, K., and Hart, D.: Histochemical Distribution of Alcohol Dehydrogenases in Endocrine Tissue, *Nature* 210, 1277, 1966.
- Balcavage, W., and Mattoon, J.: Effect of Rotenone on the Alcohol Dehydrogenase of Yeast Mitochondria, *Nature* 214, 166, 1967.
- Becker, N., and Roberts, J.: Structure of the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase-NAD^+-Pyrazole Complex as Determined by ^{15}N NMR Spectroscopy, *Biochemistry* 23, 3336, 1984.
- Bennetzen, J., and Hall, B.: The Primary Structure of the Saccharomyces cerevisiae Gene for Alcohol Dehydrogenase I, *J Biol Chem* 257, 3018, 1982.
- Berger, D., Berger, M., and von Wartburg, J.: Structural Studies of Human-Liver Alcohol-Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes, *Eur J Biochem* 50, 215, 1974.
- Bessman, S., and McCabe, E.: 1,4-Butanediol - A Substrate for Rat Liver and Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Biochem Pharmacol* 21, 1135, 1972.
- Beutler, E.: Technical Comments: "Galactose Dehydrogenase," "Nothing Dehydrogenase," and Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Interrrelation, *Science* 156, 1516, 1967.
- Biellmann, J., and Jung, M.: Mechanism of the Alcohol Dehydrogenases from Yeast and Horse Liver, *Eur J Biochem* 19, 130, 1971.
- Bielski, B., Henretig, R., and Freed, S.: Reactivity and Stability of Alcohol Dehydrogenase Below 0deg. in Alcohol-Water Solvents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 128, 406, 1966.
- Bille, V., and Remacle, J.: Simple-kinetic Descriptions of Alcohol Dehydrogenase after Immobilization on Tresyl-chloride-activated Agarose, *Eur J Biochem* 160, 343, 1986.
- Blackwell, L., and Hardman, M.: Effect of Substrate on the Pre-Steady-State Kinetics of Oxidation by Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. A Correlation with the Taft sigma* Parameter, *Eur J Biochem* 55, 611, 1975.
- Blair, A., and Vallee, B.: Some Catalytic Properties of Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 5, 2026, 1966.
- Blomquist, C.: Electronic Effects in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Catalysis, *Acta Chem Scand* 20, 1747, 1966.
- Blomquist, C.: Structural Changes Associated with the Acid Inactivation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 24, 1967.
- Blomquist, C., Smith, D., and Martinez, A.: Evidence for the Dissociation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase into Subunits in the Presence of Detergent, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 248, 1967.
- Bobsein, B., and Myers, R.: ^{113}Cd NMR in Binary and Ternary Complexes of Cadmium-substituted Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 256, 5313, 1981.
- Boleda, M., Farres, J., Guerri, C., and Pares, X.: Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes in Rat Development - Effect of Maternal Ethanol Consumption, *Biochem Pharmacol* 43, 1555, 1992.
- Bonnichsen, R.: Crystalline Animal Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Acta Chem Scand* 4, 715, 1950.
- Bonnichsen, R., and Brink, N.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, 495, 1955.
- Bonnichsen, R., and Wassen, A.: Crystalline Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Horse Liver, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 18, 361, 1948.
- Bosron, W., Yin, S., Dwulet, F., and Li, T.: Selected Carboxy-methylation of Cysteine-174 of the b2b2 and b1b1 Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes by Iodoacetate, *Biochemistry* 25, 1876, 1986.
- Brand, L., Gohlke, J., and Rao, D.: Evidence for Binding of Rose Bengal and Anilinonaphthalenesulfonates at the Active Site Regions of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 6, 3510, 1967.
- Branden, C., Eklund, H., Nordstrom, B., Boiwe, T., Soderlund, G., Zeppezauer, E., Ohlsson, I., and Akeson, A.: Structure of Liver

Alcohol Dehydrogenase at 2.9-, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2439, 1973.
- Branden, C., Jornvall, H., Eklund, H., and Furugren, B.: Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 11, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 103, 1975.
- Briganti, F., Fong, W., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: *In Vitro* Dissociation and Reassociation of Human Alcohol Dehydrogenase Class I Isozymes, *Biochemistry* 28, 5374, 1989.
- Brink, N., Bonnichsen, R., and Theorell, H.: A Modified Method for the Enzymatic Microdetermination of Ethanol, *Acta Pharmacol Toxicol* 10, 223, 1954.
- Brooks, R., and Shore, J.: The Effects of pH and Temperature on Hydrogen Transfer in the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Mechanism, *J Biol Chem* 247, 22382, 1972.
- Bryant, F., Wiegel, J., Ljungdahl, L.: Purification and Properties of Primary and Secondary Alcohol Dehydrogenases from *Thermoanaerobacter ethanolicus*, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 54, 460, 1988.
- Bühner, M., and Sund, H.: Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase: -SH Groups, Di-sulfide Groups, Quaternary Structure, and Reactivation by Reductive Cleavage of Disulfide Groups, *Eur J Biochem* 11, 73, 1969.
- Burnell, J., Li, T., Bosron, W.: Purification and Steady-State Kinetic Characterization of Human Liver b3b3 Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 28, 6810, 1989.
- Cabrera, N., Rangel, P., Hernandez-Munoz, R., and Perez-Montfort, R.: Purification of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from *Entamoeba histolytica* and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Using Zinc-Affinity Chromotography, *Protein Expr Purif* 10, 340, 1997.
- Canella, M., and Sodini, G.: The Reaction of Horse-Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Glyoxal, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 119, 1975.
- Cannon, D., and McKay, R.: The Amino Acid Composition of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 35, 403, 1969.
- Cedergren-Zeppezauer, E., Andersson, I., Ottonello, S., and Bignetti, E.: X-ray Analysis of Structural Changes Induced by Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide When Bound to Cysteine-46-Carboxymethylated Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 24, 4000, 1985.
- Cedergren-Zeppezauer, E., Samama, J., and Eklund, H.: Crystal Structure Determinations of Coenzyme Analogue and Substrate Complexes of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Binding of 1,4,5,- Tetrahydronicotinamide Adenine Dinucletoide and Trans - 4 - (N,N-Dimethylamino)cinnamaldehyde to the Enzyme, *Biochemistry* 21, 4895, 1982.
- Chadha, V., and Plapp, B.: Inactivation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Modification of Cysteine Residue 174 with 3-Bromoproprionic Acid, *Biochemistry* 23, 216, 1984.
- Chan, J., and Anderson, M.: A Novel Diazonium Sulfhydryl Reaction in the Inactivation of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Diazotized 3-Aminopyridine Adenine Dinucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 250, 67, 1975.
- Chen, S., and Engel, P.: Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. A Study of the Essential Lysine Residue, *Biochem J* 149, 627, 1975.
- Cheng, L., and Lek, L.: Inhibition of Alcohol Dehydrogenases by Thiol Compounds, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 300, 251, 1992.
- Ciriacy, M.: Genetics of Alcohol Dehydrogenase in Saccharomyces cerevisiae. II. Two Loci Controlling Synthesis of the Glucose-Repressible ADHII, *Mol Genet Gen* 138, 157, 1975.
- Coleman, P., and Weiner, H.: Interaction of Chloride Ion with Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase-Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Complexes, *Biochemistry* 12, 1702, 1973.
- Coleman, P., and Weiner, H.: Simultaneous Binding of Competitive Ligands to Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 1705, 1973.
- Coleman, P., Iweibo, I., and Weiner, H.: Role of Zinc in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Influence on Structure and Conformational Changes, *Biochemistry* 11, 1010, 1972.
- Colonna-Cesari, F., Perahia, D., Karplus, M., Eklund, H., Branden, C., and Tapia, O.: Interdomain Motion in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 15273, 1986.
- Cronholm, T., Larsen, C. Sovall, J., Theorell, H., and Akeson, A.: Steroid Oxidoreductase Activity of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Horse, Rat, and Human Liver, *Acta Chem Scand* B29, 571, 1975.
- Czeisler, J., and Hollis, D.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Alcohol Dehydrogenases. Binding of Inhibitors to the Yeast and Liver Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 12, 1683, 1973.
- Dafeldecker, W., Liang, S., and Vallee, B.: Simian Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Isolation and Characterization of Isozymes from *Macaca nemestrina* , *Biochemistry* 24, 6474, 1985.
- Dahl, K., and Dunn, M.: Carboxymethylated Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Kinetic and Thermodynamic Characterization of Reactions with Substrates and Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 23, 6829, 1984.
- Dahl, K., and Dunn, M.: Reaction of 4-trans-(N,N-Dimethylamino)cinnamaldehyde with the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase-Oxidized Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Complex, *Biochemistry* 23, 4049, 1984.
- Dahl, K., and McKinley-McKee, J.: Phosphate Binding to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Studied by the Rate of Alkylation with Affinity Labels, *Eur J Biochem* 103, 47, 1980.
- Dahlbom, E., Tolf, B., Äkeson, Ä., Lunquist, C., and Theorell, H.: On the Inhibitory Power of Some Further Pyrazole Derivatives of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 549, 1974.
- Dalziel, K., and Dickinson, F.: The Kinetics and Mechanism of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Primary and Secondary Alcohols as Substrates, *Biochem J* 100, 34, 1966.
- Deetz, J., Luehr, C., and Vallee, B.: Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isozymes. Reduction of Aldehydes and Ketones, *Biochemistry* 23, 6822, 1984.
- Dickenson, C., and Dickinson, F.: The Role of an Essential Histidine Residue of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 595, 1975.
- Dickenson, C., and Dickinson, F.: A Study of the Oxidation of Butan-1-ol and Propan-2-ol by Nicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide Catalyzed by Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 147, 541, 1975.
- Dickinson, F., and Dalziel, K.: Substrate Specificity and Stereospecificity of Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Nature* 214, 31, 1967.
- Dickinson, F., and Dalziel, K.: The Specificities and Configurations of Ternary Complexes of Yeast and Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Biochem J* 104, 165, 1967.
- Dickinson, F., and Monger, G.: A Study of the Kinetics and Mechanism of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase with a Variety of Substrates, *Biochem J* 131, 261, 1973.

- Dickinson, M.: Measurements of the Concentration of Active Sites in Preparations of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 41, 31, 1974.
- Dietrich, H., MacGibbon, A., Dunn, M., and Zeppezauer, M.: Investigation of the pH Dependencies of Coenzyme Binding to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Lacking Zinc Ion at the Active Sites, *Biochemistry* 22, 3422, 1983.
- Ditlow, C., Holmquist, B., Morelock, M., and Vallee, B.: Physical and Enzymatic Properties of a Class II Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isozyme of Human Liver Y-ADH, *Biochemistry* 23, 6363, 1984.
- Drewke, C., Ciriacy, M.: Overexpression, Purification, and Properties of Alcohol Dehydrogenase IV from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 950, 54, 1988.
- Drott, H., Santiago, D., and Shore, J.: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Study of a Spin-Labeled Analog of Adenosine Diphosphoribose with Paramagnetic Cobalt(II) Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 39, 21, 1974.
- Drum, D., Harrison, J., Li, T., Bethune, J., and Vallee, B.: Structural and Functional Zinc in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 57, 1434, 1967.
- Dunn, M.: A Comparison of the Kinetics and Stoichiometry of Proton Uptake with Aldehyde Reduction for Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Under Single Turnover Conditions, *Biochemistry* 13, 1146, 1974.
- Dunn, M. Dietrich, H., MacGibbon, A., Koerber, S., and Zeppezauer, M: Investigations of Intermediates and Transition States in the Catalytic Mechanisms of Active Site Substituted Cobalt(II), Nickel(II), Zinc(II), and Cadmium(II) Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 21, 354, 1982.
- Dworschack, R., Tarr, G., and Plapp, V.: Identification of the Lysine Residue Modified During the Activation by Acetimidylation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 200, 1975.
- Eftink, M.: Quenching of the Intrinsic Fluorescence of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase by the Alkaline Transition and by Coenzyme Binding, *Biochemistry* 25, 6620, 1986.
- Eftink, M., and Bystrom, K.: Studies of the pH Dependence of the Formation of Binary and Ternary Complexes with Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 25, 6624, 1986.
- Eftink, M., and Hagaman, K.: Fluorescence Lifetime and Anisotropy Studies with Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and Its Complexes, *Biochemistry* 25, 6631, 1986.
- Eftink, M., and Selvidge, L.: Fluorescence Quenching of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Acrylamide, *Biochemistry* 21, 117, 1982.
- Ehrenberg, A., and Dalziel, K.: The Molecular Weight of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Acta Chem Scand* 12, 465, 1958.
- Eklund, H.: Coenzyme Binding in Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 17, 293, 1989.
- Eklund, H., and Branden, C.: Structural Differences between Apo- and Holoenzyme of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 254, 3458, 1979.
- Eklund, H., Horjales, E., Jornvall, H., Branden, C., and Jeffery, J.: Molecular Aspects of Functional Differences between Alcohol and Sorbitol Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 24, 8005, 1985.
- Eklund, H., Nordstrs<caron>m, B., Zeppezauer, E., Soderlund, G., Ohlsson, I., Boiwe, T., and Branden, C.: The Structure of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 44, 200, 1974.
- Eklund, H., Samama, J., and Jones, T.: Crystallographic Investigations of Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Binding to Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 23, 5982, 1984.
- Eklund, H., Samama, J., and Wallen, L.: Pyrazole Binding in Crystalline Binary and Ternary Complexes with Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 21, 4858, 1982.
- Enjuanes, J., Gonzalez-Duarte, R.: Interspecific Analysis of Drosophila Alcohol Dehydrogenase by an Immunoenzymatic Assay Using Monoclonal Antibodies, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 160, 638, 1989.
- Evans, S., and Shore, J.: The Role of Zinc-bound Water in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 1509, 1980.
- Favilla, R., and Cavatorta, P.: Peroxidase Activity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase in the Presence of b-NAD and Hydrogen Peroxide, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 324, 1975.
- Favilla, R., Cavatorta, P., Mazzini, A., and Fava, A.: The Peroxidative Reaction Catalyzed by Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. 2. Steady-State Kinetics and Inactivation, *Eur J Biochem* 104, 223, 1980.
- Favilla, R., Mazzini, A., Fava, A., and Cavatorta, P.: The Peroxidative Reaction Catalyzed by Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. 1. Salient Features, *Eur J Biochem* 104, 217, 1980.
- Fiddick, R., and Heath, H.: Inhibition of Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Chloroquine, *Nature* 213, 628, 1967.
- Fisher, R., Haine, A., Mathias, A., and Rabin, B.: Nature of Enzyme-Coenzyme Interactions in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 169, 1967.
- Foucaud, B., and Biellmann, J.: Properties of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Modified by the Affinity Label 3-Chloroacetylpyridine-adenine Dinucleotide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 362, 1983.
- Fries, R., Bohlken, D., Blakley, R., and Plapp, B.: Activation of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenases by Imidoesters Generated in Solution, *Biochemistry* 14, 4233, 1975.
- Fries, R., Bohlken, D., Murch, B., Leidal, K., and Plapp, B.: Omega-Haloalkyl Esters of 5'-Adenosine Monophosphate as Potential Active-Site-Directed Reagents for Dehydrogenases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 225, 110, 1983.
- Geeves, M., Koerber, S., Dunn, M., and Fink, A.: The Effect of Cryosolvents on the Spectral and Catalytic Properties of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12184, 1984.
- Geraci, G., and Gibson, Q.: The Reaction of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Reduced Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4275, 1967.
- Gierer, A.: On the Temperature Dependence and Mechanism of Action of Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 17, 111, 1955.
- Green, R., and McKay, R.: The Behavior of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase in Guanidine Hydrochloride Solutions, *J Biol Chem* 244, 5034, 1969.
- Gunnarsson, P., and Pettersson, G.: pH-Dependence of the Binding of $Pt(CN)_4^{2-}$, AMP, and Adenosine to Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 43, 289, 1974.
- Gunnarsson, P., Pettersson, G., and Zeppezauer, M.: Inhibition of Horse-Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase by $Pt(CN)_4^{2-}$ and $Au(CN)^{2-}$, *Eur J Biochem* 43, 479, 1974.
- Gupta, N., and Robinson, W.: Coupled Oxidation-Reduction Activity of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 118, 431, 1966.

- Gurr, P., Bronskill, P., Hanes, C., and Wong, J.: Purification of Isoenzyme and Coenzymes for Kinetic Study of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Can J Biochem* 50, 1376, 1972.
- Hadorn, M., John, V., Meier, F., and Dutler, H.: Kinetic Equivalence of the Active Sites of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Horse Liver, *Eur J Biochem* 54, 65, 1975.
- Hanes, C., Bronskill, P., Gurr, P., and Wong, J.: Kinetic Mechanism for the Major Isoenzyme of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Can J Biochem* 50, 1385, 1972.
- Hansch, C., Schaefer, J., and Kerley, R.: Alcohol Dehydrogenase Structure-Activity Relationships, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4703, 1972.
- Hardman, M., and Mills, P.: Carboxymethylated Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: pH Dependence of Hydride Transfer During Ethanol Oxidation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 347, 1985.
- Hardman, M., Blackwell, L., Boswell, C., and Buckley, P.: Substituent Effects on the Pre-Steady-State Kinetics of Oxidation of Benzyl Alcohols by Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 50, 113, 1974.
- Harvey, R., and Barry, A.: Heterogeneity in the Rapidly Exchanging Metals of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 935, 1975.
- Hayes, J., and Velick, S.: Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Molecular Weight, Coenzyme Binding and Reaction Equilibria, *J Biol Chem* 207, 225, 1954.
- Heick, H., Willemot, J., and Begin-Heick, N.: The Subcellular Localization of Alcohol Dehydrogenase Activity in Baker's Yeast, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 493, 1969.
- Hennecke, M., and Plapp, B.: Involvement of Histidine Residues in the Activity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 22, 3721, 1983.
- Hinson, J., and Neal, R.: An Examination of the Oxidation of Aldehydes by Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 7106, 1972.
- Hollis, D.: A Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of Substrate Binding by Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 6, 2080, 1967.
- Horjales, E., and Branden, C.: Docking of Cyclohexanol Derivatives into the Active Site of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15445, 1985.
- Iweibo, I., and Weiner, H.: Coenzyme Interaction with Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Evidence for Allosteric Coenzyme Binding Sites from Thermodynamic Equilibrium Studies, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1959, 1975.
- Iweibo, I., and Weiner, H.: Role of Zinc in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Coenzyme and Substrate Binding, *Biochemistry* 11, 1003, 1972.
- Johansson, A., and Mosbach, K.: Acrylic Copolymers as Matrices for the Immobilization of Enzymes. II. The Effect of a Hydrophobic Micro-Environment on Enzyme Reactions Studied with Alcohol Dehydrogenase Immobilized to Different Acrylic Copolymers, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 348, 1974.
- Jornvall, H.: Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. The Primary Structure of an N-Terminal Part of the Protein Chain of the Ethanol-Active Isoenzyme, *Eur J Biochem* 14, 521, 1970.
- Jornvall, H.: Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. On the Primary Structure of the Isozymes, *Eur J Biochem* 16, 41, 1970.
- Jornvall, H.: Partial Similarities Between Yeast and Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2295, 1973.
- Jornvall, H.: Reactive Lysine Residues in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 51, 1069, 1973.
- Jornvall, H., and Markovic, O.: Structural Studies of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Rat Liver, *Eur J Biochem* 29, 167, 1972.
- Jornvall, H., and Zeppezauer, M.: Iodination of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 1951, 1972.
- Jornvall, H., Hoog, J., Von Bahr-Lindstrom, H., Johansson, J., Kaiser, R., and Persson, B.: Alcohol Dehydrogenases and Aldehyde Dehydrogenases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 16, 223, 1988.
- Jornvall, H., Persson, B., Krook, M., and Kaiser, R.: Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 169, 1990.
- Jornvall, H., von Bahr-Lindstrom, H., and Jeffery, J.: Extensive Variations and Basic Features in the Alcohol Dehydrogenase-Sorbitol Dehydrogenase Family, *Eur J Biochem* 140, 17, 1984.
- Jornvall, H., Woenckhaus, C., and Johnscher, G.: Modification of Alcohol Dehydrogenases with a Reactive Coenzyme Analogue. Identification of Labelled Residues in the Horse-Liver and Yeast Enzymes After Treatment with Nicotinamide 5-Bromoacetyl-4-Methyl-Imidiazole Dinucleotide, *Eur J Biochem* 53, 71, 1975.
- Jornvall, H., Woenckhaus, C., Schattle, E., and Jeck, R.: Modification of Alcohol Dehydrogenases with Two NAD^+-Analogues Containing Reactive Substituents on the Functional Side of the Molecule, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 54, 297, 1975.
- Kagi, J., and Vallee, B.: The Role of Zinc in Alcohol Dehydrogenase. V. The Effect of Metal-Binding Agents on the Structure of the Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase Molecule, *J Biol Chem* 235, 3188, 1960.
- Kaiser, R., Holmquist, B., Vallee, B., and Jornvall, H.: Characteristics of Mammalian Class III Alcohol Dehydrogenases, An Enzyme Less Variable than the Traditional Liver Enzyme of Class I, *Biochemistry* 28, 8432, 1989.
- Kamlay, M., and Shore, J.: Transient Kinetic Studies of Substrate Inhibition in the Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 222, 59, 1983.
- Kamlay, M., Halvorson, H., and Shore, J.: Anion Effects on the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 241, 58, 1985.
- Kaplan, N., and Ciotti, M.: Competitive Inhibition of Hydroxylamine on Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 201, 785, 1953.
- Kemp, B., Froscio, M., and Murray, A.: Protein Kinase Activity in Commercially Available Crystalline Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 131, 271, 1973.
- Keung, W., Fong, W.: Guinea Pig Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Isolation and Characterization of Two Distinct Classes of Isozymes, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 89, 85, 1988.
- Klinman, J.: Acid-Base Catalysis in the Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2569, 1975.
- Klinman, J.: Acid-Base Catalysis in the Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction. Correction, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8882, 1975.
- Klinman, J.: The Interaction of an Epoxide with Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Evidence for Binding and the Modification of Two Active Site Cysteines by Styrene Oxide, *Biochemistry* 14, 2568, 1975.
- Koepke, J., Akeson, A., and Pietruszko, R.: Denaturation of Horse-Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase in Urea. Studies by Gel Filtration and Electrophoresis, *Enzyme* 13, 177, 1972.
- Koerber, S., MacGibbon, A., Dietrich, H., Zeppezauer, M., and Dunn, M.: Active Site B516e Cobalt(III)-Substituted Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Characterization of Intermediates in the Reduction of p-Nitrobenzaldehyde by Rapid-Scanning Ultraviolet-Visible Spec-

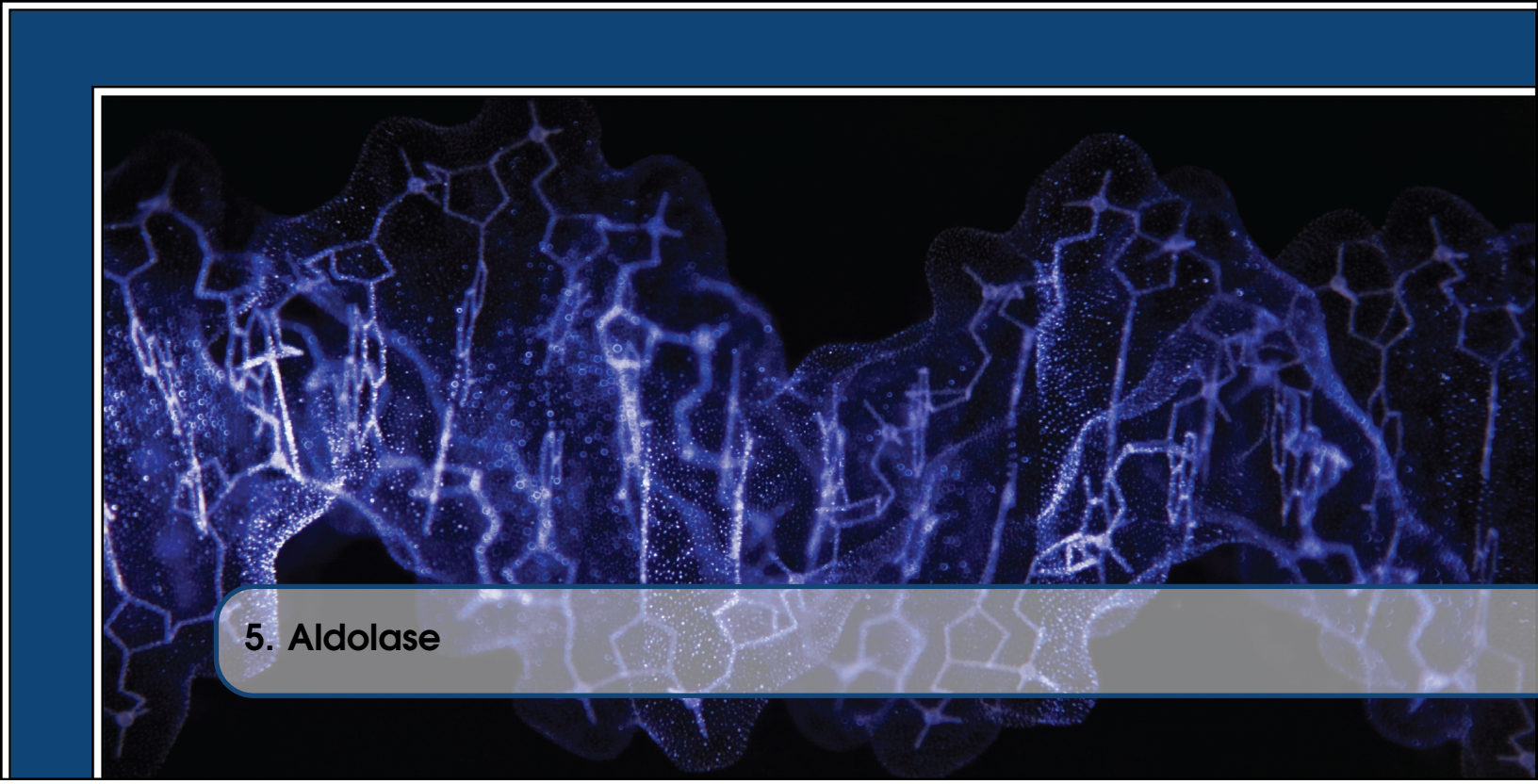
troscopy, *Biochemistry* 22, 3424, 1983.
- Korn, A., and Shaw, C.: Retinol and Alcohol Dehydrogenases in Retina and Liver, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 128, 48, 1966.
- Kovar, J., and Skursky, L.: Fluorescence Study of Liver-Alcohol-Dehydrogenase Complexes with Berberine and Other Ligands, *Eur J Biochem* 40, 233, 1973.
- Kovar, J., Matyska, L., Zeppezauer, M., and Maret, W.: Binding of Ligands to Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Lacking Zinc Ions at the Active Sites, *Eur J Biochem* 155, 391, 1986.
- Kovar, J., Simek, K., Kucera, I., and Matyska, L.: Steady-State Kinetics of Horse-Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with a Covalently Bound Coenzyme Analogue, *Eur J Biochem* 139, 585, 1984.
- Kvassman, J., and Petersson, G.: Unified Mechanism for Proton-Transfer Reaction Affecting the Catalytic Activity of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 103, 565, 1980.
- Kvassman, J., and Pettersson, G.: Effect of pH on the Binding of Decanoate and Trifluoroethanol to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 103, 557, 1980.
- Lai, Y., Chandlee, J., and Scandalios, J.: Purification and Characterization of Three Non-Allelic Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isozymes in Maize, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 706, 9, 1982.
- Lange, L., Riordan, J., and Vallee, B.: Functional Arginyl Residues as NADH Binding Sites of Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 13, 4361, 1974.
- Lange, L., Riordan, J., Vallee, B., and Branden, C.: The Role of Arginyl Residues in Directing Carboxymethylation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 3497, 1975.
- Larroy, C., Fernández, M., González, E., Parés, X., and Biosca, J.: Characterization of the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* YMR318C (ADH6) Gene Product as a Broad Specificity NADPH-Dependent Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Relevance in Aldehyde Reduction, *Biochem J* 361, 163, 2002.
- Larroy, C., Parés, X., and Biosca, J.: Characteriation of a Saccharomyces cerevisiae NADP(H)-Dependent Alcohol Dehydrogenase (ADHVII), a Member of the Cinnamyl Alcohol Dehydrogenase Family, *Eur J Biochem* 269, 5738, 2002.
- Laws, W., and Shore, J.: Spectral Evidence for Tyrosine Ionization Linked to a Conformational Change in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Ternary Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 254, 2582, 1979.
- LeBrun, L., Park, D., Ramaswamy, S., and Plapp, B.: Participation of Histidine-51 in Catalysis by Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 43, 3014, 2004.
- Lertwattanasakul, N., Sootsuwan, K., Limtong, S., Thanonkeo, P., and Yamada, M.: Comparison of the Gene Expression Patterns of Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isozymes in the Thermotolerant Yeast Kluyveromyces marxianus and Their Physiological Functions, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 71, 1170, 2007.
- Li, T., and Magnes, L.: Inhibition of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Primaquine and 8-Amino-6-Methyoxyquinoline Compounds, *Biochem Pharmacol* 21, 17, 1972.
- Lieber, C.: Biochemical and Molecular Basis of Alcohol-Induced Injury to Liver and Other Tissues, *N Engl J Med* 319, 1639, 1988.
- Lindman, B., Zeppezauer, M., and Akeson, A.: Subunit Interaction in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: ^{35}Cl Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 257, 173, 1972.
- Luisi, P., and Favilla, R.: Mechanistic Studies on Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. The Influence of the Different Premixings on the Transient Kinetics of Aldehyde Reductions, *Biochemistry* 11, 2303, 1972.
- Luisi, P., Baici, A., Bonner, F., and Aboderin, A.: Relationship Between Fluorescence and Conformation of e-NAD$^+$ Bound to Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 14, 362, 1975.
- Lustorf, U., and von Wartburg, J.: Subunit Composition of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 5, 202, 1969.
- Lutstorf, U., Schurch, P., and von Wartburg, J.: Heterogeneity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Purification and Characterization of Multiple Molecular Forms, *Eur J Biochem* 17, 497, 1970.
- Magonet, E., Hayen, P., Delforge, D., Delaive, E., and Remacle, J.: Importance of the Structural Zinc Atom for the Stability of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 287, 361, 1992.
- Maitra, P., and Estabrook, R.: Studies of Baker's Yeast Metabolism. I. Pyridine Nucleotide Reduction and Oxygen Utilization During Alcohol Oxidation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 117, 1967.
- Maitra, P., and Estabrook, R.: Studies of Baker's Yeast Metabolism. II. The Role of Adenine Nucleotides and Inorganic Phosphate in the Control of Respiration During Alcohol Oxidation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 129, 1967.
- Malhotra, O., Singh, L., Srinivasan, A.: Effect of Substrates and Coenzymes on the Molecular Symmetry-Related Properties of Horse Liver and Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Indian J Biochem Biophys* 26, 63, 1989.
- Mardh, G., and Vallee, B.: Human Class I Alcohol Dehydrogenases Catalyze the Interconversion of Alcohols and Aldehydes in the Metabolism of Dopamine, *Biochemistry* 25, 7279, 1986.
- Maret, W. Zeppezauer, M., Sanders-Loehr, J., and Loehr, T.: Resonance Raman Spectra of Copper(II)-Substituted Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: A Type 1 Copper Analogue, *Biochemistry* 22, 3202, 1983.
- Maret, W., and Zeppezauer, M.: Influence of Anions and pH on the Conformational Change of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Induced by Binding of Oxidized Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide: Binding of Chloride to the Catalytic Metal Ion, *Biochemistry* 25, 1584, 1986.
- Maret, W., Zeppezauer, M., Desideri, A., Morpurgo, L., and Rotilio, G.: An EPR Study of the Blue Copper Center in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 743, 200, 1983.
- Mazid, M., and Laidler, K.: Flow Kinetics of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase Attached to Nylon Tubing, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 614, 225, 1980.
- Mazid, M., and Laidler, K.: Temperature Effects with Immobilized Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase in Flow Systems, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 614(2), 237, 1980.
- Mazzini, A., Dradi, E., Favilla, R., Fava, A., Cavatorta, P., and Abdallah, M.: The Peroxidatic Reaction Catalyzed by Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. 3. Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopic Study of NADX, *Eur J Biochem* 104, 229, 1980.
- McFarland, J., and Bernhard, S.: Catalytic Steps During the Single-Turnover Reduction of Aldehydes by Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 11, 1486, 1972.
- McFarland, J., and Chu, Y.: Effect of pH on the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *Biochemistry* 14, 1140, 1975.
- McFarland, J., Watters, K., and Peterson, R.: Resonance Raman Investigation of an Enzyme-Inhibitor Complex, *Biochemistry* 14, 624,

1975.
- McKay, R., and Searl, P.: The "Isomerase" Activity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 764, 1967.
- McKinley-McKee, J., and Morris, D.: The Lysines in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Chemical Modification with Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate and Methyl Picolinimidate, *Eur J Biochem* 28, 1, 1972.
- McPherson, J., Shilton, B., and Walton, D.: Evidence for Glycation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase *in vivo*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 152, 711, 1988.
- Megnet, R.: Mutants Partially Deficient in Alcohol Dehydrogenase in *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 194, 1967.
- Mishchenko, I., Uzienko, A., Yasnikov, A., Mikhalovsky, S., and Strelko, V.: Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction on Active Charcoals, *Biochem Z* 61, 99, 1989.
- Miwa, K., Okuda, H., Ogura, K., and Watabe, T.: Long-chained 1-Mercapto-n-Alkanes as Potent Inhibitors toward Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 142, 993, 1987.
- Morris, D., and McKinley-McKee, J.: The Histidines in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Chemical Modification with Diethylpyrocarbonate, *Eur J Biochem* 29, 515, 1972.
- Morrison, G., and Brock, F.: Quantitative Measurement of Alcohol Dehydrogenase in the Lobule of Normal Livers, *J Lab Clin Med* 70, 116, 1967.
- Mourad, N., and Woronick, C.: Crystallization of Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 431, 1967.
- Myers, J., and Jakoby, B.: Glycerol as an Agent Eliciting Small Conformational Changes in Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3785, 1975.
- Nussrallah, B., Dam, R., Wagner, F.: Characterization of Coturnix Quail Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 28, 6245, 1989.
- O'Flaherty, M., McMahon, M., and Mulcahy, P.: A Kinetic Locking-On Strategy for Bioaffinity Purification: Further Studies with Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Protein Expr Purif* 15, 127, 1999.
- Oberfrank, M., Hull, W., and Retey, J.: Synthesis and Properties of (4-^{13}C)NAD^{+}. Observation of Its Binding to Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenaes by ^{13}C-NMR Spectroscopy, *Eur J Biochem* 140, 157, 1984.
- Oppenheimer, H., Green, R., and McKay, R.: Function of Zinc in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 119, 552, 1967.
- Park, K., and Kwak, I.: Alcohol Dehydrogenase Gene Expression in Chironomusriparius Exposed to Di(2-ethylhexyl) Phthalate, *Comp Biochem Physiol C* 150, 361, 2009.
- Pereira, E., Aracava, Y., Aronstam, R., Barreiro, E., and Albuquerque, E.: Pyrazole, an Alcohol Dehydrogenase Inhibitor, Has Dual Effects on Normal-Methyl-D-Aspartate Receptors of Hippocampal Pyramidal Cells - Agonist and Noncompetitive Antagonist, *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 261, 331, 1992.
- Pessione, E., Pergola, R., Cavaletto, M., Giunta, C., Trotta, A., and Vanni, A.: Extraction, Purification, and Characterization of ADH1 from the Budding Yeast *Kluyveromyces marxianus*, *Ital J Biochem* 39, 71, 1990.
- Pho, D., and Bethune, J.: The Effect of 2-Mercaptoethanol (ME) and EDTA on the Sub-Species-Structure of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase (LADH) in 8 M Urea, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47, 419, 1972.
- Pietruszko, R.: Activity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase SS with NADP(H) as Coenzyme and Its Sensitivity to Barbiturates, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 1046, 1973.
- Pietruszko, R.: Polymorphism of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 60, 687, 1974.
- Pietruszko, R., and Ryzewski, C.: A New Subunit of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and Subunit Composition of the Polymorphic Form, *Biochem J* 153, 249, 1976.
- Pietruszko, R., and Theorell, H.: Subunit Composition of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 131, 288, 1969.
- Pietruszko, R., Clark, A., Graves, J., and Ringold, H.: The Steroid Activity and Multiplicity of Crystalline Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 23, 526, 1966.
- Pietruszko, R., Theorell, H., and De Zalenski, C.: Heterogeneity of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Human Liver, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 153, 279, 1972.
- Plapp, B.: Enhancement of the Activity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Modification of Amino Groups at the Active Sites, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1727, 1970.
- Plapp, B., Brooks, R., and Shore, J.: Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Amino Groups and Rate-Limiting Steps in Catalysis, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3470, 1973.
- Plapp, B., Eklund, H., Jones, T., and Branden, C.: Three-Dimensional Structure of Isonicotinimidylated Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 258, 5537, 1983.
- Plapp, B., Sogin, D., Dworschack, R., Bohlken, D., Woenckhaus, C., and Jeck, R.: Kinetics of Native and Modified Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Coenzyme Analogues: Isomerization of Enzyme-Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Complex, *Biochemistry* 25, 5396, 1986.
- Racker, E.: Crystalline Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Bakers' Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 184, 313, 1950.
- Raiha, N., Koskinen, M., and Pikkarainen, P.: Developmental Changes in Alcohol-Dehydrogenase Activity in Rat and Guinea-Pig Liver, *Biochem J* 103, 623, 1967.
- Rashed, N., and Rabin, B.: Inhibition of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase by Alkylating Agents, *Eur J Biochem* 5, 147, 1968.
- Reading, H., and Sorsby, A.: Alcohol-Dehydrogenase Activity of the Retina in the Normal and Dystrophic Rat, *Biochem J* 99, 1c, 1966.
- Reynier, M., Theorell, H., and Sjovall, J.: Studies on the Stereospecificity of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase (LADH) for 3-beta-Hydroxy-5-beta-Steroids. Inhibition Effect of Pyrazole and of a 3-alpha-Hydroxycholanoid Acid, *Acta Chem Scand* 23, 1130, 1969.
- Reynolds, C., and McKinley-McKee, J.: Evidence for Two Different Complexes of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Imidazole, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 21, 297, 1972.
- Reynolds, C., and McKinley-McKee, J.: Carboxymethyl Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Ligand-Binding and Kinetic Properties of the Cysteine-46-Modified Enzyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 168, 145, 1975.
- Reynolds, C., and McKinley-McKee, J.: Thiol Groups of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. Accessibility to General Thiol Reagents and to Potential Affinity-Labels, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 46, 83, 1974.

- Ringold, H., Bellas, T., and Clark, A.: Adamantanone as a Probe for the Dimensions and Characteristics of the Substrate Binding Pocket of Certain Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 27, 361, 1967.
- Rossmann, M., Liljas, A., Branden, C., and Banaszak, L.: Evolutionary and Structural Relationships among Dehydrogenase, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 11, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 61, 1975.
- Russel, P., and Hall, B.: The Primary Structure of Alcohol Dehydrogenase Gene from the Fission Yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, *J Biol Chem* 258, 143, 1983.
- Ryan, H.: Alcohol Dehydrogenase Activity and Electron Transport in Living Yeast, *Biochem J* 105, 137, 1967.
- Ryde, U.: On the Role of Glu-68 in Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Protein Sci* 4, 1124, 1995.
- Sachan, D., and Cha, Y.: Acetylcarnitine Inhibits Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 203, 1496, 1994.
- Sarma, R., and Woronick, C.: Electronic, Hydrophobic, and Steric Effects of Binding of Inhibitors to the Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase-Reduced Pyridine Coenzyme Binary Complex, *Biochemistry* 11, 170, 1972.
- Scharschmidt, M., Fisher, M., and Cleland, W.: Variation of Transition-State Structure as a Function of the Nucleotide in Reactions Catalyzed by Dehydrogenases. 1. Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Benzyl Alcohol and Yeast Aldehyde Dehydrogenase with Benzaldehyde, *Biochemistry* 23, 5471, 1984.
- Schneider, G., Cedergren-Zeppezauer, E., Knight, S., Eklund, H., and Zeppezauer, M.: Active Site Specific Cadmium(II)-Substituted Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Crystal Structures of the Free Enzyme, Its Binary Complex with NADH, and the Ternary Complex with NADH and Bound-p-Bromobenzyl Alcohol, *Biochemistry* 24, 7503, 1985.
- Sekhar, V., and Plapp, B.: Rate Constants for a Mechanism Including Intermediates in the Interconversion of Ternary Complexes by Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 9, 4289, 1990.
- Sekhar, V., Plapp, B.: Mechanism of Binding of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide, *Biochemistry* 27, 5082, 1988.
- Sheehan, M., Bailey, C., Dowds, B., and McConnell, D.: A New Alcohol Dehydrogenase, Reactive Towards Methanol, From *Bacillus sterothermophilus*, *Biochem J* 252, 661, 1988.
- Shiao, G., Kathardekar, V., and Viola, R.: Inactivation of Yeast Alcohol by Nitrilopropionamides, *J Enzym Inhib* 8, 133, 1994.
- Shore, J., and Santiago, D.: The Role of Metal in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Catalysis. Spectral and Kinetic Studies with Cobalt-Substituted Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2008, 1975.
- Shore, J., and Theorell, H.: A Kinetic Study of Ternary Complexes in the Mechanism of Action of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 116, 255, 1966.
- Shore, J., and Theorell, H.: Kinetics and Dissociation Constants of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with 3-Acetyl Pyridine NAD^+ and NADH, *Eur J Biochem* 2, 32, 1967.
- Shore, J., and Theorell, H.: Substrate Inhibition Effects in the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 375, 1966.
- Shore, J., Gutfreund, H., and Yates, D.: Quenching of Protein Fluorescence by Transient Intermediates in the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5276, 1975.
- Shore, J., Gutfreund, H., Brooks, R., Santiago, D., and Santiago, P.: Proton Equilibria and Kinetics in the Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Reaction Mechanism, *Biochemistry* 13, 4185, 1974.
- Sicsic, S., Durand, P., Langrene, S., and Le Goffic, F.: Activity of NMN^+, Nicotinamide Ribose and Analogs in Alcohol Oxidation Promoted by Horse-Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 155, 403, 1986.
- Sigman, D.: Interactions of Substrates, Inhibitors, and Coenzymes at the Active Site of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3815, 1967.
- Sigman, D., and Glazer, A.: The Site of Auramine-O Binding to Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 334, 1972.
- Sigman, D., and Winer, A.: The Ternary Complexes of Fatty Acid Amides with Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and NAD^+, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 183, 1970.
- Skursky, L., Khan, A., Saleem, M., and Altamer, Y.: A New Potent Inhibitor of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase - Para-Methylbenzyl Hydroperoxide, *Biochem Int* 26, 899, 1992.
- Skursky, L., Kovar, J., and Michalsky, J.: Interaction of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Neuroleptics Chloroprothixene and Chloropromazine, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 297, 1975.
- Sloan, D., Young, J., and Mildvan, A.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Substrate Interaction with Cobalt Substituted Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Liver, *Biochemistry* 14, 1998, 1975.
- Snodgrass, P., Vallee, B., and Hoch, F.: Effects of Silver and Mercurials on Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 235, 504, 1960.
- Sogin, D., and Plapp, B.: Activation and Inactivation of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase wtih Pyridoxal Compounds, *J Biol Chem* 250, 205, 1975.
- Spallholz, J., and Piette, L.: Interaction of Spin-Labeled Analogues of 1,10-Phenanthroline and Iodacetamides with Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 148, 596, 1972.
- Srivastava, D., and Bernhard, S.: Direct Transfer of Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide from Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 23, 4538, 1984.
- Stiles, D., Batsakis, J., Kremers, B., and Briere, R.: The Evaluation of Ethanol Measurements with Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Am J Clin Path* 46, 608, 1966.
- Strambini, G., and Bonnelli, M.: Effects of Urea and Guanidine Hydrochloride on the Activity and Dynamical Structure of Equine Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 25, 2471, 1986.
- Subramanian, S., and Ross, P.: The Enthalpy of Protolysis of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase upon Binding Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 254, 7827, 1979.
- Sund, H., and Theorell, H.: Alcohol Dehydrogenases, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. VII, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 25, 1963.
- Sytkowski, A., and Vallee, B.: The Catalytic Metal Atoms of Cobalt Substituted Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 1488, 1975.
- Syvertsen, C., and McKinley-McKee, J.: Binding of Ligands to the Catalytic Zinc Ion in Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 228, 159, 1984.
- Syvertsen, C., and McKinley-McKee, J.: Ionization-Linked Cooperative Interactions in the Active Site of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydro-

genase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 223, 213, 1983.
- Takahashi, M., and Harvey, R.: Estimate of Minimal Distance Between Rapidly Exchanging Zinc and Nucleotide Binding Sites in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 4743, 1973.
- Takemori, S., Furuya, E., Suzuki, H., and Katagir, M.: Stabilization of Enzyme Activity by an Organic Solvent, *Nature* 215, 417, 1967.
- Tapia, O., and Eklund, H.: On the Molecular Mechanism of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Monte Carlo Simulations and X-Ray Studies of Water in the Substrate Channel, *Enzyme* 36, 101, 1986.
- Tatemoto, K.: Fluorescence Quenching of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and Its Complexes by Para-Chloromercuriphenyl Sulfonate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 166, 8, 1975.
- Tatemoto, K.: The Use of Steady State Treatment in the Rapid Kinetics of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. The Effect of Addition of Product on the "Burst" Reaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 166, 25, 1975.
- Tatemoto, K.: The Use of Steady State Treatment in the Rapid Kinetics of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase. The Evaluation of Data on the Amplitude of the "Burst" Reaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 166, 16, 1975.
- Tatemoto, K., and Theorell, H.: A New Ternary Complex Between Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, NAD^+ and Acetone, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 164, 247, 1974.
- Taylor, K.: Solvent Isotope Effects on the Reaction Catalyzed by Alcohol Dehydrogenase from Equine Liver, *Biochemistry* 22, 1040, 1983.
- Theorell, H., Akeson, A., Liszka-Kopec, B., and De Zalenski, C.: Equilibrium and Rate Constants for the Reaction Between NADH and Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenases "EE", "ES", and "SS", *Arch Biochem Biophys* 139, 241, 1970.
- Theorell, H., and Takemoto, K.: Thermal Stability of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase and Its Complexes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 143, 354, 1971.
- Theorell, H., Chance, B., and Yonetani, T.: Effect of Crystallization Upon the Reactivity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Mol Biol* 17, 513, 1966.
- Theorell, H., Ehrenberg, A., and De Zalenski, C.: The Binding of NADH to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: A Two Step Reaction, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 27, 309, 1967.
- Theorell, H., Nygaard, A., and Bonnichsen, R.: Studies on Liver Dehydrogenase. III. The Influence of pH and Some Anions on the Reaction Velocity Constants, *Acta Chem Scand* 9, 1148, 1955.
- Theorell, H., Taniguchi, S., Akeson, A., and Skursky, L.: Crystallization of a Separate Steroid-Active Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 24, 603, 1966.
- Torreilles, J., and Guerin, M.: Influence of Coenzyme Structure of the Transient Chemical Intermediate Formed During Horse-liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase-catalyzed Reduction of Aromatic Aldehydes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 265, 1986.
- Tsai, C., Tsai, Y., Lauzon, G., and Cheng, S.: Structure and Activity of Methylated Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 13, 440, 1974.
- Tse, P., Scopes, R., Wedd, A., Bakshi, E., Murray, K.: An Iron-Activated Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Metal Dissociation Constants and Magnetic and Spectroscopic Properties, *J Am Chem Soc* 110, 1295, 1988.
- Twu, J., and Wold, F.: Butyl Isocyanate, an Active-Site-Specific Reagent for Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 381, 1973.
- Twu, J., Chin, C., and Wold, F.: Studies on the Active-Site Sulfhydryl Groups of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 2856, 1973.
- Uehara, K., Yonezawa, M., Hosomi, S., and Hayashi, R.: Effect of Adenine on the Photodynamic Inactivation of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase in the Presence of Riboflavin, *J. Biochem.* 60, 721, 1966.
- Ukeda, H., Kamikado, H., Matsumoto, K., and Osajima, Y.: A New Approach to the Co-Immobilization of Alcohol Dehydrogenase and NAD on Glutaraldehyde-activated Sepharose and Its Application to the Enzymatic Analysis of Ethanol, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 25, 1989.
- Vallee, B., and Hoch, F.: Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, A Zinc Metalloenzyme, *J Am Chem Soc* 77, 821, 1955.
- Vallee, B., and Hoch, F.: Zinc, A Component of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 41, 327, 1955.
- Van Eys, J., and Kaplan, N.: Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase. I. The Effect of Pyridine Derivatives on the Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 23, 574, 1957.
- Veillon, C., and Sytkowski, A.: The Intrinsic Zinc Atoms of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 1494, 1975.
- Vekshin, N.: Luminescence Studies on the Conformational Behavior of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 143, 69, 1984.
- Wagner, F., Pares, X., Holmquist, B., and Vallee, B.: Physical and Enzymatic Properties of a Class III Isozyme of Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: c-ADH, *Biochemistry* 23, 2193, 1984.
- Ward, R., and Cull, M.: Active Site Chloride Binding in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 365, 281, 1974.
- Watabiki, T., Tokiyasu, T., Ishida, N., and Ogawa, K.: Double Staining Procedure for Histochemical Localization of Alcohol and Aldehyde Dehydrogenase Activities in the Mouse Liver, *Acta Histochem* 22, 401, 1989.
- Weers, J., and Maki, A.: Triplet-singlet Energy Transfer in the Complex of Auramine O with Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 25, 2897, 1986.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* Vol. 1, CRC Press, LLC, 1997.
- Wicken, J., and Woody, R.: Circular Dichroism of Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Complexes with Auramine O, *Biochemistry* 12, 3459, 1973.
- Wicken, J., and Woody, R.: Conformational Changes in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Upon Nucleotide Binding: Detection by Circular Dichroism of Dye Complexes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 162, 12, 1974.
- Wierzchowski, J., Dafeldecker, W., Holmquist, B., and Vallee, B.: Fluorometric Assays for Isozymes of Human Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Anal Biochem* 178, 57, 1989.
- Wills, C., and J: Amino Acid Substitutions in Two Functional Mutants of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Nature* 279, 734, 1979.
- Winberg, J., Hovik, R., McKinley-McKee, J., Juan, E., and Gonzalez-Duarte, R.: Biochemical Properties of Alcohol Dehydrogenase from *Drosophila lebanonensis*, *Biochem J* 235, 481, 1986.
- Wiseman, A., and Williams, N.: Thermal Inactivation of Alcohol Dehydrogenases in the Presence of NAD+ or NADP+, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 1, 1971.
- Woodley, C., and Gupta, N.: Coupled Oxidoreductase Activity of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 148, 238,

1972.
- Yamada, T., and Yamato, M.: Interaction of Yeast Alcohol Dehydrogenase with Various Substrates. I. Binding of Coenzymes, *J. Biochem.* 74, 971, 1973.
- Yin, S., Bosron, W., Magnes, L., and Li, T.: Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase: Purification and Kinetic Characterization of the beta 2 beta 2, beta 2 beta 1, alpha 1 beta 2 and beta 2 gamma 1 "Oriental" Isoenzymes, *Biochemistry* 23, 5847, 1984.
- Yoshida, A., Impraim, C., and Huang, I.: Enzymatic and Structural Differences between Usual and Atypical Human Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 256, 12430, 1981.
- Young, E., and Pilgrim, D.: Isolation and DNA Sequence of ADH3, A Nuclear Gene Encoding the Mitochondrial Isozyme of Alcohol Dehydrogenase in Saccharomyces cerevisiae, *Mol Cell Biol* 5, 3024, 1985.
- Yue, K., Yang, J., Martin, C., Lee, S., Sloan, D., and Callender, R.: Raman Study of Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide bound to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 23, 6480, 1984.
- Zeppezauer, E., Jornvall, H., and Ohlsson, I.: Carboxymethylation of Horse-Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase in the Crystalline State. The Active-Site Zinc Region and General Anion-binding Site of the Enzyme Correlated in Primary and Tertiary Structures, *Eur J Biochem* 58, 95, 1975.
- Zeppezauer, E., Soderberg, B., Branden, C., Akeson, A, and Theorell, H.: Crystallization of Horse Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase Complexes from Alcohol Solutions, *Acta Chem Scand* 21, 1099, 1967.
- Zeppezauer, M., Anderson, I., Dietrich, H., Gerber, M., Maret, W., Schneider, G., and Schneider-Bernlöhr, H.: Coordination Chemistry and Function of the Catalytic Metal Ion in Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *J Mol Catal* 23, 377, 1984.



5. Aldolase

Aldolase is present in all animal and plant tissue, and in most microorganisms. Class I aldolase, found in animal and higher plant tissue, is characterized by the lack of requirement for a bivalent metal cofactor, and by the formation of ketimine Schiff base intermediate with the substrate dihyroxyacetone phosphate. Class II aldolase, found only in prokaryotes and lower eukaryotes, requires a bivalent metal cofactor (Heron and Caprioli 1975, London 1974, and Lebherz *et al*. 1973, Gefflaut *et al*. 1995). There are three types of Class I aldolases: Type A (the major form) is found in muscle; Type B in liver and kidney; and Type C (plus some A) in brain (Horecker *et al*. 1972). Fructose-biphosphate aldolase (ALD) catalyzes a key reaction in glycolysis and energy production:

D-Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate $\rightleftarrows$ dihydroxyacetone phosphate + D-glyceraldhyde-3-phosphate (5.1)

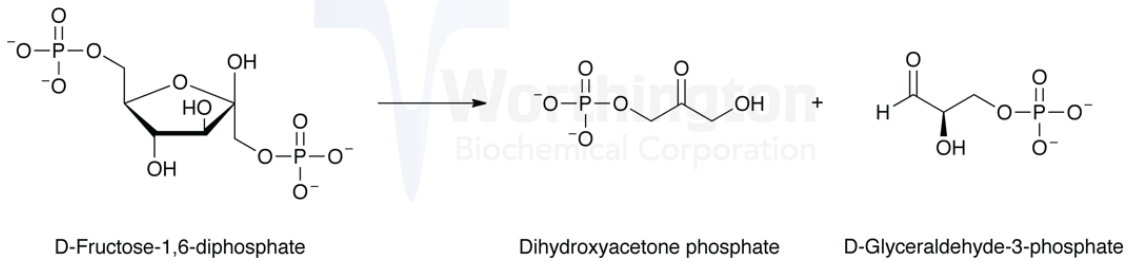


Figure 5.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Aldolase

History

In 1934, aldolase was found to be present in muscle and yeast by Meyerhof and Lohmann. Muscle aldolase was first separated from isomerase by Herbert *et al.* in 1940. Neuberg and Kobel first proposed the presence of aldolase in bacteria in 1934, which was later confirmed in *Escherichia coli* (Utter and Werkman 1941).

In the 1950s and 1960s the reaction mechanisms were investigated, and the classification scheme that divided aldolases into Class I and Class II was developed (Marsh and Lebherz 1992).

Work investigating the inhibitors began in the mid-1960s (Spolter *et al.* 1965), and early 1970s (Lehrer and Barker 1970, and Hinz *et al.* 1971). In 1969, the crystals of aldolase were studied in order to determine the tetrameric subunit structure (Eagles *et al.* 1969). The first low resolution crystal structure was determined in 1985 (Sygusch *et al.* 1985), and was refined in 1987 (Sygusch *et al.* 1987).

After some debate over the mechanism and the involvement of particular active side residues, Littlechild and Watson determined in 1993 that a cysteine residue was not present at or near the substrate binding site, despite initial studies concluding otherwise (Littlechild and Watson 1993). The first high resolution structure of rabbit aldolase was reported in 1997 (Blom and Sygusch 1997).

Today, work investigating aldolase inhibitors continues (Dax *et al.* 2005). Studies are also being conducted to better understand its utility in chemo-enzymatic syntheses (Bolt *et al.* 2008, and Calveras *et al.* 2009), its interactions with other cellular proteins (Forlemu *et al.* 2007), and its reaction intermediates (St.-Jean *et al.* 2005).

Molecular Characteristics

The primary structures of Class I eukaryotic enzymes are highly conserved (Kelly and Tolan 1986, and Freemont *et al.* 1988); however, there are no similarities between the sequences of Class I and Class II enzymes, as they have separate evolutionary origins (Marsh and Lebherz 1992). However, both Class I and Class II enzymes contain carboxy-terminal tyrosine residues that are required for maximal catalytic activity (Rutter 1961, and Morse and Horecker 1968). Prolonged contractile activity reduces the type A aldolase expression in mRNA by downregulating cytoplasmic glycolytic enzymes, and enhancing mitochondrial enzymatic activity (Williams *et al.* 1986).

Specificity

Aldolase is highly specific for its substrate, D-fructose.

Composition

The three isozymes (A, B, and C) found in mammals are composed of four identical subunits, each a polypeptide chain of 360 amino acids. The enzyme has a homotetrameric structure with subunits that are approximately 40 kDa (Marsh and Lebherz 1992). The structure of these subunits is a beta-barrel, surrounded by alpha-helices and connecting loops (Littlechild and Watson 1993). If activity of one of the four subunits of the homotetramer is knocked out, the entire complex is incapable of normal function, indicating a tight communication between active sites (Marsh and Lebherz 1992).

IUB

- 4.1.2.13

CAS

- 9024-52-6

Protein Accession Number

- P00883

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Barrel

Topology:

- TIM Barrel

Molecular Weight

- 156.8 kDa

Optimal pH

- 6.9-8.8

Isoelectric Point

- 8.47

Extinction Coefficient

- 133,560 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 8.52$

Active Residue

- Lysine (K229)
- Glutamate (E187)
- Plus other charged residues (functional assignment is complex due to the close proximity of the many charged amino acids found at the active site) (St.-Jean *et al.* 2005)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metals, especially Cu^{2+}, Zn^{2+}, and Ag^{+}
- Hydroxynaphthaldehyde phosphate derivatives (Dax *et al.* 2005)
- Phosphorylated aromatic compounds (Blonski *et al.* 1997)
- D-Erythrulose 1-phosphate (Ferroni *et al.* 1991)
- Phosphatidylserine liposomes (Kwiatkowska *et al.* 1994)
- Phosphates and adenine nucleotides (Callens *et al.* 1991)

Applications

- Chemo-enzymatic syntheses (Bolt *et al.* 2008 and Calveras *et al.* 2009)
- Structure-function studies (St.-Jean *et al.* 2005)
- Organic synthesis (Castillo *et al.* 2006, Concia *et al.* 2009)
- Quantification of D-fructose-1,6-diphosphate
- Metabolite determination in coupled reactions (Hiller *et al.* 2007)
- Molecular weight marking in columns and gels

Assay Information

Method

- Based on Boyer's modification of the hydrazine assay (Jagannathan et al. 1956) in which 3-phosphoglyceraldehyde reacts with hydrazine to form a hydrazone which absorbs at 240 nm. The advantages of the system are its simplicity and specificity. One unit is described as a change in absorbance of 1.00 per minute at 25°C and pH 7.5 under the specified conditions. Alternate methods for the assay of aldolase have been described by Rutter (1961). The coupled a-glycerophosphate dehydrogenase assay (Richards et al. 1961) has been used.

Reagents

- 0.0001 M EDTA, pH 7.5 containing 0.0035 M hydrazine sulfate
- Substrate: 0.012 M Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate pH 7.5

Enzyme

- Immediately before use, dilute in water to a concentration of 0.5 - 2.0 units per ml.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 240 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

Description	Blank	Test
Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate	1.0 ml	1.0 ml
Hydrazine sulfate	2.0 ml	2.0 ml
Distilled water	0.1 ml	—
Record ΔA_{240} for 10 minutes		
Add enzyme	—	0.1 ml
Record ΔA_{240} for 10 minutes		
Subtract $\frac{\Delta A_{240}}{\text{min}}$ of the blank from $\frac{\Delta A_{240}}{\text{min}}$ of the test		

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{240}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

References

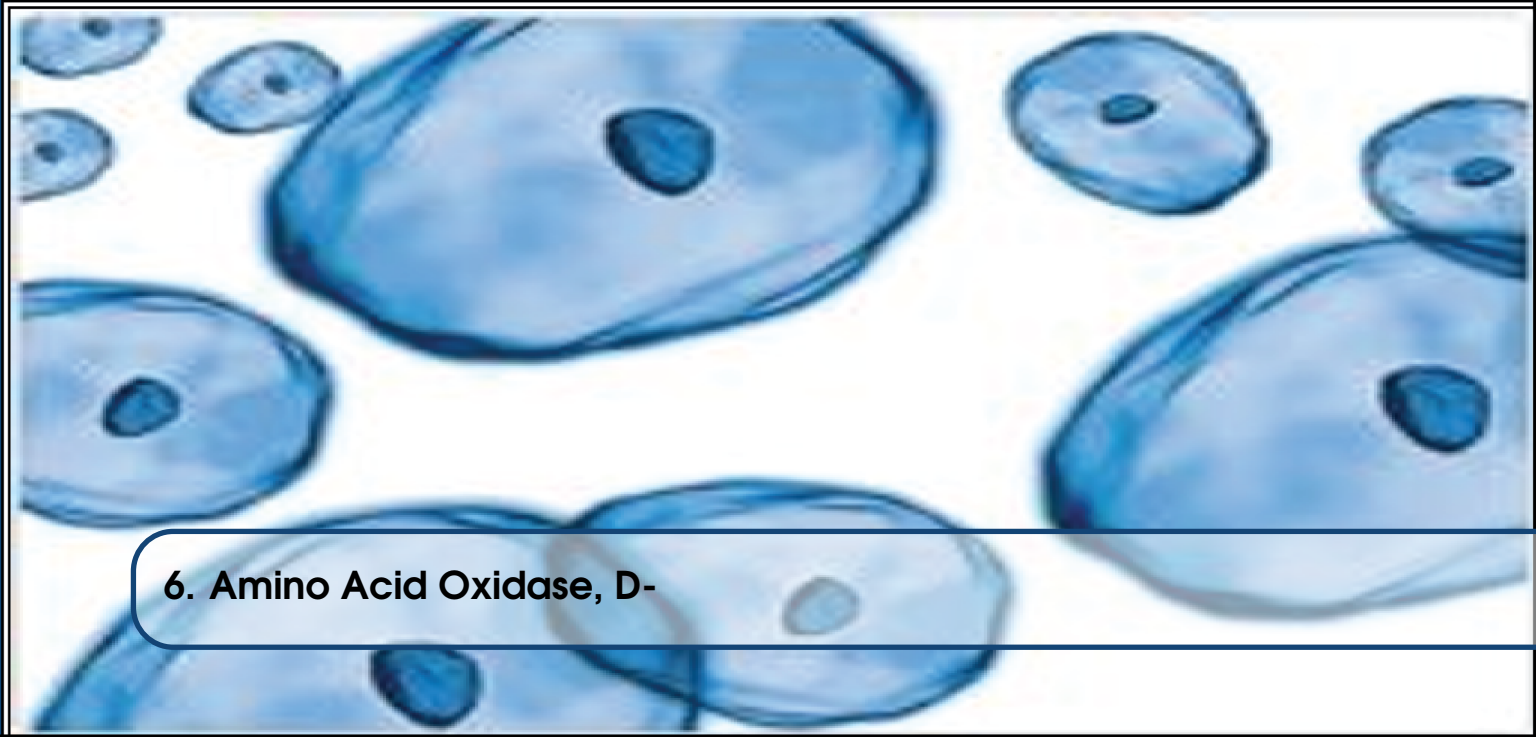
- Allen, B., Gracy, R., and Harris, B.: Studies on Aldolase from Human Cardiac Tissue, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 325, 1973.
- Anderson, L., Heinrikson, R., and Nyes, C.: Chloroplast and Cytoplasmic Enzymes. Subunit Structure of Pea Leaf Aldolases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 262, 1975.
- Anderson, P.: The Number, Location, and Reactivity of the Cysteine Residues of Sturgeon Muscle Aldolase, *Can J Biochem* 50, 111, 1972.
- Anderson, P., and Kaplan, H.: Reactivity of the Active-Centre Lysine Residue of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Biochem J* 137, 181, 1974.
- Anderson, P., Gibbons, I., and Perham, R.: A Comparative Study of the Structure of Muscle Fructose 1,6-Diphosphate Aldolases, *Eur J Biochem* 11, 503, 1969.
- Anstall, H., Papp, C., and Trujillo, J.: Isozymes of Aldolase, *Science* 154, 657, 1966.
- Bai, N., Pai, M., Murthy, P., and Venkitasubramanian, T.A.: Pathways of Glucose Catabolism in *Mycobacterium smegmatis*. Purification and Properties, *Can J Microbiol* 22 (9), 1374, 1976.
- Belasco, J., and Knowles, J.: Polarization of Substrate Carbonyl Groups by Yeast Aldolase: Investigation by Fourier Transform Infrared Spectroscopy, *Biochemistry* 22, 122, 1983.
- Blom, N., and Sygusch, J.: Product Binding and Role of the C-Terminal Region in Class I D-Fructose 1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase, *Nat Struct Biol* 4, 36, 1997.
- Blonski, C., De Moissac, D., P*érié*, J., and Sygusch, J.: Inhibition of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase by Phosphorylated Aromatic Compounds, *Biochem J* 323, 71, 1997.
- Bolt, A., Berry, A., and Nelson, A.: Directed Evolution of Aldolases for Exploitation in Synthetic Organic Chemistry, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 474, 318, 2008.
- Brenner-Holzach, O., and Leuthardt, F.: Hybridisation of Aldolase from *Drosophila,* Blocked at the Active Site, with Native C Aldolase from Calf Brain, *Eur J Biochem* 31, 423, 1972.
- Brenner-Holzach, O., and Smit, J.: Crystallization and Preliminary Crystallographic Data for Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate Aldolase from *Drosophila melanogaster*, *J Biol Chem* 257, 11747, 1982.
- Brooks, K., and Criddle, R.: Enzymes of the Carbon Cycle of Photosynthesis. I. Isolation and Properties of Spinach Chloroplast Aldolase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 650, 1966.
- Brox, L., Lacko, A., Gracy, R., Adelman, R., and Horecker, B.: Muscle-Type Aldolase Isolated from a Liver Tumor, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 36, 994, 1969.
- Callens, M., Kuntz, D., and Opperdoes, F.: Kinetic Properties of Fructose Bisphosphate Aldolase from *Trypanosoma brucei* Compared to Aldolase from Rabbit Muscle and *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Mol Biochem Parasitol* 47, 1, 1991.
- Calveras, J., Egido-Gab*ás*, M., G*ó*mez, L., Casas, J., Parella, T., Joglar, J., Bujons, J., and Clap*é*s, P.: Dihydroxyacetone Phosphate Aldolase Catalyzed Synthesis of Structurally Diverse Polyhydroxylated Pyrrolidine Derivatives and Evaluation of Their Glycosidase Inhibitory Properties, *Chemistry* 15, 7310, 2009.
- Castellino, F., and Barker, R.: The Binding-Sites of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 23, 182, 1966.
- Castillo, J., Calveras, J., Casas, J., Mitjans, M., Vinardell, M., Parella, T., Inoue, T., Sprenger, G., Joglar, J., and Clap*é*s, P.: Fructose-6-Phosphate Aldolase in Organic Synthesis: Preparation of D-Fagomine, N-Alkylated Derivatives, and Preliminary Biological Assays, *Org Lett* 8, 6067, 2006.
- Chan, W., and Mawer, H.: Studies on Protein Subunits. II. Preparation and Properties of Active Subunits of Aldolase Bound to a Matrix, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 149, 136, 1972.
- Chan, W., Morse, D., and Horecker, B.: Nonidentity of Subunits of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 57, 1013, 1967.
- Chumachenko, Y., Sytnik, A., and Demchenko, A.: The Interaction of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase with NADH, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1038, 274, 1990.
- Clarke, F., and Masters, C.: On the Reversible and Selective Adsorption of Aldolase Isoenzymes in Rat Brain, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 153, 158, 1972.
- Concia, A., Lozano, C., Castillo, J., Parella, T., Joglar, J., and Clap*é*s, P.: D-Fructose-6-Phosphate Aldolase in Organic Synthesis: Cascade Chemical-Enzymatic Preparation of Sugar-Related Polyhydroxylated Compounds, *Chemistry* 15, 3808, 2009.

- Crans, D., Sudhakar, K., and Zamborelli, T.: Interaction of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase at High Ionic Strengths with Vanadate and Other Oxoanions, *Biochemistry* 31, 6812, 1992.
- Crowder, A., Barker, R., and Swenson, C.: Ultraviolet Difference Spectroscopic Studies of the Binding of Ligands to Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 12, 2078, 1973.
- Crowder, A., Swenson, C., and Barker, R.: Calorimetric Studies of the Binding of Ligands to Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 12, 2852, 1973.
- Dainty, R.: Purification and Properties of Threonine Aldolase from *Clostridium pasteurianum*, *Biochem J* 104, 46, 1967.
- Davis, L., Ribereau-Gayon, G., and Horecker, B.: Photoinactivation of Aldolases by Pyridoxal Phosphate and Its Analogues, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 416, 1971.
- Dax, C., CoinÁon M., Sygusch, J., and Blonski, C.: Hydroxynaphthaldehyde Phosphate Derivatives as Potent Covalent Schiff Base Inhibitors of Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 44, 5430, 2005.
- Donovan, J.: The Spectrophotometric Titration of the Sulfhydryl and Phenolic Group of Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 3, 67, 1964.
- Drechsler, E., Boyer, P., and Kowalsky, A.: The Catalytic Activity of Carboxypeptidase-Degraded Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2627, 1959.
- Eagles, P., Johnson, L., Joynson, M., McMurray, C., and Gutfreund, H.: Subunit Structure of Aldolase: Chemical and Crystallographic Evidence, *J Mol Biol* 45, 533, 1969.
- Edwards, Y., and Gibbons, I.: Pigeon Muscle Aldolase: Kinetic Properties and Primary Structure Close to the Substrate Binding Lysine Residue, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 28, 221, 1972.
- Ferroni, E., Harper, E., and Fife, W.: Slow Reversible Inhibition of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase by D-Erythrulose 1-Phosphate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 176, 511, 1991.
- Fluri, R., Ramasarma, T., and Horecker, B.: Purification and Properties of Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase from Spinach Leaves, *Eur J Biochem* 1, 117, 1967.
- Foemmel, R., Gray, R., and Bernstein, I.: Intracellular Localization of Fructose 1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1892, 1975.
- Forlemu, N., Waingeh, V., Ouporov, I., Lowe, S., and Thomasson, K.: Theoretical Study of Interactions Between Muscle Aldolase and F-Actin: Insight into Different Species, *Biopolymers* 85, 60, 2007.
- Freemont, P., Dunbar, B., and Fothergill, L.: Human Skeletal-Muscle Aldolase: N-Terminal Sequence Analysis of CNBr- and o-Iodosobenzoic Acid Cleavage Fragments, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 228, 342, 1984.
- Freemont, P., Dunbar, B., and Fothergill-Gilmore, L.: The Complete Amino Acid Sequence of Human Skeletal-Muscle Fructose-Bisphosphate Aldolase, *Biochem J* 249, 779, 1988.
- Gefflaut, T., Blonski, C., Perie, J., and Willson, M.: Class I Aldolases: Substrate Specificity, Mechanism, Inhibitors and Structural Aspects, *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* 63, 301, 1995.
- Gershon, H., and Gershon, D.: Inactive Enzyme Molecules in Aging Mice: Liver Aldolase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 909, 1973.
- Gibbons, I.: Subunit Interactions in Hybrids of Native, Carboxypeptidase-Treated and Citraconylated Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Biochem J* 139, 343, 1974.
- Gibbons, I., and Perham, R.: Comparison of Aldolases Extracted From Rabbit Muscle at Low and High Ionic Strength, *Biochem J* 117, 415, 1970.
- Gibbons, I., and Perham, R.: The Reaction of Aldolase with 2-Methylmaleic Anhydride, *Biochem J* 116, 843, 1970.
- Ginsburg, A.: The Active Sites of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 445, 1966.
- Gracy, R., Lacko, A., Brox, L., Aldeman, R., and Horecker, B.: Structural Relations in Aldolases Purified From Rat Liver and Muscle and Novikoff Hepatoma, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 136, 480, 1970.
- Grazi, E., and Trombetta, G.: Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase from Rabbit Muscle: Different Catalytic Behavior of the Dihydroxyacetone Phosphate Binding Sites at Low Temperature, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 233, 595, 1984.
- Grazi, E., and Trombetta, G.: Fructose Bisphosphate Aldolase from Rabbit Muscle. A Jump in the van't Hoff Plot Accompanies the Onset of Half of the Sites' Reactivity, *Int J Biochem* 19, 197, 1987.
- Grazi, E., Sivieri-Pecorari, C., Gagliano, R., and Trombetta, G.: Complexes of Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase with Dihydroxyacetone Phosphate and Dihydroxyacetone Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 12, 2583, 1973.
- Grazi, E., Trombetta, G., and Lanzara, V.: Fructose-1,6-biphosphate Aldolase from Rabbit Muscle. Kinetic Resolution of the Enamine Phosphate from the Enamine-Aldehyde Intermediate at Low Temperature, *Biochemistry* 22, 4434, 1983.
- Gutowicz, J., and Kosmider-Schmidt, A.: Fluorescence Investigation on Conformational State of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase Interacting with Phosphatidylinositol Liposomes, *Biophys Chem* 27, 97, 1987.
- Haimoto, H., Kurobe, N., Hosoda, S., and Kato, K.: Sensitive Enzyme Immunoassay for Human Aldolase B, *Clin Chim Acta* 181, 27, 1989.
- Harris, S., and Winzor, D.: Effect of Thermodynamic Nonideality on the Subcellular Distribution of Enzymes: Adsorption of Aldolase to Muscle Myofibrils, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 243, 5998, 1985.
- Harris, S., and Winzor, D.: Enzyme Kinetic Evidence of Active-Site Involvement in the Interaction between Aldolase and Muscle Myofibrils, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 911, 121, 1987.
- Hartman, F., Suh, B., Welch, M., and Barker, R.: Inactivation of Class I Fructose Diphosphate Aldolases by the Substrate Analog N-Bromoacetylethanolamine Phosphate, *J Biol Chem* 248, 8233, 1973.
- Hass, L.: Aldolase Dissociation into Subunits by Reaction with Succinic Anhydride, *Biochemistry* 3, 535, 1964.
- Heidner, E., Weber, B., and Wisenberg, D.: Subunit Structure of Aldolase, *Science* 171, 677, 1971.
- Herbert, D., Gordon, H., Subrahmanyan, V., and Green, D.: Zymohexase, *Biochem J* 34, 1108, 1940.
- Heron, E., and Caprioli, R.: ^{18}O Studies of the Mechanism of Yeast and Muscle Aldolases, *Biochemistry* 13, 4371, 1974.
- Heron, E., and Caprioli, R.: Classification of Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolases Based on ^{18}O Retention in the Cleavage Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 403, 563, 1975.
- Herskovits, J., Masters, C., Wasserman, P., and Kaplan, N.: On the Tissue Specificity and Biological Significance of Aldolase C in the Chicken, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 24, 1967.
- Heyduk, T., and Kochman, M.: Re-evaluation of the Role of Thiol Groups in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 874, 365, 1986.
- Heyduk, T., and Kochman, M.: Temperature-Induced Conformational Transition in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase Studied by Temperature

Dependence of Sulfhydryl Reactivity, *Eur J Biochem* 151, 337, 1985.
- Hiller, J., Franco-Lara, E., and Weuster-Botz, D.: Metabolic Profiling of Escherichia coli Cultivations: Evaluation of Extraction and Metabolite Analysis Procedures, *Biotechnol Lett* 29, 1169, 2007.
- Hoffee, P., Lai, C., Pugh, E., and Horecker, B.: The Function of Histidine Residues in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 57, 107, 1967.
- Holtzclaw, W., Chapman, L., and Gowans, C.: Some Regulatory Properties of Phospho-2-Keto-3-Deoxyheptonate Aldolase from the Blue-Green Alga *Anacystis nidulans*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 562, 1972.
- Horecker, B.: Structure and Possible Regulatory Properties of Plant Aldolases, *Biochem J* 128, 28P, 1972.
- Horecker, B., Tsolas, O., and Lai, C.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 213, 1972.
- Horvath, L., Abraham, M., Boross, L., and Szajani, B.: Immobilization of Pig Muscle Aldolase on a Silica-Based Support, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 22, 223, 1989.
- Hsu, L., and Neet, K.: Subunit Interactions of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase. Dissociation of Aldolase in 1.2 M Magnesium Chloride, *Biochemistry* 12, 586, 1973.
- Ikehara, Y., Endo, H., and Okada, Y.: The Identity of the Aldolases Isolated from Rat Muscle and Primary Hepatoma, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 136, 491, 1970.
- Ikehara, Y., Yanagi, S., and Endo, H.: Comparative Studies on Muscle Aldolases Purified from Rat, Rabbit, Human, Pigeon, and Hen, *J. Biochem.* 66, 493, 1969.
- Ikehara, Y., Yanagi, S., and Kamiya, T.: Comparative Studies of Crystalline Aldolases in Heterogeneity, *J. Biochem.* 72, 203, 1972.
- Iyengar, R., and Rose, I.: Concentration of Activated Intermediates of the Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate Aldolase and Triosephosphate Isomerase Reactions, *Biochemistry* 20, 1223, 1981.
- Jagannathan, V., Singh, K., and Damodaran, M.: Carbohydrate Metabolism in Citric Acid Fermentation. IV. Purification and Properties of Aldolase from Aspergillus niger, *Biochem J* 63, 94, 1956.
- Jenkins, J., Madden, D., and Steck, T.: Association of Phosphofructokinase and Aldolase with the Membrane of the Intact Erythrocyte, *J Biol Chem* 259, 9374, 1984.
- Kadonaga, J., and Knowles, J.: Role of Mono- and Divalent Metal Cations in the Catalysis by Yeast Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 22, 130, 1983.
- Kalman, M., and Boross, L.: Characterization of Enzyme-Enzyme Interaction Using Affinity Batch System, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 272, 1982.
- Kawahara, K., and Tanford, C.: The Number of Polypeptide Chains in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 5, 1578, 1966.
- Kelley, P., and Freeling, M.: Anaerobic Expression of Maize Fructose-1,6-diphosphate Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14180, 1984.
- Kelley, P., and Tolan, D.: The Complete Amino Acid Sequence for the Anaerobically Induced Aldolase from Maize Derived from cDNA Clones, *Plant Physiol* 82, 1076, 1986.
- Kent, C., and Lebherz, H.: Stability of Quaternary Structure and Mode of Dissociation of Fructose-diphosphate Aldolase Isoenzymes, *Biochemistry* 23, 5257, 1984.
- Kobashi, K., and Horecker, B.: Reversible Inactivation of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase by o-Phenanthroline, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 178, 1967.
- Kobes, R., and Dekker, E.: An Unusual Glyoxylate-Enzyme Complex and b-Decarboxylase Activity of Beef Liver 2 - Keto - 4 - Hydroxyglutarate Aldolase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 27, 607, 1967.
- Kochman, M., and Kwiatkowski, D.: Purification and Properties of Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase from *Ascaris suum* Muscle, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 152, 856, 1972.
- Kochman, M., and Mas, M.: Spectral Evidence for Distinct Mode of Interaction of Nucleotides and Rabbit Muscle and Rabbit Liver Aldolase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 218, 1981.
- Kominami, E., Hashida, S., and Katunuma, N.: Properties of Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase Inactivating Enzymes in Rat Liver Lysosomes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 659, 390, 1981.
- Komov, V., Kirillova, N., and Alekseichuk, N.: Isolation and Purification of Aldolase from a *Rauwolfia serpentinae* Tissue Culture, *Biochem Z* 51, 1013, 1986.
- Kruger, I., and Schnarrenberger, C.: Purification, Subunit Structure and Immunological Comparison of Fructose-bisphosphate Aldolases from Spinach and Corn Leaves, *Eur J Biochem* 136, 101, 1983.
- Kumagai, H., Nagate, T., Yoshida, H., and Yamada, H.: Threonine Aldolase from *Candida humicola.* II. Purification, Crystallization and Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 799, 1972.
- Kuo, D., and Rose, I.: Chemical Trapping of Complexes of Dihydroxyacetone Phosphate with Muscle Fructose-1,6-Biphosphate Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 24, 3947, 1985.
- Kwon, T., and Brown, W.: Augmentation of Aldolase Activity by High Concentration of Fructose 1,6-Diphosphate, *J Biol Chem* 241, 1509, 1966.
- Lai, C., Gussin, A., Smith, J., and Horecker, B.: Sequence of the Dodecapeptide from the NH_2 -Terminus of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 150, 38, 1972.
- Lai, C., Nakai, N., and Chang, D.: Amino Acid Sequence of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase and the Structure of the Active Center, *Science* 183, 1204, 1974.
- Lebherz, H., and Rutter, W.: Distribution of Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase Variants in Biological Systems, *Biochemistry* 8, 109, 1969.
- Lebherz, H., and Rutter, W.: A Class I (Schiff Base) Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase of Prokaryotic Origin. Purification and Properties of *Micrococcus aerogenes* Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1650, 1973.
- Lebherz, H., Bates, O., and Bradshaw, R.: Cellular Fructose-P2 Aldolase Has a Derivatized (Blocked) NH_2 Terminus, *J Biol Chem* 259, 1132, 1984.
- Lebherz, H., Bradshaw, R., and Rutter, W.: Structural Comparisons Between the Class I Fructose Diphosphate Aldolases from *Micrococcus aerogenes* and Rabbit, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1660, 1973.
- Lebherz, H., Leadbetter, M., and Bradshaw, R.: Isolation and Characterization of the Cytosolic and Chloroplast Forms of Spinach Leaf Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 1011, 1984.
- Lee, Y., and Horecker, B.: Subunit Structure of Rabbit Brain Aldolase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 162, 401, 1974.
- Lee, Y., Felicioli, R., and Horecker, B.: Location and Primary Structure of the Substrate Binding Site Peptide of Aldolase C, *Arch*

Biochem Biophys 166, 592, 1975.
- Lehrer, G., and Barker, R.: Conformational Changes in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase. Kinetic Studies, *Biochemistry* 9, 1533, 1970.
- Lerner, Z., Cooper, M., Granot, E., and Hegesh, E.: Fructose-1-phosphate and Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate Aldolases in the Small Intestinal Mucosa, *Israel J Med Sci* 23, 185, 1987.
- Littlechild, J., and Watson, H.: A Data-Based Reaction Mechanism for Type I Fructose Bisphosphate Aldolase, *Trends Biochem Sci* 18, 36, 1993.
- Lobb, R., Stokes, A., Hill, H., and Riordan, J.: Arginine as the C-1 Phosphate Binding Site in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 54, 70, 1975.
- London, J.: Variations in the Quaternary Structure of Three Lactic Acid Bacteria Aldolases. Evidence for the Existence of a Class I and Class II Aldolase in *Lactobacillus casei*, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7977, 1974.
- Magar, M.: Optical Rotatory Dispersion of Aldolase and Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate Dehyrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 2517, 1967.
- Magnien, A., Le Clef, B., and Biellmann, J.: Suicide Inactivation of Fructose-1,6-biphosphate Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 23, 6858, 1984.
- Mareschal, J., Schonne, E., Crichton, R., and Strosberg, D.: Amino Acid Sequence Homology in the Site of Rabbit, Beef, Whale and Calamary Muscle Aldolases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 54, 971, 1975.
- Marsh, J., and Lebherz, H.: Fructose-Bisphosphate Aldolases: An Evolutionary History, *Trends Biochem Sci* 17, 110, 1992.
- Masters, C.: Characteristics of Aldolase Variformity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 978, 1967.
- McKay, M., Marsh, M., Kirschke, H., and Bond, J.: Inactivation of Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase by Cathepsin L. Stimulation by ATP, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 784, 9, 1984.
- Mehler, A., and Cusic, M.: Aldolase Reaction with Sugar Diphosphates, *Science* 155, 1101, 1967.
- Meyerhof, O., and Lohmann, K.: , *Biochem Z* 273, 413, 1934.
- Midelfort, C., and Mehler, A.: A Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Modification of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3618, 1972.
- Midelfort, C., and Mehler, A.: Deamidation *in vivo* of an Asparagine Residue of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 1816, 1972.
- Mogre, R., Batliwala, H., Anjaneyulu, P., and Lala, A.: A New Carbene Based Heterobifunctional Reagent: Photochemical Crosslinking of Aldolase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 221, 408, 1987.
- Morse, D., and Horecker, B.: The Mechanism of Action of Aldolases, *Adv Enzymol Relat Areas Mol Biol* 31, 125, 1968.
- Morse, D., Chan, W., and Horecker, B.: The Subunit Structure and Carboxy-Terminal Sequences of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 58, 628, 1967.
- Mukai, T., Joh, K., Arai, Y., Yatsuki, H., and Hori, K.: Tissue-specific Expression of Rat Aldolase A mRNAs. Three Molecular Species Differing Only in the 5'-Terminal Sequences, *J Biol Chem* 261, 3347, 1986.
- Nakagawa, T., and Nagayama, F.: Enzymatic Properties of Fish Muscle Aldolase, *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 92, 1405, 1989.
- Nichol, L., Ward, L., and Winzor, D.: Multivalency of the Partitioning Species in Quantitative Affinity Chromatography. Evaluation of the Site-Binding Constant for Aldolase-Phosphate Interaction from Studies with Cellulose Phosphate as the Affinity Matrix, *Biochemistry* 20, 4856, 1981.
- Ogata, H., Fukuda, T., Yamamoto, K., Funakoshi, J., Takada, K., Yasue, N, Fujisaki, S., and Kajigaeshi, S.: An Exploration of the Binding Site of Aldolase Using Alkyl Glycolamido Phosphoric Esters and Alkyl Monoglycolate Phosphoric Esters, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1119, 123, 1992.
- Ogata, H., Takeo, K., Kuwahara, A., Suzano, R., Fujimoto, M., and Shimizu, J.: An Exploration of the Binding Site of Aldolase Using Alkanediol Monoglycolate Bisphosphoric Esters, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 384, 1983.
- Okajima, K., Kurobe, N., Shimizu, K., and Kato, K.: Sensitive Enzyme Immunoassay for Human Aldolase A, *Clin Chim Acta* 187, 265, 1990.
- Orosz, F., and Ovadi, J.: Dynamic Interactions of Enzymes Involved in Triosephosphate Metabolism, *Eur J Biochem* 160, 615, 1986.
- Orosz, F., Nuridsany, M., and Ovadi, J.: Quantitative Determination of Triosephosphates During Enzymatic Reaction by High Performance Liquid Chromatography: Effect of Isomeraese on Aldolase Activity, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 13, 325, 1986.
- Palczewski, K., and Kochman, M.: Photoaffinity Labeling of Rabbit Muscle Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate Aldolase with 8-Azido-1,N6-ethenoadenosine 5'-Triphosphate, *Biochemistry* 26, 3466, 1987.
- Palczewski, K., Hargrave, P., and Kochman, M.: o-Phthaldehyde, a Fluorescence Probe of Aldolase Active Site, *Eur J Biochem* 137, 429, 1983.
- Palczewski, K., Hargrave, P., Folta, E., and Kochman, M.: Affinity Labeling of Rabbit Muscle Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase with 5'-[p-(fluorosulfonyl)benzoyl]-1,N6-Ethenoadenosine, *Eur J Biochem* 146, 309, 1985.
- Paterson, M., Norton, I., and Hartman, F.: Haloacetol Phosphates. Selective Alkylation of Sulfhydryl Groups of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase by Chloroacetol Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 11, 2070, 1972.
- Penhoet, E., Kochman, M., and Rutter, W.: Isolation of Fructose Diphosphate Aldolases A,B, and C, *Biochemistry* 8, 4391, 1969.
- Penhoet, E., Kochman, M., and Rutter, W.: Molecular and Catalytic Properties of Aldolase C, *Biochemistry* 8, 4396, 1969.
- Penhoet, E., Kochman, M., Valentine, R., and Rutter, W.: The Subunit Structure of Mammalian Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 6, 2940, 1967.
- Penhoet, E., Rajkumar, T., and Rutter, W.: Multiple Forms of Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase in Mammalian Tissues, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1275, 1966.
- Perham, R.: The Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolases - Same Reaction, Different Enzymes, *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 185, 1990.
- Petell, J., and Lebherz, H.: Content and Synthesis of Glycolytic Enzymes and Creatine Kinase in Skeletal Muscles and Normal and Dystrophic Chickens, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 237, 271, 1985.
- Pietruszko, R., and Baron, D.: A Staining Procedure for Demonstration of Multiple Forms of Aldolase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 132, 203, 1967.
- Pugh, E., and Horecker, B.: Function of Tyrosine Residues in Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 196, 1967.
- Pugh, E., and Horecker, B.: The Effect of Acetylation on the Activity of Rabbit Muscle Fructose Diphosphate Aldolase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 360, 1967.
- Richards, O., and Rutter, W.: Comparative Properties of Yeast and Muscle Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 3185, 1961.
- Richards, O., and Rutter, W.: Preparation and Properties of Yeast Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 3177, 1961.
- Risse, H., and Blum, J.: Pathways of Carbohydrate Metabolism in Tetrahymena. Subcellular Distribution and Properties of Hexokinase,

Aldolase and alpha-Glycerophosphate Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 149, 329, 1972.
- Rose, I., and O'Connell, E.: Demonstration of the Schiff Base Mechanism in an Aldolase Reaction by Oxygen Exchange, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 118, 758, 1967.
- Rose, I., and Warms, J.: Complexes of Muscle Aldolase in Equilibrium with Fructose-1,6-Biphosphate, *Biochemistry* 24, 3953, 1985.
- Rosso, R., and Adams, E.: 4-Hydroxy-2-ketoglutarate Aldolase of Rat Liver. Purification, Binding of Substrates, and Kinetic Properties, *J Biol Chem* 242, 5524, 1967.
- Royds, J., Kennedy, H., Little, P., Taylor, C., and Triger, D.: Serum Aldolase Isoenzymes in Benign and Malignant Liver Disease, *Clin Chim Acta* 167, 237, 1987.
- Rudolph, R., Bohrer, M., and Fischer, S.: Physicochemical Characterization of a Fast Refolding Monomeric Class I Fructose-1,6-bisphosphate Aldolase from *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Eur J Biochem* 131, 383, 1983.
- Russell, G., and Gibbs, M.: Partial Purification and Characterization of Two Fructose Diphosphate Aldolases from *Chlamydomonas mundana*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 132, 145, 1967.
- Rutter, W.: Aldolase, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 341, 1961.
- Rutter, W., Richards, O., and Woodfin, B.: Comparative Studies of Liver and Muscle Aldolase. I. Effect of Carboxypeptidase on Catalytic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 236, 3193, 1961.
- Salter, D., Norton, I., and Hartman, F.: Haloacetol Phosphates. Identification of the Sulfhydryl Group of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase Alkylated by Chloroacetol Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 12, 1, 1973.
- Schapira, F., Delain, D., and Lacroix, Y.: Multiple Molecular Forms of Aldolase in Fetal Liver Cell Cultures: Action of Dexamethasone, *Enzyme* 12, 545, 1972.
- Schray, K., Howell, E., Waud, J., Benkovic, S., and Cunningham, B.: Liver Aldolase Anomeric Specificity, *Biochemistry* 19, 2593, 1980.
- Shimizu, H., and Ozawa, H.: Studies on Aldolases. I. Amino Acid Composition and Subunit Structure of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 133, 195, 1967.
- Sia, C., and Horecker, B.: The Molecular Weight of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase and the Properties of the Subunits in Acid Solution, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 123, 186, 1968.
- Sine, H., and Hass, L.: Studies on the Structure and Function of Muscle Aldolase. IV. The Action of Dilute Alkali on Primary Structure and Its Effect on the Determination of Subunit Molecular Weight, *J Biol Chem* 244, 430, 1969.
- Smith, G., and Mildvan, A.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance and Chemical Modification Studies of the Role of the Metal in Yeast Aldolase, *Biochemistry* 20, 4340, 1981.
- Spolter, P., Adelman, R., and Weinhouse, S.: Distinctive Properties of Native and Carboxypeptidase-Treated Aldolases of Rabbit Muscle and Liver, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1327, 1965.
- St-Jean, M., Lafrance-Vanasse, J., Liotard, B., and Sygusch, J.: High Resolution Reaction Intermediates of Rabbit Muscle Fructose-1,6-Bisphosphate Aldolase: Substrate Cleavage and Induced Fit, *J Biol Chem* 280, 27262, 2005.
- Sweetin, J., and Thomson, W.: Revised Normal Ranges for Six Serum Enzymes: Further Statistical Analysis and the Effects of Different Treatments of Blood Specimens, *Clin Chim Acta* 48, 49, 1973.
- Sygusch, J., and Beaudry, D.: Catalytic Activity of Rabbit Skeletal Muscle Aldolase in the Crystalline State, *J Biol Chem* 259, 10222, 1984.
- Sygusch, J., Beaudry, D., and Allaire, M.: Molecular Architecture of Rabbit Skeletal Muscle Aldolase at 2.7 A Resolution, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84, 7846, 1987.
- Sygusch, J., Boulet, H., and Beaudry, D.: Structure of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase at Low Resolution, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15286, 1985.
- Szajani, B., Sajgo, M., Biszku, E., Friedrich, P., and Szabolcsi, G.: Identification of a Cysteinyl Residue Involved in the Activity of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Eur J Biochem* 15, 171, 1970.
- Szuchet, S., and Yphantis, D.: Equilibrium Sedimentation of Proteins in Acid Solutions. Dissociation of Aldolase by Aqueous Acetic Acid, *Biochemistry* 12, 5115, 1973.
- Taylor, J.: Aldolase from Muscle, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, 310, 1955.
- Taylor, J., Green, A., and Cori, G.: Crystalline Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 173, 591, 1948.
- Teipel, J.: *In Vitro* Assembly of Aldolase. Kinetics of Refolding, Subunit Reassociation, and Reactivation, *Biochemistry* 11, 4100, 1972.
- Utter, M., and Werkman, C.: Occurrence of the Aldolase and Isomerase Equilibria in Bacterial Metabolism, *J Bacteriol* 42, 665, 1941.
- Vertessy, B., and Ovadi, J.: A Simple Approach to Detect Active-Site-Directed Enzyme-Enzyme Interactions - The Aldolase/Glycerol-phosphate-dehydrogenase Enzyme System, *Eur J Biochem* 164, 655, 1987.
- Vimard, C., Orsini, G., and Goldberg, M.: Renaturation of Acid-Denatured Rabbit Muscle Aldolase. Existence and Properties of a Stable Monomeric Intermediate, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 521, 1975.
- Visnapuu, L., Karlson, L., Dubinsky, E., Szer, I., and Hirsch, C.: Pediatric Reference Ranges for Serum Aldolase, *Am J Clin Path* 91, 476, 1989.
- Wagner, J., Lai, C., and Horecker, B.: The Nature of the Aldehyde Binding Site of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 152, 398, 1972.
- Weber, A., Hatzfeld, A., and Schapira, F.: Studies on Aldolase Isozymes in Red Cells, Aging and Action of Antisera, *Enzyme* 14, 13, 1972.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* Vol. 1, CRC Press, LLC, 1997.
- Williams, R., Salmons, S., Newsholme, E., Kaufman, R., and Mellor, J.: Regulation of Nuclear and Mitochondrial Gene Expression by Contractile Activity in Skeletal Muscle, *J Biol Chem* 261, 376, 1986.
- Wong, P., and Harper, E.: Selective Arylation of Cysteine-237 of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase with 4-Chloro-7-Nitrobenzofurazan, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 700, 33, 1982.
- Woodfin, B.: Substrate-Induced Dissociation of Rabbit Muscle Aldolase Into Active Subunits, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 29, 288, 1967.
- Wurster, B., and Hess, B.: Anomeric Specificity of Fructose-diphosphate Aldolase E.C. 4.1.2.13 From Rabbit Muscle, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 985, 1973.
- Zimmer, D., and Van Eldik, L.: Identification of a Molecular Target for the Calcium-modulated Protein S100, Fructose-1,6-Biphosphate Aldolase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 11424, 1986.



6. Amino Acid Oxidase, D-

D-amino acid oxidase (DAAO) is an oxidoreductase that oxidatively deaminates D-amino acids to the corresponding alpha-keto acid. DAAO is a flavoenzyme, containing 1 mole of FAD per monomer.

$$RCHNH_2COOH + O_2 + H_2O \rightarrow RCOCOOH + NH_3 + H_2O_2 \quad (6.1)$$

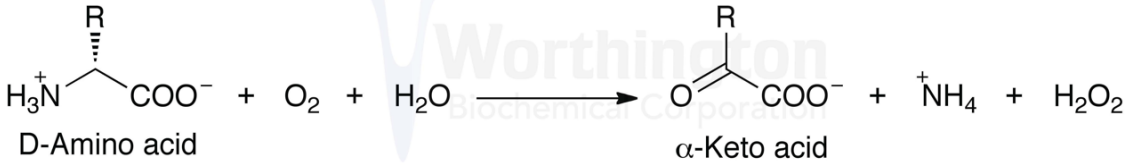


Figure 6.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Amino Acid Oxidase, D-

History

D-amino acid oxidase was the second flavoenzyme to be discovered. In 1935, Krebs discovered DAAO after he observed that porcine kidney homogenates deaminated amino acids of the "d-series... much more rapidly than the natural isomerides." In 1938, Warburg and Christian identified FAD as the enzyme's cofactor.

In the 1940s, Singer tested the role of sulfhydryl reagents as inhibitors (Singer 1948). In 1958, Kubo *et al.* developed a purification procedure for pkDAAO (porcine kidney D-amino acid oxidase). In 1961, Massey *et al.* improved this method, and it was improved again by Curti *et al.* (Curti *et al.* 1973). Curti *et al.* also first reported 5 sulfhydryl groups and 8 tryptophans per mole FAD. Tu and McCormick indicated that a tyrosine residue was probably involved in the active site, and Yagi *et al.* reported the monomer to be more active than the dimer (Tu and McCormick 1973, and Yagi *et al.* 1973b).

In the early 1980s, various inhibitors were investigated (Alston *et al.* 1983, and Carrea *et al.* 1983), and the amino acid sequence was preliminarily identified (Ronchi *et al.* 1982). Beginning in the mid-1980s, studies on DAAOs of microorganisms made it possible to carry out detailed biochemical studies (Pilone 2000). In the late 1980s, DAAO was expressed in *Escherichia coli* by Ciccarelli *et al.*, and molecular cloning and sequence analysis of cDNAs were performed by Fukui *et al.* (Fukui *et al.* 1987, and Ciccarelli *et al.* 1989).

In 1996, two groups independently reported on the 3D structure of pkDAAO, and Mettevi *et al.* provided strong support for a hydride mechanism (Mattevi *et al.* 1996, and Mizutani *et al.* 1996). Site directed mutagenesis studies (Harris *et al.* 1999, Molla *et al.* 2000, and Boselli *et al.* 2002) and the high resolution structure of yeast *Rhodotorula gracilis* support this hypothesis (Umhau *et al.* 2000). In 2006, Kawazoe *et al.* published the 3D structure of human DAAO.

Current research on DAAO is focused on its use as a biocatalyst (Truppo *et al.* 2009) and as a component of biosensors (van Staden *et al.* 2010, and Inaba *et al.* 2003).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene encoding mammalian DAAO is present in a single copy in the genome. A 1041 bp open reading frame encodes all 347 amino acids of the enzyme. This indicates posttranslational processing by proteolytic enzymes does not occur (Fukui 1987).

The primary structure of porcine D-amino acid oxidase was determined by Ronchi *et al.* (Ronchi *et al.* 1982), and the gene was cloned by Momoi *et al.* (Momoi *et al.* 1988). There are six regions of the primary structure that are highly conserved in DAAOs of various sources (Faotto *et al.* 1995). Regions I contains the consensus sequence GXGXXG, and both regions I and III have been found to be involved in coenzyme binding (Wierenga *et al.* 1983). Regions II, IV, and V contain the active site residues. The Ser-Lys/His-Leu terminal sequence is the peroxisomal targeting signal sequence (Subramani 1993, and Pilone 2000)

Mammalian DAAOs show 63% identity, and the three known DAAOs of microorganisms (*Rhodotorula gracilis*, *T. variabilis*, and *Fusarium solanii*) show a 18% identity. 30% identity is observed between yeast and mammalian DAAOs (Pilone 2000).

Specificity

The D-isomers of proline, methionine, isoleucine, alanine, valine and phenylalanine are good substrates (Scannone *et al.* 1964, and Dixon and Kleppe 1965b). The enzyme is reported to act on L-proline (Wellner and Scannone 1964) and D-lactate (Yagi and Ozawa 1964b). The best substrate for pkDAOO is

D-proline, and DAAOs exhibit very poor or no activity toward D-aspartate (Tishkov and Khoronenkova 2005).

The substrate-binding domains in various species' primary structures do not show high homology. This may reflect the wide variation in specificities observed for DAAOs from different origins (Tishkov and Khoronenkova 2005).

Composition

The active pkDAAO holoenzyme is a monomer of 347 amino acids that can undergo dimerization. The monomer has been found to be more active than the dimer, and contains 1 mol FAD noncovalently bound per monomer. All DAAOs characterized as of 2000 contain noncovalently bound FAD as their prosthetic group (Pilone 2000).

IUB

- 1.4.3.3

CAS

- 9000-88-8

Protein Accession Number

- P00371

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- 2-Layer Sandwich and 3-Layer (aba) Sandwich

Topology:
- D-Amino Acid Oxidase; Chain A, domain 2 and Rossmann fold

Molecular Weight

- 78.7 kDa

Optimal pH

- Dependent on the substrate: approximately 9 for D-alanine (Dixon and Kleppe 1965c)

Isoelectric Point

- 7.0, 7.2 (Tishkov and Khoronenkova 2005)

Extinction Coefficient

- 75,420 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 19.17

Active Residue

- Tyrosine (Y224)
- Aspartic acid (D228)
- Arginine (R283) (Pilone 2000)

Inhibitors

- 2-hydroxy acids, 2-oxo acids, and 2-oxobutyrate (Dixon 1965b)
- Metabolites and drugs (Hamilton and Buckthal 1982)
- Adenosine 5'-monophosphate and aniline (Yagi *et al.* 1972c)
- Benzoate (Pollegioni *et al.* 2007)
- Sodium benzoate (Nguyen *et al.* 2009)

Applications

- Keto acid preparation
- Oxidation reduction studies
- Separation of L-amino acids from racemic mixtures
- FAD determination
- D-alanine determination
- Biosensors (Inaba *et al.* 2003)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined in a peroxidase coupled system by measuring the increase in A_{436} resulting from the oxidation of D-alanine. One unit oxidizes one micromole of D-alanine per min. at 37°C and pH 8.3 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.02 M Sodium pyrophosphate, pH 8.3
- 0.05 M D-Alanine in 0.02 M sodium pyrophosphate pH 8.3 (Substrate) and containing 0.0065% o-dianisidine
- 0.02 M Sodium pyrophosphate, pH 8.3 with 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ peroxidase (Worthington code: HPOD) in reagent grade water

Enzyme

- Dissolve purified enzyme at a concentration of 0.05-0.2 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.02 M sodium pyrophosphate buffer, pH 8.3. Dissolve crude enzyme at 1-5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in buffer.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 436 nm Temperature: 37°C

Pipette 2.8 ml of pyrophosphate/alanine/dianisidine mixture into cuvette. Add 0.1 ml of 1% peroxidase and allow temperature to equilibrate. Record blank rate for 5-10 minutes if present. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme to yield a rate of 0.015-0.05 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$. Record rate for 10 minutes. Calculate rate from linear portion of curve. Subtract blank rate if present.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{436}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 3.0 \text{ x dilution}}{8.1 \text{ x } 0.1 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}}$

References

- Aki, K., Tagagi, T., Isemura, T., and Yamano, T.: Optical Rotatory Dispersion and Circular Dichroism of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 193, 1966.
- Alston, T., Porter, D., and Bright, H.: Suicide Inactivation of D-Amino Acid Oxidase by 1-Chloro-1-Nitroethane, *J Biol Chem* 258, 1136, 1983.
- Antonini, E., Brunori, M., Bruzzesi, M., Chiancone, E., and Massey, V.: Association-Dissociation Phenomena of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 2358, 1966.
- Ashida, K.: Some Physico-Chemical Properties of the Photo-Induced Semiquinone of D-Amino Acid Oxidase and Influence of Pyruvate and Phenylpyruvate Upon Its Formation, *J. Biochem.* 61, 433, 1967.
- Berger, S., Carter, J., and Lowry, O.: An Enzymatic Method for Glycine, *Anal Biochem* 65, 232, 1975.
- Bright, H., and Porter, D.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 12B, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 445, 1975.
- Burton, K.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 2, 199, 1955.
- Carrea, G., Pasta, P., and Curti, B.: Renaturation Studies of Free and Immobilized D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 745, 181, 1983.
- Ciccarelli, E., Massaer, M., Guillaume, J., Herzog, A., Loriau, R., Cravador, A., Jacobs, P., and Bollen, A.: Porcine D-Amino Acid Oxidase: Production of the Biologically Active Enzyme in *Escherichia coli*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 161, 865, 1989.
- Curti, B., Ronchi, S., Branzoli, U., Ferri, G., and Williams, C.: Improved Purification, Amino Acid Analysis and Molecular Weight of Homogeneous D-Amino Acid Oxidase from Pig Kidney, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 266, 1973.
- D'Silva, C., Williams, C., and Massey, V.: Electrophilic Amination of a Single Methione Residue Located at the Active Site of D-Amino Acid Oxidase by o-(2,4-Dinitrophenyl) Hydroxylamine, *Biochemistry* 25, 5602, 1986.
- D'Silva, C., Williams, C., and Massey, V.: Identification of Methionine-110 as the Residue Covalently Modified in the Electrophilic Inactivation of D-Amino-acid Oxidase by o-(2,4-Dinitrophenyl)hydroxylamine, *Biochemistry* 26, 1717, 1987.
- Dixon, M., and Kleppe, K.: D-Amino Acid Oxidase. I. Dissociation and Recombination of the Holoenzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 357, 1965.
- Dixon, M., and Kleppe, K.: D-Amino Acid Oxidase. II. Specificity, Competitive Inhibition and Reaction Sequence, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 368, 1965.
- Dixon, M., and Kleppe, K.: D-Amino Acid Oxidase. III. Effect of pH, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 383, 1965.
- Fonda, M., and Anderson, B.: D-Amino Acid Oxidase. II. Studies of Substrate-Competititve Inhibitors, *J Biol Chem* 243, 1931, 1968.
- Fonda, M., and Anderson, B.: D-Amino Acid Oxidase. IV. Inactivation by Maleimides, *J Biol Chem* 244, 666, 1969.
- Fukui, K., Watanabe, F., Shibata, T., and Miyake, Y.: Molecular Cloning and Sequence Analysis of cDNAs Encoding Porcine Kidney D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 26, 3612, 1987.
- Heacock, A., and Adams, E.: Hydroxy-L-Proline as a Substrate for Hog Kidney D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 279, 1974.
- Hellerman, K., and Coffey, D.: Studies on Crystalline D-Amino Acid Oxidase. V. Characterization of Borohydride-Reduced Enzyme-Substrate Intermediate. Synthesis of epsilon-N-(1-Carboxyethyl)-L-Lysine, *J Biol Chem* 242, 582, 1967.
- Hellerman, L., Coffey, D., and Neims, A.: Studies on Crystalline D-Amino Acid Oxidase. I. Selective Inhibition in the Action of Sulfhydryl-Binding Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 240, 290, 1965.
- Henn, S., and Ackers, G.: Molecular Sieve Studies of Interacting Protein Systems. V. Association of Subunits of D-Amino Acid Oxidase Apoenzyme, *Biochemistry* 8, 3829, 1969.
- Henn, S., and Ackers, G.: Molecular Sieve Studies on Interacting Protein Systems. IV. Molecular Size of the D-Amino Acid Oxidase Apoenzyme Subunit, *J Biol Chem* 244, 465, 1969.
- Hersh, L., and Jorns, M.: Use of 5-DeazoFAD to Study Hydrogen Transfer in the D-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8728, 1975.
- Horiike, K., Nishina, Y., Miyake, Y., and Yamano, T.: Affinity Labeling of D-Amino Acid Oxidase with an Acetylenic Substrate, *J. Biochem.* 78, 57, 1975.
- Huet, M.: Active Unit of D-Amino Acid Oxidase from Hog Kidney, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 322, 234, 1973.
- Jones, H., and Skyring, G.: Effect of Enzymic Assay Conditions on Sulfite Reduction Catalysed by Desulfoviridin from *Desulfovibrio gigas*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 52, 1975.
- Kobayashi, K., Hirota, K., Ohara, H., Hayashi, K., Miura, R., and Yamano, T.: One-Electron Reduction of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. Kinetics of Conversion from the Red Semiquinone to the Blue Semiquinone, *Biochemistry* 22, 2239, 1983.
- Konno, R., and Yasumura, Y.: D-Amino-Acid Oxidase and Its Physiological Function, *Int J Biochem* 24, 519, 1992.

- Koster, J., and Veeger, C.: On the Catalytic Mechanism of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 151, 11, 1968.
- Kotaki, A., Harada, M., and Yagi, K.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. II. Terminal Structure and Amino Acid Composition of Hog Kidney D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 61, 598, 1967.
- Massey, V., and Curti, B.: A New Method of Preparation of D-Amino Acid Oxidase Apoprotein and a Conformational Change After Its Combination with Flavin Adenine Dinucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 241, 3417, 1966.
- Massey, V., Palmer, G., and Bennett, R.: The Purification and Some Properties of D-amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 48, 1, 1961.
- Miyake, Y., Yamaji, K., and Yamano, T.: An Immunochemical Study of D-Amino-Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 65, 531, 1969.
- Moreno, J., Catalan, J., and Galan, M.: Inhibition of D-Amino Acid Oxidase by alpha-Keto-gamma-Methiolbutyric Acid, Product of the Reaction with D-Methionine, *Biotechnol Lett* 16, 843, 1994.
- Nagata, Y., Shimojo, T., and Akino, T.: D-Amino Acid Oxidase in Mouse Liver. 2., Comp, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 91, 503, 1988.
- Nagata, Y., Shimojo, T., and Akino, T.: Two Spectrophotometric Assays for D-Amino Acid Oxidase for the Study of Distribution Patterns, *Int J Biochem* 20, 1235, 1988.
- Nakano, G., Harada, M., and Nagatsu, T.: Purification and Properties of an Amine Oxidase in Bovine Dental Pulp and Its Comparison with Serum Amine Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 366, 1974.
- Nakashima, N., Yoshihara, K., Tanaka, F., and Yagi, K.: Picosecond Fluorescence Lifetime of the Coenzyme of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 5261, 1980.
- Naoi, M., Kotaki, A., and Yagi, K.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. VII. Interaction of Hydrophobic Probes with D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 74, 1097, 1973.
- Nishino, T., Massey, V., and Williams, C.: Chemical Modifications of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. Evidence for Active Site Histidine, Tyrosine and Arginine Residues, *J Biol Chem* 255, 3610, 1980.
- Ohama, H., Sugiura, N., and Yagi, K.: Effect of Ethanol on D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 73, 1123, 1973.
- Ohama, H., Sugiura, N., and Yagi, K.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. VII. Circular Dichroism Study in the Ultraviolet Region, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1, 1974.
- Pollegioni, L., Ghisla, S., and Polone, M.: Studies on the Active Centre of *Rhodotorula gracilis* D-Amino Acid Oxidase and Comparison with Pig Kidney Enzyme, *Biochem J* 286, 389, 1992.
- Porter, D., and Bright, H.: The Kinetics of Amino Acid Accumulation in the D-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 571, 1972.
- Porter, D., Voet, J., and Bright, H.: Nitromethane. A Novel Substrate for D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1951, 1972.
- Porter, D., Voet, J., and Bright, H.: Reduction of D-Amino Acid Oxidase by beta-Chloralanine: Enhancement of the Reduction Rate by Cyanide, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 257, 1972.
- Rao, N., Nishikimi, M., and Yagi, K.: Reactivity of D-Amino Acid Oxidase with Artificial Electron Acceptors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 350, 1972.
- Ricci, G., Nardini, M., Caccuri, A., and Federici, G.: Interaction between 1,4-Thiazine Derivatives and D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 40, 1983.
- Ronchi, S., Galliano, M., Minchiotti, L., Curti, B., Rudie, N., Porter, D., and Bright, H.: An Active Site Tyrosine-containing Heptapeptide from D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 6044, 1980.
- Ronchi, S., Galliano, M., Minchiotti, L., Curti, B., Rudie, N., Porter, D., and Bright, H.: An Active Site Tyrosine-containing Heptapeptide from D-Amino Acid Oxidase. Correction, *J Biol Chem* 255, 10013, 1980.
- Ronchi, S., Minchiotti, L., Curti, B., Zapponi, M., and Bridgen, J.: Isolation, Characterization and Partial Sequence of Cyanogen Bromide Fragments and Thiol Peptides from Pig Kidney D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 427, 634, 1976.
- Rudie, N., Porter, D., and Bright, H.: Chlorination of an Active Site Tyrosyl Residue in D-Amino Acid Oxidase by N-Chloro-D-Leucine, *J Biol Chem* 255, 478, 1980.
- Scannone, H., Wellner, D., and Novogrodsky, A.: A Study of Amino Acid Oxidase Specificity, Using a New Sensitive Assay, *Biochemistry* 3, 1742, 1964.
- Shiga, K., and Isomoto, A.: A Study of the Reaction of Monomers in High and Low Temperature Conformational States of D-Amino Acid Oxidase with Substrates and Quasi-Substrates, *J. Biochem.* 74, 111, 1973.
- Shiga, K., Isomoto, A., Horike, K., and Yamano, T.: A Study of the Equilibrium Between the Monomer and the Dimer of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 74, 481, 1973.
- Shiga, T., and Shiga, K.: Analysis of the Visible Absorption and Circular Dichroism Spectra of D-Amino Acid Oxidase Complexes, *J. Biochem.* 74, 103, 1973.
- Singer, T.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Inhibition by Sulfhydryl Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 174, 11, 1948.
- Spitz, H.: A New Approach for Sample Preparation of Protein Hydrolyzates for Amino Acid Analysis, *Anal Biochem* 56, 66, 1973.
- Stumpf, P., and Green, D.: l-Amino Acid Oxidase of Proteus vularis, *J Biol Chem* 153, 387, 1944.
- Sugiura, N., Ohama, H., Kotaki, A., and Yagi, K.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. V. Effect of Urea on the Structure of the Free Enzyme and Its Benzoate Complex, *J. Biochem.* 73, 901, 1973.
- Swenson, R., Williams, C., and Massey, V.: Identification of the Histidine Residue in D-Amino Acid Oxidase that is Covalently Modified during Inactivation by 5-Dimethylaminonaphthalene-1-sulfonyl Chloride, *J Biol Chem* 258, 497, 1983.
- Tu, S., and McCormick, D.: Photoinactivation of Porcine D-Amino Acid Oxidase with Flavin Adenine Dinucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6339, 1973.
- Tu, S., Edelstein, S., and McCormick, D.: A Modified Purification Method and Properties of Pure Porcine D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 159, 889, 1973.
- Wellner, D.: Stereospecificity of Enzymatic Formation and Oxidation of Glycine, *Biochemistry* 9, 2307, 1970.
- Wellner, D., and Scannone, H.: Oxidation of L-Proline and L-3,4-Dehydroproline by D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 3, 1746, 1964.
- Wu, F., Tu, S., Wu, C., and McCormick, D.: Characteristics of the Fluorescence Spectra of Apoenzyme and Flavin Portions of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 41, 381, 1970.
- Yagi, K: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 17B, 608, 1971.
- Yagi, K., and Natsume, K.: Inhibitory Action of Pyruvate on D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 55, 529, 1964.

- Yagi, K., and Ohishi, N.: Effect of Light on the Purple Complex of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 67, 599, 1970.
- Yagi, K., and Ohishi, N.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. IV. Electrophoretic and Ultracentrifugal Approach to the Monomer-Dimer Equilibrium, *J. Biochem.* 71, 993, 1972.
- Yagi, K., and Okamura, K.: Isolation by Crystallization of Fully Reduced D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 21, 399, 1965.
- Yagi, K., and Okamura, K.: Occurrence of Two Intermediates in D-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *J. Biochem.* 58, 417, 1965.
- Yagi, K., and Ozawa, T.: Complex Formation of Apo-Enzyme, Coenzyme and Substrate of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. III. Crystallization of Artificial Michaelis Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 56, 420, 1962.
- Yagi, K., and Ozawa, T.: Crystallization of an Intermediate in the Reaction of D-Amino Acid Oxidase and Lactate, *J. Biochem.* 55, 682, 1964.
- Yagi, K., and Ozawa, T.: Flavin Content of D-Aminoacid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 55, 197, 1964.
- Yagi, K., Naoi, M., and Kotaki, A.: Optical Rotary Properties of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 59, 91, 1966.
- Yagi, K., Naoi, M., Harada, M., Okamura, K., Hidaka, H., Ozawa, T., and Kotaki, A.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. I. Further Purification of Hog Kidney D-Amino Acid Oxidase and Its Hydrodynamic and Optical Rotatory Properties, *J. Biochem.* 61, 580, 1967.
- Yagi, K., Nishikimi, M., and Ohishi, N.: Identity of the Rapidly Appearing Purple Intermediate of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 72, 1369, 1973.
- Yagi, K., Nishikimi, M., Ohishi, N., and Takai, A.: Release of alpha-Imino Acid as Primary Product in D-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 212, 243, 1970.
- Yagi, K., Nishikimi, M., Takai, A., and Ohishi, N.: Additional Evidence for the Liberation of Substrate alpha-Hydrogen Prior to Reduction of the Coenzyme in D-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *J. Biochem.* 76, 451, 1974.
- Yagi, K., Nishikimi, M., Takai, A., and Ohishi, N.: Mechanism of Enzyme Action. VII. Kinetic Analysis of the Reaction of D-Amino Acid Oxidase with D-Arginine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 256, 1974.
- Yagi, K., Ohishi, N., and Nishikimi, M.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study on D-Amino-Acid Oxidase Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 181, 1970.
- Yagi, K., Okamura, K., Naoi, M., Takai, A., and Kotaki, A.: Reaction of D-Amino-Acid Oxidase with D-Lysine, *J. Biochem.* 66, 581, 1969.
- Yagi, K., Okamura, K., Sugiura, N., and Kotaki, A.: Mechanism of Enzyme Action. IV. Isolation by Crystallization of the Fully Reduced Form of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 159, 1, 1968.
- Yagi, K., Ozaawa, T., and Harada, M.: Crystallization of the Complex of D-amino-acid Oxidase and Benzoate, *Nature* 188, 745, 1960.
- Yagi, K., Ozawa, T., and Naoi, M.: Mechanism of Enzyme Action. V. Demonstration of an Initial Step of Enzyme-Substrate Complex Using D-Amino Acid Oxidase and D-Lactate or D-Mandelate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 31, 1969.
- Yagi, K., Sugiura, N., and Mizuno, M.: C-Terminal Amino Acid of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 74, 179, 1973.
- Yagi, K., Sugiura, N., and Ohama, H.: Catalytic Activity of the Monomeric Form of D-Amino Acid Oxidase in the Presence of Urea, *J. Biochem.* 72, 515, 1972.
- Yagi, K., Sugiura, N., Mizuno, M., Hirayama, T., Kagamiyama, H., and Yamano, T.: Primary Structure of the N-Terminal Portion of D-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1369, 1974.
- Yagi, K., Sugiura, N., Ohama, H., and Ohishi, N.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. VI. Relation Between the Quaternary Structure and the Catalytic Activity, *J. Biochem.* 73, 909, 1973.
- Yagi, K., Tanaka, F., and Ohishi, N.: Structure and Function of D-Amino Acid Oxidase. IX. Changes in the Fluorescence Polarization of FAD Upon Complex Formation, *J. Biochem.* 77, 463, 1975.

7. Amino Acid Oxidase, L-

L-amino acid oxidase (LAAO) catalyzes the oxidative deamination of a number of L-amino acids, predominantly hydrophobic and aromatic L-amino acids. LAAO represents approximately 30% of the total venom of some snake species (Takatsuka *et al.* 2001).

$$RCHNH_2COOH + O_2 + H_2O \rightarrow RCOCOOH + NH_3 + H_2O_2 \quad (7.1)$$

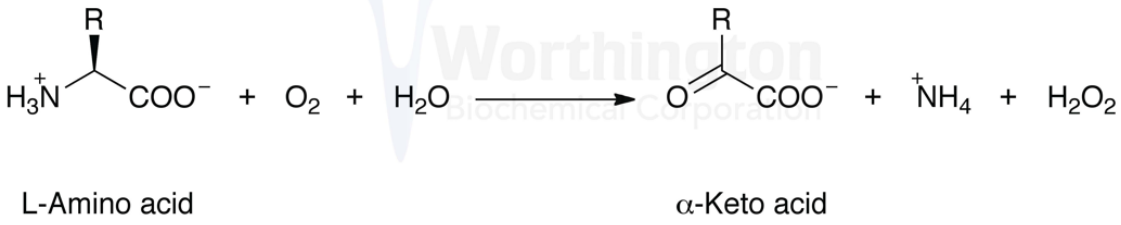


Figure 7.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Amino Acid Oxidase, L-

History

LAAO was first discovered by Zeller and Maritz (Zeller and Maritz 1944, 1945). It was found to occur in almost all snake venoms and designated a flavoprotein in 1948 (Zeller 1948).

LAAO was first prepared in crystalline form in 1958 by Wellner and Meister. In 1960, Wellner and Meister studied properties of the enzyme including prosthetic groups, electrophoretic fractions, stability, and pH dependence. In this study, they also isolated LAAO of Agkistrodon piscivorus piscivorus to compare it to that of C. adamanteus. Soon after, the enzyme mechanism was studied and further details of the mechanism were elucidated (Wellner and Meister 1961, and Massey and Curti 1967). The kinetics of the oxidase reaction were also investigated (Radd 1964, and Zeller *et al*. 1965).

In the 1970s vinylglycine was determined to be a suicide substrate/inactivator of LAAO (Marcotte and Walsh 1976), and the effect of pH and competitive inhibitors was also studied (de Kok and Veeger 1968). LAAO of C. adamanteus was the first LAAO found to act as a bactericidal agent, a property that is still being studied today (Skarnes 1970, and Zuliani *et al*. 2009). The gene sequence was determined in 1998 by Raibekas and Massey.

Recent work has involved using LAAOs to study apoptotic and cytotoxic effects (St*á*beli *et al*. 2007), and LAAO is also being studied for its use as an anti-parasitic agent (Sant'Ana *et al*. 2008).

Molecular Characteristics

LAAOs are widely distributed, being found in bacteria, fungi, green algae, plants, and snake venom. LAAOs of snake venom show a high degree of sequence homology, with conservation of at least 13 of the 24 N-terminal amino acids that are believed to be involved in substrate binding. (Zuliani *et al*. 2009). The N-terminal sequence contains a highly conserved beta-alpha-beta-fold domain involved in FAD binding (Du *et al*. 2002).

Specificity

LAAO is specific for L-isomers. Substrates are the L-isomers of leucine, isoleucine, norleucine, alpha-amino butyric acid, phenylalanine, tyrosine, tryptophan norvaline, methionine, histidine, and citrulline. Histidine and tyrosine cannot be determined in an L,D-mixture (Malmstadt and Hadjiioannov 1963). Methylene blue may be used as an electron acceptor. L-serine, threonine, aspartic acid, glutaric acid, lysine, and ornithine are deaminated only to a limited extent.

LAAO is believed to contain three hydrophobic substrate binding sites, designated a, b, and c. Subsite a accommodates one methylene carbon, b two, and c three. An amino binding subsite is designated d (Tan *et al*. 1991). This model is used to explain why amino acids with branching at the second carbon are unable to accommodate into subsite a, and are oxidized slowly or not at all (Zuliani *et al*. 2009).

Composition

LAAOs are FAD-dependent enzymes and are usually homodimeric, binding glycoproteins with molecular masses of 110-150 kDA. Important residues identified in C. rhodostoma LAAO include Glu63, Arg71, and Glu457, which interact with the FAD molecule. The dimethylbenzene ring cofactor is surrounded by Ile374, Trp420, and Ile430; Lys326 coordinates a water molecule (Pawelek *et al*. 2000). These residues have been found to be conserved in the majority of snake venom LAAOs (Pawelek *et al*. 2000, and Frana *et al*. 2007).

IUB

- 1.4.3.2

CAS

- 9000-89-9

Protein Accession Number

- O93364

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta; Alpha Beta; Mainly Alpha

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Complex; 3-Layer(bba) Sandwich; Orthogonal Bundle

Topology:

- Polyamine Oxidase (Chain A, domain 2); FAD/NAD(P)-binding domain; Guanine Nucleotide Dissociation Inhibitor (domain 1)

Molecular Weight

- 113.3 kDa

Optimal pH

- Approximately 7.5 for leucine (Wellner and Meister 1960)

Isoelectric Point

- 6.32

Extinction Coefficient

- 124,900 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{275}$ = 17.9

Inhibitors

- Cyanide
- Ammonium and benzoic acid (Meister and Wellner 1963)
- Aromatic carboxylates (de Kok and Veegar 1968)
- Benzoic acid derivatives (de Kok and Veeger 1968)

Applications

- Purification and determination of certain amino acids (Nicholson and Kim 1975)
- Preparation of alpha-keto acid (Nicholson and Kim 1975)
- Assaying peptidase activity (Nicholson and Kim 1975, and Donlon and Fottrell 1971)
- Oxidation reactions
- Catalyst in supercritical CO_2 (Findrik *et al.* 2005)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined in a peroxidase coupled system by measuring the increase in A_{436} resulting from the oxidation of L-leucine. One unit oxidizes one micromole of L-leucine per minute at 25°C and pH 7.6 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.2 M Triethanolamine buffer pH 7.6 containing 0.1% L-leucine and 0.0065% o-dianisidine
- 1.0% Peroxidase: Dissolve Worthington Peroxidase (HPOD) at 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in water.

Enzyme

- Dilute enzyme in reagent grade water to 0.05-0.2 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 436 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

- 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ peroxidase - 0.01 ml
- 0.2 M triethanolamine-leucine-o-dianisidine mixture - 2.9 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and record blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record increase in absorbance at 436 nm for 4-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{436}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the slope. Subtract blank rate if present.

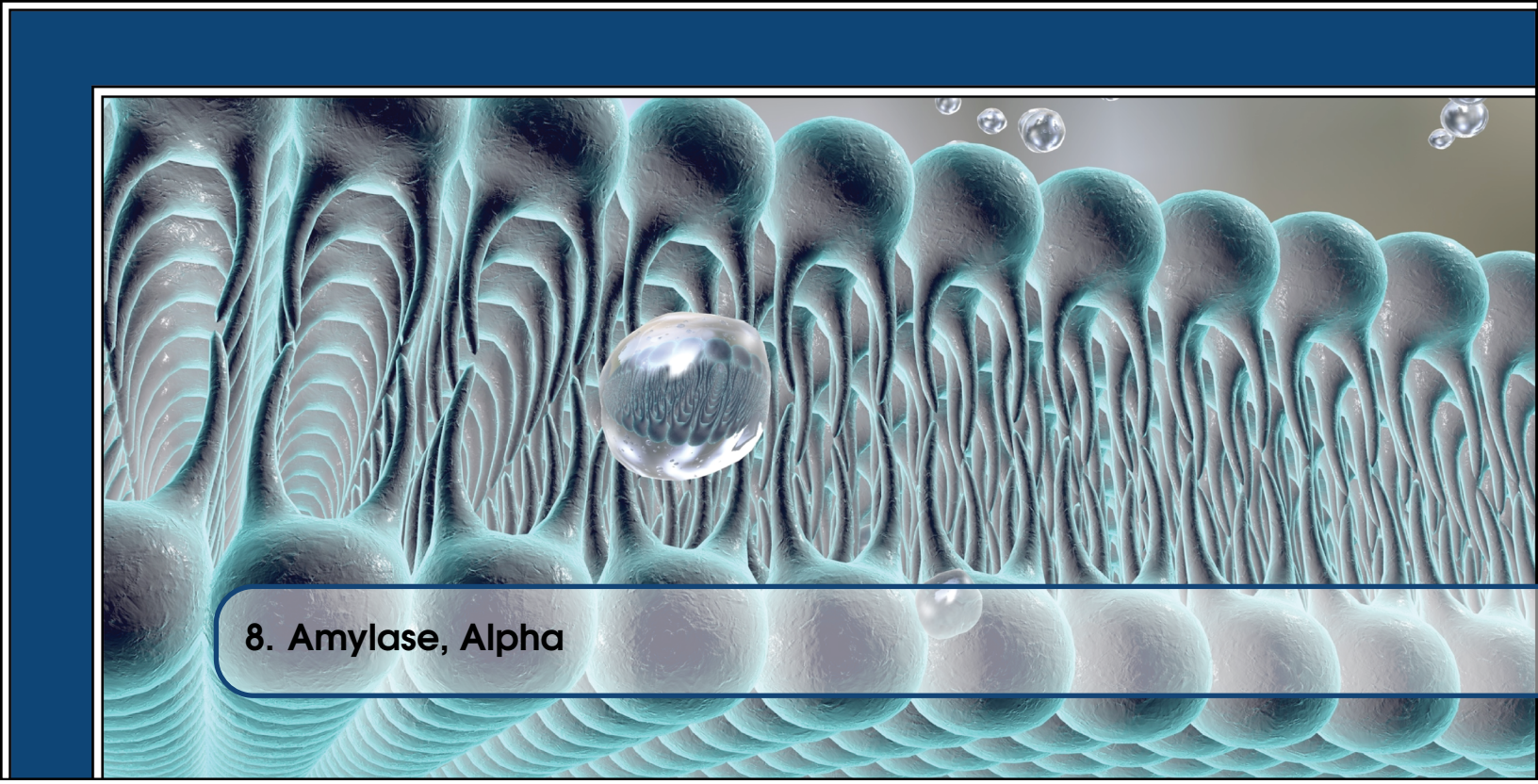
Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{436}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 3.0 \text{ x dilution}}{8.1 \text{ x } 0.1 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}}$$

References

- Bright, H., and Porter, D.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 12B, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 456, 1975.
- Carroll, J., Kosicki, G., and Thibert, R.: a-Substituted Cystines as Possible Substrates for Cystine Reductase and L-Amino-Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 601, 1970.
- Chan, S., Walgate, J., and Duerre, J.: Oxidative Deamination of Sulfur Amino Acids by Bacterial and Snake Venom L-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 146, 54, 1971.
- Chen, C., and Koeppe, R.: Amino-Acid Oxidase Action on D- and L-alpha-2-gamma-Diaminobutyric Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 215, 184, 1970.
- Curti, B., Massey, V., and Zmudka, M.: Inactivation of Snake Venom L-Amino Acid Oxidase by Freezing, *J Biol Chem* 243, 2306, 1968.
- DeKok, A., and Rawitch, A.: Studies on L-Amino-Acid Oxidase. II. Dissociation and Characterization of Its Subunits, *Biochemistry* 8, 1405, 1969.

- DeKok, A., and Veeger, C.: Studies on L-Amino Acid Oxidase. I. Effects of pH and Competitive Inhibitors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 167, 35, 1968.
- Donlon, J., and Fottrell, P.: Quantitative Determination of Intestinal Peptide Hydrolase Activity Using L-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Clin Chim Acta* 33, 345, 1971.
- Guilbault, G., and Hrabankova, E.: An Electrode for Determination of Amino Acids, *Anal Chem* 42, 1779, 1970.
- Holme, D., and Goldberg, D.: Coupled Optical Rate Determination of L-Amino Acid Oxidase Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 61, 1975.
- Katagiri, M., and Nakamura, M.: Reappraisal of the 20th-century Version of Amino Acid Metabolism, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 312, 205, 2003.
- Luppa, D., and Aurich, H.: Polarographic Determination of L-Amino Acid Oxidase Activity Using a Vibrating Platinum Electrode, *Enzyme* 12, 688, 1971.
- Maines, M., Gibbs, P.: 30 Some Years of Heme Oxygenase: From a "Molecular Wrecking Ball" to a "Mesmerizing" Trigger of Cellular Events, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 338, 568, 2005.
- Malmstadt, H., and Hadjiioannou, T.: Specific Enzymatic Determination of Some Alpha-Amino Acids by an Automatic Spectrophotometric Reaction Rate Method, *Anal Chem* 35, 14, 1963.
- Marcus, A., and Feeley, J.: Observations Relating to the Mechanism of the L-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 46, 600, 1961.
- Meister, A.: Amino Group Transfer (Survey), *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 6, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 193, 1962.
- Meister, A., and Wellner, D.: Flavoprotein Amino Acid Oxidases, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 609, 1963.
- Miller, C., and Duerre, J.: Oxidative Deamination of S-Adenosyl-L-Homocysteine by Rat Kidney L-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4273, 1969.
- Nicholson, J., and Kim, Y.: A One-Step L-Amino Acid Oxidase Assay for Intestinal Peptide Hydrolase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 63, 110, 1975.
- Page, D., and VanEtten, R.: L-Amino Acid Oxidase. I. Effect of pH, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 38, 1969.
- Page, D., and VanEtten, R.: L-Amino Acid Oxidase. II. Deuterium Isotope Effects and the Action Mechanism for the Reduction of L-Amino Acid Oxidase by L-Leucine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 227, 16, 1971.
- Page, D., and VanEtten, R.: L-Amino Acid Oxidase. III. Substrate Substituent Effects Upon the Reaction of L-Amino Acid Oxidase with Phenylalanines, *Bioorg Chem* 1, 361, 1971.
- Piedras, P., Pineda, M., Munoz, J., and Cardenas, J.: Purification and Characterization of an L-Amino-Acid Oxidase from *Chlamyldomonas reinhardtii*, *Planta* 188, 13, 1992.
- Porter, D., and Bright, H.: Effect of Cyanide on the L-Amino Acid Oxidase Reaction, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 564, 1972.
- Sankar, D., Fireman, B., and Littman, J.: The Effect of Chlorpromazine and of Oxygen on the Substrate-Inhibition of L-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochem Med* 14, 75, 1975.
- Skarnes, R.: L-Amino-Acid Oxidase, A Bactericidal System, *Nature* 225, 1072, 1970.
- Tran-Minh, C., and Broun, G.: Construction and Study of Electrodes Using Cross-Linked Enzymes, *Anal Chem* 47, 1359, 1975.
- Ubuka, T., and Yao, K.: Oxidative Deamination of L-Cystine by L-Amino Acid Oxidase from Snake Venom: Formation of S-(2-OXO-2-Carboxyethylthio)Cysteine and S-(Carboxymethylthio) Cysteine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 1305, 1973.
- Wellner, D.: Evidence for Conformational Changes in L-Amino Acid Oxidase Associated with Reversible Inactivation, *Biochemistry* 5, 1585, 1966.
- Wellner, D., and Meister, A.: Crystalline L-Amino Acid Oxidase of *Crotalus adamanteus*, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2013, 1960.
- Wellner, D., and Meister, A.: Studies on the Mechanism of Action of L-Amino Acid Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 2357, 1961.
- Zimmerman, S., Brown, R., Curti, B., and Massey, V.: Immunochemical Studies of L-Amino Acid Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 229, 260, 1971.



8. Amylase, Alpha

Porcine pancreatic alpha-amylase (PPA) acts upon large linear carbohydrate polymers at internal bonds. The hydrolytic products have alpha-configuration. alpha-Amylase activity is present in all living organisms; however, the enzymes vary remarkably even from tissue to tissue within a single species.

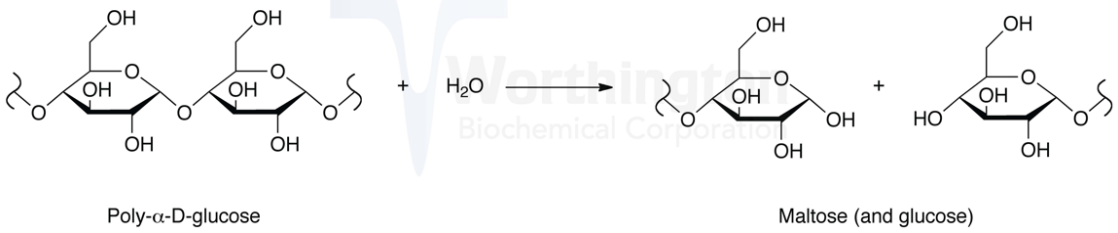


Figure 8.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Amylase, Alpha

History

The alpha-amylases were named by Kuhn in 1925, because the hydrolysis products are in the alpha configuration. In 1930, Ohlsson discovered another amylase, which yielded a beta-mannose. He named it beta-amylase. In 1947, the enzyme was first crystallized from pig pancreas by Meyer *et al.*, and Danielsson determined its molecular weight. In 1952, Caldwell *et al.* reported on an improved purification method.

Inhibitors of alpha-amylase were reported on as early as 1975 (Marshall and Lauda 1975). The first crystal structure of alpha-amylase was from *Aspergillus oryzae* and was determined in 1979 (Matsuura

et al. 1979). This 6 resolution structure was improved to a 3 resolution the following year (Matsuura *et al*. 1980).

In the 1980s, the amino acid sequences of the two forms (PPAI and PPAII) were determined (Kluh *et al*. 1981, and Pasero *et al*. 1986). The three dimensional crystal structures of each form were determined in the 1990s and found to be effectively identical (Qian *et al*. 1993, and Gilles *et al*. 1996). The complete cDNA sequence was determined by Darnis *et al*. in 1999.

Recent work with alpha-amylase has included isolating and studying the effects of inhibitors from natural sources (Narita and Inouye 2009, and Suda *et al*. 2011). Researchers have also studied the effects of bound carbohydrates on enzyme stability (Gopal *et al*. 2008) and analyzed the binding of inhibitors with the aim of designing novel inhibitors (Najafian *et al*. 2011).

Molecular Characteristics

Animal alpha-amylases are encoded by two loci, amy1 (salivary) and amy2 (pancreatic). The full length amy cDNA contains 1565 bp. It contains a 15 amino acid signal peptide and a 1536-nt open reading frame (ORF). A 29-nt 3' non-coding region is followed by a short poly(A) tail.

Animal alpha-amylases contain five conserved regions including four at or around the (alpha/beta)8-barrel and a short sequence near the C-terminus of domain B (Janecek 1993, Svensson 1994, and Janecek and Balaz 1995). Human and porcine pancreatic alpha-amylases are 87.1% identical, with only 64 amino acid substitutions. Mouse and rat alpha-amylase share a 85.5% identity with that of porcine. Amino acids 304-310 are conserved among mammalian alpha-amylases and are believed to be involved in the enzymatic mechanism (Darnis *et al*. 1999).

Specificity

alpha-Amylase catalyzes the hydrolysis of internal alpha-1,4-glucan links in polysaccharides containing 3 or more alpha-1,4-linked D-glucose units, yielding a mixture of maltose and glucose. See also Takeshita and Hehre (1975).

Composition

The enzyme is a glycoprotein (Beaupoil-Abadie *et al*. 1973). Its single polypeptide chain of about 475 residues has two free thiol groups, four disulfide bridges, and contains a tightly bound Ca^{2+} (Granger *et al*. 1975, and Steer *et al*. 1974). It exists in two forms (PPAI and PPAII), which have identical enzymatic properties and molecular mass of 55.4 kDa, differing only in electrophoretic mobility and pI (Cozzone *et al*. 1970b, Marchis-Mouren and Pasero 1967, and Darnis *et al*. 1999).

The structures of both forms of PPA consist of a major domain A (residues 1-99 and 170-404) organized as an (alpha/beta)8-barrel that contains a loop (domain B). Following the C-terminal domain C (residues 405-496) is a ten-beta-stranded Greek key motif (Darnis *et al*. 1999).

IUB

- 3.2.1.1

CAS

- 9000-90-2

Protein Accession Number

- P00690

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta; Mainly Alpha

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Barrel; Sandwich

Topology:

- TIM Barrel; Immunoglobulin-like

Molecular Weight

- 51.0-54.0 kDa (Cozzone *et al.* 1970a)
- 55.4 kDa (SDS-PAGE) (Alkazaz *et al.* 1996)

Optimal pH

- 7

Isoelectric Point

- PPAI: 7.5 (Ajandouz *et al.* 1995)
- PPAII: 6.4 (Ajandouz *et al.* 1995)

Extinction Coefficient

- 133,870 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 26$

Inhibitors

- Phenolic compounds (Funke and Melzig 2005)
- Plant extracts (Karthic *et al.* 2008, and Buonocore *et al.* 1985)
- Urea and other amide reagents (Toralballa and Eitingon 1967)

Applications

- Ethanol production
- Reduction of starch or glycogen molecules

Assay Information

Method

- That of (1951) wherein the reducing groups released from starch are measured by the reduction of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid. One unit releases from soluble starch one micromole of reducing groups (calculated as maltose) per minute at 25°C and pH 6.9 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.02 M Sodium phosphate buffer, pH 6.9 with 0.006 M sodium chloride
- 2 N Sodium hydroxide
- Dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent. Prepare by dissolving 1.0 g of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid in 50 ml of reagent grade water. Add slowly 30.0 g sodium potassium tartrate tetrahydrate. Add 20 ml of 2 N NaOH. Dilute to a final volume of 100 ml with reagent grade water. Protect from carbon dioxide and store no longer than 2 weeks.
- 1% Starch. Prepare by dissolving 1.0 g soluble starch, (Merck) in 100 ml 0.02 M sodium phosphate buffer, pH 6.9 with 0.006 M sodium chloride. Bring to a gentle boil to dissolve. Cool and bring volume to 100 ml, with water, if necessary. Incubate at 25°C for 4-5 minutes prior to assay.
- Maltose Stock Solution. Prepare by dissolving 180 mg maltose (MW 360.3) in 100 ml reagent grade water in a volumetric flask.

Enzyme

- Dilute to a concentration of 1-10 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$. A minimum of three different concentrations in this range should be run.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 540 nm Temperature: 25°C

Using the maltose stock solution prepare a maltose standard curve as follows: In numbered tubes, prepare 10 maltose dilutions ranging from 0.3 to 5.0 $\frac{\mu moles}{ml}$. Include two blank tubes with reagent grade water only. Into a series of corresponding numbered tubes pipette 1 ml of each dilution of maltose. Add 1 ml of dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent. Incubate in boiling water bath for 5 minutes and cool to room temperature. Add 10 ml distilled water to each tube and mix well. Read A_{540} versus micromoles maltose.

Enzyme assay: Pipette 0.5 ml of respective enzyme dilutions into a series of numbered test tubes. Include a blank with 0.5 ml reagent grade water. Incubate tubes at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. At timed intervals, add 0.5 ml starch solution (at 25°C). Incubate exactly 3 minutes and at timed intervals add 1 ml dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent to each tube. Incubate all tubes in a boiling water bath for 5 minutes. Cool to room temperature and add 10 ml reagent grade water. Mix well and read A_{540} versus blank. Determine micromoles maltose released from standard curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{micromoles maltose released}}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture x 3 min}}$

References

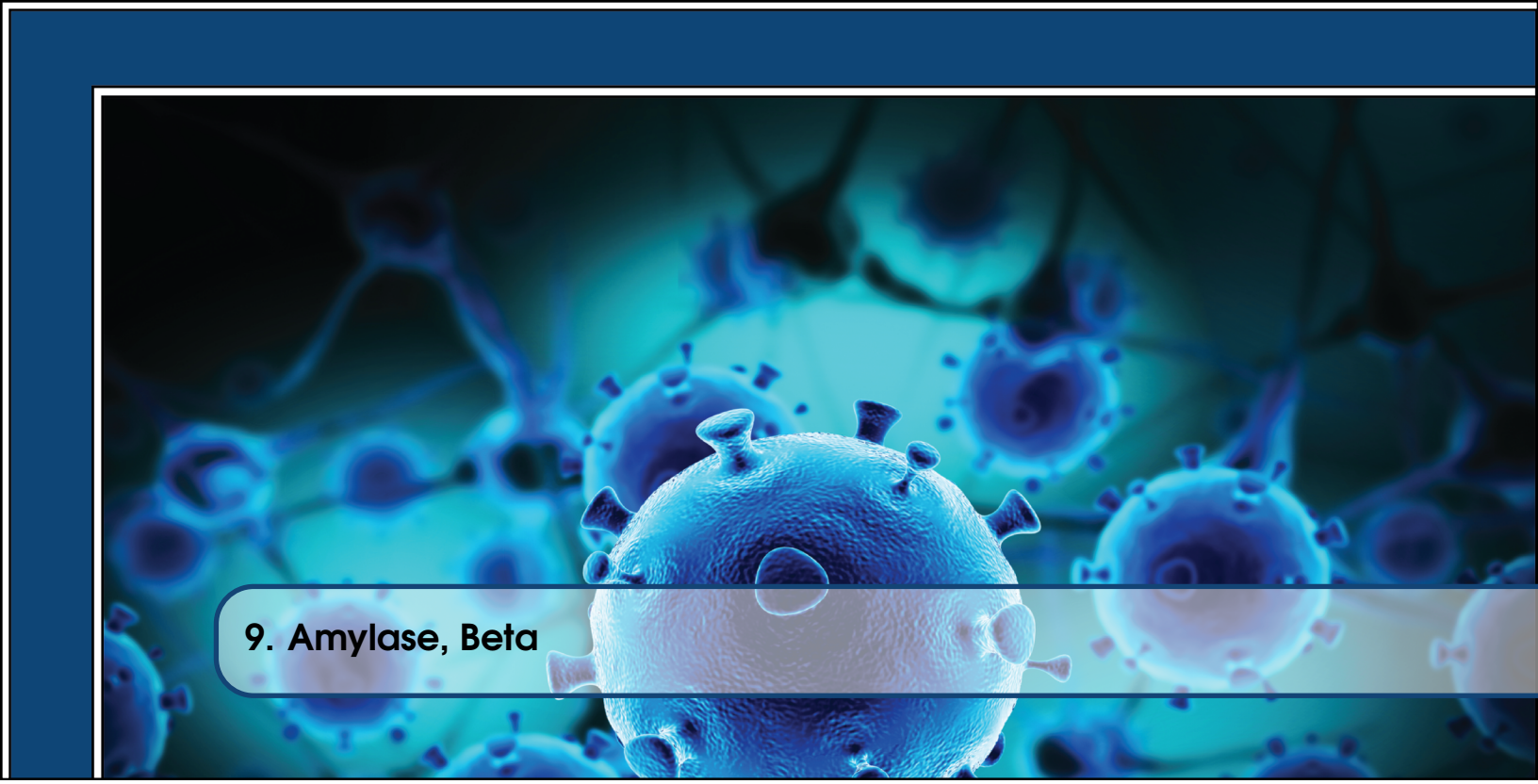
- Agarwal, R., and Henkin, R.: Metal Binding Characteristics of Human Salivary and Porcine Pancreatic Amylase, *J Biol Chem* 262, 2568, 1987.
- Allen, P., and Whelan, W.: The Mechanism of Carbohydrase Action. 9. Hydrolysis of Salep Mannan by Preparations of Alpha-Amylase, *Biochem J* 88, 69, 1963.
- Aoshima, H., Manabe, T., Hiromi, K., and Hatano, H.: Effect of Photooxidation of Bacterial Liquefying alpha-Amylase Dependent on the Degree of Polymerization of Linear Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 497, 1974.
- Babbar, I., Powar, V., and Jagannathan, V.: Crystallization of alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus subtilis*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 65, 347, 1962.
- Babson, S., and Babson, A.: An Improved Amylase Assay Using Dyed Amylopectin, *Clin Chim Acta* 44, 193, 1973.
- Bajpai, P., and Bajpai, P.: High-Temperature Alkaline alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus licheniformis*, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 72, 1989.
- Bajpai, P., Gera, R., and Bajpai, P.: Optimization Studies for the Production of alpha-Amylase Using Cheese Whey Medium, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 14, 679, 1992.
- Ball, W.: Isolation of Salivary Ribonuclease, Deoxyribonuclease, and Amylase from the Parotid Gland of the Rat, *Rattus norvegicius albinus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 305, 1974.
- Beaupoil-Abadie, B., Raffalli, M., Cozzone, P., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: Determination of the Carbohydrate Content of Porcine Pancreatic Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 297, 436, 1973.
- Beers, E., Duke, S.: Characterization of Alpha-Amylase from Shoots and Cotyledons of Pea (*Pisum-Sativum L*) Seedlings, *Plant Physiol* 92, 1154, 1990.
- Berk, J., Kawaguchi, M., Zeineh, R., Ujihira, I., and Searcy, R.: Chromatographic Heterogeneity of Rabbit Serum Amylase, *Science* 141, 1182, 1963.
- Bernfeld, P.: Enzymes of Starch Degradation and Synthesis in, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. XII, F. Nord, Interscience Publ., NY, 379, 1951.
- Bernfeld, P.: Amylases alpha and beta, *Meth Enzymol* 1, 149, 1955.
- Bertrand, H.: Therapeutical Use of Alpha-Amylase in O.E.L. Pathology, *J Gyn Obst Biol Repro* 3, 85, 1975.
- Biely, P., Mislovicova, D., Markovic, O., and Kalac, V.: A New Chromogenic Substrate for Assay and Detection of alpha-Amylase, *Anal Biochem* 172, 176, 1988.
- Boyer, E., and Ingle, M.: Extracellular Alkaline Amylase from a *Bacillus* Species, *J Bacteriol* 110, 992, 1972.
- Braun, P., French, D., and Robyt, J.: The Effect of Substrate Modification on Porcine alpha-Amylase Subsite Binding: Hydrolysis of Substrates Containing 2-Deoxy-D-glucose and 2-Amino-2-deoxy-D-glucose, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 242, 231, 1985.
- Brena, B., Pazos, C., Franco-Fraguas, L., and Batista-Viera, F.: Chromatographic Methods for Amylases, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 684, 217, 1996.
- Buisson, G., Duee, E., Haser, R., and Payan, F.: Three Dimensional Structure of Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase at 2.9 , *EMBO J* 6, 3909, 1987.
- Buonocore, V., Poerio, E., Gramenzi, F., and Silano, V.: Affinity Column Purification of Amylases on Protein Inhibitors from Wheat Kernel, *J Chromatogr* 114, 109, 1975.
- Caldwell, M., Adams, M., Kung, J., and Toralballa, G.: Crystalline Pancreatic Amylase. II. Improved Method for its Preparation from Hog Pancreas Glands and Additional Studies of its Properties, *J Am Chem Soc* 74, 4033, 1952.
- Carlsen, M., Nielsen, J., and Villadsen, J.: Growth and a-amylase by *Aspergillus oryzae* during Continuous Cultivations, *J Biotechnol* 45, 81, 1996.
- Carter, J., Staples, W., and Sinson, E.: Interference with the Amyloclastic Determination of Serum Amylase, *Clin Chem* 19, 686, 1973.
- Ceska, M.: A Comparative alpha-Amylase Study Using an Agar Medium, *Clin Chim Acta* 36, 419, 1972.
- Chan, Y., Braun, P., French, D., and Robyt, J.: Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase Hydrolysis of Hydroxyethylated Amylose and Specificity of Subsite Binding, *Biochemistry* 23, 5795, 1984.
- Chang, C., Tang, M., and Lin, C.: Purification and Properties of a-Amylase from *Aspergillus oryzae* ATCC 76080, *Biochem Mol Biol Int* 36, 185, 1995.
- Chang, Q., and Chen, J.: Separation of a-Amylase by Reversed Micellar Extraction. Effect of Solvent Type and Cosolvent Concentration on the Transfer Process, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 62, 119, 1997.
- Cozzone, P., Pasero, L., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: Characterization of Porcine Pancreatic Isoamylases: Separation and Amino Acid Composition, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 200, 590, 1970.
- Cozzone, P., Pasero, L., Beaupoil, B., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: Characterization of Porcine Pancreatic Isoamylases Chemical and Physical Studies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 490, 1970.
- Danielsson, C.: Molecular Weight of alpha-Amylase, *Nature* 160, 899, 1947.
- Darnall, D., and Birnbaum, E.: Lanthanide Ions Activate alpha-Amylase, *Biochemistry* 12, 3489, 1973.
- Daussant, J., and Corvazier, P.: Biosynthesis and Modifications of alpha- and beta-Amylases in Germinating Wheat Seeds, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 7, 191, 1970.
- Daussant, J., and Renard, M.: Immunochemical Comparisons of alpha-Amylases in Developing and Germinating Wheat Seeds, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 22, 301, 1972.
- De Jong, G., Hoorn, A., Thorig, G., and Scharloo, W.: Frequencies of Amylase Variants in *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Nature* 238, 453, 1972.
- Dellweg, H., John, M., and Schmidt, J.: Amylases from *Pseudomonas stutzeri.* Affinity Chromatography of Exo-Maltotetrahydrolase Using Sephadex G-100 as an Adsorbent, *Eur J Appl Microb* 1, 191, 1975.
- Dercova, K., Augustin, J., and Krajcova, D.: Cell Growth and alpha-Amylase Production Characteristics of *Bacillus subtilis*, *Folia Microbiol (Praha)* 37, 17, 1992.
- El-Baset, M.: Hydrophobic Cluster Analysis of the Primary Sequences of alpha-Amylases, *Intl J Biol Micromol* 11, 217, 1989.
- Elodi, P., Mora, S., and Krysteva, M.: Investigation of the Active Center of Porcine-Pancreatic Amylase, *Eur J Biochem* 24, 577, 1972.
- Elser, R.: Comparison of Two Commercially Available Amylase Kits: Amylotube and Amylochrome, *Clin Chem* 21, 1854, 1975.
- Fischer, E., and Stein, E.: alpha-Amylases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 313, 1960.
- Fridhandler, L., Berk, J., and Take, S.: Applicability of a New Synthetic Dye-Labeled Substrate for Amylase Assay, *Proc Soc Exp Biol*

Med 133, 1212, 1970.
- Fridhandler, L., Berk, J., and Ueda, M.: Isolation and Measurement of Pancreatic Amylase in Human Serum and Urine, *Clin Chem* 18, 1493, 1972.
- Fujimori, H., Ohnishi, M., and Hiromi, K.: The Effects of Chemical Modification of N-Bromosuccinimide of Saccharifying alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus subtilis* on Various Substrates, *J. Biochem.* 75, 767, 1974.
- Furuichi, Y., and Takahashi, T.: Purification and Characterization of Porcine Salivary Amylase, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 293, 1989.
- Garrett, C., Wilkinson, D., and Pitot, H.: Preparation of Ribonuclease-Free DNase I and alpha-Amylase, *Anal Biochem* 52, 342, 1973.
- Gogoi, B., Bezbaruah, R., Pillai, K., Baruah, J.: Production, Purification and Characterization of an alpha-Amylase Produced by *Saccharomycopsis fibuligera*, *J Appl Bacteriol* 63, 373, 1987.
- Granger, M., Abadie,B., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: Limited Action of Trypsin on Porcine Pancreatic Amylase: Characterization of the Fragments, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 189, 1975.
- Greenwood, C., MacGregor, A., and Milne, E.: The alpha-Amylase from Broad Beans. Purification and Properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 112, 459, 1965.
- Groom, C., Daugulis, A., and White, B.: Continuous Alpha-Amylase Production Using *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens* Adsorbed on an Ion Exchange Resin, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 28, 8, 1988.
- Hafkenscheid, J., and Hessels, M.: Some Thermodynamic Parameters and Temperature-conversion Factors for Determining alpha-Amylase Concentration in Serum, *Clin Chem* 34, 2016, 1988.
- Hafkenscheid, J., Hessels, M., and Wetzels, J.: Comparison of Two Methods for the Determination of the Isoenzymes of alpha-Amylase in Serum and Urine, *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 49, 441, 1989.
- Hamlin, C., and Schewede, K.: Standardization of an alpha-Amylase Kit Procedure, *Clin Chem* 20, 96, 1974.
- Hao, J., Pazlarova, J., Strnadova, M., and Chaloupka, J.: Regulation of Extracellular Proteins and Alpha-Amylase Secretion by Temperature in *Bacillus subtilis*, *Folia Microbiol (Praha)* 34, 179, 1989.
- Heller, J., and Schramm, M.: alpha-Amylase Limit Dextrins of High Molecular Weight Obtained from Glycogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 81, 96, 1964.
- Hiatt, N.: Blood Glucose and Liver Glycogen C Following Intravenous Injection of Amylase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 119, 667, 1965.
- Hiromi, K., Ohnishi, M., Kanaya, K., and Matsumoto, T.: The pH Jump Study of Enzyme Proteins. I. Liquefying alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus subtilis*, *J. Biochem.* 77, 957, 1975.
- Holtzer, R., Van Lancker, J., and Swift, H.: Release of Amylase from Zymogen Granules and Microsomes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 101, 439, 1963.
- Hora, J.: Stabilization of *Bacillus subtilis* alpha-Amylase by Amino Group Acylation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 310, 264, 1973.
- Horigome, T., Kasai, H., and Okuyama, T.: The Stability of Taka-Amylase A Immobilized on Various Sizes of Matrix, *J. Biochem.* 75, 299, 1974.
- Irie, A., Hunaki, M., Bando, K., and Kawai, K.: Activation of alpha-Amylase in Urine, *Clin Chim Acta* 51, 241, 1974.
- Ishikawa, K., and Hirata, H.: New Substrate Specificity of Modified Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 272, 356, 1989.
- Ishikawa, K., Matsui, I., and Honda, K.: Optimum pH Control Mechanism for Porcine Pancreatic a-Amylase, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 59, 1175, 1995.
- Ishikawa, K., Matsui, I., Honda, K., and Nakatani, H.: Substrate-Dependent Shift of Optimum pH in Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase Catalyzed Reactions, *Biochemistry* 29, 7119, 1990.
- Iwasa, S., Aoshima, H., Hiromi, K., and Hatano, H.: Subsite Affinities of Bacterial Liquefying alpha-Amylase Evaluated from the Rate Parameters of Linear Substrates, *J. Biochem.* 75, 969, 1974.
- Janecek, S., and Balaz, S.: alpha-Amylases and Approaches Leading to Their Enhanced Stability, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 304, 1, 1992.
- Joseph, R., Oliver, E., and Ressler, N.: Electrophoretic Study of Human Isoamylases: A New Saccharogenic Staining Method and Preliminary Results, *Gastroenterology* 51, 377, 1966.
- Kainuma, K., Kobayashi, S., Ito, T., and Suzuki, S.: Isolation and Action Pattern of Maltohexaose Producing Amylase from *Aerobacter aerogenes*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 26, 281, 1972.
- Katoh, S., Terashima, M., and Miyaoku, K.: Purification of a-Amylase by Specific Elution From Anti-peptide Antibodies, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 47, 521, 1997.
- Khovrychev, M., Lirova, S., and Rabotnova, I.: Biosynthesis of Thermostable alpha-Amylase Under Continuous Cultivation, *Microbiologia* 56, 341, 1987.
- Kobayashi, M., Takagi, S., Matsuda, K., and Ichishima, E.: Inhibition of alpha-Amylase and Phosphorylases by Cyclodextrin-Dialdehyde, *Agric Biol Chem* 52, 2703, 1988.
- Kondo, H., Shiraishi, T., Nagata, K., and Tomita, K.: An Enzymatic Method for the alpha-Amylase Assay Which Comprises a New Procedure for Eliminating Glucose and Maltose in Biological Fluids, *Clin Chim Acta* 172, 131, 1988.
- Kranz, D., Mutzbauer, H., and Schulz, G.: Determination of Sedimentation Coefficient, Diffusion Coefficient and Molecular Weight of alpha-Amylase According to the Activity Transport Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 102, 514, 1965.
- Kruse-Jarres, J., Kaiser, C., Hafkenscheid, J., Hohenwallner, W., Stein, W., Bohner, J., Klein, G., Poppe, W., and Rauscher, E.: Evaluation of a New Alpha-Amylase Assay Using 4,6-Ethylidene-(G7)-1-4-Nitrophenyl-(G1)-Alpha-D-Maltoheptoside As Substrate, *J Clin Chem Clin Biochem* 2, 103, 1989.
- Larson, S., Greenwood, A., Cascio, D., Day, J., and McPherson, A.: Refined Molecular Structure of Pig Pancreatic alpha-Amylase at 2-1 A Resolution, *J Mol Biol* 235, 1560, 1994.
- Leloup, V., Colonna, P., and Marchismouren, G.: Mechanism of the Adsorption of Pancreatic Alpha-Amylase Onto Starch Crystallites, *Carbohydr Res* 232, 367, 1992.
- Levitt, M., Duane, W., and Cooperband, S.: Study of Macroamylase Complexes, *J Lab Clin Med* 80, 414, 1972.
- Levitzki, A., and Reuben, J.: Abortive Complexes of alpha-Amylases with Lanthanides, *Biochemistry* 12, 41, 1973.
- Levitzki, A., and Steer, M.: The Allosteric Activation of Mammalian alpha-Amylase by Chloride, *Eur J Biochem* 41, 171, 1974.
- Levitzki, A., Heller, J., and Schramm, M.: Specific Precipitation of Enzyme by Its Substrate. The alpha-Amylase-Macrodextrin Complex, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 81, 101, 1964.
- Longpre, J., and Hamel, M.: Evaluation of Chromogenic Substrate of Determining Amylase Activity in Serum, *Circulation* 6, 71, 1973.

- Madi, E., and Antranikian, G.: Identification of a Starch Degrading Anaerobic Thermophile Producing Thermostable Alpha-Amylase and Pullulanase (Short Contribution), *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 30, 422, 1989.
- Marchis-Mouren, G., and Pasero, L.: Isolation of Two Amylases in Porcine Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 366, 1967.
- Matsuzaki, H., Yamane, K., and Maruo, B.: Hybrid alpha-Amylases Produced by Transformants of *Bacillus subtilis*. II. Immunological and Chemical Properties of alpha-Amylases Produced by the Parental Strains and the Transformants, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 365, 248, 1974.
- Matsuzaki, H., Yamane, K., Yamaguchi, K., Negata, Y., and Maruo, B.: Hybrid alpha-Amylases Produced by Transformants of *Bacillus subtilis*. I. Purification and Characterization of Extra-cellular alpha-Amylases Produced by the Parental Strains and Transformants, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 365, 235, 1974.
- Mazzuchin, A., Weggel, C., and Porter, C.: Automated Method for Determining Amylase Activity in Serum and Urine, *Clin Chem* 19, 1187, 1973.
- McGeachin, R., and Brown, J.: The Amino Terminal Amino Acids of Hog Pancreatic Amylase and Their Relationship to its Enzymatic Activity, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 110, 303, 1965.
- Meites, S., and Rogols, S.: Serum Amylases, Isoenzymes, and Pancreatitis. I. Effect of Substrate Variation, *Clin Chem* 14, 1176, 1968.
- Messer, M., and Dean, R.: Immunochemical Relationship Between alpha-Amylases of Rat Liver, Serum, Pancreas and Parotid Gland, *Biochem J* 151, 17, 1975.
- Milanovic, M., Andjelkovic, M., and Stamenkovic-Bojic, G.: Adaptive Significance of Amylase Polymorphism in Drosophila. IV. A Comparative Study of Biochemical Properties of the Alpha-Amylase in *Drosophila melangaster, D. hydei, D. subobscura* and *D. Busckii*, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 93, 629, 1989.
- Militzer, W., Ikeda, C., and Kneen, E.: , *Arch Biochem Biophys* 9, 309, 1946.
- Minamiura, N., Chiura, H., Tsujino, K., and Yamamoto, T.: Glucose-Forming Amylase in Human Urine, *J. Biochem.* 77, 1015, 1975.
- Minamiura, N., Kimura, Y., Tsujino, K., and Yamamoto, T.: Isozymes of alpha-Amylase in Human Urine, *J. Biochem.* 77, 163, 1975.
- Mitchell, E., Riquetti, P., Loring, R., and Carraway, K.: Quaternary Structure of *Bacillus subtilis* alpha-Amylase. Anomalous Behavior in Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 314, 1973.
- Moranelli, F., Yaguchi, M., Calleja, B. and Nasim, A.: Purification and Characterization of the Extracellular alpha-amylase Activity of the Yeast *Schwanniomyces alluvius*, *Biochem Cell Biol* 65, 899, 1987.
- Mulimani, V., and Sreeramulu, K.: Kinetics of Inhibition of *Bacillus subtilis* Alpha Amylase by Novel Polycation, *Biochem Int* 20, 681, 1990.
- Muus, J., and Vnenchak, J.: Isozymes of Salivary Amylase, *Nature* 204, 283, 1964.
- Nitta, Y., Hiromi, K., and Ono, S.: Influence of Molecular Structures of Substrates and Analogues on Taka-Amylase A Catalyzed Hydrolyses. IIII. Inhibition by 2-Deoxy-D-Glucose and Methyl alpha-D-Glucoside: Change in Inhibition Type with Substrate Chain Length, *J. Biochem.* 70, 973, 1972.
- O'Donnell, M., McGeeney, K., and Fitzgerald, O.: Effect of Free and Conjugated Bile Salts on alpha-Amylase Activity, *Enzyme* 19, 129, 1975.
- Ogden, J., O'Keefe, S., Ehlers, M., Kirsch, R., and Marks, I.: Single Step Affinity Chromatographic Purification of Human alpha-Amylase from Aspirated Duodenal Juice and Its Application in the Measurement of Pancreatic alpha-Amylase Synthesis Rates in Man, *Clin Chim Acta* 180, 129, 1989.
- Ohnishi, M., Kegai, H., and Hiromi, K.: Studies on the Subsite Structure of Amylases. I. Interaction of Glucoamylase with Substrate and Analogues Studied by Difference-Spectrophotometry, *J. Biochem.* 77, 695, 1975.
- Ohnishi, M., Kegai, H., and Hiromi, K.: Studies on the Subsite Structure of Amylases. II. Difference-Spectrophotometry Studies on the Interaction of Maltotriose with Liquefying alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus subtilis*, *J. Biochem.* 78, 2247, 1975.
- Ohnishi, M., Suganuma, T., and Hiromi, K.: The Role of a Tyrosine Residue of Bacterial Liquefying alpha-Amylase in the Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Linear Substrates as Studied by Chemical Modification with Acetic Anhydride, *J. Biochem.* 76, 7, 1974.
- Omichi, K., and Ikenaka, T.: Inspection of Human Salivary alpha-Amylase Action by Its Transglycosylation Action, *J. Biochem.* 104, 881, 1988.
- Omichi, K., and Ikenaka, T.: Separation of Human Salivary alpha-Amylase Isozymes by High-Performance Liquid Chromatography with a Continuous Monitor System of the Activity, *Anal Biochem* 168, 332, 1988.
- Omichi, K., Ikenaka, T., and Matsushima, Y.: Studies on the Substrate Specificity of Taka-Amylase A. XI. Effect of Release of p-Phenylazobenzoyl Residue from p-Phenylazobenzoyl Taka-Amylase A on the Enzymatic Action, *J. Biochem.* 73, 491, 1973.
- Omichi, K., Kasai, and Matsushima, Y.: Studies on the Substrate Specificity of Taka-Amylase A. XII. Investigation of the Active Site of Taka-Amylase A by Examining the Properties of p-Phenylazobenzoyl Taka-Amylase A, *J. Biochem.* 78, 493, 1975.
- Onishi, H.: Halophilic Amylase from a Moderately Halophilic *Micrococcus*, *J Bacteriol* 109, 570, 1972.
- Ono, S., Hiromi, K., and Hamauzu, Z.: Quantitative Determination of Anomeric Forms of Sugar Produced by Amylases. I. Gluc-Amylase-Phenyl-alpha-Maltoside or Maltose System, *J. Biochem.* 57, 14, 1965.
- Ono, S., Hiromi, K., and Hamauzu, Z.: Quantitative Determination of Anomeric Forms of Sugar Produced by Amylases. II. Gluc-Amylase-Isomaltose System, *J. Biochem.* 57, 39, 1965.
- Ono, S., Hiromi, K., and Zinbo, M.: Kinetic Studies of Gluc-Amylase. I. The Influence of Chain Length of Linear Substrates on the Rate Parameters, *J. Biochem.* 55, 315, 1964.
- Parrish, F., Smith, E., and Whelan, W.: Actions of Starch Carbohydrases on Chemically Modified Maltodextrins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 137, 185, 1970.
- Pasero, L., Mazzei-Perron, Y., Abadie, B., Chicheportiche, Y., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: Complete Amino Acid Sequence and Location of the Five Disulfide Bridges in Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 147, 1986.
- Pomeranz, Y.: Inactivation of alpha-Amylases by Cobalt Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 77, 451, 1963.
- Pomeranz, Y.: Inactivation of alpha-Amylases by Synthetic Detergents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 73, 105, 1963.
- Pommier, G., Cozzone, P., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: The Sulfhydryl Groups of Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase: Unmasking, Reactivity and Function, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 350, 71, 1974.
- Qian, M., Haser, R., and Payan, F.: Carbohydrate Binding Sites in a Pancreatic a-amylase-substrate Complex, Derived from X-ray Structure Analysis at 2.1 A Resolution, *Protein Sci* 4, 747, 1995.
- Radichevich, I., Becker, M., Eitingon, M., Gettler, V., Toralballa, G., and Caldwell, M.: Essential Groups of Porcine Pancreatic Amylase

and of Taka Amylase. Acetylation with Acetic Anhydride, *J Am Chem Soc* 81, 2845, 1959.
- Rahman, M.: Distribution Pattern of Amylase Activity in Serum Proteins, *Nature* 205, 973, 1965.
- Rauscher, E., and Gerber, M.: Pancreatic alpha-Amylase Assay Employing the Synergism of Two Monoclonal Antibodies, *Clin Chim Acta* 183, 41, 1989.
- Robyt, J., and Ackerman, R.: Structure and Function of Amylases. II. Multiple Forms of *Bacillus subtilis* alpha-Amylase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 445, 1973.
- Robyt, J., and French, D.: Multiple Attack Hypothesis of alpha-Amylase Action: Action of Porcine Pancreatic, Human Salivary, and *Aspergillus oryzae* alpha-Amylases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 8, 1967.
- Ross, M., Wolf, R., and Notkins, A.: Amylase Isoenzymes During Viral Infections of the Pancreas and Salivary Glands, *J Lab Clin Med* 83, 750, 1974.
- Roychoudhury, S., Parulekar, S., and Weigand, W.: Cell Growth and alpha-Amylase Production Characteristics of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens*, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 197, 1989.
- Ryan, J., and Appert, H.: Circular Turnover of Pancreatic Amylase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 149, 921, 1975.
- Saito, N.: A Thermophilic Extracellular alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus licheniformis*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 290, 1973.
- Sanders, T., and Rutter, W.: Molecular Properties of Rat Pancreatic and Parotid alpha-Amylase, *Biochemistry* 11, 130, 1972.
- Sanstedt, R., Kneen, E., and Blish, M.: , *Cereal Chem* 16, 712, 1939.
- Scharpe, S.: Determination of alpha-Amylase Activity in Biological Fluids, *Clin Chim Acta* 37, 301, 1972.
- Schill, W., and Schumacher, G.: Radial Diffusion in Gel For Micro Determination of Enzymes. I. Muramidase, Alpha-Amylase, DNase I, RNase A, Acid Phosphatase, and Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 46, 502, 1972.
- Schumer, W.: Double Blind Study on the Use of Alpha-Amylase as an Antiinflammatory Agent, *JAMA* 181, 783, 1962.
- Seigner, C., Prodanov, E., and Marchis-Mouren, G.: On Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase Action: Kinetic Evidence for the Binding of Two Maltooligosaccharide Molecules (Maltose, Maltotriose, and O-Nitrophenylmaltoside) by Inhibition Studies - Correlation with the Five-Subsite Energy Profile, *Eur J Biochem* 148, 161, 1985.
- Shibaoka, T., Inatani, T., Hirmoi, K., and Watanabe, T.: Substrate Concentration Dependence of the Rate of Maltose Hydrolysis by Saccharifying alpha-Amylase, *J. Biochem.* 77, 965, 1975.
- Shibaoka, T., Ishikura, K., Himomi, K., and Watanabe, T.: Quantitative Determination of Anomeric Forms of Sugar Produced by Amylases. V. Anomeric Forms of Maltose Produced in the Hydrolytic Reaction of Substituted Phenyl a-Maltosides Catalyzed by Saccharifying alpha-Amylase from *B. subtilis*, *J. Biochem.* 77, 1215, 1975.
- Shibaoka, T., Miyano, K., and Watanabe, T.: The Number of Subsites in the Active Site of Saccharifying alpha-Amylase from *Bacillus subtilis*, *J. Biochem.* 76, 475, 1974.
- Shih, N., and Labbe, R.: Purification and Characterization of an Axtracellular alpha-Amylase from *Clostridium perfingens* Type A, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 61, 1776, 1995.
- Steer, M., Tal, N., and Levitzki, A.: The Role of Sulfhydryl Groups in the Action and Structure of Mammalian alpha-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 334, 389, 1974.
- Stein, E., and Fischer, E.: The Resistance of alpha-Amylase Toward Proteolytic Attack, *J Biol Chem* 232, 867, 1958.
- Stein, E., Junge, J., and Fisher, E.: The Amino Acid Composition of alpha-Amylase from *Aspergillus oryzae*, *J Biol Chem* 235, 371, 1960.
- Stiefel, D., and Keller, P.: Comparison of Human Pancreatic and Parotid Amylase Activities on Different Substrates, *Clin Chem* 21, 343, 1975.
- Stiefel, D., and Keller, P.: Preparation and Some Properties of Human Pancreatic Amylase Including a Comparison with Human Parotid Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 345, 1973.
- Svens, E., Kapyaho, K., Tanner, P., and Weber, T.: Immunocatalytic Assay of Pancreatic Alpha-Amylase in Serum and Urine with a Specific Monoclonal Antibody, *Clin Chem* 35, 662, 1989.
- Svensson, B., and Sogaard, M.: Protein Engineering of Amylases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 20, 34, 1992.
- Takagi, T., Toda, H., and Isemura, T.: Bacterial and Mold Amylases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 235, 1971.
- Takase, K., Matsumoto, T., Mizuno, H., and Yamane, K.: Site-Directed Mutagenesis of Active Site Residues in *Bacillus subtilis* alpha-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1120, 281, 1992.
- Takeshita, M., and Hehre, E.: The Capacity of alpha-Amylases to Catalyze the Non-Hydrolytic Degradation of Starch and Glycogen with Formation of Novel Glycosylation Products, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 627, 1975.
- Takeuchi, T., Matsushima, T., and Sugimura, T.: Electrophoretic and Immunological Properties of Liver alpha-Amylase of Well-Fed and Fasted Rats, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 403, 122, 1975.
- Takeuchi, T., Mura, M., Sasaki, R., Matsushima, T., and Sugimura,T.: Comparative Studies on Electrophoretic Mobility and Immunogenicity of Pancreatic and Parotid Amylases of Rat, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 403, 456, 1975.
- Telegdi, M., and Straub, F.: Study of Correlation Between Structural Mobility and Reactivity of SH Groups in alpha-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 321, 210, 1973.
- Theodor, E., and Birnbaum, D.: The Effect of Dilution on the Activity of Amylase and its Relation to the Effect of Electrophoresis, *J Lab Clin Med* 63, 879, 1964.
- Thoma, J., Brothers, C., and Spradlin, J.: Subsite Mapping of Enzymes. Studies on *Bacillus subtilis* Amylase, *Biochemistry* 9, 1769, 1970.
- Thoma, J., Spradlin, J., and Dygert, S.: Plant and Animal Amylases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 115, 1971.
- Thoma, J., Wakim, J., and Stewart, L.: Comparison of the Active Sites of Alpha and Beta Amylases, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 12, 350, 1963.
- Tomazic, S., and Klibanov, A.: Mechanisms of Irreversible Thermal Inactivation of *Bacillus* alpha-Amylases, *J Biol Chem* 263, 3086, 1988.
- Toralballa, G., and Eitingon, M.: Action of Urea and Certain Other Amide Reagents on Crystalline Porcine Pancreatic Amylase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 119, 519, 1967.
- Tsujino, K., Yoshimura, M., Umeki, K., Minamiura, N., and Yamamota, T.: A Glucose-Forming Amylase in Human Liver, *J. Biochem.*

76, 1235, 1974.
- Umeki, K., and Yamamoto, T.: Enzymatic Determination of Structure of Singly Branched Hexose Dextrins Formed by Liquefying alpha-Amylase of *Bacillus subtilis*, *J. Biochem.* 72, 101, 1972.
- Umeki, K., and Yamamoto, T.: Structures of Singly Branched Heptaoses Produced by Bacterial Liquefying alpha-Amylase, *J. Biochem.* 78, 889, 1975.
- Urabe, I., Nanjo, H., and Okada, H.: Effect of Acetylation of *Bacillus subtilis* alpha-Amylase on the Kinetics of Heat Activation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 73, 1973.
- Urlaub, H., and Wober, G.: Identification of Isoamylase, A Glycogen-Debranching Enzyme, from *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 57, 1, 1975.
- Vallee, B., Stein, E., Sumerwell, W., and Fischer, E.: Metal Content of alpha-Amylases of Various Origins, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2901, 1959.
- Vandermeers, A., Vandermeers-Piret, M. and Christophe, J.: A General Method for Automated Kinetic Measurements of Enzymatic Activities, *Clin Chim Acta* 37, 471, 1972.
- Walker, G., and Hope, P.: The Action of Some alpha-Amylases on Starch Granules, *Biochem J* 86, 452, 1963.
- Watanabe, S., and Keller, P.: Isolation and Partial Characterization of Glycopeptides from Human Parotid Amylase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 336, 62, 1974.
- Wedner, H., Parker, L., and Rosenfeld, M.: The Preparation of a Highly Purified Antibody and a Solid-State Immunoassay for Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase, *Anal Biochem* 65, 175, 1975.
- Wei, D., Parulekar, S., Stark, B., and Weigand, W.: Plasmid Stability and alpha-Amylase Production in Batch and Continuous Cultures of *Bacillus subtilis* TN106[pAT5}, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 1010, 1989.
- Weir, E., Pretlow, G., and Dunnerham, Y.: A Continuous Monitoring Technique for the Determination of Alpha-Amylase from Disaggregated Hamster Parotid Gland Cells Using an Amyloclastic Method, *Biochem Med* 11, 338, 1974.
- Werner, R., and Keilich, G.: Eine enzymatische Methode zur Kinetischen Untersuchung von Endohydrolasen: Aktivitatsbestimmung von alpha-Amylase, *Biochem Z* 342, 226, 1965.
- Whitaker, J., Filho, F., and Lajolo, F.: Parameters Involved in Binding of Porcine Pancreatic alpha-Amylase with Black Bean Inhibitor: Role of Sulfhydryl Groups, Chlorine, Calcium, Solvent Composition and Temperature, *Biochimie* 70, 1163, 1988.
- Wilcox, E., and Whitaker, J.: Some Aspects of the Mechanism of Complexation of Red Kidney Bean alpha-Amylase Inhibitor and alpha-Amylase, *Biochemistry* 23, 1783, 1984.
- Winn-Deen, E., David, H., Sigler, G., and Chavez, R.: Development of a Direct Assay for alpha-Amylase, *Clin Chem* 34, 2005, 1988.
- Yamakawa, Y., and Okuyama, T.: Heterogeneity of Crystalline Taka-Amylase, *J. Biochem.* 73, 447, 1973.
- Yamane, K., and Maruo, B.: Hybrid alpha-Amylases Produced by the Transformants of *Bacillus subtilis*. III. A Possible Mechanism of Formation of Hybrid alpha-Amylases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 393, 571, 1975.
- Yamane, K., Yamaguchi, K., and Maruo, B.: Purification and Properties of a Cross-Reacting Material Related to alpha-Amylase and Biochemical Comparison witht the Parent alpha-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 323, 1973.
- Zeineh, R., Scheff, G., and Fiorella, B.: Chromatographic Differences in Serum Amylase Among Species, *Amer J Med Tech* 41, 364, 1975.
- Zinterhofer, L., Wardlaw, S., Jatlow, P., and Seligson, D.: Nephelometric Determination of Pancreatic Enzymes. I. Amylase, *Clin Chim Acta* 43, 5, 1973.



9. Amylase, Beta

β-Amylase is an exoenzyme that releases successive maltose units from the nonreducing end of a polysaccharide chain by hydrolysis of α-1,4-glucan linkages. The shortest normal saccharide attacked is maltotetraose (Myrback and Neumuller 1950). Since it is unable to bypass branch linkages in branched polysaccharides such as glycogen or amylopectin, the hydrolysis is incomplete and a macromolecular limit dextrin remains.

β-Amylase is found primarily in the seeds of higher plants and sweet potatoes. It yields a single product: maltose. Marshal and Whelan (1973) report on the removal of any contaminating β-glucosidase. The tuberous root of sweet potato is unusually rich in the enzyme, accounting for approximately 5% of the total soluble proteins. In contrast, other tuberous roots only contain trace amounts of β-amylase activity (Li and Oba 1985, and Yoshida and Nakamura 1991).

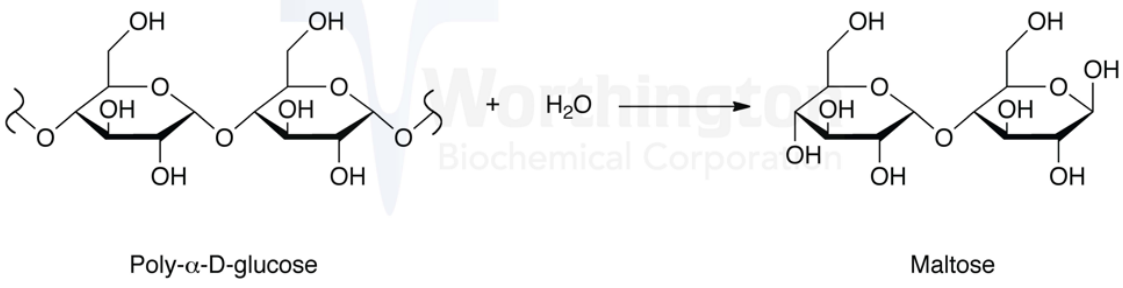


Figure 9.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Amylase, Beta

History

The α-amylases were named by Kuhn in 1925, because the hydrolysis products are in the alpha configuration. In 1930, Ohlsson discovered another amylase, which yielded a β-mannose and named it β-amylase.

β-amylase was first purified in the 1940s (Schoch 1942, and Haworth *et al.* 1946). Hopkins *et al.* first began to study the kinetics of β-amylase in 1948.

In the 1960s and 1970s, techniques in the purification of sweet potato β-amylase improved (Nakayama and Amagase 1963, Takeda and Hizukuri 1969, and Hegde *et al.* 1979). The enzyme was successfully immobilized on agarose and sepharose gels in the late 1970s (Caldwell *et al.* 1976a, b).

In 1991, β-amylase was successfully cloned and expressed in *Escherichia coli* (Yoshida *et al.* 1991). The complete amino acid sequence and preliminary crystal structure of the tetrameric enzyme were determined in 1993 (Toda *et al.* 1993, and Cudney and McPherson 1993). The crystal structure was refined in 1995 (Cheong *et al.* 1995). In 1996, Pujadas *et al.* studied the evolution of β-amylases determining the enzymes to be an example of parsimonious divergence illustrated by signature structural motifs.

In 2001, a simple purification method using affinity precipitation was developed (Teotia *et al.* 2001). The effects of guanidine hydrochloride and increased pressure on the activity of the enzyme were studied in 2002 (Tanaka *et al.* 2002).

The reaction of catalase occurs in two steps. A molecule of hydrogen peroxide oxidizes the heme to an oxyferryl species. A porphyrin cation radical is generated when one oxidation equivalent is removed from iron and one from the poryphyrin ring. A second hydrogen peroxide molecule acts as a reducing agent to regenerate the resting state enzyme, producing a molecule of oxygen and water (Switala and Loewen 2002).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene that encodes for β-amylase is amyB. A 1404 bp open reading frame encodes for the 499 amino acid precursor to the β-amylase subunit. After methionine processing, the mature form of the protein contains 498 residues (Yoshida and Nakamura 1991). The gene contains seven exons and six introns, and a TATA box sequence is present 26 to 30 bp upstream of the multiple transcription sites. The upstream region of amyB contains sequences to which several known plant nuclear factors bind; regulation of the amyB gene is thought to be controlled by one or more of the common cis-regulatory elements (Yoshida *et al.* 1992). Subunits of sweet potato β-amylase and seed β-amylase from barley and soybean share approximately 68% amino acid identity (Yoshida and Nakamura 1991).

Composition

Most β-amylases are monomeric enzymes (Thoma *et al.* 1971). However, that of sweet potato is tetrameric consisting of four identical subunits (Thoma *et al.* 1963). Each subunit consists of a large $(\alpha/\beta)_8$-barrel region also seen in a-amylase. A smaller, globular region is formed by long loops extending from β-strands. Between these two regions is a cleft believed to open and contain the

conserved Glu187. Cys96 is located at the entrance of the $(\alpha/\beta)_8$-barrel region and is important to inactivation by sulfhydryl reagents (Cheong *et al.* 1995).

IUB

- 3.2.1.2

CAS

- 9000-91-3

Protein Accession Number

- P10537

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- Alpha-Beta Barrel

Topology:
- TIM Barrel

Molecular Weight

- 223.8 kDa

Optimal pH

- 4.0-5.0 (French 1960)
- 5.5 (Ohba *et al.* 1979)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.17

Extinction Coefficient

- 388,640 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 17.7 (Takeda and Hizukuri 1969)

Active Residue

- Glutamate (G187 and G382)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metal ions
- PCMB and PMSF
- Iodoacetamide
- Ascorbate (Rowe and Weill 1962)
- Cyclohexaamylose
- Sulfhydryl reagents

Applications

- Starch and glycogen structural studies
- Fermentation in brewing and distilling industry
- Saccharification of liquefied starch: production of high maltose syrups and high conversion syrups

Assay Information

Method

- That of Bernfeld (1955) wherein the rate at which maltose is released from starch is measured by its ability to reduce 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid. One unit releases one micromole of β-maltose per min at 25°C and pH 4.8 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.016 M Sodium acetate, pH 4.8
- 2 N Sodium hydroxide
- Dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent. Prepare by dissolving 1.0 g of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid in 50 ml of reagent grade water. Add slowly 30.0 g sodium potassium tartrate tetrahydrate. Add 20 ml of 2 N NaOH. Dilute to a final volume of 100 ml with reagent grade water. Protect from carbon dioxide and store no longer than 2 weeks.
- 1% Starch: Prepare by dissolving 1.0 gram of soluble starch (Merck) in 100 ml of 0.016 M sodium acetate buffer pH 4.8. Bring to a gentle boil to dissolve. Cool and, if necessary, dilute to 100 ml with reagent grade water. Incubate at 25°C for 4-5 minutes prior to assay.
- Maltose stock solution, 5 micromoles/ml. Prepare by dissolving 180 mg maltose (MW 360.3) in 100 ml reagent grade water. Incubate at 25°C for 4-5 minutes prior to assay.

Enzyme

- Dilute to a concentration of 1-10 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$. A minimum of three different concentrations in this range should be run.

Procedure

Using the maltose stock solution prepare a maltose standard curve as follows: In numbered tubes, prepare 10 maltose dilutions ranging from 0.3 to 5.0 $\frac{\mu moles}{ml}$. Include two blank tubes with reagent grade water only. Into a series of corresponding numbered tubes pipette 1 ml of each dilution of maltose. Add 1 ml of dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent. Incubate in boiling water bath for 5 minutes and cool

to room temperature. Add 10 ml distilled water to each tube and mix well. Read A_{540} and plot A_{540} versus micromoles maltose.

Enzyme assay: Pipette 0.5 ml of respective enzyme dilutions into a series of numbered test tubes. Include a blank with 0.5 ml reagent grade water. Incubate tubes at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. At timed intervals, add 0.5 ml starch solution (at 25°C). Incubate exactly 3 minutes and at timed intervals add 1 ml dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent to each tube. Incubate all tubes in a boiling water bath for 5 minutes. Cool to room temperature and add 10 ml reagent grade water. Mix well and read A_{540} versus blank. Determine micromoles maltose released from standard curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{micromoles maltose released}}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture x 3 min}}$$

References

- Abdullah, M., Lee, E., and Whelan, W.: An Enzymic Method for the Microdetermination of the Average Unit-Chain Lengths of Glycogen and Amylopectin, *Biochem J* 97, 10, 1965.
- Balls, A., Walden, M., and Thompson, R.: A Crystalline beta-Amylase from Sweet Potatoes, *J Biol Chem* 173, 9, 1948.
- Banks, W., and Greenwood, C.: Comments on "Enzymic Methods for the Microdetermination of Glycogen and Amylopectin, and Their Unit Chain-Lengths", *Arch Biochem Biophys* 136, 320, 1970.
- Bernfeld, P.: Amylases alpha and beta, *Meth Enzymol* 1, 149, 1955.
- Carter, J., and Lee, E.: An Enzymic Method for Determination of Average Chain Lengths of Glycogens and Amylopectins, *Anal Biochem* 39, 373, 1971.
- Ceska, M.: A New Type of Reagent for the Detection of Molecular Varieties of Some Hydrolytic Enzymes: Detection of beta-Amylase Isoenzymes, *Biochem J* 121, 575, 1971.
- Chapman, G., Pallas, J., and Mendicino, J.: The Hydrolysis of Maltodextrins by a beta-Amylase Isolated from Leaves of *Vicia faba*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 491, 1972.
- Colman, P., and Matthews, B.: Symmetry, Molecular Weight and Crystallographic Data for Sweet Potato beta-Amylase, *J Mol Biol* 60, 163, 1971.
- Englard, S., and Singer, T.: Physicochemical Studies on beta-Amylase, *J Biol Chem* 187, 213, 1950.
- Francofraguas, L., and Batistaviera, F.: Thiophilic Interaction Chromatography of Sweet Potato beta-Amylase, *J Chromatogr* 604, 103, 1992.
- French, D.: beta-Amylases, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 345, 1960.
- Hehre, E., Brewer, C., and Genghof, D.: Scope and Mechanism of Carbohydrase Action. Hydrolytic and Nonhydrolytic Action of beta-Amylase on alpha and beta Maltosyl Fluoride, *J Biol Chem* 254, 5942, 1979.
- Henis, Y., Yaron, T., Lamed, R., Rishpon, J., Sahar, E., and Katchalski-Katzir, E.: Mobility of Enzymes on Insoluble Substrates: The beta-Amylase-Starch Gel System, *Biopolymers* 27, 123, 1988.
- Kainuma, K., and French, D.: Action of Pancreatic Alpha-Amylase and Sweet Potato Beta-Amylase on 6-2 and 6-3-alpha-Glucosylmatol-Oliogsaccharides, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 6, 182, 1970.
- Kato, M., Hiromi, K., and Morita, Y.: Purification and Kinetic Studies of Wheat Bran beta-Amylase. Evaluation of Subsite Affinities, *J. Biochem.* 75, 563, 1974.
- Kohno, A., Nanmori, T., and Shinke, R.: Purification of beta-Amylase from Alfalfa (*Medicago sativa* L.) Seeds, *J. Biochem.* 105, 231, 1989.
- Lee, E.: The Action of Sweet Potato beta-Amylase on Glycogen and Amylopectin: Formation of a Novel Limit Dextrin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 146, 488, 1971.
- Lee, E., and Whelan, W.: An Enzymic Impurity in Crystalline Sweet-Potato beta-Amylase, *Biochem J* 95, 27, 1965.
- Marshall, J., and Whelan, W.: Removal of beta-Glucosidase Impurity from Crystalline Sweet-Potato beta-Amylase, *Anal Biochem* 52, 642, 1973.
- Mikami, B., Morita, Y., and Fukazawa, C.: Primary Structure and Function of beta-amylase, *Seikagaku* 60, 211, 1988.
- Misra, U., and French, D.: Inhibition and Action Pattern of beta-Amylase in Presence of Maltose, *Biochem J* 77, 1P, 1960.
- Morita, Y., Aibara, S., Yamashita, H., Yagi, F., Suganuma, T., and Hiromi, K.: Crystallization and Preliminary X-Ray Investigation of Soybean beta-Amylase, *J. Biochem.* 77, 343, 1975.
- Myrback, K., and Neumuller, G.: Amylases and the Hydrolysis of Starch and Glycogen, *The Enzymes* Vol. 1, Pt.1, J. Sumner and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 653, 1950.
- Nakayama, S., and Amagase, S.: An Improved Method for the Purification of Sweet Potato beta-Amylase, *J. Biochem.* 54, 375, 1963.
- Nipkow, A., Shen, G., and Zeikus, J.: Continuous Production of Thermostable beta-Amylase with *Clostridium thermosulfurogenes:* Effect of Culture conditions and Metabolite Levels on Enzyme Synthesis and Activity, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 555, 689, 1989.
- Nummi, M., Niku-Paavola, M., and Enzri, T.: Isoelectric Properties of Barley beta-Amylase, *Acta Chem Scand* 26, 1711, 1972.
- Oyama, T., Kusunoki, M., Kishimoto, Y., Takasaki, Y., and Nitta, Y.: Crystal Structure of beta-Amylase from *Bacillus cereus var. mycoides* at 2.2 A Resolution, *J. Biochem.* 125, 1120, 1999.
- Rowe, A., and Weill, C.: The Inhibition of beta-Amylase by Ascorbic Acid, *J Am Chem Soc* 81, 921, 1959.

- Rowe, A., and Weill, C.: The Inhibition of beta-Amylase by Ascorbic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 65, 245, 1962.
- Saha, B., Lecureux, L., and Zeikus, J.: Raw Starch Adsorption-Desorption Purification of a Thermostable beta-Amylase from *Clostridium thermosulfurogenes*, *Anal Biochem* 175, 569, 1988.
- Shinke, R., Kunimi, Y., and Nishira, H.: Isolation and Characterization of beta-Amylase Producing Microorganisms, *J Ferm Tech* 53, 687, 1975.
- Shinke, R., Kunimi, Y., and Nishira, H.: Production and Some Enzymatic Properties of beta-Amylase of *Pseudomonas sp*. BQ6, *J Ferm Tech* 53, 698, 1975.
- Shinke, R., Kunimi, Y., and Nishira, H.: Production and Some Properties of beta-Amylase of *Bacillus sp.* BQ10, *J Ferm Tech* 53, 693, 1975.
- Spradlin, J., and Thoma, J.: beta-Amylase Thiol Groups. Possible Regulator Sites, *J Biol Chem* 245, 117, 1970.
- Spradlin, J., Thoma, J., and Filmer, D.: Beta Amylase Thiol Groups. Possible Regulator Sites?, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 134, 262, 1969.
- Subbaramaiah, K., and Sharma, R.: Characterization of beta-Amylase from *Sinapsis alba* Cotyledons, *Phytochem* 29, 1417, 1990.
- Takeda, Y., and Hizukuri, S.: Improved Method for Crystallization of Sweet Potato beta-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 469, 1969.
- Takeda, Y., and Hizukuri, S.: Effect of Triton X-100 on Sweet Potato beta-Amylase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 175, 1972.
- Thoma, J.: Interaction of beta-Amylase with Substrates and Inhibitors with Comments on Koshland's Induced-Fit Theory. A Reply, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 139, 1974.
- Thoma, J., and Koshland, D.: Stereochemistry of Enzyme, Substrate, and Products During beta-Amylase Action, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2511, 1960.
- Thoma, J., Brothers, C., and Spradlin, J.: Subsite Mapping of Enzymes. Studies on *Bacillus subtilis* Amylase, *Biochemistry* 9, 1768, 1970.
- Thoma, J., Koshland, D. Shinke, R., and Ruscica, J.: Influence of Sulfhydryl Groups on the Activity of Sweet Potato Beta-Amylase, *Biochemistry* 4, 714, 1965.
- Thoma, J., Koshland, D., Ruscica, J., and Baldwin, R.: The Number of Binding Sites of Sweet Potato Beta Amylase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 12, 184, 1963.
- Thoma, J., Spradlin, J., and Dygert, S.: Plant and Animal Amylases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 115, 1971.
- Uehara, K., Mizoguchi, T., Kishida, K., and Mannen, S.: Studies on Sweet Potato beta-Amylase. II. Susceptibility of Tryptophan to the Riboflavin-Sensitized Photooxidation in the Presence of Adenine, *J. Biochem.* 69, 27, 1971.
- Visuri, K., and Nummi, M.: Purification and Characterization of Crystalline beta-Amylase from Barley, *Eur J Biochem* 28, 555, 1972.
- Vretblad, P.: Biospecific Affinity Chromatography of Sweet-Potato Beta-Amylase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 1327, 1974.

10. Arginase

The enzyme participates in the Krebs-Henseleit urea cycle. It is most highly concentrated in mammalian liver, and is also present in abundance in mammary glands, where the urea cycle is not present. There are two distinct types of arginase: Type I (liver-type) and Type II (mitchondrial). Arginase is a hydrolase present in many tissues and organs that catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{Arginine} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{Ornithine} + \text{Urea} \tag{10.1}$$

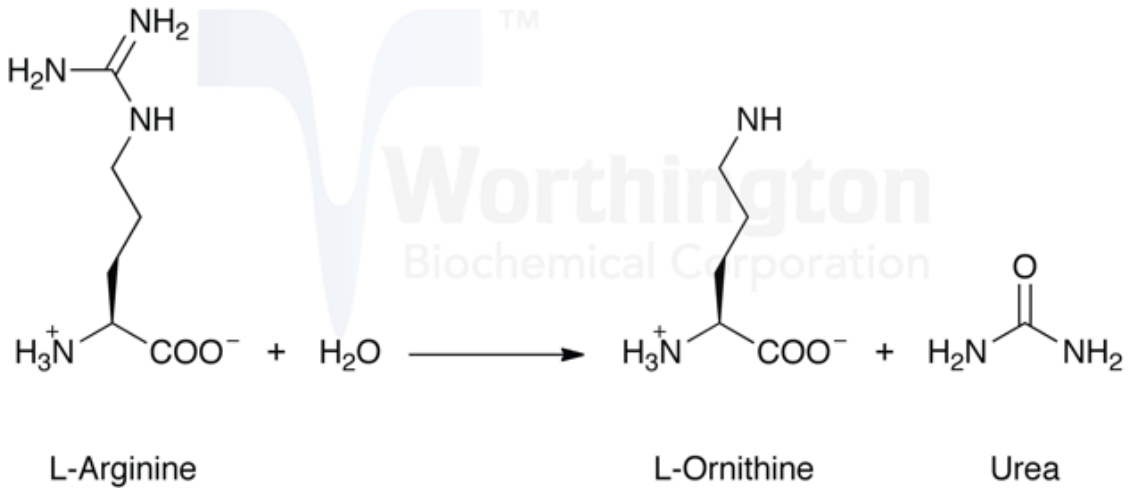


Figure 10.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Arginase

History

In 1928, Krebs and Henseleit conducted a series of experiments using liver slices and manometric assays to show that in the presence of arginase, ornithine produced urea (Jenkinson *et al*. 1996). Crude preparations of arginase were reported as early as 1931 (Salaskin and Solowjew 1931, and Waldschmidt-Leitz *et al*. 1931). Hellerman and Perkins first showed activation by bivalent metal ions including cobalt, nickel, manganese, and iron (Hellerman and Perkins 1935). In 1940 an improved purification developed by Richards and Hellerman showed that the activity could be restored to pH-inactivated arginase by Mn^{2+} and (to a lesser extent) Fe^{2+} (Richards and Hellerman 1940).

In 1956, the "partial" purification was further improved by Robbins and Shields. They demonstrated that the activity of arginase was dependent upon manganese, and found the optimal pH to be 9.2 (which has since been adjusted to 9.4) (Robbins and Shields 1956, and Xie *et al*. 2004).

Much work was done investigating inhibitors in the late 1970s and early 1980s (Rosenfeld *et al*. 1975, Bedino 1977, and Pace and Landers 1981). Bedino studied the effect of the product/inhibitor ornithine, and proposed an allosteric model for the regulation of the enzyme's activity (Bedino 1977).

Recent research has investigated the roles of arginases in vascular disease, pulmonary disease, infectious disease, and cancer (Zimmerman and Rothenberg 2006, Maarsingh *et al*. 2008, Santhanam *et al*. 2008, and Morris 2009). Varying levels of arginase have been found in the reproductive system of cattle (Razmi *et al*. 2005), as well as in the immune system of mice and humans (Munder 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Arginase I and arginase II are each encoded by a different gene. Arginase I is located in the cytoplasm and expressed in the liver as part of the urea cycle. Arginase II is a mitochondrial enzyme, and is expressed primarily in the kidney (Romero *et al*. 2008). Based on sequence analysis, arginase is probably a primordial enzyme that was present in the universal common ancestor (Ouzounis and Krypides 1994). The arg1 gene is conserved in several species including human, dog, mouse, rat, zebrafish, and *S. cerevisiae*. The gene is induced in the late fetal period and is upregulated by high nutritional protein uptake (Morris *et al*. 1989). This is mediated by glucocorticoids and glucagon (Morris *et al*. 1987).

A cis element is present around -90 to -51 relative to the start site and is overlapped by two protein binding regions. These regions have been identified as footprint areas A and B. A is more upstream and binds a CCAAT/enhancer binding protein (C/EBP) related factor, while B is recognized by two other mutually exclusive factors (Takiguchi and Mori 1991, and Chowdhury *et al*. 1996). An enhancer region is also present 11 kb downstream from the start site (Gotoh *et al*. 1994). Hepatocyte nuclear factor-4 (HNF-4) has been shown to repress the C/EBP stimulated arginase promoter activity (Chowdhury *et al*. 1996).

Specificity

Arginase is highly specific for its substrate. Class I and Class II enzymes contain carboxy-terminal tyrosine residues required for maximal catalytic activity. Arginase has the highest level of specific activity of the urea cycle enzymes in the liver (Jenkinson *et al*. 1996).

Composition

Arginase is a homotrimer. Each subunit contains an active site, and the two essential manganese ions are bridged by oxygens and separated by approximately 3.3 . The mechanism is proposed to be a nucleophilic attack by the metal bridging hydroxide at the guanidinium carbon of the arginine substrate (Ash 2004).

IUB

- 3.5.3.1

CAS

- 9000-96-8

Protein Accession Number

- Q2KJ64

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich

Topology:

- Arginase; Chain A

Molecular Weight

- 105.0 kDa

Optimal pH

- 9.4 (Xie *et al*. 2004)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.9 (Harell and Sokolovsky 1972)

Extinction Coefficient

- 74,340 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 7.08

Active Residue

- Histidine (H101, H126)
- Aspartate (D124, D128, D232, D234) (Residues coordinate bound manganese)

Activators

- Mn^{2+}, Mg^{2+}, Ca^{2+}, Ni^{2+}, and Co^{2+} (Dabir *et al.* 2005)

Inhibitors

- Indyl amino acid derivatives (Hrabak *et al.* 2008)
- EDTA (Esch *et al.* 1998)
- L-Proline and branched-chain amino acids (Dabir *et al.* 2006)
- Adenosine, inosine, uric acid (Rosenfeld *et al.* 1975)
- Possibly adenine (Rosenfeld *et al.* 1975, disputed by Pace and Landers 1981)

Applications

- Preparation of L-Ornithine
- Determination of L-Arginine in plasma and urine

Assay Information

Method

- A number of assay procedures have been used (Greenberg 1960). More recently, Geyer and Dabich (1971) have reported on an assay for arginase in tissue homogenates and Nishibe and Makino (1971) an automated method for erythrocyte enzyme. Hirsch-Kolb and Greenberg (1970) describe a microassay. The method used by this laboratory is based upon the colorimetric determination of released urea nitrogen, using 2,3-butanedione reagent. One unit releases one micromole of urea per minute at 37°C and pH 9.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M Maleic acid, pH 7.0 with 0.05 M manganous sulfate
- 0.713 M L-arginine, pH 9.5
- Reagent grade water, pH 9.5 (20 mg NaOH per liter)
- 0.075%, 2,3-Butanedione in buffered arsenic-sulfuric acid

Enzyme

- Incubate a one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution of the enzyme in maleic-manganous sulfate buffer at 37°C for 4 hours. Following activation, dilute to 1-2 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water, pH 9.5.

Procedure

Pipette the following into screw capped tubes:

Description	Blank Tube	Tube # 1	Tube # 2
Water, pH 9.5	0.3 ml	0.1 ml	0.2 ml
Diluted, activated enzyme	—	0.2 ml	0.1 ml
Incubate in 37°C water bath for 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. At timed intervals start reaction by adding:			
Arginine	0.2 ml	0.2 ml	0.2 ml
Incubate for 30 minutes at 37°C. Stop reaction at timed intervals by adding:			
B.U.N. Reagent	4.0 ml	4.0 ml	4.0 ml
Cap tubes and develop color by boiling in water bath for 12 minutes. Chill tubes for 3 minutes in an ice bath. Read the color at 490 nm against blank.			

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{micromoles urea released}}{\text{30 x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

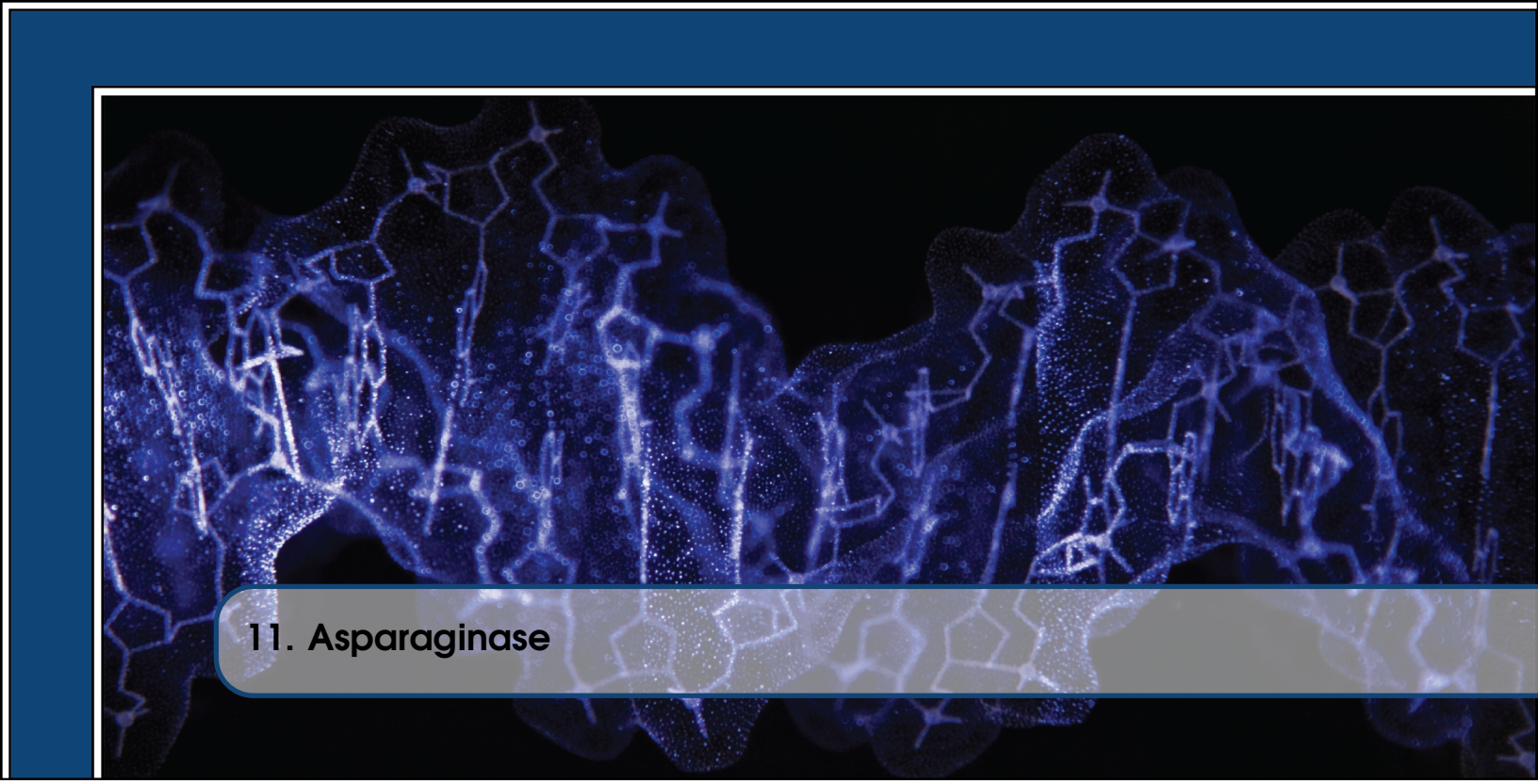
Determine the micromoles of urea released from a standard urea curve in the range of 0.1-1.0 micromoles urea.

References

- Aminlari, M.: A Novel Colorimetric Method for Assaying Arginase Activity, *Circulation* 25, 431, 1992.
- Aminlari, M., and Vaseghi, T.: Arginase Distribution in Tissues of Domestic Animals, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 103, 385, 1992.
- Azizi, E., Dror, Y., and Wallis, K.: Arginase Activity in Erythrocytes of Healthy and Ill Children, *Clin Chem* 28, 391, 1970.
- Bach, S., and Killup, J.: Purification and Crystallization of Arginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 29, 273, 1958.
- Bach, S., and Killup, J.: The Crystallization and Properties of Hepatic Arginase of Ox, Sheep, and Horse, *Biochem J* 77, 7, 1960.
- Bascur, L., Cabello, J., Veliz, M., and Gonzalez, A.: Molecular Forms of Bovine-Liver Arginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 128, 149, 1966.
- Bastone, A., Diomede, L., Parini, R., Carnevale, F., and Salmona, M.: Determination of Arginosuccinate Lyase and Arginase Activities with an Amino Acid Analyzer, *Anal Biochem* 191, 384, 1990.
- Bond, J.S.: Effect of Manganese and Amino Acids on Proteolytic Inactivation of Beef Liver Arginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 157, 1973.
- Burke, W.: Changes in Hepatic Metabolism Associated with Carcinogenesis or Regeneration in Rat Liver, *Cancer Res* 22, 10, 1962.
- Campbell, J.: Studies on Tissue Arginase and Ureogenesis in the Elasmobranch *Mustelus canis*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 93, 448, 1961.
- Carajal, N., Kessi, E., Bidart, J., and Rojas, A.: Properties of Arginase from the Foot Muscle of *Chiton latus*, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 90, 385, 1988.
- Carulli, N., Kaihara, S., and Wagner, H.: Radioisotopic Assay of Arginase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 24, 515, 1968.
- Carvajal, N., Venegas, A., Oestreicher, G., and Plaza, M.: Effect of Manganese on the Quaternary Structure of Human Liver Arginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 437, 1971.
- Corraliza, I., Campo, M., Soler, G., and Modolell, M.: Determination of Arginase Activity in Macrophages: A Micromethod, *J Immunol Methods* 174, 231, 1994.
- Diez, A., Campo, M., and Soler, G.: Properties of Arginase Immobilized in a Fibrin Clot, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 12, 237, 1990.
- Emery, G., and Beveridge, J.: The Cause of the Disappearance of Arginine from the Blood of Rats with Acute Hepatic Necrosis Induced by Dietary Means, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 39, 977, 1961.
- Esch, F., Lin, K., Hills, A., Zaman, K., Baraban, J., Chatterjee, S., Rubin, L., Ash, D., and Ratan, R.: Purification of a Multipotent Antideath Activity from Bovine Liver and Its Identification as Arginase: Nitric Oxide-Independent Inhibition of Neuronal Apoptosis, *J Neurosci* 18, 4083, 1998.
- Farron, F.: Arginase Isozymes and Their Detection by Catalytic Staining in Starch Gel, *Anal Biochem* 53, 264, 1973.
- Geyer, J.W., and Dabich, D.: Rapid Method for Determination of Arginase Activity in Tissue Homogenates, *Anal Biochem* 39, 412, 1971.
- Grassmann, W., Hormann, H., and Janowsky, O.: Arginase. I. Elektrophoretische Reinigung des Enzyms, *Hoppe-Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 312, 273, 1958.
- Grazi, E., and Magri, E.: Molecular Characteristics of Chicken Liver Arginase, *Biochem J* 126, 667, 1972.

- Grazi, E., Magri, E., and Angiorgi, G.: Stimulation by Cortisol and Insulin of the "Ureotelic" Arginase Activity of Chicken Liver, *Biochem J* 128, 735, 1972.
- Green, S., Knutson, J., and Hensley, P.: Steady-State Fluorescence and Time-Resolved Fluorescence Monitor Changes in Tryptophan Environment in Arginase from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* upon Removal of Catalytic and Structural Metal Ions, *Biochemistry* 29, 9159, 1990.
- Greenberg, D.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 1, Pt. 2, J. Sumner and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 905, 1951.
- Greenberg, D.: Arginase, *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 257, 1960.
- Greenberg, D., Bagot, A., and Roholt, O.: Liver Arginase. III. Properties of Highly Purified Arginase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 62, 446, 1956.
- Greengard, O., Sahib, M.J., and Knox, W.E.: Developmental Formation and Distribution of Arginase in Rat Tissues, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 137, 477, 1970.
- Harell, D., and Sokolovsky, M.: Beef-Liver Arginase Isolation and Molecular Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 25, 102, 1972.
- Hirsch -Kolb, H., and Greenberg, D.: Enzymatic Microassay of Arginase with Ornithine Aminotransferase, *Anal Biochem* 35, 60, 1970.
- Hirsch-Kolb, H., Kolb, H., and Greenberg, D.M.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Manganese Binding of Rat Liver Arginase, *J Biol Chem* 246, 395, 1971.
- Holmes, F.: Hans Krebs and the Discovery of the Ornithine Cycle, *Fed Proc* 39, 216, 1980.
- Hosoyama, Y.: The Reversible Inactivation of Rat-Liver Arginase at Low pH, *Eur J Biochem* 27, 48, 1972.
- Huang, M., Yu, C., Han, S., Chiang, B., and Wang, S.: Evidence that an Immunosuppressive Protein from Murine Liver is Arginine, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 49, 179, 1990.
- Ikemoto, M., Tabata, M., Miyake, T., Kono, T., Mori, M., Totani, M., and Murachi, T.: Expression of Human Liver Arginase in *Escherichia coli* . Purification and Properties of the Product, *Biochem J* 270, 697, 1990.
- Isoai, A., Harie, S., Uchida, K., and Hirai, H.: Production and Characterization of Monoclonal Antibodies to Rat Liver Arginase, *J. Biochem.* 105, 894, 1989.
- Kaysen, G.A., and Strecker, H.J.: Purification and Properties of Arginase of Rat Kidney, *Biochem J* 133, 779, 1973.
- Kedra-Luboinska, M., Zamecka, E., and Porembska, Z.: The Isolation and Immunological Properties of Two Arginase Forms from Human Erythrocytes, *Biochem Med Metab Biol* 39, 247, 1988.
- Leu, S., and Wang, S.: Clinical Significance of Arginase in Colorectal Cancer, *Cancer* 70, 733, 1992.
- Loeb, W., and Stuhlman, R.: A Colorimetric Method for the Determination of Serum Arginase Activity, *Clin Chem* 15, 162, 1969.
- Manning, R., and Summer, D.: Crystallization of Arginase from Normal and Cirrhotic Human Liver, *Nature* 207, 79, 1965.
- McLean, P.: Effect of Adrenalectomy on the Activity of Enzymes of the Urea Cycle in Rat Liver, *Nature* 191, 1302, 1961.
- Middlehoven, W.: The Ferrous Ion as the Cofactor of Arginase *in vivo*. I. Properties of Yeast Arginase Metallo-Complexes of Known Composition and of Native Arginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 110, 1969.
- Middlehoven, W., DeWaard, M., and Mulder, E.: The Ferrous Ion as the Cofactor of Arginase *in vivo.* II. Experiments on the Replacement of Ferrous Ions in Native Yeast Arginase by Other Cations *in vivo*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 122, 1969.
- Mora, J., Martuscelli, J., and Soberon, G.: The Regulation of Urea-Biosynthesis Enzymes in Vertebrates, *Biochem J* 96, 28, 1965.
- Mora, J., Tarrab, R., Martuscelli, J., and Soberon, G.: Characteristics of Arginases from Uretelic and Non-Uretelic Animals, *Biochem J* 96, 588, 1965.
- Nishibe, H., and Makino, H.: Investigation of Arginase Isozyme in Erythrocytes, *Clin Chim Acta* 34, 409, 1971.
- Nishibe, H., and Makino, H.: Automated Determination of Arginase in Human Erythrocytes, *Anal Biochem* 43, 357, 1971.
- North, J.A., Schwebach, G., and Mangum, J.H.: Properties of Arginase from SV40-Induced Hamster Fibrosarcomas and Hamster Liver Tissues, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 46, 615, 1971.
- O'Malley, K.L., and Terwilliger, R.C.: Structure and Proprties of Arginase from the Polychaete Annelid *Pista pacifica* Berkeley, *Biochem J* 143, 591, 1974.
- Palacios, R., Huitron, C., and Soberon, G.: Preferential Hydrolysis of Endogenous Arginine by Rat Liver Arginase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 38, 438, 1970.
- Porembska, Z., and Kedra, M.: Early Diagnosis of Myocardial Infarction by Arginase Activity Determination, *Clin Chim Acta* 60, 355, 1975.
- Reyero, C., and Dorner, F.: Purification of Arginases from Human-Leukemic Lymphocytes and Granulocytes: Study of Their Physico-chemical and Kinetic Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 56, 137, 1975.
- Roholt, O., and Greenberg, D.: Liver Arginase. IV. Effect of pH on Kinetics of Manganese-Activated Enzyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 62, 454, 1956.
- Rosenberg, H., Ennor, A., and Morrison, J.: The Estimation of Arginine, *Biochem J* 63, 153, 1956.
- Schimke, R.: Nutrition Classics. The Importance of Both Synthesis and Degradation in the Control of Arginase Levels in Rat Liver, *Nutr Rev* 37, 291, 1979.
- Schimke, R.T.: Adaptive Characteristics of Urea Cycle Enzymes in the Rat, *J Biol Chem* 237, 459, 1962.
- Schuttert, G., Moughan, P., and Jackson, F.: *In Vitro* Determination of the Extent of Hydrolysis of Homoarginine by Arginase in the Small Intestine of the Growing Rat, *J Agric Food Chem* 39, 511, 1991.
- Seals, J., and Grossman, S.: Purification and Characterization of Arginine Kinase from Sea Cucumber *Caudina arenicola*, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 89, 701, 1988.
- Singh, R., and Singh, S.: Differential Expressions of Arginase in Tissues of the Fish *Clarias batrachus (*L.), *Biochem Arch* 4, 381, 1988.
- Singh, R., and Singh, S.: Purification and Properties of Liver Arginase from Teleostean Fish *Clarias-Batrachus* L, *Arch Intl Physiol Biochim* 98, 411, 1990.
- Slocum, R., Bitonti, A., McCann, P., and Feirer, R.: DL-alpha-Difluoro-methyl[3,4-^{3}-H]arginine Metabolism in Tobacco and Mammalian Cells. Inhibition of Ornithine Decarboxylase Activity after Aginase-mediated Hydrolysis of DL-alpha-Difluoromethylarginine to DL-a-diflouro-methylornithine, *Biochem J* 255, 197, 1988.
- Spolarics, Z., and Bond, J.: Multiple Molecular Forms of Mouse Liver Arginase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 260, 469, 1988.
- Straus, B., Capelak, I., and Festa, G.: Arginase, a New Marker of Mammary Carcinoma, *Clin Chim Acta* 210, 5, 1992.
- Takiguchi, M., Haraguchi, Y., and Mori, M.: Human Liver-Type Arginase Gene: Structure of the Gene and Analysis of the Promoter Region, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 8789, 1988.

- Tarrob, R., Periz, B., and Lopez, C.: Selective Arginase Purification on Sepharose Immunoabsorbent, *Anal Biochem* 65, 26, 1975.
- Traniello, S., Barsacchi, R., Magri, E., and Grazi, E.: Molecular Characteristics of Chicken Kidney Arginase, *Biochem J* 145, 153, 1975.
- Turkoglu, S., and Ozer, I.: Possible Involvement of Manganese in the Catalytic Mechanism of Bovine Liver Arginase, *Int J Biochem* 24, 937, 1992.
- Turkoglu, S., and Ozer, I.: Resolution of Multiple Forms of Bovine Liver Arginase by Chromatofocusing, *Int J Biochem* 23, 147, 1991.
- Van Elsen, A.F., and Leroy, J.G.: Arginase Isoenzymes in Human Diploid Fibroblasts, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 62, 191, 1975.
- VanSlyke, D., and Archibald, R.: Gasometric and Photometric Measurement of Arginase Activity, *J Biol Chem* 165, 293, 1946.
- Vielle -Breitburd, F., and Orth, G.: Rabbit Liver L-Arginase. Purification, Properties, and Subunit Structure, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1227, 1972.
- Ward, R., and Srere, P.: A New Spectrophotometric Arginase Assay, *Anal Biochem* 18, 102, 1967.
- Yip, M.C.M., and Knox, W.E.: Function of Arginase in Lactating Mammary Gland, *Biochem J* 127, 893, 1972.
- Zamecka, E., and Porembska, Z.: Five Forms of Arginase in Human Tissues, *Biochem Med Metab Biol* 39, 258, 1988.



11. Asparaginase

Asparaginase catalyzes the hydrolysis of L-asparagine to produce L-aspartic acid and ammonia. Bacterial type L-asparaginases are classified into subtypes I and II, which is defined by their intra- or extracellular localization (Michalska and Jaskolski 2006). Type I (cytosolic) has a lower affinity for L-asparagine, while type II (periplasmic) has a high substrate affinity. Plant type L-asparaginases differ structurally and have a different evolutionary origin than bacterial L-asparaginases (Michalska *et al*. 2006)

$$HOOCCHNH_2CH_2CONH_2 + H_2O \rightarrow HOOCCHNH_2CH_2COOH + NH_3 \quad (11.1)$$

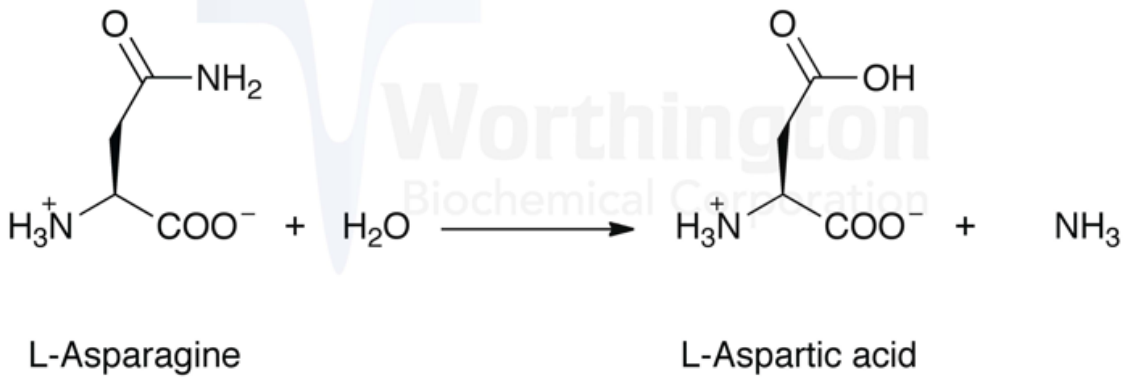


Figure 11.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Asparaginase

History

In 1904, Lang became the first to detect asparaginase activity in beef tissues. F*ü*rth and Friedmann confirmed these results in 1910. F*ü*rth and Friedmann believed asparaginase activity was found at the same level in all animal tissues, which was later refuted by Clementi (Clementi 1922) whose experiments concluded the enzyme was active in practically all tissues of herbivores, only in the liver of omnivorous animals, and absent in the organs of carnivorous animals, amphibians, and reptiles (Michalska and Jaskolski 2006).

In 1953, Kidd reported anti-tumor properties of guinea pig serum, which was later attributed to asparaginase activity (Broome 1961). In 1963, Mashburn and Wriston found that the *Escherichia coli* enzyme had anti-tumor activity. Work proceeded in several laboratories leading to clinical trials, making *Escherichia coli* asparaginase II the first antileukemic L-asparaginase to be used clinically (Roberts *et al*. 1966, Old *et al*. 1967, Boyse *et al*. 1967, Hill *et al*. 1967, Clarkson *et al*. 1970, and Oettgen *et al*. 1970). It was soon discovered that in addition to the secreted EcAII, *Escherichia coli* (and other bacteria) also produce cytosolic asparaginase, asparaginase I (EcAI), which has a lower affinity for L-asparagine and is not effective against cancer (Willis and Woolfolk 1974).

Preliminary efforts to determine the primary structure were carried out in 1974, and the sequence was confirmed in 1990 (Maita *et al*. 1974, Maita and Matsuda 1980, and Bonthron 1990). After crystallographic studies by Epp *et al*. in 1971, a partial model of the EcAII crystal structure was published in 1988 by Ammon *et al*.. Although not completely accurate, this structure was used as a stepping stone by Swain *et al*. who elucidated the true structure in 1993. Many crystal structures of L-asparaginase from a wide variety of organisms have been determined (Lubkowski *et al*. 2003).

Current research with L-asparaginase continues to focus on its oncological importance, and the specific transcription factors EcAII targets (Suto *et al*. 2010). Structure-function relationships of L-asparaginase from a variety of sources are also currently under investigation (Labrou and Papageorgiou 2010, and Bansal *et al*. 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

The promoter of the gene encoding L-asparaginase II, ansB, is coactivated by cAMP receptor protein (CRP) and the FNR protein (Scott *et al*. 1995). CRP is activated in response to carbon sources, and the FNR protein, the fnr gene product, in response to anaerobiosis. The FNR site is located 41.5 bp upstream of the major start site, and 28 bp upstream of the FNR site is the CRP regulation site (Jennings and Beacham 1993).

Specificity

EcAII exhibits a broad pH activity profile and higher substrate affinity than EcAI. The reaction consists of two steps. In the first step, the nucleophilic threonine attacks the carbonyl of the amide substrate to generate an acyl-enzyme intermediate. A molecule of ammonia is released. In the second step, water attacks the acyl-enzyme intermediate to produce L-aspartate (Michalska and Jaskolski 2006).

Composition

EcAII is a tetrameric protein composed of four identical subunits, each subunit contains 326 amino acid residues. The two threonine residues present at the active site are required for activity (see PDB 3ECA). Debate still continues over which threonine residue supplies the nucleophile. Most believe that it is the N-terminal threonine. The C-terminal threonine is part of a triad that resembles the typical SHD catalytic triad of serine proteases (Carter and Wells 1988).

IUB

- 3.5.1.1

CAS

- 9015-98-3

Protein Accession Number

- P00805

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich

Topology:
- Rossmann Fold

Molecular Weight

- 138.4

Optimal pH

- 8.6 (Zhang *et al*. 2004)
- 8.0 (Wriston 1971)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.67

Extinction Coefficient

- 85,160 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{278} = 7.1$

Active Residue

- Threonine (T34, T111)
- Aspartate (D112)
- Lysine (K184)

Activators

- Anaerobic conditions (Cedar and Schwartz 1967)
- Amino acids (not specifically asparagine) (Cedar and Schwartz 1968)

Inhibitors

- 5-diazo-4-oco-L-norvaline (DONV) (Wriston and Yellin 1973)
- Dimethylsulfoxide (Wriston 1971)
- Glutaraldehyde (Zhang *et al*. 2004)
- L-Asparagine and L-aspartate (Wriston and Yellin 1973)
- NH_4^+ (Wriston 1971)
- Trypsin (Zhang *et al*. 2004)

Applications

- Treatment of acute lymphoplastic leukemia (Zhang *et al*. 2004)
- L-asparagine concentration determination (Gentili *et al*. 1994)

Assay Information

An assay method using a cationic glass electrode has been reported by Ferguson *et al*. (1974). Jayaram *et al*. (1974) report on a spectrophotometric assay and compare it with four other methods. Cooney *et al*. (1972) report on a colorimetric technique. See also Pajdak and Pajdak (1974 and 1972) Frohwein *et al*. (1971) and Kojima and Wacker (1969). The assay used at Worthington follows:

Method

- Essentially that of Mashburn and Wriston (1963) where the rate of hydrolysis of asparagine is determined by measuring released ammonia. One unit releases one micromole of ammonia per minute at 37°C and pH 8.6 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M Tris · HCl buffer pH 8.6
- 0.01 M L-asparagine in 0.05 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.6
- 1.5 M Trichloroacetic acid
- Nessler's Reagent
- Ammonia Standard - Dissolve 1.179 g ammonium sulfate to a final volume of 100 ml. Dilute 1.4 ml of this solution to 100 ml to give 1 μmole NH_3 per ml.

Enzyme

- Immediately prior to use, prepare several enzyme samples ranging from 0.1-1.0 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.2 M Tris · HCl pH 8.6.

Procedure

For each different enzyme dilution pipette into test tubes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
0.05 M Tris · HCl pH 8.6	0.2 ml	0.2 ml
0.01 M L-asparagine	1.7 ml	1.7 ml
1.5 M TCA	—	0.1 ml

Incubate at 37°C for 5-6 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. At zero time and at timed intervals add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme to Test and Blank tubes. Incubate at 37°C for exactly 10 minutes and stop reaction by adding 0.1 ml of 1.5 M TCA to Test tubes only. Clarify by centrifugation and add 0.5 ml of clear supernatant to 7.0 ml reagent grade water. Add 1.0 ml of Nessler's Reagent and incubate at room temperature for 10 minutes. Read A_{480} of Test tube versus the respective Blank. Determine micromoles of ammonia released from an ammonium sulfate standard curve. Standard is run in parallel by adding 0.5 ml of 1 μmole solution to 7.0 ml water and 1 ml of 1 μmole solution to 6.5 ml reagent grade water and adding 1 ml Nessler's Reagent to both.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{micromoles ammonia released}}{\text{10 minutes x mg enzyme in reaction}}$

References

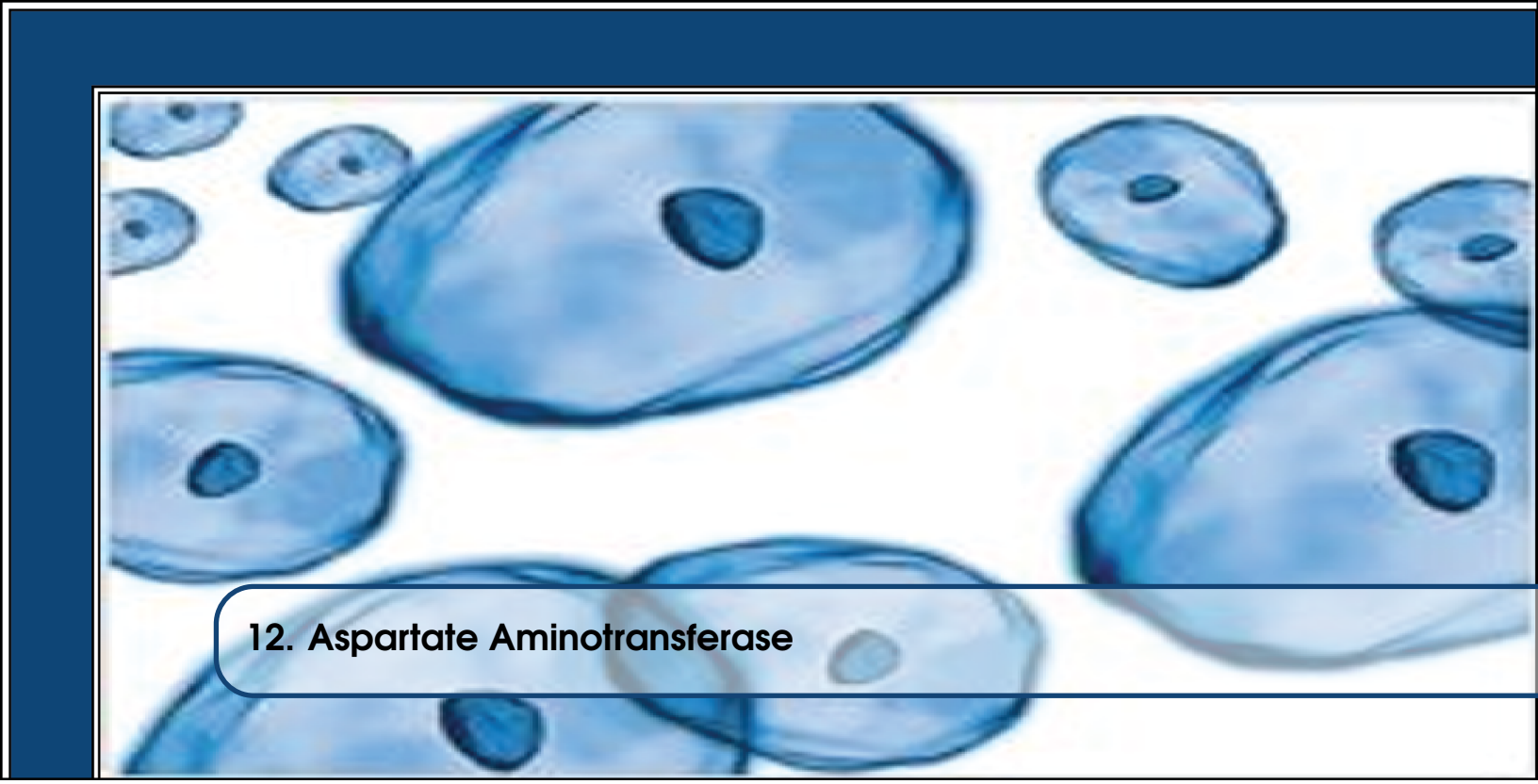
- Abuchowski, A., Kazo, G., and Verhoest, C.: Cancer Therapy with Chemically Modified Enzymes. I. Anti-tumor Properties of Polyethylene Glycol-Asparaginase Conjugates, *Cancer Biochem Biophys* 7, 175, 1984.
- Allison, J., Davidson, L., Gutierrez-Hartman, A., and Kitto, G.: Insolubilization of L-Asparaginase by Covalent Attachment to Nylon Tubing, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47, 66, 1972.

- Berenbaum, M., Ginsburg, H., and Gilbert, D.: Effects of L-Asparaginase on Lymphocyte Target Cell Reactions *in Vitro*, *Nature* 227, 1147, 1970.
- Bodey, G., Hewlett, J., Coltman, C., Rodriquez, V., and Freireich, E.: Therapy of Adult Acute Leukemia with Daunorubicin and L-Asparaginase, *Cancer* 33, 626, 1974.
- Boyse, E., Old, L., Campbell, H., and Mashburn, L.: Suppression of Murine Leukemias by L-Asparaginase, Incidence of Sensitivity Among Leukemias of Various Types: Comparative Inhibitory Activities of Guinea Pig Serum L-Asparaginase and *Escherichia coli* L-Asparaginase, *J Exp Med* 125, 17, 1967.
- Broome, J.: Evidence that the L-Asparaginase Activity of Guinea Pig Serum is Responsible for Its Antilymphoma Effects, *Nature* 171, 1114, 1961.
- Broome, J.: Antilymphoma Activity of L-Asparaginase *in vivo*: Clearance Rates of Enzyme Preparations From Guinea Pig Serum and Yeast in Relation to Their Effect on Tumor Growth, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 35, 967, 1965.
- Broome, J.: Evidence that the L-Asparaginase of Guinea Pig Serum is Responsible for its Antilymphoma Effects. I. Properties of the L-Asparaginase of Guinea Pig Serum in Relation to Those of the Antilymphoma Substance, *J Exp Med* 118, 99, 1963.
- Broome, J.: Evidence that the L-Asparaginase of Guinea Pig Serum is Responsible for Its Antilymphoma Effects. II. Lymphoma 6C3HED Cells Cultured in a Medium Devoid of L-Asparaginase Lose Their Susceptibliitity to the Effects of Guinea Pig Serum *in vivo*, *J Exp Med* 118, 121, 1963.
- Broome, J.: L-Asparaginase: Discovery and Development as a Tumor-inhibitory Agent, *Cancer Treat Rep* 65, 111, 1981.
- Buttery, P.: Enzymic Assay of L-Asparagine, *Anal Biochem* 47, 294, 1972.
- Cammack, K., Marlborough, D., and Miller, D.: Physical Properties and Subunit Structure of L-Asparaginase Isolated from *erwinia carotovora*, *Biochem J* 126, 361, 1972.
- Campbell, H., Mashburn, L., Boyse, E., and Old, L.: Two L-Asparaginases from *E. coli* B: Their Separation, Purification and Antitumor Activity, *Biochemistry* 6, 721, 1967.
- Chakrabarty, A., and Friedman, H.: L-Asparaginase-Induced Immunosuppression: Effects on Antibody-Forming Cells and Serum Titers, *Science* 167, 869, 1970.
- Chang, T.: The in vivo Effects of Semipermeable Microcapsules Containing L-asparaginase on 6C3ZHED Lymphosarcoma, *Nature* 229, 117, 1971.
- Chang, T.: L-Asparaginase Immobilized Within Semipermeable Microcapsules: *in Vitro* and *in vivo* Stability, *Enzyme* 14, 95, 1972.
- Chou, T., and Handschumacher, R.: Production of L-Asparaginase by Tumor Cells and the Effect of Asparaginase Analogs, *Biochem Pharmacol* 21, 39, 1972.
- Citri, N., and Zyk, N.: Stereospecificity of the Catalytic Reaction of L-Asparaginase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2103, 1972.
- Citri, N., Kitron, N., and Zyk, N.: Stereospecific Features of the Conformative Response of L-Asparaginase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2110, 1972.
- Clarkson, B., Krakoff, I., Burchenal, J., Karnofsky, D., Golbey, R., Dowling, M., Oettgen, H., and Lipton, A.: Clinical Results of Treatment with *E. coli* in Adults wth Leukemia, Lymphoma, and Solid Tumors, *Cancer* 25, 279, 1970.
- Coleman, J., and Handschumacher, R.: Asparaginase. Stereochemistry of the Active Center as Determined by Circular Dichroism of Substrates, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1741, 1973.
- Cooney, D., and Davis, R.: The Stability of L-Asparaginase with Respect to Protein Denaturants, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 212, 134, 1970.
- Cooney, D., Davis, R., and Van Atta, G.: A Spectrophotometric Method for the Simultaneous Measurement of L-Glutamine and L-Asparagine in Biological Materials, *Anal Biochem* 40, 312, 1971.
- Cooney, D., Moore, A., and Shagats, R.: A Colorimetric Technique for the Demonstration of L-Asparaginase in Electropherograms, *Clin Chim Acta* 40, 249, 1972.
- Cooney, D., Weetall, H., and Lang, E.: Biochemical and Pharmacological Properties of L-Asparaginase Bonded to Dacron Vascular Prostheses, *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 503, 1975.
- Cucuianu, M., Bornuz, F., and Macevei, I.: Effect of L-Asparaginase Therapy Upon Serum Pseudocholinesterase and Ceruloplasmin Levels in Patients with Acute Leukemia, *Clin Chim Acta* 38, 97, 1972.
- Curran, M., Daniel, R., Guy, G., and Morgan, H.: A Specific L-Asparaginase from *Thermus aquaticus*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 241, 571, 1985.
- DeJong, P.: L-Asparaginase Production by *Streptomyces griseus*, *Appl Microbiol* 23, 1163, 1972.
- DeLoach, J., Andrews, K., Satterfield, W., and Keeling, M.: Intraperitoneal Administration of Carrier Erythrocytes in Dogs: An Improved Method for Delivery of L-Asparaginase, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 12, 331, 1990.
- Dey, S., Raha, S., Roy, S., and Chakrabarty, S.: Comparison of L-Asparaginase Activity in Different Species of *Vibrio*, *Indian J Med Res* 88, 398, 1988.
- Dolowy, W., Cornet, J., Henson, D., and Ammeraal, R.: Response of Intercerebral Gardner Lymphoma to Guinea Pig L-Asparaginase and *Escherichia coli*, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 123, 133, 1966.
- Dolowy, W., Henson, D., Cornet, J., and Sellin, H.: Toxic and Antineoplastic Effects of L-Asparaginase. Study of Mice with Lymphoma and Normal Monkeys and Report on a Child with Leukemia, *Cancer* 19, 1813, 1966.
- Drainas, D., and Drainas, C.: A Conductimetric Method for Assaying Asparaginase Activity in *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Eur J Biochem* 151, 591, 1985.
- Epp, O., Steigmann, W., Formanek, H., and Huber, R.: Crystallographic Evidence for the Tetrameric Subunit Structure of L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli*, *Eur J Biochem* 20, 432, 1971.
- Ferguson, D., Boyd, J., and Phillips, A.: Continuous Assays of L-Asparaginase by Coupling with Glutamic Dehydrogenase and by Cationic Glass Electrode, *Anal Biochem* 62, 81, 1974.
- Fidler, I., Montgomery, P., and Ferguson, E.: L-Asparaginase and Lymphocyte Blastogenesis, *Lancet* 2, 1091, 1971.
- Frank, B., Pekar, A., Veros, A., and Ho, P.: Crystalline L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli* B. II. Physical Properties, Subunits, and Reconstitution Behavior, *J Biol Chem* 245, 3716, 1970.
- Friedman, H.: L-Asparaginase Induced Immunosuppression: Inhibition of Bone Marrow Derived Antibody Precursor Cells, *Science* 174, 139, 1971.
- Frohwein, Y., Friedman, M., Reizer, J., and Grossowicz, N.: Sensitive and Rapid Assay for L-asparaginase, *Nature New Biol* 230, 158, 1971.

- Gallo, R., Longmore, J., and Adamson, R.: Asparaginyl-tRNA and Resistance of Murine Leukaemias to L-asparaginase, *Nature* 227, 1134, 1970.
- Gebauer, C., and Rechnitz, G.: Deaminating Enzyme Labels for Potentiometric Enzyme Immunoassay, *Anal Biochem* 124, 338, 1982.
- Goward, C., Stevens, G., Collins, I., Wilkinson, I., and Scawen, M.: Use of Macrosorb Kieselguhr Composite and CM-Sepharose Fast Flow for the Large-Scale Purification of L-Asparaginase from, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 810, 1989.
- Greenquist, A., and Wriston, J.: Chemical Evidence for Identical Subunits in L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli* B, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 152, 280, 1972.
- Gumprecht, J., and Wriston, J.: Purification and Partial Sequencing of Cyanogen Bromide Peptides from L-Asparaginase of *Escherichia coli* B, *Biochemistry* 12, 4869, 1973.
- Han, T., and Ohnuma, T.: *In Vitro* Blastogenesis Inhibited by *Erwinia carotovora* L-Asparaginase, *Nature New Biol* 239, 50, 1972.
- Hellman, K., Miller, D., and Cammack, V.: The Effect of Freeze-Drying on the Quarternary Structure of L-Asparaginase from *Erwinia carotovora*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 749, 133, 1983.
- Herrmann, V., Rohm, K., and Schneider, F.: On the Substrate Specificity of L-Asparaginase from *E. coli*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 39, 214, 1974.
- Hill, J., Roberts, J., Loeb, E., Kahn, A., and Hill, R.: L-Asparaginase Therapy for Leukemia and other Malignant Neoplasms, *JAMA* 202, 882, 1967.
- Ho, P., Milikin, E., Bobbitt, J., Grinnan, E., Burck, P., Frank, B., Boeck, L., and Squires, R.: Crystalline L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli* B. I. Purification and Chemical Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 245, 3708, 1970.
- Holcenberg, J., Teller, D., Roberts, J., and Dolowy, W.: Physical Properties of *Actinobacter* Glutaminase-Asparaginase with Antitumor Activity, *J Biol Chem* 247, 7750, 1972.
- Inada, Y., Hirose, S., Okada, M., and Mihama, H.: Immobilized L-Asparaginase Embedded in Fibrin Polymer, *Enzyme* 20, 188, 1975.
- Jackson, R., and Handschumacher, R.: *Escherichia coli* L-Asparaginase. Catalytic Activity and Subunit Nature, *Biochemistry* 9, 3585, 1970.
- Jameel, F., Bogner, R., Mauri, F., and Kolonia, D.: Investigation of Physicochemical Changes to L-Asparaginase During Freeze-thaw Cycling, *J Pharm Pharmacol* 49, 472, 1997.
- Jayaram, H., Cooney, D., Jayaram, S., and Rosenblum, L.: A Simple and Rapid Method for the Estimation of L-Asparaginase in Chromatographic and Electrophoretic Effluents: Comparison with Other Methods, *Anal Biochem* 59, 327, 1974.
- Jones, P., Kristiansen, T., and Einarsson, M.: Purification and Properties of L-Asparaginase A from *Acinetobacter calcoaeticus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 146, 1973.
- Kay, N., Stockman, J., Stuart, M., Bottlieb, A., and Oski, P.: Asparaginase-Induced Megaloblastic Changes, *JAMA* 226, 673, 1973.
- Kessel, D.: Asparaginyl-transfer RNA: A Substrate for L-Asparaginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 240, 554, 1971.
- Kessel, D., and Bosmann, H.: L-Asparaginase Effects on Intact Murine Leukemia Cells and on Isolated Cell Plasma Membranes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 35, 1972.
- Kidd, J.: Regression of Transplanted Lymphomas Induced in Vivo by Means of Normal Guinea Pig Serum. I. Course of Transplanted Cancers of Various Kinds in Mice and Rats Given Guinea Pig Serum, Horse Serum or Rabbit Serum, *J Exp Med* 98, 565, 1953.
- Kidd, J.: Regression of Transplanted Lymphomas Induced *in vivo* by Means of Normal Guinea Pig Serum. II. Studies on the Nature of the Active Serum Constitutent: Histological Mechanism of the Regression: Tests for Effects of Guinea Pig Serum on Lymphoma *in Vitro*, *J Exp Med* 98, 583, 1953.
- Kim, K., and Roon, R.: Asparaginase II of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*: Comparison of Enzyme Stability, *Biochemistry* 22, 2704, 1983.
- King, O., Wilbur, J., Mumford, D., and Sutow, W.: Therapy with *Erwinia* L-Asparaginase in Children with Acute Leukemia After Analphylaxis to *E. coli* Asparaginase, *Cancer* 33, 611, 1974.
- Kirschbaum, J., Wriston, J., and Ratych, O.: Subunit Structure of L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 194, 161, 1969.
- Kojima, Y., and Wacker, W.: An Enzymatic Method for the Measurement of Asparagine and a New Assay of Asparaginase Activity, *J Lab Clin Med* 74, 521, 1969.
- Kristiansen, T., Einarsson, M., Sunderberg, L., and Porath, J.: Purification of L-Asparaginase from *E. coli* by Specific Adsorption and Desorption, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 7, 294, 1970.
- Lauinger, C., and Ressler, C.: beta-Cyanoalanine as a Substrate for Asparaginase Stoichiometry, Kinetics, and Inhibition, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 316, 1970.
- Lay, H., Ekert, H., and Colebatch, J.: Combination Chemotherapy for Children with Acute Lymphocytic Leukemia Who Fail to Respond to Standard Remission-Induction Therapy, *Cancer* 36, 1220, 1975.
- Lee, B., and Yang, H.: Crystallographic Studies on L-Asparaginase from *Proteus vulgaris.* I. Preliminary Crystal Data, *J Biol Chem* 248, 7620, 1973.
- MacEwen, E., Rosenthal, R., Matus, R., Viau, A., and Abuchowski, A.: A Preliminary Study on the Evaluation of Asparaginase: Polyethylene Glycol Conjugate Against Canine Malignant Lymphoma, *Cancer* 59, 2011, 1987.
- Maita, T., Morokuma, L., and Matsuda, G.: Amino Acid Sequence of L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli*, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1351, 1974.
- Makino, H., and Inada, Y.: Photooxidation of Histidine Residues in Asparaginase in Relation to Its Enzymatic Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 543, 1973.
- Makino, H., Takenaka, O., and Inada, Y.: States of Tyrosine Residues in L-Asparaginase: The Existence of Tyrosine Residues Having Abnormally Low pK in L-Asparaginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 477, 1972.
- Maral, R., and Werner, G.: L-Asparaginase-Antiviral Activity Demonstrated, *Nature New Biol* 232, 187, 1971.
- Marlborough, D., Miller, D., and Cammack, K.: Comparative Study on Conformational Stability and Subunit Interaction of Two Bacterial Asparaginases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 576, 1975.
- Mashburn, L., and Wriston, J.: Tumor Inhibitory Effect of L-Asparaginase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 12, 50, 1963.
- Mashburn, L., and Wriston, J.: Change in Ribonuclease Concentrations of L-Asparaginase-Treated Lymphosarcomata, *Nature* 211, 1403, 1966.
- Mashburn, L., and Wriston, J.: Tumor Inhibitory Effect of L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 105, 450, 1964.
- Mathews, W., and Brown, H.: Isolation of Two L-Asparaginases from Guinea Pig Liver, *Enzyme* 17, 276, 1974.
- Mori, T., Sato, T., Matuo, Y., Tosa, T., and Chibata, I.: Preparation and Characteristics of Microcapsules Containing Asparaginase, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 14, 663, 1972.

- Mori, T., Tosa, T., and Chibata, I.: Enzymatic Properties of Microcapsules Containing Asparaginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 321, 643, 1973.
- Mukherjee, J., Joeris, K., Reichel, P., and Scheper, T.: A Simple Methos for the Isolation and Purifications of L-Aspariginase from *Enterobacter Aerogenes*, *Folia Microbiol (Praha)* 44, 15, 1999.
- Nahorski, S.: Fluorometric Measurement of Glutamine and Asparagine Using Enzymic Methods, *Anal Biochem* 42, 136, 1971.
- Nakahama, K., Imada, A., Igarasi, S., and Tubaki, K.: Formation of L-Asparaginase by *Fusarium* Species, *J Gen Microbiol* 75, 269, 1973.
- Nickle, E., Solomon, R., Torchia, T., and Wriston, J.: Chemical Modifications of *Escherichia coli* Asparaginase and Their Effect on Plasma Clearance Rate and Other Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 345, 1982.
- Nishimura, Y., Makino, H., Takenaka, O., and Inada, Y.: Amino Acid Residues in Asparaginase *Escherichia coli* HAP Associated with Its Enzymic Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 227, 171, 1971.
- Oettgen, H., Stephenson, P., Schwartz, M., Leeper, R., Tallal, L., Tan, C., Clarkson, B., Golbey, R., Krakoff, I., Kamofsky, D., Murphy, M., and Burchenal, J.: The Toxicity of *E. coli* Asparaginase in Man, *Cancer* 25, 253, 1970.
- Old, L., Boyse, E., Campbell, H., Brodey, R., Fidler, J., and Teller, J.: Treatment of Lymphosarcoma in the Dog with L-Asparaginase, *Cancer* 20, 1066, 1967.
- Otten, J., Philippe,N., Suciu, S., Behar, C., Babin-Boilletot, A., Thyss, A., Ferster, A., and Vilmer, E.: The Children Leukemia Group: 30 years of research and Achievements, *Eur J Cancer* 38, S44, 2002.
- Pajdak, E., and Pajdak, W.: A Simple and Sensitive Method for Detection of L-Asparaginase by Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis, *Anal Biochem* 56, 317, 1972.
- Pajdak, E., and Pajdak, W.: Activity Stain for the Detection of L-Asparaginase-anti-L-Asparaginase Complexes in Agar, *J Immunol Methods* 6, 109, 1974.
- Perez -Bercoff, R., Carrara, G., Cioe, L., Caputo, A., and Castelli, L.: L-Asparaginase-induced Alterations of Burkett's Lymphoma Cells, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 50, 833, 1973.
- Prager, M., and Derr, I.: L-Asparaginase-Inhibition of Primary Antibody Response in C3H Mice, *Nature* 225, 952, 1970.
- Ramjeesingh, M., Zywulko, M., Rothstein, A., and Shami, E.: Monoclonal Antibodies Can Protect L-Asparaginase Against Inactivation by Trypsin, *Biotechnology* 10, 442, 1992.
- Rekharsky, M., Egorov, A., Bankovskaya, S., Ozolina, R., Vina, I., Berzina-Berzite, R., Lopatnev, S., and Galchenko, G.: Microcalorimetric Determination of Substrate Specificity of L-Asparaginase in *Escherichia coli* and *Erwinia carotovora*, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 16, 319, 1988.
- Riley, V., Campbell, H., and Stock, C.: Asparaginase Clearance: Influence of the LDH-Elevating Virus, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 133, 38, 1970.
- Roberts, J., Holcenberg, J., and Dolowy, W.: Isolation, Crystallization, and Properties of *Achromobacteraceae* Glutaminase-Asparaginase with Antitumor Activity, *J Biol Chem* 247, 84, 1972.
- Roberts, J., Prager, M., and Bachynsky, N.: The Antitumor Activity of *Escherichia coli* Asparaginase, *Cancer Res* 26, 2213, 1966.
- Rutter, D.: Letter: Toxicity of Asparaginases, *Lancet* 1, 1293, 1975.
- Ryan, W., and Curtis, G.: Immunity and Asparaginase Suppression of Tumor Growth, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 51, 147, 1973.
- Ryoyama, C.: Failure of Protective Action of Sodium and Potassium Ions Against Heat Inactivation of *Escherichia coli* L-Asparaginase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 539, 1972.
- Schrek, R., Dolowy, W., and Ammeraal, R.: L-Asparaginase: Toxicity to Normal and Leukemic Human Lymphocytes, *Science* 155, 329, 1967.
- Schwartz, J., Reeves, J., and Broome, J.: Two Asparaginases from *E. coli* and Their Action Against Tumors, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1516, 1966.
- Shifrin, S., and Parrott, C.: *In Vitro* Assembly of L-Asparaginase Subunits, *J Biol Chem* 249, 4175, 1974.
- Shifrin, S., and Solis, B.: L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli* B. Chemical Modifications of Tyrosyl Residues, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4121, 1972.
- Shifrin, S., Luborsky, S., and Grochowski, B.: L-Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli* B. Physicochemical Studies of the Dissociation Process, *J Biol Chem* 246, 7708, 1971.
- Shifrin, S., Parrott, C., and Luborsky, S.: Substrate Binding and Intersubunit Interaction in L-Asparaginase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1335, 1974.
- Shifrin, S., Solis, B., and Chaiken, I.: L-Asparaginase from *Erwinia carotovora.* Physicochemical Properties of the Native and Succinylated Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3464, 1973.
- Siechiechowicz, K., and Ireland, R.: Isolation and Properties of an Asparaginase from Leaves of *Pisum sativum*, *Phytochem* 28, 2275, 1989.
- Sinkovics, J.: Antitumor Activity of L-Asparaginase and *Rifampicin*, *Lancet* 2, 48, 1971.
- Soru, E., Teodorescu, M., Zaharia, O., Szabados, J., and Rudescu, K.: L-Asparaginase from the BCG Strain of *Mycobacterium bovis* I. Purification and *in Vitro* Immunosupressive Properties, *Can J Biochem* 50, 1149, 1972.
- Sur, P., Fernandes, D., Kute, T., and Capizzi, R.: L-Asparaginase-induced Modulation of Methotrexate Polyglutamylation in Murine Leukemia L5178Y, *Cancer Res* 47, 1313, 1987.
- Sutkoff, D., and Bosmann, H.: A Rapid and Efficient Method for Radioactivity Labeling L-Asparaginase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 42, 86, 1974.
- Tosa, T., Sano, R., Yamamoto, K., Nakamura, M., and Chibata, I.: L-Asparaginase from *Proteus vulgaris*. Purification, Crystallization, and Enzymic Properties, *Biochemistry* 11, 217, 1972.
- Tosa, T., Sano, R., Yamamoto, K., Nakamura, M., and Chibata, I.: L-Asparaginase from *Proteus vulgaris*. Subunit and Amino Acid Composition, *Biochemistry* 12, 1075, 1973.
- Wehner, A., Harms, E., Jennings, M., Beacham, I., Derst, C., Bast, P., and Rohm, K.: Site-Specific Mutagenesis of *Eschrichia coli* of Asparaginase-II - None of the Histidine Residues Is Required for Catalysis, *Eur J Biochem* 208, 475, 1992.
- Whelan, H., and Wriston, J.: Purification and Properties of Asparaginase from *Escherichia coli*B, *Biochemistry* 8, 2386, 1969.
- Whelan, H., and Wriston, J.: Purification and Properties of L-Asparaginase from *Serratia marcescens*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 365, 212, 1974.
- Whitecar, J., Bodey, G., Harris, J., and Freireich, E.: Current Concepts: L-Asparaginase, *N Engl J Med* 282, 732, 1970.

- Wriston, J.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 17, 1970.
- Wriston, J.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 101, 1971.
- Wriston, J., and Yellin, T.: L-Asparaginase: A Review, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 39, 185, 1973.
- Yellin, T., and Wriston, J.: Purification and Properties of Guinea Pig Serum Asparaginase, *Biochemistry* 5, 1605, 1966.
- Yoshimoto, T., Nishimura, H., Saito, Y., Sakurai, K., Kamisaki, Y., Wada, H., Sako, M. Tsujino, G., and Inada, Y.: Characterization of Polyethylene Glycol-Modified L-Asparaginase from Escherichia coli and its Application to Therapy of Leukemia, *Jpn J Cancer Res* 77, 1264, 1986.
- Zyk, N.: Modification of L-Asparaginase EC-2 by Homologous Antibodies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 420, 1973.



12. Aspartate Aminotransferase

Aspartate aminotransferase (AspAT) is a key enzyme of amino acid metabolism that catalyzes the reversible transfer of the amine group from L-aspartate to 2-oxoglutarate. In mammalian tissues the enzyme is especially concentrated in heart and liver tissue. The enzyme most extensively studied is that from pig heart. The usual preparations contain only the cytosolic enzyme (cAspAT).

$$\text{L-aspartate} + \text{2-oxoglutarate} \rightleftarrows \text{oxaloacetate} + \text{L-glutamate} \tag{12.1}$$

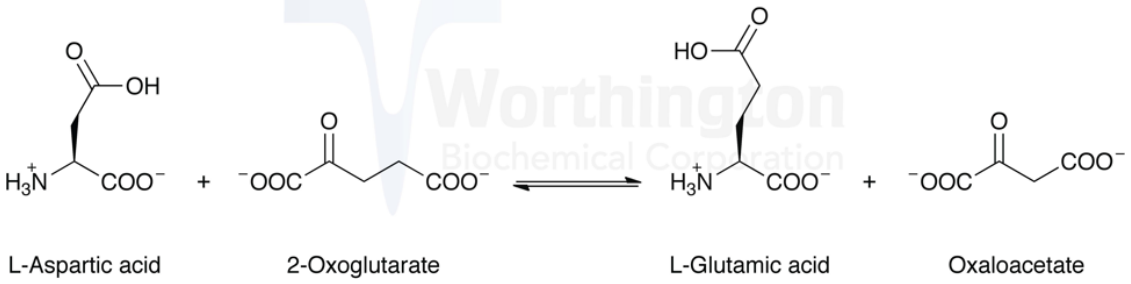


Figure 12.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Aspartate Aminotransferase

History

Transamination, the reversible transfer of the NH2 group from L-glutamate to pyruvate or other oxo acids together with an electron pair and a proton, was first demonstrated in 1937 by Braunstein and

Kritzmann.

In the 1950s, the enzyme's use in diagnostic testing for liver disease was introduced (Rej 1989). The enzyme has remained a primary diagnostic tool for liver disease for over half a century (Jeong *et al.* 2003).

In 1960, Fleischer *et al.* first reported on the separation of the two isozymes from dog heart and the differences in their substrate Kms and rate dependence on pH. In 1961, Boyd determined that the electrophoretically slow migrating enzyme was associated with the mitochondrial fraction (Martinez-Carrion *et al.* 1965). Research through the 1960s led to the purification of the two isozymes from a variety of tissues (Boyd 1966). In 1964, Wada and Morino purified the enzyme from porcine heart. Heart AspAT provided a unique system for studying isozyme structure and function because all forms contain a pyridoxal phosphate prosthetic group that can act as an indicator of active site events (Jenkins and D'Ari 1966b, and Martinez-Carrion and Tiemeir 1967).

The three dimensional structure of the porcine cytosolic enzyme was elucidated by Arnone *et al.* (Arnone *et al.* 1977 and 1985). In 1989, Nagashima *et al.* cloned and expressed porcine cAspAT in *Escherichia coli*.

Recent work has investigated cAspAT's role in fatty acid homeostasis (Tordjman *et al.* 2007) and protection against ischemic injury (Southwell *et al.* 2002). Work has also investigated the reduced activity of the enzyme as a result of crush syndrome (Desai and Desai 2008).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene encoding aspartyl aminotransferase (got1) is located on chromosome 14 in Sus scrofa. Nine exons encode the mature enzyme. The gene is conserved in human, chimpanzee, dog, cow, mouse, rat, chicken, zebrafish, fruit fly, mosquito, *C. elegans*, *S. pombe*, *S. cerevisiae*, *K. lactis*, *E. gossypii*, *M. grisea*, *Neurospora crassa*, *A. thaliana*, and rice (Gene ID: 396967).

Specificity

Aspartate aminotransferase has the highest reactivity toward L-aspartate and L-glutamate. In addition, the enzyme acts upon a number of aromatic amino acids. Non-aromatic amino acids are considerably poorer substrates (See tables in Shrawder and Martinez-Carron 1972, and Braunstein 1973, page 435).

Composition

Aspartate aminotransferase exists as two isozymes, one mitochondrial (mAspAT) and the other from the cytosol (cAspAT). Though differing markedly in primary structure, chemical and physical properties, both catalyze the same reaction with subtly different catalytic steps (Stankewicz *et al.* 1971, Wada *et al.* 1971, Watanabe and Wada 1971, and Martinez-Carrion *et al.* 1970).

cAspAT consists of two identical 412 residue subunits. Each subunit contains a large and small domain with the active site being located between the two domains. The pyridoxal phosphate cofactor is located in the large domain, covalently linked by an aldimine bond (Schiff base bond) to Lys258 (Rhee *et al.* 1997).

IUB

- 2.6.1.1

CAS

- 9000-97-9

Protein Accession Number

- P00503

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Complex; 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich

Topology:

- Aspartate Aminotransferase (domain 1); Aspartate Aminotransferase (domain 2)

Molecular Weight

- Monomer: 47.0 kDa (Polyanovsky *et al.* 1972)
- Dimer: 93.1 kDa (Ovchinnikov *et al.* 1973)
- Dimer: 94.0 (Polyanovsky *et al.* 1972)

Optimal pH

- 8

Isoelectric Point

- 6.83

Extinction Coefficient

- 134,340 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 14.0 (Polyanovsky *et al.* 1972)

Active Residue

- Lysine (K258)

Activators

- Pyridoxal or pyridoxamine phosphate activate undenatured enzyme (Jenkins *et al.* 1959)
- In solution the enzyme may be stabilized with a-ketoglutarate and EDTA in maleate or succinate buffers (Jenkins *et al.* 1959).

Inhibitors

- 2-Oxoglutaconate, 2-oxoglutaconic acid dimethyl ester, and N-ethylmaleimide (Kato *et al.* 1996)
- N-5'-Phosphopyridoxyl L-aspartate (Izard *et al.* 1990)
- p-Mercuribenzoate (Stankewicz *et al.* 1971)
- L-a-Methylaspartic acid (Melander 1975)
- 2-Amino-3-butenoic acid (Rando 1974)
- Maleate, succinate, glutarate, and adipate (Jenkins *et al.* 1959)

Applications

- Clinical tests for diagnosis of liver and heart disorders
- Synthesis of unnatural L-amino acids from alpha-keto acids

Assay Information

Method

- Aspartate aminotransferase may be assayed spectrophotometrically in a coupled reaction with malate dehydrogenase in the presence of NADH (Karmen 1955; Amador and Wacker 1962). One unit oxidizes one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 7.4 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- Prepare reagent mixture containing:
- L-aspartate - 134.0 mM
- 2-oxoglutarate - 6.64 mM
- NADH - 0.24 mM
- Lactate dehydrogenase - 5 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- Malate dehydrogenase - 1.25 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- Sodium phosphate buffer, pH 7.4 - 50 mM

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1 M potassium phosphate pH 7.4. Immediately prior to use, dilute further in this buffer to a concentration of 0.05 - 0.25 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette 2.9 ml of the reagent mixture into cuvette and place in spectrophotometer. Incubate for 3 - 4 minutes to reach temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.1 ml of

apropriately diluted enzyme and record the decrease in A_{340} for 4 - 5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{min}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{6.2 \text{ x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Amador, E., and Wacker, W.: Serum Glutamic Oxalacetic Transaminase Activity. A New Modification and an Analytical Assessment of Current Assay Technics, *Clin Chem* 8, 343, 1962.
- Bertland, L., and Kaplan, N.: Chicken Heart Soluble Aspartate Aminotransferase. Purification and Properties, *Biochemistry* 7, 134, 1968.
- Boyd, J.: The Extraction and Purification of Two Isoenzymes of L-Aspartate: 2-Oxoglutarate Aminotransferase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 302, 1966.
- Boyde, T.R.C., and Hui, C.F.: The Release of Aspartate Transaminase from Mitochondria by Dilute Ionic Solutions, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 231, 1972.
- Braunstein, A.E.: Amino Group Transfer, *The Enzymes* Vol. 9Pt. B, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 379, 1973.
- Cambell, J., and Hornby, W.E.: Immobilized Glutamate Oxaloacetate Transaminase. Steady State Kinetic Analysis and Stability Studies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 403, 79, 1975.
- Cascante, M., Cortes, A., and Bozal, J.: Purification and Comparative Studies of Several Mitochondrial Aspartate Aminotransferases From Avian Liver, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 30, 668, 1987.
- Cheung, T., and Brigs, M.H.: Pyridoxal Phosphate and the Measurement of Aminotransferase Activity, *Clin Chim Acta* 54, 127, 1974.
- Churchich, J.: The Rotational Relaxation Time of Aspartate Aminotransferase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 857, 1967.
- Churchich, J.E.: The Interaction of Cycloserine with Glutamate Aspartate Transaminase as Measured by Fluorescence Spectroscopy, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4414, 1967.
- Denisova, G.F., and Polyanovsky, O.L.: Carbohydrate Components of Aspartate Transaminase: Multiple Forms of the Enzyme from Pig Cytosol, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 35, 129, 1973.
- Fahien, L.A., and Smith, S.E.: The Enzyme-Enzyme Complex of Transaminase and Glutamate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2696, 1974.
- Fasella, P., Giartosio, A., and Hammes, G.: The Interaction of Aspartate Aminotransferase with alpha-Methylaspartic Acid, *Biochemistry* 5, 197, 1966.
- Feliss, N., and Martinez-Carrion, M.: The Molecular Weight and Subunits of the Isozymes of Glutamic Aspartic Transaminase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 40, 932, 1970.
- Gracia, R., Busquets, M., Gil, M., Cortes, A., Bozal, J.: Simultaneous Purification and Characterization of Aspartate Aminotransferase Isoenzymes from Chicken Liver, *Enzyme* 40, 189, 1988.
- Haarhoff, K.: The Binding of Dicarboxylic Acids to Aspartate Aminotransferase, *Biochem J* 105, 26P, 1967.
- Henson, C., and Cleland, W.: Kinetic Studies of Glutamic Oxaloacetic Transaminase Isozymes, *Biochemistry* 3, 338, 1964.
- Ithoh, H., and Srere, P.A.: A New Assay for Glutamate-Oxaloacetate Transaminase, *Anal Biochem* 35, 405, 1970.
- Jen, J.J., and Graham, C.S.: Glutamic Oxaloacetic Transaminase Activities in Peaches During Maturation, *J Food Sci* 40, 934, 1975.
- Jenkins, W., and D'Ari, L.: Glutamic-Aspartic Transaminase. IX. Mechanism and Order of Formation of the Enzyme-Substrate Carboxylate Bonds, *J Biol Chem* 241, 2845, 1966.
- Jenkins, W., and D'Ari, L.: Glutamic-Aspartic Transaminase. X. Mechanism and Order of Formation of the Enzyme-Substate Carboxylate Bonds, *J Biol Chem* 241, 5667, 1966.
- Jenkins, W., and D'Ari, L.: Glutamic-Aspartic Transaminase. XI. Reactivity toward Thiosemicarbazide, *Biochemistry* 5, 2900, 1966.
- Jenkins, W., and D'Ari, L.: Preparation of the Phosphopyridoxamine Form of the Glutamic-Aspartic Transaminase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 376, 1966.
- Jenkins, W., Yphantis, D., and Sizer, I.: Glutamic Aspartic Transaminase. I. Assay, Purification and General Properties, *J Biol Chem* 234, 51, 1959.
- Karmen, A.: A Note on the Spectrophotomeric Assay of Glutamic-Oxalacetic Transaminase in Human Blood Serum, *J Clin Invest* 34, 131, 1955.
- Kochkina, V.: Enzymatic Activity of Aspartate Aminotransferase Crystals, *Mol Biol* 32, 460, 1998.
- Kochkina, V., Vasilev, D., and Kuzin, A.: Investigation of Free Aspartate Aminotransferase Crystals, *Mol Biol (Mosk)* 26, 561, 1992.
- Kopelovich, L., Sweetman, L., Nisselbaum, J.S.: Kinetics of the Inhibition of Aspartate Aminotransferase Isozymes by DL - Glyceraldehyde - 3 - Phosphate, *Eur J Biochem* 20, 351, 1971.
- Laessig, R., Indriksons, A., Schwartz, T., and Paskey, T.: Evaluation and Recalculation of Manufacturers' Instrument-Specific Aspartate Aminotransferase Values for Reference Sera, *Clin Chem* 19, 973, 1973.
- Lott, J.A., and Turner, K.: Automated Stopped-Flow Kinetic Analysis of Serum Enzymes, *Am J Clin Path* 59, 846, 1973.
- Marino, G., Greco, A., Scardi, V., and Zito, R.: Purification and General Properties of Aspartate Aminotransferase of Ox Heart, *Biochem J* 99, 589, 1966.
- Martinez -Carrion, M., and Tiemeier, D.: Mitochondrial Glutamate-Aspartate Transaminase. I. Structural Comparison with the Supernatant Isozyme, *Biochemistry* 6, 1715, 1967.
- Martinez-Carrion, M., Riva, F., Turano, C., and Fasella, P.: Multiple Forms of Supernatant Glutamate-Aspartate Transaminase From Pig Heart, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 20, 206, 1965.
- Martinez-Carrion, M., Tiemeier, D.C., and Peterson, D.L.: Conformational Properties of the Isoenzymes of Aspartate Transaminase and the Enzyme-Substrate Complexes, *Biochemistry* 9, 2574, 1970.

- Martinez-Carrion, M., Turano, C., Chiancone, E., Bossa, F., Giarosio, A., Riva, F., and Fasela, P.: Isolation and Characterization of Multiple Forms of Glutamate-Aspartate Aminotransferase from Pig Heart, *J Biol Chem* 242, 2397, 1967.
- Melander, W.R.: Interaction of D-alpha-Methylaspartic Acid with Aspartate Aminotransferase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 5, 1975.
- Morino, Y., Kagamiyama, H., and Wada, H.: Immunochemical Distinction between Glutamic-Oxaloacetic Transaminases from the Soluble and Mitochondrial Fractions of Mammalian Tissues, *J Biol Chem* 239, 943, 1964.
- Naks, B.E.C., Doonan, S., Lawrence, A.J., and Vernon, C.A.: The Molecular Weight and Other Properties of Aspartate Aminotransferase from Pig Heart Muscle, *Eur J Biochem* 5, 528, 1968.
- Nisselbaum, J., and Bodansky, O.: Kinetics and Electrophoretic Properties of the Isozymes of Aspartate Aminotransferase from Pig Heart, *J Biol Chem* 241, 2661, 1966.
- Ovchinnikov, Yu. A., Egorov, C.A., Aldanova, N.A., Feigina, M.Y., Lipkin, V.M., Abdulaer, N.G., Grishin, E.V., Kiselev, A.P., Modyanov, N.N., Braunstein, A.E., Polyanovsky, O.L., and Nosikov, V.V.: The Complete Amino Acid Sequence of Cytoplasmic Aspartate Aminotransferase from Pig Heart, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 31, 1973.
- Ovchinnikov, Yu. A., Kiryushkin, A.A., Egorov, Ts. A., Abdulaev, N.G., Kiselev A.P., Modyanov, N.N., Grishin, E.V., Sukhikh, A.P., Vinogradova, E.I., Feignina, M. Yu., Aldanova, N.A., Lipkin, V.M., Braunstein, A.E., Polyanovsky, O.L., and Nosikov, V.V.: Cytoplasmic Aspartate Aminotransferase from Pig Heart Muscle: Partial Sequence, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 17, 133, 1971.
- Peterson, D.L., and Martinez-Carrion, M.: The Mechanism of Transamination. Function of the Histidyl Residue at the Active Site of Supernatant Aspartate Transaminase, *J Biol Chem* 245, 806, 1970.
- Polyanovsky, O.L., Demidkina, T.V., Egorov, C.A.: The Position of an Essential Tyrosine Residue in the Polypeptide Chain of Aspartate Transaminase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 262, 1972.
- Rando, R.R.: Irreversible Inhibition of Aspartate Aminotransferase by 2-Amino-3-butenoic Acid, *Biochemistry* 13, 3859, 1974.
- Reinken, L., Hohenauer, L., and Ziegler, E.E.: Activity of Red Cell Glutamic Oxalacetic Transaminase in Epileptic Children under Antiepileptic Treatment, *Clin Chim Acta* 36, 270, 1972.
- Rej, R., Fasce, C.F., Jr., and Vanderlinde, R.E.: Increased Aspartate Aminotransferase Activity of Serum after *in Vitro* Supplementation with Pyridoxal Phosphate, *Clin Chem* 19, 92, 1973.
- Schrockert, W.M., and Bassler, K.H.: Measurement of the Total Activity of Glutamate-Oxaloacetic Transaminase in Liver Homogenates. German, *Clin Chim Acta* 33, 55, 1971.
- Shemisa, O.A., Happy, J.M., and Fahien, L.A.: Reaction between Reduced Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide and Glutamate Oxalacetate Transaminases, *J Biol Chem* 247, 7556, 1972.
- Shrawder, E., and Martinez-Carrion, M.: Evidence of Phenylalanine Transaminase Activity in the Isoenzymes of Aspartate Transaminase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2486, 1972.
- Shrawder, E.J., and Martinez-Carrion, M.: Simultaneous Isolation and Characterization of Chicken Supernatant and Mitochondrial Isoenzymes of Aspartate Transaminase, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2140, 1973.
- Sizer, J., and Jenkins, W.: Glutamic Aspartic Transaminase from Pig Heart, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 5, 677, 1962.
- Skendzel, L.P.: Tentative Guidelines for Assay of Glutamic Oxalacetic Transaminase (Aspartate Aminotransferase EC 2.6.1.1), *Am J Clin Path* 64, 273, 1975.
- Southwell, J., Yeargans, G., Kowalewski, C., Seidler, N.: Acrolein Modifies and Inhibits Cytosolic Aspartate Aminotransferase, *J Enzym Inhib* 17, 19, 2002.
- Stankewicz, M.J., Cheng, S., and Martinez-Carrion, M.: Mitochondrial Glutamate Aspartate Transaminase. Differential Action of Thiol Reagents with the Supernatant Enzyme, *Biochemistry* 10, 2877, 1971.
- Sulebele, G., and Silverstein, E.: Malate Dehydrogenase and Aspartate Aminotransferase of *Phycomyces blakesleeanus*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 133, 425, 1969.
- Teranishi, H., Morino, Y., Nishino, T., Murao, S., Yagi, T., Kagamiyama, H., Harada, N.: Determination of Human Aspartate Aminotransferase Isoenzymes by Their Differential Sensitivity to Proteases, *Clin Biochem* 21, 347, 1988.
- Turano, C., Giartosio, A., Riva, F., and Fasella, P.: On the Formation of S-(alpha,beta-Dicarboxyethyl) Derivatives of Glutamic-Aspartic Aminotransferase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 16, 221, 1964.
- Turano, C., Giartosio, A., Riva, F., Baroncelli, V., and Bossa, F.: The Presence of a Histidine Residue Near the Active Site of Aspartate Aminotransferase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 678, 1966.
- Ury, A.G., and Chassy, J.R.: Increased Activity of Serum Aspartate Aminotransferase in the Presence of Added Pyridoxal-5'-Phosphate, *Clin Chem* 19, 140, 1973.
- Velick, S., and Vavra, J.: Glutamic-Oxalacetate Transaminase, *The Enzymes* Vol. 6, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 219, 1962.
- Wada, H., Watanabe, T., and Miyatake, A.: Comparative Studies on the Primary Structure of Soluble and Mitochondrial Glutamic Oxaloacetic Transaminase Isozymes. (II) Amino Acid Sequence of the Amino Terminal Fragments, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 43, 1318, 1971.
- Walter, U., Luthe, H., Gerhart, F., and Soling, H.D.: Hydrogen Exchange at the beta-Carbon of Amino Acids during Transamination, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 395, 1975.
- Watanabe, T., and Wada, H: Comparative Studies on the Primary Structures of Soluble and Mitochondrial Glutamic Oxaloacetic Transaminase Isozymes. (I) Similar Peptides Isolated by Cyanogen Bromide Cleavage, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 43, 1310, 1971.
- Yang, I.-Y., Khomutov, R.M., and Metzler, D.E.: Reaction of Pyridoxal-5'-Sulfate with Apoenzyme of Aspartate Aminotransferase. Covalent Labeling of the Protein with Elimination of Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 13, 3877, 1974.

13. Avidin

Avidin is a glycoprotein consisting of four identical subunits. It is a minor constituent of the egg white of reptiles, amphibians, and birds. In the chicken, it is synthesized in the oviduct in response to progesterone and in several tissues in connection with inflammation and tissue damage (Elo *et al.* 1979, and Gope *et al.* 1987). It binds the vitamin biotin with high affinity and is therefore thought to be a defense protein against biotin-requiring microbes (Wallén *et al.* 1995). Avidin exhibits the highest known affinity in nature between a ligand and a protein (Livnah *et al.* 1993).

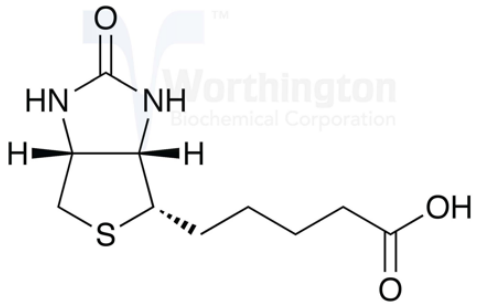


Figure 13.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Avidin

History

In 1916, Bateman first investigated the toxic effect of uncooked egg whites in animals. In 1927, Boas showed that "egg white injury" was caused by a protein in albumin. It was determined that this protein binds biotin forming a "non-digestible" complex that cannot be absorbed from the intestine of animals

or from the surrounding medium by microorganisms (Boas 1924, Pennington *et al.* 1942, Woolley and Longsworth 1942, and Hertz 1946). Eakin *et al.* first isolated the protein and named it avidin (Eakin *et al.* 1940a, b, and 1941).

In 1963, Green determined the dissociation constant of the avidin-biotin complex (10-15 M) indicating extreme stability of the complex *in vitro* (Green 1963a, b). Through the late 1970s and into the early 1980s, the complex formation of the avidin-biotin complex was a useful tool in biochemistry and immunocytochemistry (Guesdon *et al.* 1979, Bayer and Wilchek 1980 and Hsu *et al.* 1981). The sequence of chicken avidin was determined by DeLange and Huang in 1971. The cDNA was cloned and sequenced by Gope *et al.* in 1987, and the gene (avd) was cloned and sequenced by Wallén *et al.* in 1995.

Recent work with avidin has found its use in a variety of cancer treatments (Lesch *et al.* 2010). Both avidin and its derivatives continue to be used in the isolation of biotinylated proteins (Bolivar *et al.* 2008), and it has been incorporated into assays to detect levels of biotin in urine and serum (Zarogiannis *et al.* 2007).

Molecular Characteristics

The protein contains a 24 residue signal peptide. The avidin gene (avd) consists of four exons split by three introns (Wallén *et al.* 1995). Although avidin shares almost identical secondary, tertiary, and quaternary structure with streptavidin, the two proteins show only 30% sequence identity and are thought to be evolutionarily unrelated (Laitinen *et al.* 2006).

Composition

Avidin is a basic homotetrameric glycoprotein (Green 1964, and DeLange and Huang 1971). The carbohydrate moiety, a polysaccharide composed of four glucosamines and five mannoses, is attached to Asn-17 of each subunit (DeLange and Huang 1971). Each of the identical subunits binds one biotin molecule, and tryptophan is involved in non-covalent binding. Each subunit is folded into an eight-stranded anti-parallel beta-barrel, displaying up and down topology. The biotin binding site is located in the core of the barrel and is built by residues of the barrel itself and the loop of an adjacent subunit (Nardone *et al.* 1998). Although avidin shares almost identical secondary, tertiary, and quaternary structure with another biotin-binding protein, streptavidin, streptavidin is not glycosylated and is less susceptible to aggregation. Avidin has a higher affinity for unconjugated biotin than streptavidin, but a lower affinity for conjugated biotin (Laitinen *et al.* 2006).

The best preparations of avidin bind 15.1 μg of D-biotin per milligram of protein, corresponding to 4 moles of biotin bound per mole of protein. The dissociation constant for biotin is approximately 10-15 M, being about 103-106 times higher than that of a typical antigen-antibody interaction (Green 1963a, and Nardone *et al.* 1998). The biotin-avidin complex is dependent upon media ionic strength, but relatively stable over a wide pH range and to heat.

It is necessary to effect a reversible or irreversible denaturation to free biotin. Guanidinium chloride (6-8 M) at pH 1.5 and autoclaving at 120°C (15 minutes) are examples of sufficient dissociation conditions (Green 1970a, b).

CAS

- 1405-69-2

Protein Accession Number

- P02701

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly Beta

Architecture:
- Beta Barrel

Topology:
- Lipocalin

Molecular Weight

- 54.7 kDa

Optimal pH

- Relatively stable over a wide pH range

Isoelectric Point

- 10 (Nardone *et al*. 1998)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E_{282}^{1\%}$ = 15.5 (Melamed and Green 1963)

Applications

- Biotin function studies
- Study of enzymes in which biotin is a coenzyme
- Avidin or avidin subunits used for affinity purification (Berger and Wood 1975, and Green and Toms 1973)
- *in vivo* for the targeting of solid tumors

Assay Information

The biotin-binding capacity of avidin is determined using the spectrophotometric method of Green (1963). One unit will bind one microgram of d-biotin at pH 8.9.

Reagents

- 0.2 M Ammonium carbonate, pH 8.9
- 0.001 M d-biotin (24.4 mg/100 ml) in ammonium carbonate buffer, pH 6.9

Enzyme

- Dissolve at 0.2 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.2 M ammonium carbonate buffer, pH 8.9

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 233 nm

Add 3 ml of stock avidin to control and test cuvette. Add 10 μl of d-biotin to test cuvette and record ΔA_{233}. Continue adding 10 μl biotin at a time to the test cuvette until no further increase in A_{233} occurs after three successive biotin additions. Plot the number of aliquots of biotin used versus A_{233}. Determine the equivalence point by drawing a straight line through the linear absorbance portion of the curve and by drawing a line through the portion where no further increase in A_{233} is observed. The intersection of these lines is the equivalence point. Determine the number of aliquots represented by the equivalence point.

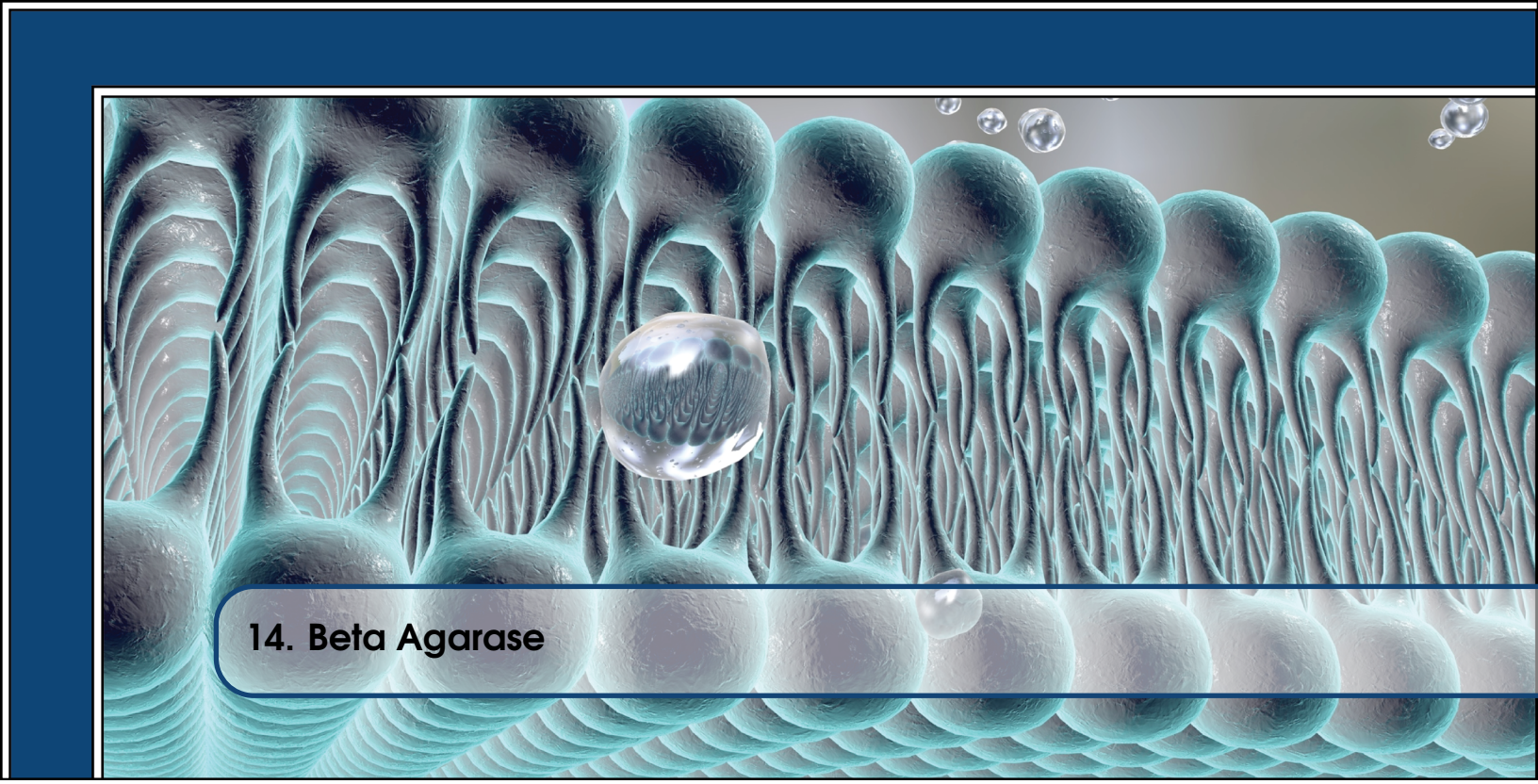
Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{\# of aliquots at equivalence point x volume of aliquot (in ml) x biotin concentration (in } \frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}})}{\text{mg of avidin in 3 ml}}$$

References

- Ahlroth, M., Kola, E., Ewald, D., Masabanda, J., Sazanov, A., Fries, R., and Kulomaa, M.: Characterization and Chromosomal Localization of the Chicken Avidin Gene Family, *Anim Genet* 31, 367, 2000.
- Bateman, W.: The Digestibility and Utilization of Egg Proteins, *J Biol Chem* 26, 263, 1916.
- Bayer, E., and Wilchek, M.: The Use of the Avidin-Biotin Complex as a Tool in Molecular Biology, *Methods Biochem Anal* 26, 1, 1980.
- Bayer, E., De meester, F., Kulik, T., and Wilchek, M.: Preparation of Deglycosylated Egg White Avidin, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 53, 1, 1995.
- Berger, M., and Wood, H.: Purification of the Subunits of Transcarboxylase by Affinity Chromatography on Avidin-Sepharose, *J Biol Chem* 250, 927, 1975.
- Boas, M.: An Observation on the Value of Egg-White as the Sole Source of Nitrogen for Young Growing Rats, *Biochem J* 18, 422, 1924.
- Boas, M.: The Effect of Desiccation Upon the Nutritive Properties of Egg-White, *Biochem J* 21, 712, 1927.
- Bolivar, J., Soper, S., and McCarley, R.: Nitroavidin as a Ligand for the Surface Capture and Release of Biotinylated Proteins, *Anal Chem* 80, 9336, 2008.
- Bruch, R., and White, H.: Compositional and Structural Heterogeneity of Avidin Glycopeptides, *Biochemistry* 21, 5334, 1982.
- Chaiet, L., and Wolf, F.: The Properties of Streptavidin, a Biotin-Binding Protein Produced by Streptomycetes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 106, 1, 1964.
- Chandra, G., and Gray, J.: Cloning and Expression of Avidin in *Escherichia coli*, *Methods Enzymol* 184, 70, 1990.
- Cuatrecasas, P., and Wilcheck, M.: Single-Step Purification of Avidin from Egg White by Affinity Chromatography on Biocytin-Sepharose Columns, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 33, 235, 1968.
- DeLange, R.: Egg-white Avidin: Composition, *Fed Proc* 28, 475, 1969.
- DeLange, R.: Egg White Avidin. I. Amino Acid Composition; Sequence of the Amino- and Carboxyl-Terminal Cyanogen Bromide Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 245, 907, 1970.
- DeLange, R., and Huang, T.: Egg White Avidin. III. Sequence of the 78-Residue Middle Cyanogen Bromide Peptide. Complete Amino Acid Sequence of the Protein Subunit, *J Biol Chem* 246, 698, 1971.
- Eakin, R., Snell, E., and Williams, R.: A Constituent of Raw Egg White Capable of Inactivating Biotin in Vitro, *J Biol Chem* 136, 801, 1940.
- Eakin, R., Snell, E., and Williams, R.: The Concentration and Assay of Avidin, the Injury-producing Protein in Raw Egg White, *J Biol Chem* 140, 535, 1941.
- Finn, F., Titus, G., Montibeller, J., and Hofman, K.: Hormone-Receptor Studies with Avidin and Biotinylinsulin-Avidin Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 255, 5742, 1980.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Snell, N., and Ducay, E.: Avidin. I. Isolation and Characterization of the Protein and Nucleic Acid, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 39, 80, 1952.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Snell, N., and Ducay, E.: Avidin. II. Composition and Mode of Action of Avidin A, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 39, 97, 1952.

- Gitlin, G., Bayer, E., and Wilchek, M.: Studies on the Biotin-binding Site of Avidin. Tryptophan Residues Involved in the Active Site, *Biochem J* 250, 291, 1988.
- Gitlin, G., Khait, I., Bayer, E., Wilchek, M., and Muszkat, K.: Studies on the Biotin-binding Sites of Avidin and Streptavidin. A Chemically Induced Dynamic Nuclear Polarization Investigation of the Status of Tyrosine Residues, *Biochem J* 259, 493, 1989.
- Green, N.: Avidin. 3. The Nature of the Biotin-Binding Site, *Biochem J* 89, 599, 1963.
- Green, N.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for Avidin and Biotin Based on Binding of Dyes by Avidin, *Biochem J* 94, 23c, 1965.
- Green, N.: Avidin. 4. Stability at Extremes of pH and Dissociation into Subunits by Guanidine Hydrochloride, *Biochem J* 89, 609, 1963.
- Green, N.: Evidence for a Genetic Relationship Between Avidins and Lysozymes, *Nature* 217, 254, 1968.
- Green, N.: Purification of Avidin, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 18, 414, 1970.
- Green, N.: Spectrophotometric Determination of Avidin and Biotin, *Meth Enzymol* 18, 418, 1970.
- Green, N.: The Molecular Weight of Avidin, *Biochem J* 92, 16c, 1964.
- Green, N., and Toms, E.: The Dissociation of Avidin-Biotin Complexes by Guanidinium Chloride, *Biochem J* 130, 707, 1972.
- Green, N., and Toms, E.: The Properties of Subunits of Avidin Coupled to Sepharose, *Biochem J* 133, 687, 1973.
- Gyorgy, P.: , *Ztschr Arztl Fortbild* 28, 377, 1931.
- Gyorgy, P.: The Curative Factor (Vitamin H) for Egg White Injury, with Particular Reference to its Presence in Different Foodstuffs and in Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 131, 733, 1939.
- Hofmann, K., Titus, G., Montibeller, J., and Finn, F.: Avidin Binding of Carboxyl-Substituted Biotin and Analogues, *Biochemistry* 21, 978, 1982.
- Honzatko, R., and Williams, R.: Raman Spectroscopy of Avidin: Secondary Structure, Disulfide Conformation, and the Environment of Tyrosine, *Biochemistry* 21, 6201, 1982.
- Huang, T., and DeLange, R.: Egg White Avidin. II. Isolation, Composition, and Amino Acid Sequences of the Tryptic Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 246, 686, 1971.
- Korenmen, S., and O'Malley, B.: Avidin Assay: A New Procedure Suitable for Tissue Fractions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 174, 1967.
- Launer, H., and Fraenkel-Conrat, H.: The Avidin-Biotin Equilibrium, *J Biol Chem* 193, 125, 1951.
- Lichstein, H., and Birnbaum, J.: Combinability of Avidin and Streptavidin with Analogs of Biotin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 20, 41, 1965.
- Melamed, M., and Green, N.: Avidin. 2. Purification and Composition, *Biochem J* 89, 591, 1963.
- Romovacek, H., Finn, F., and Hofmann, K.: Avidin Binding of Biotinylated Corticotropins, *Biochemistry* 22, 904, 1983.
- Tausig, F., and Wolf, F.: Streptavidin - A Substance with Avidin-Like Properties Produced by Microorganisms, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 14, 205, 1964.
- Urdal, D., and Hakomori, S.: Tumor-associated Ganglio-N-triosylceramide. Target for Antibody-Dependent, Avidin-Mediated Drug Killing of Tumor Cells, *J Biol Chem* 255, 10509, 1980.
- Vetter, S., Bayer, E., and Wilchek, M.: Avidin Can be Forced to Adopt Catalytic Activity, *J Am Chem Soc* 116, 9369, 1994.
- Wei, R., and Wright, L.: Heat Stability of Avidin and Avidin-Biotin Complex and Influence of Ionic Strength on Affinity of Avidin for Biotin, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 117, 341, 1964.
- Yamamoto, K., and Sekine, T.: Effect of Avidin Binding to SH on the Interface between Subfragment-1 and F-Actin, *J. Biochem.* 101, 519, 1987.



14. Beta Agarase

Agarose 3-glycanohydrolase

Agarases are glycoside hydrolases that catalyze the hydrolysis of agar. Agarases are primarily found in marine organisms (Fu and Kim 2010), with microorganisms being the primary sources for agarase production (Oh *et al.* 2010). Agarases are classified into two groups based on their mode of action. α-Agarases hydrolyze α-1,3-linkages to produce agarooligosaccharides of a series related to agarobiose, while β-agarases hydrolize β-1,4-linkages producing neoagarooligosaccharides of a series related to neoagarobiose (Fu and Kim 2010, and Oh *et al.* 2010).

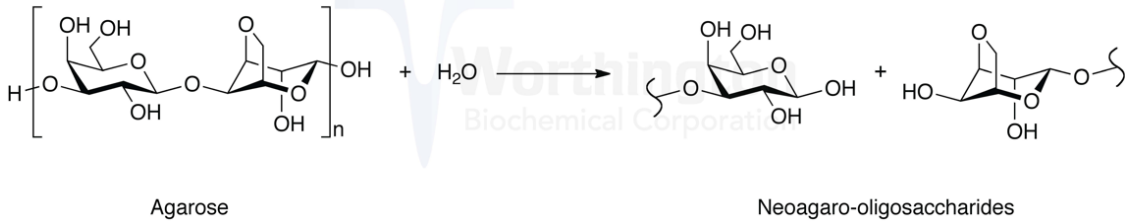


Figure 14.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Beta Agarase

History

Yaphe and colleagues first described the agarose-degrading system of Pseudomonas atlantica (Yaphe 1957, Yaphe 1966, Day and Yaphe 1975, and Groleau and Yaphe 1977). This enzyme was designated

β-Agarase II. The purification and characterization of the related β-Agarase I (32 kDa) was reported by Morrice *et al.* in 1983. The two enzymes differ significantly in that β-Agarase I is membrane-bound, while β-Agarase II is found extracellularly (Morrice *et al.* 1983a and b). That formerly manufactured by Worthington Biochemical was β-agarase II.

Belas *et al.* cloned β-agarase II from Pseudomonas atlantica gene in 1988, and the nucleotide sequence was determined in 1989 (Belas *et al.* 1988, and Belas *et al.* 1989). Worthington Biochemical first manufactured β-agarase II in the early 1990s.

Recent research has involved the identification of novel β-agarase sequences from agar-degrading bacterial genomes (Lee *et al.* 2015a and b) and the characterization of newly discovered agarases (Chi *et al.* 2015, and Hsu *et al.* 2015). In addition, the crystal structures of β-agarase enzymes continue to be elucidated (Takagi *et al.* 2014, and Pluvinage *et al.* 2013).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene encoding β-agarase (agrA) has a primary structure consisting of an ORF of 1,515 nucleotides. The primary translation product consists of 504 amino acids (Belas 1989). Three regions upstream to the start codon that are responsible for ribosomal binding and promoter sites of the gene sequence have been determined based on homology with *Escherichia coli* (Belas *et al.* 1989).

Specificity

β-Agarase is unique in its ability to break down the agarose polysaccharide core composed of repeating 1,3-linked β-D-galactopyranose and 1,4-linked 3,6-anhydro-alpha-L-galactopyranose into neoagarobiose oligosaccharides.

Composition

Based on catalytic domain similarities, β-Agarase II of Pseudoalteromonas atlantica has been designated part of the glycosyl hydrolase 86 (GH86) family. Other β-agarases belong to glycosyl hydrolase families 16 and 50, with all three groups containing a conserved glycoside hydrolase region responsible for catalysis (Fu and Kim 2010).

The NH2 terminus of the protein may function as a signal peptide in the export of extracellular β-agarase. Signal peptidase is believed to cleave between resides 22 and 23 of the primary agrA product, yielding a mature protein of 482 residues (Belas *et al.* 1989).

IUB

- 3.2.1.81

CAS

- 37288-57-6

Protein Accession Number

- P13734

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Mainly beta

Architecture:

- Sandwich

Topology:

- Jelly Rolls

Molecular Weight

- 55.1 kDa

Optimal pH

- 6.5-7.5 (Morrice *et al.* 1983b)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.9 (Oh *et al.* 2010)
- 5.95 (Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 97,250 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 17.66

Active Residue

- Glutamic Acid (E177 and E299)

Applications

- Food, cosmetic and medical industry (Kobayashi *et al.* 1997)
- Protoplast isolation from seaweeds (Araki *et al.* 1998)
- Production of agar-derived oligosaccharides
- DNA recovery from agarose gel: As a result of this enzymatic degradation the viscosity and gelling ability of the native low melting point agarose is eliminated liberating the nucleic acids. Since the oligosaccharides produced are alcohol soluble, intact DNA can be recovered in a simple and efficient manner by alcohol precipitation.

Assay Information

The Worthington enzyme can be 2-4 times higher in activity than preparations offered by other suppliers. One Worthington unit will hydrolyze 500 milligrams of molten 1% LMP agarose per hour at 40 - 42°C.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.0, containing 0.001 M EDTA
- 1% LMP Agarose, dissolved in 0.08 M Tris·borate buffer containing 0.001M EDTA, pH 8.3

Procedure

To a series of tubes in 40 - 42°C water bath add 0.5 ml (500 mg gel) 1% LMP agarose gel.
Add 0.25 ml of buffer to each tube.
Prepare dilutions of the enzyme in 0.01% BSA/water to 1:5, 1:10, 1:20, 1:30, 1:40, and 1:50.
Add 10 μl of each dilution to a labelled tube. Add 10 μl of 0.01% BSA enzyme diluent to a tube and label as BLANK.
Incubate one hour at 40 - 42°C.
Remove from water bath and chill in ice bath for 5 minutes.
Inspect tubes for the last dilution having complete digestion. Complete digestion is indicated by liquefaction of the agarose. Use this tube to select the dilution factor and in the calculation of activity.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = 100 \text{ x dilution}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mgP}} = \frac{\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}}}{\frac{\text{mgP}}{\text{ml}}}$

References

- Allouch, J., Helbert, W., Henrissat, B., and Czjzek, M.: Parallel Substrate Binding Sites in a beta-Agarase Suggest a Novel Mode of Action on Double-Helical Agarose, *Structure* 12, 623, 2004.
- Allouch, J., Jam, M., Helbert, W,, Barbeyron, T., Kloareg, B., Henrissat, B., and Czjzek, M.: The Three-Dimensional Structures of Two beta-Agarases, *J Biol Chem* 278, 47171, 2003.
- Araki, C.: Acetylation of Agar Like Substance of *Gelidium amansii*, *J Chem Soc* 58, 1338, 1947.
- Araki, T., and Lu, Z.: Optimization of Parameters for Iolation of Protoplasts from *Gracilaria verrucosa* (Rhodophyta), *J Mar Biotechnol* 6, 193, 1998.
- Belas R: Sequence Analysis of the agrA Gene Encoding beta-Agarase from *Pseudomonas atlantica*, *J Bacteriol* 171, 602, 1989.
- Belas, R., Bartlett, D., and Silverman, M.: Cloning and Gene Replacement Mutagenesis of a *Pseudomonas atlantica* Agarase Gene, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 54, 30, 1988.
- Chi, W., Chang, Y., and Hong, S.: Agar Degradation by Microorganisms and Agar-Degrading Enzymes, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 94, 917, 2012.
- Chi, W., Lee, C., Dugerjonjuu, S., Park, J., Kang, D., and Hong, S.: Biochemical Characterization of a Novel Iron-Dependent GH16 beta-Agarase, AgaH92, from an Agarolytic Bacterium *Pseudoalteromonas* Sp. H9, *FEMS Microbiol Lett* e-pub ahead of , fnv035, 2015.
- Day, D., and Yaphe, W.: Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Agar: Purification and Characterization of Neoagarobiose Hydrolase and *p*-Nitrophenyl alpha-Galactoside Hydrolase, *Can J Microbiol* 21, 1512, 1975.
- Duckworth, M., and Turvey, J.: The Extracellular Agarase from a Cytophaga Species, *Biochem J* 109, 6P, 1968.
- Duckworth, M., and Turvey, J.: The specificity of an Agarase from a *Cytophaga* Species, *Biochem J* 113, 693, 1969.
- Fu, X., and Kim, S.: Agarase: Review of Major Sources, Categories, Purification Method, Enzyme Characteristics and Applications, *Mar Drugs* 8, 200, 2010.
- Fu, X., Pan, C., Lin, H., and Kim, S.: Gene Cloning, Expression, and Characterization of a beta-Agarase, agaB34, from *Agarivorans albus* YKW-34, *J Microbiol Biotechnol* 19, 257, 2009.
- Gnirke, A., Huxley, C., Peterson, K., and Olson, M.: Microinjection of Intact 200- to 500-kb Fragments of YAC DNA into Mammalian Cells, *Genomics* 15, 659, 1993.
- Groleau, D., and Yaphe, W.: Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Agar: Purification and Characterization of beta-Neoagarotetraose Hydrolase from *Pseudomonas atlantic a*, *Can J Microbiol* 23, 672, 1977.
- Ha, J., Kim, G., Kim, S., Oh, T., Yu, J., and Kong, I.: beta-Agarase from Pseudomonas sp. W7: Purification of the Recombinant Enzyme from *Escherichia coli* and the Effects of Salt on its Activity, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 26 (Pt 1), 1, 1997.

- Hatada, Y., Ohta, Y., and Horikoshi, K.: Hyperproduction and Application of alpha-Agarase to Enzymatic Enhancement of Antioxidant Activity of Porphyran, *J Agric Food Chem* 54, 9895, 2006.
- Hsu, P., Wei, C., Lu, W., Shen, F., Pan, C., and Lin, H.: Extracellular Production of a Novel Endo-beta-Agarase AgaA from *Pseudomonas vesicularis* MA103 that Cleaves Agarose into Neoagarotetraose and Neoagarohexaose, *Int J Mol Sci* 16, 5590, 2015.
- Hu, Z., Lin, B., Xu, Y., Zhong, M., and Liu, G.: Production and Purification of Agarase From a Marine Agarolytic Bacterium *Agarivorans* sp. HZ105, *J Appl Microbiol* 106, 181, 2009.
- Humm, H.J.: Marine Agar Digesting Bacteria of the South Atlantic Coast, *Duke Univ Marine Lab Bull* Bull. No. 3, 45, 1946.
- Ishimatsu, K., Kibesaki, Y., and Minamii, S.: Studies on the Agar Liquefying Bacteria. XVII. On the Mechanism of Enzymic Degradation of Agar, *Schweiz Med Wschr* 30, 137, 1956.
- Kazlowski, B., Pan, C., and Ko, Y.: Separation and Quantification of Neoagaro- and Agaro-Oligosaccharide Products Generated From Agarose Digestion by beta-Agarase and HCl in Liquid Chromatography Systems, *Carbohydr Res* 343, 2443, 2008.
- Kobayashi, R., Takisada, M., Suzuki, T., Kirimura, K., and Usami, S.: Neoagarobiose as a Novel Moisturizer with Whitening Effect, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 61, 162, 1997.
- Lee, M., Rhee, J., Cha, I., Song, E., Song, H., Yim, K., Seo, M., Choi, J., Choi, H., Yoon, C., Nam, Y., and Roh, S.: Draft Genome Sequence of the Agarolytic Haloarchaeon *Halobellus rufus* Type Strain CBA1103, *FEMS Microbiol Lett* 362, 1, 2015.
- Lee, Y., Lee, S., Park, G., Heo, S., Umasuthan, N., Kang, D., and Oh, C.: Draft Genome of Agar-Degrading Marine Bacterium *Gilvimarinus agarilyticus* JEA5, *Mar. Genomics* e-pub ahead of, S1874, 2015.
- Li, J., Han, F., Lu, X., Fu, X., Ma, C., Chu, Y., and Yu, W.: A Simple Method of Preparing Diverse Neoagaro-Oligosaccharides with beta-Agarase, *Carbohydr Res* 342, 1030, 2007.
- Long, M., Yu, Z., and Xu, X.: A Novel beta-Agarase with High pH Stability from Marine *Agarivorans sp.* LQ48, *Mar Biotechnol (NY)* Vol. 12, 62, 2010.
- Malmqvist, M.: Purification and Characterization of Two Different Agarose-Degrading Enzymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 537, 31, 1978.
- Michel, G., Nyval-Collen, P., Barbeyron, T., Czjzek, M., and Helbert, W.: Bioconversion of Red Seaweed Galactans: A Focus on Bacterial Agarases and Carrageenases, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 71, 23, 2006.
- Morrice, L., McLean, M., Long, W., and Williamson, F.: beta-Agarases I and II from *Pseudomonas atlantica*. Substrate specificities, *Eur J Biochem* 137, 149, 1983.
- Morrice, L., McLean, M., Williamson, F., and Long, W.: beta-Agarases I and II from *Pseudomonas atlantica*. Purifications and Some Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 135, 553, 1983.
- Oh, C., Nikapitiya, C., Lee, Y., Whang, I., Kim, S., Kang, D., and Lee, J.: Cloning, Purification and Biochemical Characterization of beta Agarase from the Marine Bacterium *Pseudoalteromonas* sp. AG4, *J Ind Microbiol Biotechnol* 37, 483, 2010.
- Ohta, Y., Hatada, Y., Nogi, Y., Miyazaki, M., Li, Z., Akita, M., Hidaka, Y., Goda, S., Ito, S., and Horikoshi, K.: Enzymatic Properties and Nucleotide and Amino Acid Sequences of a Thermostable beta-Agarase From a Novel Species of Deep-Sea Microbulbifer, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 64, 505, 2004.
- Ohta, Y., Nogi, Y., Miyazaki, M., Li, Z., Hatada, Y., Ito, S., and Horikoshi, K.: Enzymatic Properties and Nucleotide and Amino Acid Sequences of a Thermostable beta-Agarase From the Novel Marine Isolate, JAMB-A94, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 68, 1073, 2004.
- Pluvinage, B., Hehemann, J., and Boraston, A.: Substrate Recognition and Hydrolysis by a Family 50 Exo-beta-Agarase, Aga50D, from the Marine Bacterium *Saccharophagus degradans*, *J Biol Chem* 288, 28078, 2013.
- Schroeder, D., Jaffer, M., and Coyne, V.: Investigation of the Role of a beta(1-4) Agarase Produced by *Pseudoalteromonas gracilis* B9 in Eliciting Disease Symptoms in the Red Alga *Gracilaria gracilis*, *Microbiology* 149, 2919, 2003.
- Takagi, E., Hatada, Y., Akita, M., Ohta, Y., Yokoi, G., Miyazaki, T., Nishikawa, A., and Tonozuka, T.: Crystal Structure of the Catalytic Domain of a GH16 beta-Agarase from a Deep-Sea Bacterium, *Microbulbifer thermotolerans* JAMB-A94, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* e-pub ahead of , 1, 2014.
- Takahashi, R., Ito, K., Fujiwara, Y., Kodaira, K., Kodaira, K., Hirabayashi, M., and Ueda, M.: Generation of Transgenic Rats with YACs and BACs: Preparation Procedures and Integrity of Microinjected DNA, *Exp Anim* 49, 229, 2000.
- Tellez, C., and Cole, K.: Preparative Electrochromatography of Proteins in Various Types of Porous Media, *Electrophoresis* 21, 1001, 2000.
- Van der Meulen, H., and Harder, W.: Production and Characterization of the Agarase of *Cytoplaga flevensis*, *Antonie Van Leeuwenhoek* 41, 431, 1975.
- Xie, W., Lin, B., Zhou, Z., Lu, G., Lun, J., Xia, C., Li, S., and Hu, Z.: Characterization of a Novel beta-Agarase from an Agar-Degrading Bacterium *Catenovulum* sp. X3, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 97, 4907, 2013.
- Yaphe, W.: The Use of Agarase from *Pseudomonas atlantica* in the Identification of Agar in Marine Algae (*Rhodophyceae*), *Can J Microbiol* 3, 987, 1957.
- Yaphe, W.: , *Proceedings of 5th International Seaweed Symposium* , (Young, E., and McLachlan, J., Eds.), Pergamon Press, Oxford, 333, 1966.
- Yu, R., Graf, J., and Smets, B.: An Improved Cell Recovery Method for Iron Oxidizing Bacterial (IOB) Enrichments, *J Microbiol Methods* 72, 235, 2008.

15. Carbonic Anhydrase

Carbonic anhydrase (CA) catalyzes the reversible hydration and dehydration reactions of CO_2/H_2CO_3. CAs are widespread in nature, being found in animals, plants, and certain bacteria. Sixteen isozymes have been identified and characterized in mammals. Since erythrocyte CA is relatively easy to obtain for experimental purposes, it is the most widely studied.

$$CO_2 + H_2O \rightarrow H_2CO_3 \tag{15.1}$$

History

CA was first discovered in vertebrate erythrocytes (Brinkman *et al.* 1932). It was inferred that a catalyst was present in blood that could dehydrate bicarbonate and allow it to escape as CO_2 (Stadie and O'Brien 1933). CA was soon isolated from erythrocytes by Meldrum and Roughton in 1933. Upon the discovery in 1940 that zinc is an intrinsic cofactor, CA became the first recognized metalloenzyme (Keilin and Mann 1940). It was also deduced that sulfanilamide is an inhibitor of the enzyme, which led to pharmacological investigations and the eventual important discovery of CA inhibitors as treatment for glaucoma (Mann and Keilin 1940, Maren 1995, and Khalifah 2003).

It took over twenty years for CA to gain the interest of the research community, and it did so because of the simple substrates upon which it acts. It became known as one of the most efficient acid-base catalysts (Eigen and Hammes 1963). Interest in the enzyme was also gained when Lindskog replaced the zinc ion with cobalt and found the activity of the enzyme was unaffected (Lindskog and Malström 1962). This led to many studies on the oxidation of the metals and theories that the activity of the enzyme is related to ionization of nearby groups (Whitney *et al.* 1967, Appleton and Sarkar 1974, and Shinar and Navon 1974).

Human erythrocytes were used in studies of the 1970s to isolate and obtain the first amino acid sequences of CA-I (Andersson *et al.* 1972, and Lin and Deutsch 1973) and CA-II (Henderson *et al.* 1973, and Lin and Deutsch 1974). John Edsall performed extensive studies on the kinetics of human erythrocyte CA, and also discovered the first competitive inhibitor, imidazole (Edsall 1968, and Khalifah 2003).

Current research on CA continues to investigate the mechanism of inhibitor binding (Safarian *et al.* 2007) and CA's role in inhibiting ectopic cardiovascular calcification (Rajachar *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Each isozyme from erythrocytes (CA-I and CA-II) is composed of a single chain peptide of 259 or 260 amino acid residues. The low activity form (CA-I) contains 260 residues, while the high activity form (CA-II) contains 259 residues. Erythrocyte high and low activity forms within a given species usually show greater than 50% sequence identity; for example, equine CA-I and CA-II forms only show 55% identity (Wendorff *et al.*1985). In contrast, the same forms from different species show much greater homology; human CA-II and bovine CA-II show 77% sequence homology (Tashian *et al.* 1980, Engberg *et al.* 1985, Alam *et al.* 2003). The isozymes are encoded by separate genes but given the great deal of homology, especially in the active center, they appear to have a common evolutionary history. Ubiquitin, a 76 residue protein with some enzymatic properties of CAs, has a distinct sequence homology to CA (Deutsch 1987).

Specificity

Blood CO_2 transport and excretion is largely dependent on the rapid catalysis of the CO_2 reactions within the erythrocyte by CA (Tufts *et al.* 2003). Bovine CA reversibly hydrates alkyl pyruvates and it exhibits hydratase activity toward a wide variety of substrates (Pocker *et al.* 1974, and Wells *et al.* 1975).

Composition

Sixteen CA isozymes have been described so far in mammals. Erythrocyte CAs, CA-I and CA-II, are most well known. CA-I, CA-II, CA-III, CA-VII, and CA-XIII are cytosolic. CA-IV, CA-IX, CA-XII, CA-XIV, and CA-XV are membrane bound. CA-VI is secreted in saliva. CA-VA and CA-VB are mitochondrial. There are also three acatalytic forms referred to as CA-related proteins (CARPs): CARP-VIII, CARP-X, and CARP-XI (Coban *et al.* 2009).

The zinc metal is always bound to histidines 93, 95, and 118 (mature chain numbering). A hydrogen bonded network, linked to the zinc-bonded water molecule and these histidines either directly or indirectly, includes 28-Ser, 91-Glu, 105-Glu, 106-His, 116-His, 193-Tyr, 198-Thr, 208-Trp, and 223-Asn. These residues have been found to be highly conserved (Lindskog 1982, and Lindskog *et al.* 1984). Bovine and human CA I and II contain a unique C-terminal knot structure, which has been shown to be important in enzymatic and mechanical properties (Alam *et al.* 2002).

IUB

- 4.2.1.1

CAS

- 9001-03-0

Protein Accession Number

- P00921

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- Roll

Topology:
- Carbonic Anhydrase II

Molecular Weight

- 29.0 kDa (Theoretical)
- 30 kDa (Lindskog *et al*. 1971)

Optimal pH

- 7.0-7.5 (Demir *et al*. 2000, and Tasgin *et al*. 2009)

Isoelectric Point

- 6.40 (Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 50,070 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 19.0 (Nyman and Lindskog 1964)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H63)
- Asparagine (N66)
- Lysine (K126)

Activators

- HPO_4^{2-} (Rowlett *et al*. 1991)
- SO_3^{2-} (Rowlett *et al*. 1991)

Inhibitors

- Monovalent anions (Lindskog *et al*. 1971, and Ward and Cull 1972)
- Sulfonates and sulfonamides (Pocker and Watamori 1973, and Binford *et al*. 1974)
- Imidazole (Edsall 1968)

Applications

- CO_2 determination in blood
- Elimination of CO_2 in reagents for acidity testing
- Carboxy group transfers
- Reduction reactions

Assay Information

Method

- The electrometric method of Wilbur and Anderson (1948) in which the time required (in seconds) for a saturated CO_2 solution to lower the pH of 0.012 M Tris · HCl buffer from 8.3 to 6.3 at 0°C is determined. The time without enzyme is recorded at T_0; with enzyme, T.
- A unit of activity $= \frac{2 \text{ x } (T_0 - T)}{T}$

Reagents

- 0.02 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.0. Store in an ice bath at0 - 4°C before and during use.
- Carbon dioxide saturated water. Bubble CO_2 gas through 200 ml ice cold water for 30 minutes prior to assay. During saturation process, store water at0 - 4°C in an ice bath.

Enzyme

- Dissolve lyophilized powder at a concentration of 0.1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in ice cold water. Store in ice bath prior to use. IMMEDIATELY prior to use dilute suspensions or lyophilized materials to a concentration of approximately 0.01 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in ice cold water.

Procedure

Blank Determination: Add 6.0 ml of chilled 0.02 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.0 to a 15-20 ml beaker. Maintain temperature at0 - 4°C and record pH.
Withdraw in a 5 ml syringe, 4 ml of chilled CO_2 saturated water and add to Tris buffer. Immediately start a stop watch and record the time required for the pH to drop from 8.3 to 6.3. Record this time as T_0.
Enzyme Determination: Add 6.0 ml of chilled 0.02 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.0 to a 20 ml beaker. Maintain temperature at0 - 4°C and record pH. Add 0.1 ml of freshly diluted enzyme. Quickly add 4 ml of CO_2 saturated water and record the time required for the pH to drop from 8.3 to 6.3. Record this time as T.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{2 \text{ x } (T_0 - T)}{T \text{ x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Andersson, B., Nyman, P., and Strid, L.: Amino Acid Sequence of Human Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase B, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 670, 1972.
- Appleton, D., and Sarkar, B.: The Activity-Related Ionization in Carbonic Anhydrase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 1686, 1974.
- Behravan, G., Jonsson, B., and Lindskog, S.: Fine Tuning of the Catalytic Properties of Carbonic Anhydrase - Studies of a Thr_{200} –> His Variant of Human Isoenzyme II, *Eur J Biochem* 190, 351, 1990.
- Behravan, G., Jonsson, B., and Lindskog, S.: Fine Tuning of the Catalytic properties of Human Carbonic Anhydrase-II-Effects of Varying Active-Site Residue-200, *Eur J Biochem* 195, 393, 1991.
- Binford, J., Lindskog, S., and Wadss<caron>, I.: A Calorimetric Study of the Binding of Sulfonamides and Cyanate to Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 345, 1974.
- Blackburn, G., Mann, B., Taylor, B., and Worrall, A.: A Nuclear-Magnetic-Resonance Study of the Binding of Novel N-hydroxybenzenesulphonamide Carbonic Anhydrase Inhibitors to Native and Cadmium III-Substituted Carbonic Anhydrase, *Eur J Biochem* 153, 553, 1985.
- Botre, C., and Botre, F.: Carbonic Anhydrase and Urease: An Investigation *in Vitro* on the Possibility of a Synergic Action, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 997, 111, 1989.
- Botre, C., and Botre, F.: Determination of Carbonic Anhydrase Activity by a pCO_2 Sensor, *Anal Biochem* 185, 254, 1990.
- Carlsson, U., Henderson, L., and Lindskog, S.: Denaturation and Reactivation of Human Carbonic Anhydrases in Guanidine Hydrochloride and Urea, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 310, 376, 1973.
- Carlsson, U., Henderson, L., Nyman, P., and Samuelsson, T.: Studies on the Influence of Carboxyl-Terminal Amino Acid Residues on the Activity and Stability of Human Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase B, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 167, 1974.
- Chen, J., and Chesler, M.: pH Transients Evoked by Excitatory Synaptic Transmission Are Increased by Inhibition of Extracellular Carbonic Anhydrase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 89, 7786, 1992.
- Cohen, J., Yim, C., Kandel, M., Gornall, A., Kandel, S., and Freedman, M.: Studies of the Histidine Residues of Carbonic Anhydrases Using High-Field Proton Magnetic Resonance, *Biochemistry* 11, 327, 1972.
- Coleman, J.: Human Carbonic Anhydrase. Protein Conformation and Metal Ion Binding, *Biochemistry* 4, 2644, 1965.
- Coleman, J.: Metal Ion Dependent Binding of Sulphonamide to Carbonic Anhydrase, *Nature* 214, 193, 1967.
- Crumbliss, A., McLachian, K., O'Daly, J., and Henkins, R.: Preparation and Activity of Carbonic Anhydrase Immobilized on Porous Silica Beads and Graphite Rods, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 796, 1988.
- Cybulsky, D., Nagy, A., Kandel, S., Kandel, M., and Gornall, A.: Carbonic Anydrase from Spinach Leaves. Chemical Modification and Affinity Labeling, *J Biol Chem* 254, 2032, 1979.
- Davis, R.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 545, 1961.
- Deutsch, H., Funakoshi, S., Fujita, T., Taniguchi, N., and Hirai, H.: Isolation in Crystalline Form and Properties of Six Horse Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrases, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4499, 1972.
- Edwards, J.: Human Carbonic Anhydrase B: Biosynthesis by Reticulocytes *in Vitro*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 204, 280, 1970.
- Edwards, Y.: Structure and Expression of Mammalian Carbonic Anhydrases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 171, 1990.
- Ellison, A.: Determination of Carbonic Anhydrase in the Epiphysis of Endochondral Bone, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 120, 415, 1965.
- Engberg, P., and Lindskog, S.: Activation of Bovine Muscle Carbonic Anhydrase by Modification of Thiol Groups, *Eur J Biochem* 156, 407, 1986.
- Fawcett, T., Browse, J., Volokita, M., and Bartlett, S.: Spinach Carbonic Anhydrase Primary Structure Deduced from the Sequence of a cDNA Clone, *J Biol Chem* 265, 5414, 1990.
- Fernley, R., Wright, R., and Coghlan, J.: Complete Amino Acid Sequence of Ovine Salivary Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochemistry* 27, 2815, 1988.
- Fridovich, I.: A Reversible Association of Bovine Carbonic Anhydrase with Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1445, 1967.
- Funakoshi, S., and Deutsch, H.: Human Carbonic Anhydrases. III. Immunological Studies, *J Biol Chem* 245, 2852, 1970.
- Funakoshi, S., and Deutsch, H.: Human Carbonic Anhydrases. IV. Properties of a Mutant B Type of Isozyme, *J Biol Chem* 245, 4913, 1970.
- Furtsch, T., Dierdorf, D., and Cowley, A.: The Binding of 4-Hydroxy-3-Nitrobenzenesulfonamide, a Reporter Group Labeled Inhibitor, to Carbonic Anhydrases, *J Am Chem Soc* 92, 5758, 1970.
- Garmer, D., and Krauss, M.: Metal Substitution and the Active Site of Carbonic Anhydrase, *J Am Chem Soc* 114, 6487, 1992.
- Gothe, P., and Nyman, P.: Inactivation of Human Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrases by Bromopyruvate, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 21, 159, 1972.
- Greene, I., Arifullah, M., and Kenny, A.: Carbonic Anhydrase Inhibition by Flurbiprofen and Related Agents, *Pharmacology* 45, 278, 1992.
- Haglund, K., Ramazanov, Z., Mtolera, M., and Pedersen, M.: Role of External Carbonic Anhydrase in Light-Dependent Alkalization by *Fucus serratus* and *laminaria saccharina* (L) Lamour (*Phaeophyta*), *Planta* 188, 1, 1992.
- Henderson, L., Henriksson, D., and Nyman, P.: Amino Acid Sequence of Human Erythrocyte Anhydrase C, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 52, 1388, 1973.
- Henkarte, P., Guidotti, G., and Edsall, J.: Catalysis of the Hydrolysis of 1-Fluoro-2,4-Dinitrobenzene by Carbonic Anhydrase, *J Biol Chem* 243, 2447, 1968.
- Henkens, R., Kitchell, B., Lottich, S., Stein, P., and Williams, T.: Detection and Characterization Using Circular Dichroism and Fluorescence Spectroscopy of a Stable Intermediate Conformation Formed in the Denaturation of Bovine Carbonic Anhydrase with Guanidinium Chloride, *Biochemistry* 21, 5918, 1982.
- Jarvet, J., Olivson, A., Mets, U., Pooga, M., Aguraiuja, R., and Lippmaa, E.: ^{13}C and ^{15}N-NMR and Time-resolved Fluorescence Depolarization Study of Bovine Carbonic Anhydrase-4-Methylbenzenesulfonamide Complex, *Eur J Biochem* 186, 287, 1989.
- Kanamori, K., and Roberts, J.: Nitrogen-15 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of Benzenesulfonamide and Cyanate Binding to Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochemistry* 22, 2658, 1983.
- Kandel, M., Gornall, A., Wong, S., and Kandel, S.: Some Characteristics of Human, Bovine, and Horse Carbonic Anhydrases as Revealed by Inactivation Studies, *J Biol Chem* 245, 2444, 1970.
- Kannan, K., Fridborg, K., Bergsten, P., Liljas, A., Lovgren, S., Petef, M., Strandberg, B., Waara, I., Adler, L., Falkbring, S., Gs<caron>the,

P., and Nyman, P.: Structure of Human Carbonic Anhydrase B. I. Crystallization and Heavy Atom Modification, *J Mol Biol* 63, 601, 1972.
- Keilin, D., and Mann, T.: , *Biochem J* 34, 1163, 1940.
- Khalifah, R.: Carbon Dixoide Hydration Activity of Carbonic Anhydrase: Paradoxical Consequences of the Unusually Rapid Catalysis, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 1986, 1973.
- Khalifah, R., and Edsal, J.: Carbon Dioxide Hydration Activity of Carbonic Anhydrases: Kinetics of Alkylated Anhydrases B and C from Humans (Metalloenzymes-Isoenzymes-Active Sites -Mechanism), *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 172, 1972.
- Khalifah, R., Rocers, J., Harmon, P., Morely, P., and Carroll, S.: Paramagnetic ^{1}H and ^{13}C NMR Studies on Cobalt-Substituted Human Carbonic Anhydrase I Carboxymethylated at Active Stie Histine-200: Molecular Basis for Changes in Catalytic Properties Induced by Modification, *Biochemistry* 23, 3129, 1984.
- Kondo, T., Murakami, K., Isobe, H., Taniuchi, N., and Kawakammi, Y.: A Simple Enzyme-Linked Immunoassay of Human Carbonic Anhydrase-1 for the Study of Developing Erythroid Cells, *Clin Chim Acta* 191, 169, 1990.
- Liang, J., Lipscomb, W.: Binding of Sulfonamide and Acetamide to the Active-site Zn^{2+} in Carbonic Anhydrase: A Theoretical Study, *Biochemistry* 28, 9724, 1989.
- Lie-Injo, L., Lopez, C., and Hart, P.: Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase Activity in Health and Disease, *Clin Chim Acta* 29, 541, 1970.
- Liljas, A., Hakansson, K., Jonsson, B., snd Xue, Y.: Inhibition and Catalysis of Carbonic Anhydrase. Recent Crystallographic Analyses, *Eur J Biochem* 219, 1, 1994.
- Liljas, A., Kanna, K., Bergsten, P., Waara, I., Fridborg, K., Strandberg, B., Carlbom, U., Jarup, L., Lovgren, S., and Petef, M.: Crystal Structure of Human Carbonic Anhydrase C, *Nature New Biol* 235, 131, 1972.
- Lin, K., and Deutsch, H.: Human Carbonic Anhydrases. XI. The Complete Primary Structure of Carbonic Anhydrase B, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1885, 1973.
- Lin, K., and Deutsch, H.: Human Carbonic Anhydrases. XII. The Complete Primary Structure of the C Isozyme, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2329, 1974.
- Lindskog, S.: Purification and Properties of Bovine Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 39, 218, 1960.
- Lindskog, S., and Coleman, J.: The Catalytic Mechanism of Carbonic Anhydrase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2505, 1973.
- Lindskog, S., and Ehrenberg, A.: Magnetic Susceptibility and Near Infrared Spectra of Bovine Cobalt Carbonic Anhydrase, *J Mol Biol* 24, 133, 1967.
- Lindskog, S., Henderson, L., Kannan, K., Liljas, A., Nyman, P., and Strandberg, B.: Carbonic Anhydrase, *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, 587, 1971.
- Malmstrom, B., Nyman, P., Strandberg, B., and Tilander, B.: , *Structure and Activity of Enzymes* , T. Goodwin, J. Harris, and B. Hartley, Academic Press, NY, 121, 1964.
- Maren, T., and Conroy, C.: A New Class of Carbonic Anhydrase Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 268, 26233, 1993.
- Menziani, M., de Benedetti, P., Gago, F., and Richards, W.: The Binding of Benzenesulfonamides to Carbonic Anhydrase Enzyme. A Molecular Mechanics Study and Quantitative Structure-Activity Relationships, *J Med Chem* 32, 951, 1989.
- Micheli, A., and Buzzi, C.: Radio-Immunoelectrophoresis of Red Cell Carbonic Anhydrase Labelled with ^{65}Zn, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 533, 1965.
- Mondrup, M., and Anker, N.: Carbonic Anhydrase Isoenzymes in the Erythrocytes of New-Born Premature and Full-Term Infants, *Clin Chim Acta* 61, 127, 1975.
- Nyman, P., and Lindskog, S.: Amino Acid Composition of Various Forms of Bovine and Human Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 85, 141, 1964.
- Paneth, P., and O'Leary, M.: Isotope Effect Evidence for the Zinc Hydroxide Mechanism of Carbonic Anydrase Catalysis, *Biochemistry* 26, 1728, 1987.
- Parkes, J., and Coleman, P.: Enhancement of Carbonic Anhydrase Activity by Erythrocyte Membranes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 275, 459, 1989.
- Pocker, Y., and Fong, C.: Inactivation of Bovine Carbonic Anhydrase by Dipicolinate: Kinetic Studies and Mechanistic Implications, *Biochemistry* 22, 813, 1983.
- Pocker, Y., and Janjic, N.: Differential Modification of Specificity in Carbonic Anhydrase Catalysis, *J Biol Chem* 263, 6169, 1988.
- Pocker, Y., and Janjic, N.: Differential Modification of Specificity in Carbonic Anhydrase Catalysis. Vol. 263, 6169 (Correction), *J Biol Chem* 263, 12792, 1988.
- Pocker, Y., and Janjic, N.: Enzyme Kinetics in Solvents of Increased Viscosity. Dynamic Aspects of Carbonic Anhydrase Catalysis, *Biochemistry* 26, 2597, 1987.
- Pocker, Y., and Meany, J.: The Catalytic Versatility of Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase. I. Kinetic Studies of the Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydration of Acetaldehyde, *Biochemistry* 4, 2535, 1965.
- Pocker, Y., and Meany, J.: The Catalytic Versatility of Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase. II. Kinetic Studies of the Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydration of Pyridine Aldehydes, *Biochemistry* 6, 23, 1967.
- Pocker, Y., and Stone, J.: The Catalytic Versatility of Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase. The Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of p-Nitrophenyl Acetate, *J Am Chem Soc* 87, 5497, 1965.
- Pocker, Y., and Watamori, N.: Stopped-Flow Studies of High pH Activity and Acetazolamide Inhibition of Bovine Carbonic Anhydrase. Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydrolyses of 3-Pyridyl and Nitro-3-pyridyl Acetates, *Biochemistry* 12, 2475, 1973.
- Pocker, Y., Meany, J., and Davis, B.: alpha-Keto Esters as Substrates of Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase. Kinetic Studies of Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydration of Methyl and Ethyl Pyruvate, *Biochemistry* 13, 1411, 1974.
- Pocker, Y., Miao, C.: Molecular Basis of Ionic Strength Effects: Interaction of Enzyme and Sulfate Ion in CO_2 Hydration and HCO_3-Dehydration Reactions Catalyzed by Carbonic Anhydrase II, *Biochemistry* 26, 8481, 1987.
- Podos, S., and Serle, J.: Topically Active Carbonic Anhydrase Inhibitors for Glaucoma, *Arch Ophthalmol* 109, 38, 1991.
- Ren, X., Jonsson, B., Millquist, E., and Lindskog, S.: A Comparison of the Kinetic Properties of Native Bovine Muscle Carbonic Anhydrase and an Activated Derivative with Modified Thiol Groups, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 953, 79, 1988.
- Riddiford, L., Stellwagen, R., Mehta, S., and Edsall, J.: Hydrogen Ion Equilibria of Human Carbonic Anhydrases B and C, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3305, 1965.
- Sashidhar, V., Kumar, M., Prasad, T., Seetharam, A., and Devendra,R.: Determination of Carbonic Anhydrase Activity Using Infra-red

Gas Analysis, *Phytochem* 29, 44, 1990.
- Sell, E., and Petering, H.: Carbonic Anhydrases from Human Neonatal Erythrocytes, *J Lab Clin Med* 84, 369, 1974.
- Severinghaus, J., Hamilton, F., and Cotev, S.: Carbonic Acid Production and the Role of Carbonic Anhydrase in Decarboxylation in Brain, *Biochem J* 114, 703, 1969.
- Shiels, A., Jeffrey, S., Wilson, C., and Carter, N.: Radioimmunoassay of Carbonic Anhydrase III in Rat Tissue, *Biochem J* 218, 281, 1984.
- Shinar, H., and Navon, G.: The Formation and Properties of Cobalt (III) Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 334, 471, 1974.
- Siffert, W., and Gros, G.: Carbonic Anhydrase in Human Platelets, *Biochem J* 217, 727, 1984.
- Silverman, D.: Carbonic Anhydrase Catalyzed Oxygen-18 Exchange Between Bicarbonate and Water, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 452, 1973.
- Silverman, D., Backman, L., and Tu, C.: Role of Hemoglobin in Proton Transfer to the Active Site of Carbonic Anhydrase, *J Biol Chem* 254, 2588, 1979.
- Silverman, D., Lindskog, S.: The Catalytic Mechanism of Carbonic Anhydrase: Implications of a Rate-Limiting Protolysis of Water, *Acc Chem Res* 21, 30, 1988.
- Supuran, C., Manole, G., Dinculescu, A., Schiketanz, A., Gheorghiu, M., Puscas, I., and Balaban, A.: Carbonic Anhydrase Inhibitors. 5-Pyrylium Salts in the Synthesis of Isozyme-Specific Inhibitors, *J Pharm Sci* 81, 716, 1992.
- Syrjala, H., Vuori, J., Huttunen, K., and Vaananen, H.: Carbonic Anhydrase III as a Serum Marker for Diagnosis of Rhabdomyolysis, *Clin Chem* 36, 696, 1990.
- Tashian, R.: The Carbonic Anhydrases: Widening Perspectives on Their Evolution, Expression and Function, *Bioessays* 10, 186, 1989.
- Taylor, P., King, R., and Burgen, A.: Influence of pH on the Kinetics of Complex Formation Between Aromatic Sulfonamides and Human Carbonic Anhydrase, *Biochemistry* 9, 3894, 1970.
- Taylor, P., King, R., and Burgen, A.: Kinetics of Complex Formation Between Human Carbonic Anhydrases and Aromatic Sulfonamides, *Biochemistry* 9, 2638, 1970.
- Tu, C., Wynns, G., and Silverman, D.: Chemical Modification of Carbonic Anhydrase II with Acrolein, *J Biol Chem* 264, 12389, 1989.
- Verpoorte, J., Nehta, S., and Edsall, J.: Esterase Activities of Human Carbonic Anhydrases B and C, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4221, 1967.
- Ward, R.: Zinc Environmental Differences in Carbonic Anhydrase Isozymes, *Biochemistry* 9, 2447, 1970.
- Ward, R., and Cull, M.: Temperature and Competitive Anion-Binding Studies of Carbonic Anhydrase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 150, 436, 1972.
- Wells, J., Kandel, S., Kandel, M., and Gornall, A.: The Esterase Activity of Bovine Carbonic Anhydrase B Above pH 9. Reversible and Covalent Inhibition by Acetozolamide, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3522, 1975.
- Whitney, P.: Affinity Chromatography of Carbonic Anhydrase, *Anal Biochem* 57, 467, 1974.
- Whitney, P., Nyman, P., and Malmstrs<caron>m, B.: Inhibition and Chemical Modifications of Human Erythrocyte Carbonic Anhydrase B, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4212, 1967.
- Wilbur, K., and Anderson, N.: Electrometric and Colorimetric Determination of Carbonic Anhydrase, *J Biol Chem* 176, 147, 1948.
- Williams, T., and Colman, B.: Rapid Separation of Carbonic Anhydrase Isozymes Using Cellulose Acetate Membrane Electrophoresis, *J Exp Bot* 45, 153, 1994.
- Yagawa, Y., Muto, S., and Miyachi, S.: Carbonic Anhydrase of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii.* Cellular Distribution and Subunit Constitution in Two Strains, *Plant Cell Physiol* 29, 185, 1988.
- Zavodszky, P., Johansen, J., and Hvid, A.: Hydrogen-Exchange Study of the Conformational Stability of Human Carbonic-Anhydrase B and Its Metallocomplexes, *Eur J Biochem* 56, 67, 1975.
- Zhu, X., and Sly, W.: Carbonic Anhydrase IV from Human Lung. Purification, Characterization, and Comparison with Membrane Carbonic Anhydrase from Human Kidney, *J Biol Chem* 265, 8795, 1990.

16. Carboxypeptidase A

Carboxypeptidase A (CPDA) is a pancreatic metalloexopeptidase that hydrolyzes the peptide bond adjacent to the C-terminal end of a polypeptide chain.

$$\text{R-CONH-CHR'COOH} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{R-COOH} + H_2\text{NCHR'COOH} \quad (16.1)$$

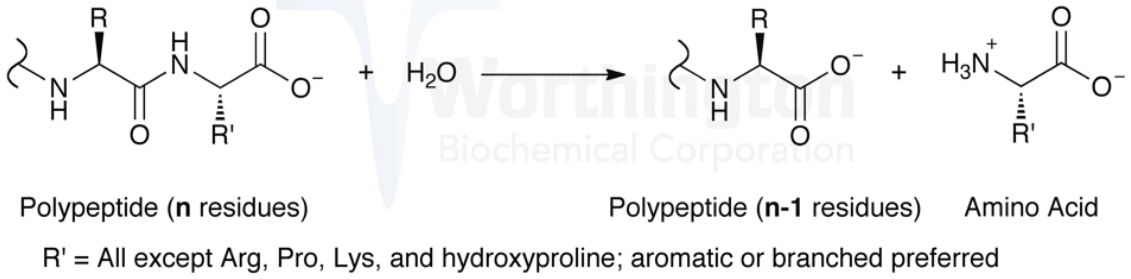


Figure 16.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Carboxypeptidase A

History

CPDA was first isolated by Waldschmidt-Leitz and Purr in 1929 and first crystallized by Anson in 1937 (Hartsuck and Lipscomb 1971, and Auld 2004). CPDA was the first metalloprotease and second zinc enzyme to be identified (Vallee and Neurath 1954, and Auld 2004).

In 1953 Thompson preliminarily determined the N-terminal amino acid sequence, establishing that CPDA was a single polypeptide chain. Through x-ray diffraction studies Reeke *et al.* resolved the structure of CPDA to 2.0 resolution and determined CPDA is composed of 307 amino acid residues (Reeke *et al.* 1967). Folk and Schirmer isolated porcine CPDA, and Folk established the relationships between the two forms of the enzyme (Folk and Schirmer 1963, and Folk 1963).

CPDA was one of the first enzymes to have its complex kinetic profile extensively studied (Slobin and Carpenter 1966, Whitaker 1966, Auld and Vallee 1970, Auld and Vallee 1971, Hass and Neurath 1971, Naik and Horton 1973, and Canonici and Behnke 1974). In 1969, Bradshaw *et al.* determined the amino acid sequence of bovine CPDA.

The mechanism of activation of CPDA was used as a model to investigate the role of zymogens in biological systems (Neurath 1984), and in the 1990s the gene of bovine pancreatic proCPDA was identified (Le Huërou *et al.* 1991, and Goo *et al.* 1995).

Recent studies have investigated binding of inhibitors through kinetic studies (Chong and Auld 2007) and the generation of an enzyme-inhibitor crystal structure (Arolas 2005). CPDA has also been used for the development of C-terminal affinity tags (Austin *et al.* 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

When Bradshaw *et al.* determined the complete amino acid sequence they confirmed that bovine CPDA exists in two allotypic forms (Bradshaw 1969b, and Goo *et al.* 1995). One form of the enzyme contains Ile179, Ala228, and Val305, while the other contains Val179, Glu228, and Leu305 (Petra *et al.* 1969). In 1995, Goo *et al.* isolated from bovine pancreas the major CPDA that contains Ile179, Ala228, and Val305. The nucleotide sequence showed an open reading frame encoding a 16 amino acid signal peptide, a 94 amino acid activation peptide, and a 309 amino acid mature CPDA (Goo *et al.* 1995).

The amino acid sequences of the family to which CPDA belongs to (M14) are between 60 and 80% conserved. Conserved residues believed to be important in specificity and catalysis include Glu270, Arg145, Arg127, Tyr248, and Tyr198 (Auld 2004). In 2009 Zimin *et al.* assembled the entire Bos taurus genome.

Specificity

C-terminal L-amino acids with aromatic or branched sidechains are preferentially cleaved (Libscomb 1970), and ester bonds of peptides with a free C-terminal carboxyl group can also cleaved by CPDA. Acylated -amino and -hydroxy carboxylic acids are also substrates (Auld 2004).

Composition

CPDA is secreted as a proenzyme, with a 94 amino acid segment that is cleaved by trypsin during activation. The active enzyme is composed of 309 amino acid residues (Guasch *et al.* 1992). Only one form of CPDA has been found in cattle, while two forms have been found to exist in humans and rats. The monomeric form of the proenzyme is found in most species; however, it also can be found as a binary or ternary complex. When it occurs as a binary complex, it is complexed with either

chymotrypsinogen C or proproteinase E, and when it occurs as a ternary complex it is complexed with both (Gomis-Rüth *et al*. 1995, and Vendrell *et al*. 2000). The activation segment lies at the center of the three subunits.

Arg145 is believed to be the site that interacts with the substrate's free alpha-carboxyl group, and Glu270 is the principle catalytic moiety (Hartsuck and Lipscomb 1971, and Rees *et al*. 1983).

IUB

- 3.4.17.1

CAS

- 11075-17-5

Protein Accession Number

- P00730

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich

Topology:
- Aminopeptidase

Molecular Weight

- 35.3 (Bradshaw *et al*. 1969b)
- 34.8 (Theoretical)

Optimal pH

- 7-9, depending on the substrate

Isoelectric Point

- 6.08

Extinction Coefficient

- 65,670 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{278}$ = 19.4

Active Residue

- Arginine (R127 and R145)
- Glutamate (E270) (Auld 2004)

Activators

- The zinc component is essential for activity

Inhibitors

- Cysteine, sulfides, and cyanide, but not diisopropylphosphofluoridate (DFP) or phenylmethanesulfonyl fluoride (PMSF)
- Metal ions and anions (Geoghegan *et al*. 1983b)
- Strongly inhibited by the chelating agent 1,10-phenanthroline
- Ochratoxin A is a competitive inhibitor (Pitout and Nel 1969)
- Phosphonates (Kaplan and Bartlett 1991)
- Latexin (Normant *et al*. 1995)

Applications

- Resolution of racemic amino acids
- Sequence analysis
- Hydrolysis/condensation of amide bonds
- Downstream processing of fusion proteins that may precipitate at high salt concentrationes (White and White 1997)

Assay Information

Method

- The determination of reaction velocity is based upon the method of Folk and Schirmer (1963). The rate of hydrolysis of hippuryl-L-phenylalanine is determined by measuring the increase in absorbance at 254 nm. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of hippuryl-L-phenylalanine per minute at pH 7.5 and 25°C under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.025 M Tris · HCl buffer containing 0.5 M sodium chloride, pH 7.5
- 0.001 M Hippuryl-L-phenylalanine in 0.025 M Tris · HCl, pH 7.5 with 0.5 M sodium chloride
- 10% Lithium chloride

Enzyme

- Dissolve in 10% lithium chloride to a concentration of 1-3 units per ml. The enzyme crystals are not readily soluble in the diluent. Do not use solution for assay until the solution has cleared.
- Read A_{278} in cold 10% lithium chloride.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 254 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette 2.0 ml of substrate into each cuvette and incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to reach temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and record increase in A_{254} for 3-5 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{254}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{254}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{0.36 \text{ x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

where 0.36 is the extinction coefficient of hippuric acid formed during the reaction

References

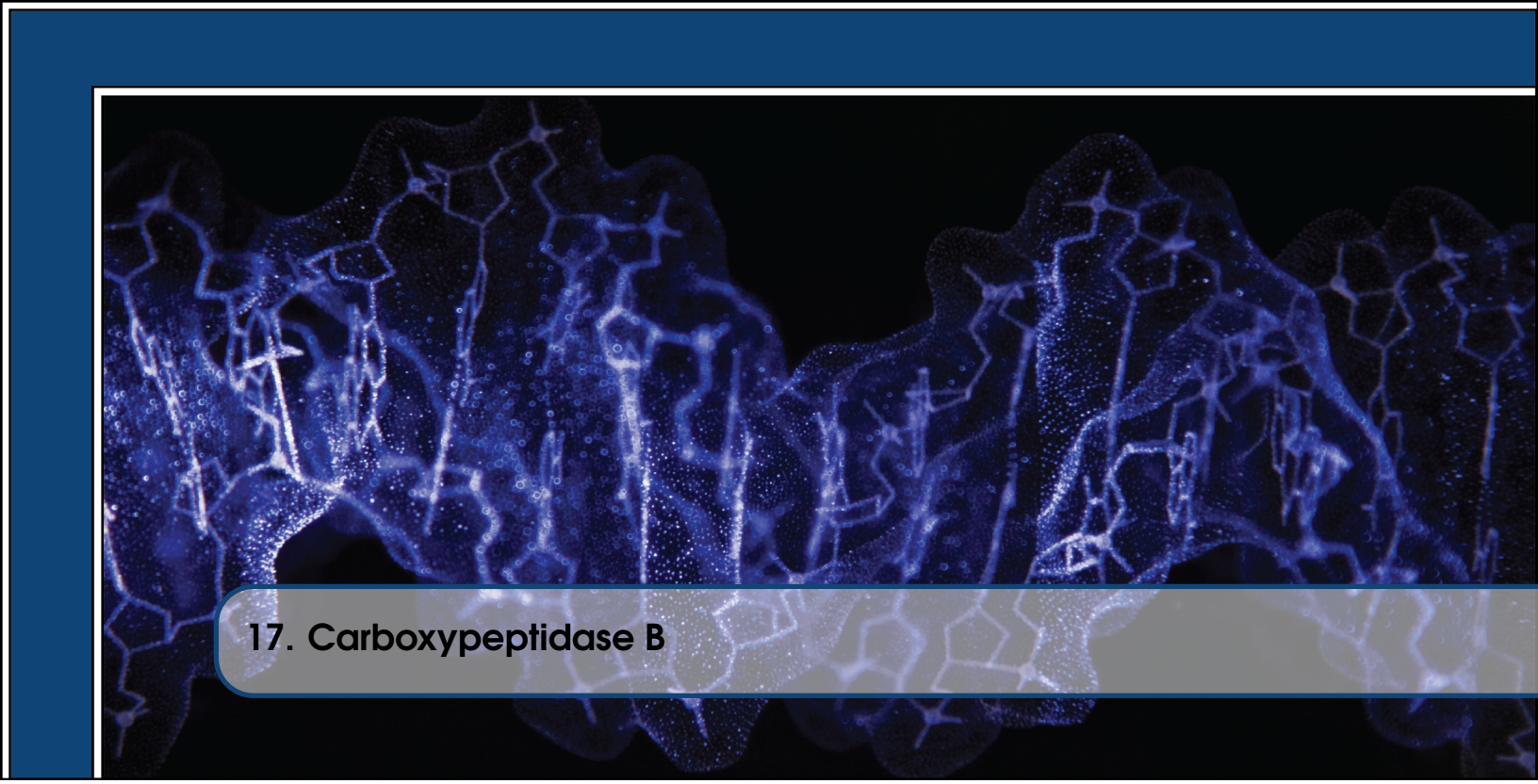
- Anson, M.: Carboxypeptidase. I. The Preparation of Crystalline Carboxypeptidase, *J Gen Physiol* 20, 663, 1937.
- Artymiuk, P., Grindley, H., Park, J., Rice, D., and Willett, P.: 3-Dimensional Structural Resemblance Between Leucine Aminopeptidase and Carboxypeptidase-A Revealed by Graph-Theoretical Techniques, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 303, 48, 1992.
- Auld, D., and Holmquist, B.: Carboxypeptidase A. Differences in the Mechanisms of Ester and Peptide Hydrolysis, *Biochemistry* 13, 4355, 1974.
- Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Kinetics of Carboxypeptidase A. II. Inhibitors of the Hydrolysis of Oligopeptides, *Biochemistry* 9, 602, 1970.
- Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Kinetics of Carboxypeptidase A. pH and Temperature Dependence of Tripeptide Hydrolysis, *Biochemistry* 10, 2892, 1971.
- Auld, D., Geoghegan, K., Galdes, A., and Vallee, B.: Rapid-Scanning Cryospectroscopy of Enzyme-Inhibitor Complexes of Cobalt Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 25, 5156, 1986.
- Bachovchin, W., Kanamori, K., Vallee, B., and Roberts, J.: Nitrogen-15 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance of Arsanilazotyrosine248-Carboxypeptidase A and Its Complex with beta-Phenylpropionate. Structure and Dynamics in Solution, *Biochemistry* 21, 2885, 1982.
- Banci, L., Schroder, S., and Kollman, P.: Molecular Dynamics Characterization of the Active Cavity of Carboxypeptidase-A and Some of Its Inhibitor Adducts, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 13, 288, 1992.
- Barber, A., and Fisher, J.: A Mechanism of Action for Carboxypeptidase A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2970, 1972.
- Bargetzi, J., Kumar, K., Cox, D., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: The Amino Acid Composition of Bovine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 2, 1468, 1963.
- Bargetzi, J., Thompson, E., Sampath Kumar, K., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: The Amino- and Carboxyl-terminal Residues and the Self-digestion of Bovine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 239, 3767, 1964.
- Bartlett, P., Spear, K., and Jacobsen, N.: A Thioamide Substrate of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 21, 1608, 1982.
- Beaty, H.: Serologic Reactions of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A and Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 124, 362, 1966.
- Behnke, W., and Vallee, B.: The Spectrum of Cobalt Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A, and Index of Catalytic Function, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2442, 1972.
- Behnke, W., and Vallee, B.: The Spectrum of Cobalt Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A, and Index of Catalytic Function. Correction, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 284, 1973.
- Behnke, W., Teller, D., Wade, R., and Neurath, H.: Hybrid Formation of Carboxypeptidase A and Fraction II of Procarboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 9, 4189, 1970.
- Behnke, W., Wade, R., and Neurath, H.: Interactions of the Endopeptidase Subunit of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A-S6, *Biochemistry* 9, 4179, 1970.
- Bertini, I., Luchinat, C., Monnanni, R., Moratal, J., and Donaire, A.: Azide and Chloride Binding to Carboxypeptidase A in the Presence of L-Phenylalanine, *J Inorg Biochem* 39, 9, 1990.
- Bethune, J.: Induction of Polymer Formation in Solutions of Bovine Pancreas Carboxypeptidase A by Aromatic Compounds, *Biochemistry* 4, 2698, 1965.
- Bethune, J.: The Polymerization of Carboxypeptidase A in Solutions Containing Sodium Chloride, *Biochemistry* 4, 2691, 1965.
- Bicknell, R., Schaffer, A., Bertini, I., Luchinat, C., Vallee, B., and Auld, D.: Interaction of Anions with the Active Site of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 27, 1050, 1988.
- Bolaender, P.: Functional Effects of Reducing and Carboxymethylating the Single Disulfide Bond in Bovine Carboxypeptidase A, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 164, 456, 1974.
- Bradshaw, R.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. III. Specificity of Peptide-Bond Cleavage by Thermolysin and the Complete Sequence of the Cyanogen Bromide Fragment F111, *Biochemistry* 8, 3871, 1969.
- Bradshaw, R., Babin, D., Nomoto, M., Srinivasin, N., Ericsson, L., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. II. Tryptic and Chymotryptic Peptides of the Cyanogen Bromide Fragment F111, *Biochemistry* 8, 3859, 1969.
- Bradshaw, R., Ericsson, L., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 63, 1389, 1969.
- Bradshaw, R., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. Isolation and Characterization of the Thermolytic Peptides of the Cyanogen Bromide Fragment F1, *Biochemistry* 10, 951, 1971.

- Bradshaw, R., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. Tryptic and Chymotryptic Peptides of the Cyanogen Bromide Fragment F1, *Biochemistry* 10, 938, 1971.
- Brown, J., Greenshields, R., Yamasaki, M., and Neurath, H.: The Subunit Structure of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A-S6. Chemical Properties and Enzymatic Activities of the Products of Molecular Disaggregation, *Biochemistry* 2, 867, 1963.
- Brown, K., Kingsbury, W., Hall, N., Dunn, G., and Gilvarg, C.: Determination of Carboxypeptidase A Using N-Acetyl-phenylalanyl-3-thiophenyl-alanine as Substrate: Application to a Direct Serum Assay, *Anal Biochem* 161, 219, 1987.
- Bunting, J., and Murphy, J.: The Mechanism of Substrate Inhibition of the Esterase Activity of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 1316, 1972.
- Bunting, J., and Myers, D.: An Interpretation of Partially Competitive Inhibition of the Esterase Activity of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 222, 1974.
- Burgess, A., Weinstein, L., Gabel, D., and Scheraga, H.: Immobilized Carboxypeptidase A as a Probe for Studying the Thermally Induced Unfolding of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 14, 197, 1975.
- Byers, L., and Wolfenden, R.: A Potent Reversible Inhibitor of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 247, 606, 1972.
- Byers, L., and Wolfenden, R.: Binding of the By-Product Analog Benzylsuccinic Acid by Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 12, 2070, 1973.
- Byers, L., and Wolfenden, R.: Binding of the By-Product Analog Benzylsuccinic Acid by Carboxypeptidase A. Correction, *Biochemistry* 12, 2070, 1973.
- Canonici, P., and Behnke, W.: Intriinsic Catalytic Activity of the Zymogen, Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A. A Kinetic Study Using Fluorine Analogues, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 56, 575, 1974.
- Coleman, J., Pulido, P., and Vallee, B.: Organic Modifications of Metallocarboxypeptidases, *Biochemistry* 5, 2019, 1966.
- Coleman, J., Pulido, P., and Vallee, B.: Organic Modifications of Metallocarboxypeptidases, *Biochemistry* 5, 2019, 1966.
- Coombs, T., and Vallee, B.: The Interaction of Polypeptides and Proteins with Apocarboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 5, 3272, 1966.
- Cox, D., Bovard, F., Bargetzi, J., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Procedures for the Isolation of Crystalline Bovine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A. II. Isolation of Carboxypeptidase A-alpha from Procarboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 3, 44, 1964.
- Dua, R., and Gupta, K.: Mechanistic Studies on Carboxypeptidase A from Goat Pancreas: Role of Arginine Residue at the Active Site, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 236, 479, 1985.
- Edmundson, A., Simonds, N., Sheber, F., Johnson, T., and Bangs, B.: Use of Carboxypeptidase A for Simultaneous Assessment of Purity and Assignment of Human Bence Jones Proteins and Light Chains to K and L Classes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 132, 502, 1969.
- Folk, J., and Gladner, J.: Cobalt Activation of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 235, 60, 1960.
- Folk, J., and Schirmer, E.: The Porcine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A System. I. Three Forms of the Active Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 238, 3884, 1963.
- Freisheim, J., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: The Activation of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A. I. Isolation and Properties of the Succinylated Enzyme Precursor, *Biochemistry* 6, 3010, 1967.
- French, T., Yu, N., and Auld, D.: Relaxation Spectra of Proteinases. Isomerizations of Carboxypeptidase A (Cox) and (Anson), *Biochemistry* 13, 2877, 1974.
- Fretto, L., and Strickland, E.: Further Studies on the Circular Dichroism of Carboxypeptidase A. Reduced-Monoalkylated Carboxypeptidase A, and Carboxypeptidase A-alpha, A-beta and A-gamma, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 328, 396, 1973.
- Galardy, R., and Kortylewicz, Z.: alpha-Bromo Ketone Substrate Analogues Are Powerful Reversible Inhibitors of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 24, 7607, 1985.
- Galardy, R., and Kortylewicz, Z.: Inhibition of Carboxypeptidase A by Aldehyde and Ketone Substrate Analogues, *Biochemistry* 23, 2083, 1984.
- Galdes, A., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Cryokinetic Studies of the Intermediates in the Mechanism of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 22, 1888, 1983.
- Galdes, A., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Elucidation of the Chemical Nature of the Steady-State Intermediates in the Mechanism of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 25, 646, 1986.
- Gates, B., and Travis, J.: Purification and Characterization of Carboxypeptidases A and B from the White Shrimp (*Penaeus seiferus*), *Biochemistry* 12, 1867, 1973.
- Geoghegan, K., Galdes, A., Hanson, G., Holmquist, B., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Hydrolysis of Peptides by Carboxypeptidase A: Equilibrium Trapping of the ES2 Intermediate, *Biochemistry* 25, 4669, 1986.
- Geoghegan, K., Galdes, A., Martinelli, R., Holmquist, B., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Cryospectroscopy of Intermediates in the Mechanism of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 22, 2255, 1983.
- Geoghegan, K., Holmquist, B., Spilburg, C., and Vallee, B.: Spectral Properties of Cobalt Carboxypeptidase A. Interaction of the Metal Atom with Anions, *Biochemistry* 22, 1847, 1983.
- Geratz, J.: Alpha-Keto Analogues of Amino Acids as Inhibitors of alpha-Chymotrypsin, Carboxypeptidase A, and Pepsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 111, 134, 1965.
- Gettins, P.: On the Coordination of Inhibitors to the Metal Ion of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 261, 15513, 1986.
- Glovsky, J., Hall, P., and Kaiser, E.: On the Action of Carboxypeptidase A on Ester Substrates in Alkaline Solution, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47, 244, 1972.
- Grobelny, D., Goli, U., and Galardy, R.: Inhibition of Carboxypeptidase A by Ketones and Alcohols that are Isosteric with Peptide Substrates, *Biochemistry* 24, 7612, 1985.
- Grobelny, D., Goli, U., and Gelardy, R.: 3-Phosphonopropionic Acids Inhibit Carboxypeptidase A as Multisubstrate Analogues or Transition-state Analogues, *Biochem J* 232, 15, 1985.
- Hanson, J., Kaplan, A., and Bartlett, P.: Phosphonate Analogues of Carboxypeptidase A Substrates Are Potent Transition-State Analogue Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 28, 6294, 1989.
- Hartsuck, J., and Lipscomb, W.: Carboxypeptidase A, *The Enzymes* Vol. 3, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 1, 1971.
- Hartsuck, J., Ludwig, M., Muirhead, H., Steitz, T., and Lipscomb, W.: Carboxypeptidase A. II. The Three-Dimensional Electron Density Map at 6 , *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 53, 396, 1965.
- Hass, G., and Neurath, H.: Affinity Labeling of Bovine Carboxypeptidase by Ag Leu N-Bromacetyl-N-Methyl-Phenylalanine. I. Kinetics of Inactivation, *Biochemistry* 10, 3535, 1971.

- Hirose, J., Noji, M., Kidani, Y., and Wilkins, R.: Interaction of Zinc Ions with Arsanilazotyrosine-248 Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 24, 3495, 1985.
- Hosokawa, D., Matsumura, E., Yamamoto, E., Shin, T., and Murao, S.: Enzymatic Colorimetric Analyses to Evaluate the Activities of Carboxypeptidase A and B, *Agric Biol Chem* 51, 3183, 1987.
- Ikenaga, H., and Takahashi, K.: Inactivation of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A by Specific Modification of Arginine Residues with Phenylglyoxal, *J. Biochem.* 75, 455, 1974.
- Johansen, J., and Vallee, B.: Environment and Conformation Dependent Sensitivity of the Arsanilazotyrosine248 Carboxypeptidase A Chromophore, *Biochemistry* 14, 649, 1975.
- Johansen, J., Livingston, D., and Vallee, B.: Chemical Modification of Carboxypeptidase A Crystals. Axo Coupling with Tyrosine248, *Biochemistry* 11, 2584, 1972.
- Kaiser, E., Awazu, S., and Carson, F.: The Hydrolysis of O-Hippurylglycolate Catalyzed by Carboxypeptidase A. Evidence for Possible Allosteric Effects, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 21, 444, 1965.
- Kang, E., Storm, C., and Carson, F.: Cobalt (III) Carboxypeptidase A: Preparation and Esterase Activity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 621, 1972.
- Kazmierczak, S., and Van Lente, F.: Measuring Carboxypeptidase A Activity with a Centrifugal Analyzer: Analytical and Clinical Considerations, *Clin Chem* 35, 251, 1989.
- Keil-Dlouha, V., Puigserver, A., Marie, A., and Keil, B.: On Subunit II of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A. Enzymatic Specificity After Tryptic Activation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 531, 1972.
- Kennedy, F., Hill, H., Kaden, T., and Vallee, B.: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Spectra of Some Active Cobalt (II) Substituted Metalloenzymes and Other Cobalt(II) Complexes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 1533, 1972.
- Kim, H., and Lipscomb, W.: Crystal Structure of the Complex of Carboxypeptidase A with a Strongly Bound Phosphonate in a New Crystalline Form: Comparison with Structures of other Complexes, *Biochemistry* 29, 5546, 1990.
- Kim, W., and White, T.: Four Forms of Human Pancreatic Procarboxypeptidase A Demonstrated by Isoelectric Focusing, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 242, 441, 1971.
- King, S., and Fife, T.: Effects of Metal Ion Substitution on Carboxypeptidase A Catalysed Hydrolysis of O-trans-Cinnamoyl-L-beta-phenyllactate, *Biochemistry* 22, 3603, 1983.
- King, S., Lum, R., and Fife, T.: Interaction of Carboxypeptidase A with Carbamate and Carbonate Esters, *Biochemistry* 26, 2294, 1987.
- Kobayashi, Y., Kobayashi, R., and Hirs, C.: Identification of Zymogen E in a Complex with Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 256, 2466, 1981.
- Kojiro, E., Willhardt, I., Rombach, A., Grzonka, Z., and Hermann, P.: Tetrazole Analogues of Amino Acids as Constituents of Modifiers of Carboxypeptidase A, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 212, 83, 1987.
- Kokkonen, J., Vartiainen, M., and Kovanen, P.: Low Density Lipoprotein Degradation by Secretory Granules of Rat Mast Cells. Sequential Degradation of Apolipoprotein B by Granule Chymase and Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 261, 16067, 1986.
- Kopfler, F., and McMeekin, T.: Solubilities of the Derivatives of beta-Lactoglobulins A and B Produced by Action of Carboxypeptidase A, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 113, 230, 1966.
- Kumar, K., Walsh, K., Bargetzi, J., and Neurath, H.: Chemical Relationships Among Various Forms of Bovine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 2, 1475, 1963.
- Lange, L., Auld, D., and Riordan, J.: Substrate Enantiomers. Modifiers of Carboxypeptidase A Activity, *Biochemistry* 13, 1983, 1974.
- Larsen, K., and Auld, D.: Carboxypeptidase A: Mechanism of Zinc Inhibition, *Biochemistry* 28, 9620, 1989.
- Lasser, N., and Feitelson, J.: Fluorescence Study of Substrate Binding to Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 10, 307, 1971.
- Latt, S., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Distance Measurements at the Active Site of Carboxypeptidase A During Catalysis, *Biochemistry* 11, 3015, 1972.
- Latt, S., Auld, D., and Vallee, B.: Fluorescence Determination of Carboxypeptidase A Activity Based on Electronic Energy Transfer, *Anal Biochem* 50, 56, 1972.
- Le-Nguyen, D., Mattras, H., Coletti-Previero, M., and Castro, B.: Erratum: Design and Chemical Synthesis of a 32 Residues Chimeric Microprotein Inhbiting Both Trypsin and Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 164, 594, 1989.
- Lehrer, H., Van Vunakis, H., and Fasman, G.: Carboxypeptidase A. Studies with Poly-alpha-Amino Acids, *J Biol Chem* 240, 4585, 1965.
- Lipscomb, W.: Structure and Mechanism in the Enzymatic Activity of Carboxypeptidase A and Relations to Chemical Sequence, *Acc Chem Res* 3, 81, 1970.
- Lipscomb, W.: Carboxypeptidase A Mechanisms, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 77, 3875, 1980.
- Lipscomb, W.: Enzymatic Activities of Carboxypeptidase A's in Solution and in Crystals, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 3797, 1973.
- Lipscomb, W., Hartsuck, J., Quiocho, F., and Reeke, G.: The Structure of Carboxypeptidase A. IX. The X-Ray Diffraction Results in the Light of the Chemical Sequence, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 28, 1969.
- Makinen, M., Kuo, L., Dymowski, J., and Jaffer, S.: Catalytic Role of the Metal Ion of Carboxypeptidase A in Ester Hydrolysis, *J Biol Chem* 254, 356, 1979.
- Makinen, M., Troyer, J., van der Werff, H., Berendsen, H., and van Gunsteren, W.: Dynamical Structure of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Mol Biol* 207, 201, 1989.
- Mangani, S., Carloni, P., and Orioli, P.: X-Ray Diffraction Study of the Interaction Between Carboxypeptidase-A and (S)-(+)-1-Amino-2-Phenylethyl Phosphonic Acid, *Eur J Biochem* 203, 173, 1992.
- McClure, W., and Neurath, H.: The Reaction of Carboxypeptidase A with Chromophoric Substrates, *Biochemistry* 5, 1425, 1966.
- McClure, W., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: The Reaction of Carboxypeptidase A with Hippuryl-DL-beta-phenyl-lactate, *Biochemistry* 3, 1897, 1964.
- Mock, W., and Tsay, J.: A Probe of the Active Site Acidity of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 25, 2920, 1986.
- Mock, W., and Tsay, J.: pK Values for Active site Residues of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 263, 8635, 1988.
- Mustafi, D., and Makinen, M.: Catalytic Conformation of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 269, 4587, 1994.
- Naik, V., and Horton, H.: Kinetics and Spectral Properties of Carboxypeptidase A Labeled with 2-Hydroxy-5-Nitrobenzyl Reporter Group, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6709, 1973.
- Narayanan, A., and Anwar, R.: The Isolation and Characterization of a New Form of Porcine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A (Carboxypeptidase Ae), *Can J Biochem* 48, 7, 1970.

- Neurath, H.: Mechanism of Enzyme Action: Mechanism of Zymogen Activation, *Fed Proc* 23, 1, 1964.
- Nguyen, D., Mattras, H., Coletti-Previero, M., and Castro, B.: Design and Chemical Synthesis of a 32 Residue Chimeric Microprotein Inhibiting both Trypsin and Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 162, 1425, 1989.
- Nomoto, M., Srinivasan, N., Bradshaw, R., Wade, R., and Neurath, H.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. I. Preparation and Properties of the Fragments Obtained by Cyanogen Bromide Cleavage, *Biochemistry* 8, 2755, 1969.
- Nowak, E., and Dabrowska, R.: Properties of Carboxypeptidase A-treated Chicken Gizzard Tropomyosin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 829, 335, 1985.
- Palmer, A., Ellis, P., and Wolfenden, R.: Extreme State of Ionization of Benzylsuccinate Bound by Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 21, 5056, 1982.
- Palmer, A., Ellis, P., and Wolfenden, R.: Extreme State of Ionization of Benzylsuccinate Bound by Carboxypeptidase A. Correction, *Biochemistry* 22, 524, 1982.
- Pascale, J., Avrameas, S., and Uriel, J.: The Characterization of Rat Pancreatic Zymogens and Their Active Forms by Gel Diffusion Techniques, *J Biol Chem* 241, 3023, 1966.
- Perron, M., and Page, M.: Measurement of the Enzymatic Specificity of Carboxypeptidase A by Capillary Zone Electrophoresis, *J Chromatogr A* 662, 383, 1994.
- Petra, P.: Modification of Carboxyl Groups in Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. I. Inactivation of the Enzyme by N-Ethyl-5-Phenylisoxazolium-3'-Sulfonate (Woodward's Reagent K), *Biochemistry* 10, 3163, 1971.
- Petra, P., and Neurath, H.: Heterogeneity of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. II. Chromatographic Purification of Carboxypeptidase A (Cox), *Biochemistry* 8, 5029, 1969.
- Petra, P., and Neurath, H.: Modification of Carboxyl Groups in Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. II. Chemical Identification of a Functional Glutamic Acid Residue and other Reactive Groups, *Biochemistry* 10, 3171, 1971.
- Petra, P., and Neurath, H.: The Heterogeneity of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A. I. The Chromatographic Purification of Carboxypeptidase A (Anson), *Biochemistry* 8, 2466, 1969.
- Petra, P., Bradshaw, R., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Identification of the Amino Acid Replacements Characterizing the Allotypic Forms of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 8, 2762, 1969.
- Piras, R., and Vallee, B.: Effect of Ultraviolet Irradiation on Composition and Function of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 5, 849, 1966.
- Piras, R., and Vallee, B.: Structural Changes of Carboxypeptidase A on Ultraviolet Irradiation, *Biochemistry* 5, 855, 1966.
- Pitout, M.: A Rapid Spectrophotometric Method for the Assay of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochem Pharmacol* 18, 1829, 1969.
- Pitout, M., and Nel, W.: The Inhibitory Effect of Ochratoxin A on Bovine Carboxypeptidase A i*n Vitro*, *Biochem Pharmacol* 18, 1837, 1969.
- Puigserver, A., and Desnuell, P.: Dissociation of Bovine 6S Procarboxypeptidase A By Reversible Condensation with 2,3 Dimethyl Maleic Anhydride: Application to the Partial Characterization of Subunit III, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2442, 1975.
- Putnam, F., and Neurath, H.: Chemical and Enzymatic Properties of Crystalline Carboxypeptidase, *J Biol Chem* 166, 603, 1946.
- Quiocho, F., and Richards, F.: Intermolecular Cross Linking of a Protein in the Crystalline State: Carboxypeptidase A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 52, 833, 1964.
- Quiocho, F., McMurray, C., and Libscomb, W.: Similarities Between the Conformation of Arsanilasotyrosine248 of Carboxypeptidase A in the Crystalline State and in Solution, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2850, 1972.
- Rees, C., Lewis, M., and Lipscomb, W.: Refined Crystal Structure of Carboxypeptidase A at 1.54 , *J Mol Biol* 168, 367, 1983.
- Riordan, J.: Functional Arginyl Residues in Carboxypeptidase A. Modification with Butanedione, *Biochemistry* 12, 3915, 1973.
- Roholt, O., Radzimski, G., and Pressman, D.: Peptides Containing the Functional Tyrosyl Residues of the Active Center of Bovine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 53, 847, 1965.
- Rosenberg, R., Root, C., and Gray, H.: Electronic Spectral and Magnetic Susceptibility Studies of Ni(II) and Co(II) Carboxypeptidase A Complexes, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 21, 1974.
- Rosenberg, R., Root, C., Bernstein, P., and Gray, H.: Spectral Studies of Copper (II) Carboxypeptidase A and Related Model Complexes, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 2092, 1975.
- Ryan, C.: Inhibition of Carboxypeptidase A by a Naturally Occurring Polypeptide from Potatoes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 1265, 1971.
- Sampath Kumar, K., Clegg, J., and Walsh, K.: The N-Terminal Sequence of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A and Its Relation to Zymogen Activation, *Biochemistry* 3, 1728, 1964.
- San Segundo, B., Martinez, M., Vilanova, M., Cuchillo, C., and AvilZ<caron>s, F.: The Severed Activation Segment of Porcine Pancreatic Procarboxypeptidase A Is a Powerful Inhibitor of the Active Enzyme. Isolation and Characterization of the Activation Peptide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 707, 74, 1982.
- Schaffer, A., and Auld, D.: Activity of Copper-Substituted Carboxypeptidase A toward Oligopeptides and Depsipeptides, *Biochemistry* 25, 2476, 1986.
- Schecter, I.: On the Active Sites of Proteases. Cleavage of Peptide Bonds Involving D-Alanine Residues by Carboxypeptidase A, *Eur J Biochem* 14, 516, 1970.
- Schecter, I., and Zazepiki, E.: On the Mechanism of Acceleration of Carboxypeptidase A Activity, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 469, 1971.
- Shulman, R., Navon, G., Wyluda, B., Douglass, D., and Yamane, T.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Active Site of Carboxypeptidase A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 39, 1966.
- Simpson, R., and Vallee, B.: Iodocarboxypeptidase, *Biochemistry* 5, 1760, 1966.
- Slobin, L., and Carpenter, F.: Kinetic Studies on the Action of Carboxypeptidase A on Bovine Insulin and Related Model Peptides, *Biochemistry* 5, 499, 1966.
- Smith, E., and Hanson, H.: The Chemical Nature and Mode of Action of Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase, *J Biol Chem* 179, 803, 1949.
- Solomon, B., Larsen, K., and Riordan, J.: Catalytic and Conformational Changes Induced by Limited Subtilisin Cleavage of Bovine Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 29, 7303, 1990.
- Stephens, R., Jentoft, J., and Bryant, R.: 35-Cl Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Investigation of Carboxypeptidase A, *J Am Chem Soc* 96, 8041, 1975.
- Suh, J., and Kaiser, E.: Evidence for a Difference in Mechanism Between the Reactions with Carboxypeptidase A of (-) and (+)-

Enantiomers of a Thiolester Substrate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 64, 863, 1975.
- Suh, J., Hong, S., and Chung, S.: Common Acylcarboxypeptidase A Intermediates for Ester Substrates Containing Different Leaving Alcohols, *J Biol Chem* 261, 7112, 1986.
- Turk, J., and Marshall, G.: alpha-Methyl Substrates of Carboxypeptidase A. A Steric Probe of the Active Site, *Biochemistry* 14, 2631, 1975.
- Uren, J., and Neurath, H.: Intrinsic Enzymatic Activity of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A S5, *Biochemistry* 13, 3512, 1974.
- Uren, J., and Neurath, H.: Mechanisms of Activation of Bovine Procarboxypeptidase A S5. Alterations in Primary and Quaternary Structure, *Biochemistry* 11, 4483, 1972.
- Vallee, B., Coombs, T., and Hoch, F.: The "Active Site" of Bovine Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 235, PC45, 1960.
- Vallee, B., Rupley, J., Coombs, T., and Neurath, H.: The Role of Zinc in Carboxypeptidase, *J Biol Chem* 235, 64, 1960.
- Venot, N., Sciaky, M., Puigserver, A., Desnuelle, P., and Laurent, G.: Amino Acid Sequence and Disulfide Bridges of Subunit III, a Defective Endopeptidase Present in the Bovine Pancreatic 6S Procarboxypeptidase A Complex, *Eur J Biochem* 157, 91, 1986.
- Vilanova, M., Vendrell, J., L*ó*pez, M., Cuchillo, C., and AvilZ<caron>s, F.: Preparative Isolation of the Two Forms of Pig Pancreatic Pro-(Carboxypeptidase A) and Their Monomeric Carboxypeptidases A, *Biochem J* 229, 605, 1985.
- Walsh, K., Ericsson, L., and Neurath, H.: Bovine Carboxypeptidase A Variants Resulting from Allelomorphism, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1339, 1966.
- Walsh, K., Ericsson, L., Bradshaw, R., and Neurath, H.: Chemical Evidence of a Disulfide Bond in Bovine Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 9, 219, 1970.
- Whitaker, J.: Kinetics of the Carboxypeptidase A-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Benzyloxycarbonylglycyl-L-Phenylalanine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 6, 1966.
- Williams, A., and Auld, D.: Kinetic Analysis by Stopped-Flow Radiationless Energy Transfer Studies: Effect of Anions on the Activity of Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochemistry* 25, 94, 1986.
- Zenchenko, T., and Morozov, V.: Mechanical Deformation Enhances Catalytic Activity of Crystalline Carboxypeptidase A, *Protein Sci* 4, 251, 1995.
- Zhang, K., and Auid, D.: XAFS Studies of Carboxypeptidase A: Detection of a Structural Alteration in the Zinc Coordination Sphere Couple to the Catalytically Important Alkaline pK, *Biochemistry* 32, 13844, 1993.
- Zito, R., Antonini, E., and Wyman, J.: The Effect of Oxygenation on the Rate of Digestion of Human Hemoglobins by Carboxypeptidases, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1804, 1964.



17. Carboxypeptidase B

Carboxypeptidases are secreted as zymogens by the acinar cells of the pancreas. The zymogens are activated by trypsin in the small intestine. Carboxypeptidase B (CPDB) is a metallocarboxypeptidase that catalyzes the hydrolysis of the basic amino acids, lysine, arginine, and ornithine from the C-terminal position of polypeptides:

Peptidyl-L-lysine (-L-basic amino acid) + H_2 → peptide + L-lysine (L-basic amino acid) (17.1)

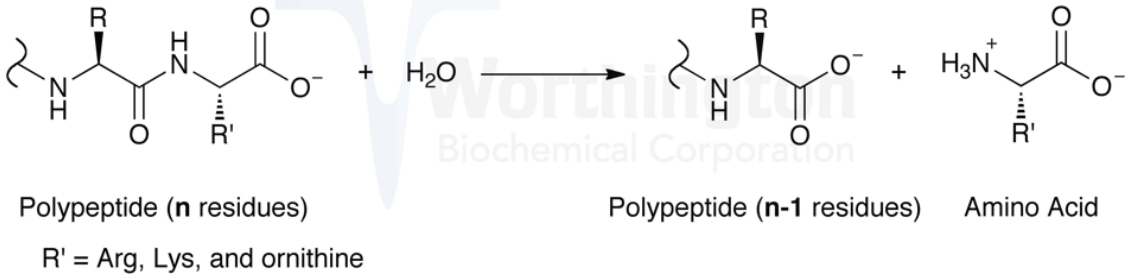


Figure 17.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Carboxypeptidase B

History

In 1931, Waldschmidt-Leitz *et al.* demonstrated that excretions from porcine pancreas contained an enzyme that catalyzed the release of arginine from proteins (Folk 1971). They termed the enzyme

"protaminase". In 1933, Calvery used egg albumin to show that it too could be susceptible to this enzyme, suggesting that lysine and histidine could also be released. Throughout the 1930s and 1940s, it was believed that this enzyme was identical to chymotrypsin (Sumner and Somers 1947, and Northrop *et al*. 1948).

In 1940, the work of Hoffmann and Bergmann demonstrated lysine was only slowly released from substrate in the presence of carboxypeptidase A (CPDA). The work of Folk in 1956 showed lysine was rapidly released in the presence of commercially available pancreas powder (Folk 1971). These two insights led to experiments that confirmed the presence of two separate carboxypeptidase enzymes (Folk 1956, and Folk and Gladner 1958). The carboxypeptidase B name was given by Folk *et al*. in 1960 in order to officially distinguish it from CPDA.

In 1975, Titani *et al*. determined the amino acid sequence. In 1976, Schmid and Herriott resolved the structure to a 2.8 resolution, which was later refined by Coll *et al*. in 1991. The globular domain of pancreatic porcine pro-CPDB pro-segment was derived through NMR spectroscopy by Vendrell *et al*. in 1990.

Recent work has included obtaining a higher resolution crystal structure of the proform of CPDB (Fern*á*ndez *et al*. 2010), as well as resolving the crystal structure of potent thiol inhibitors (Adler *et al*. 2005).

Molecular Characteristics

Clauser *et al*. studied the rat preprocarboxypeptidase B gene, and found that it is organized very similarly to the bovine CPB1 gene (Clauser *et al*.1988). The CPB1 gene is conserved in many eukaryotes and has been studied in human, chimpanzee, dog, mouse, rat, chicken, zebrafish, and fruit fly (Avil*é*s and Vendrell 2004). The mature form of rat CPDB is homologous to bovine CPDB (77% identical), and the amino acids involved in catalysis or ligand binding show no variance. The coding region of preprocarboxypeptidase B consists of 11 exons (Clauser *et al*. 1988). Comparisons of rat CPDB, rat CPDA, and rat CPDA2 genes have shown that the number, position, and sequence composition of the exons are conserved, despite large differences in intervening sequences (Gardell *et al*. 1988, and Clauser *et al*. 1988). Through cDNA and mRNA sequencing, CPDB mRNA has been determined to be 1385 nucleotides, excluding the poly(A) tail. The rat CPDB mRNA is 100 nucleotides longer the CPDA mRNA. This difference is primarily due to a larger 3' untranslated region (UTR) in the CPDB mRNA (Han *et al*. 1986).

Specificity

CPDB is activated by trypsin. CPDB is highly specific for lysine and arginine, but shows preference for arginine (Tan and Eaton 1995). It can also act (at a slower rate) on valine, leucine, isoleucine, asparagine, glycine, and glutamine (Villegas *et al*. 1995, Nishihira *et al*. 1995). The differences in specificities between carboxypeptidase A (CPDA) and CPDB can be attributed to the residues Ser205, Gly241, and Asp253 in CPDB as compared to Gly207, Ile243, and Ile255 in CPDA (Coll *et al*. 1991).

Composition

The major form of CPDB is found in the monomeric state. CPDB contains 1 atom of zinc per mole of protein. The residues coordinating the zinc residue are conserved and include two histidines, a glutamic acid, and a water (Avilés and Vendrell 2004).

IUB

- 3.4.17.2

CAS

- 9025-24-5

Protein Accession Number

- P09955

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich

Topology:

- Aminopeptidase

Molecular Weight

- 34.3 kDa (Folk *et al.* 1960)
- 34.7 kDa (Theoretical)

Optimal pH

- 9.0 (Wolff *et al.* 1962)

Isoelectric Point

- 4.6-5.2 (Lipperheide and Otto 1986)

Extinction Coefficient

- 77,080 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 21.4 (Folk 1971)

Active Residue

- Glutamic acid (E378)
- Tyrosine (Y356)

Inhibitors

- Competitively inhibited by arginine, lysine, and ornithine (Wolff *et al.* 1962)
- Metal chelating agents such as 1,10-phenanthroline and EDTA
- Heavy metals
- Not inhibited by diisopropylfluorophosphate (DFP) or phenylmethylsulfonyl fluoride (PMSF)
- Potato carboxypeptidase inhibitor (Hass *et al.* 1981)
- Leech carboxypeptidase inhibitor (Reverter *et al.* 1998)

Applications

- Sequence analysis by successive cleavage of C-terminal basic amino acids
- Serum marker for acute pancreatitis diagnosis (Avilés and Vendrell 2004)
- Cytochrome C stepwise digestion (Südi *et al.* 1989)
- Human insulin production (Ladisch and Kohlmann 1992)

Assay Information

Method

- Activity is measured by the spectrophotometric method of Folk et al. (1960) where the reaction velocity is determined by an increase in absorbance at 254 nm resulting from the hydrolysis of hippuryl-L-arginine. One unit causes the hydrolysis of one micromole of hippuryl-L-arginine per minute at 25°C and pH 7.65 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.025 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.65 containing 0.1 M sodium chloride
- 0.001 M Hippuryl-L-arginine in 0.025 M Tris · HCl pH 7.65 containing 0.1 M sodium chloride

Enzyme

- Dilute stock solution with reagent grade water to a concentration of 1-5 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 254 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette 2.9 ml of substrate into cuvette and incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to reach temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and record increase in A_{254} for 3-4 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{254}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

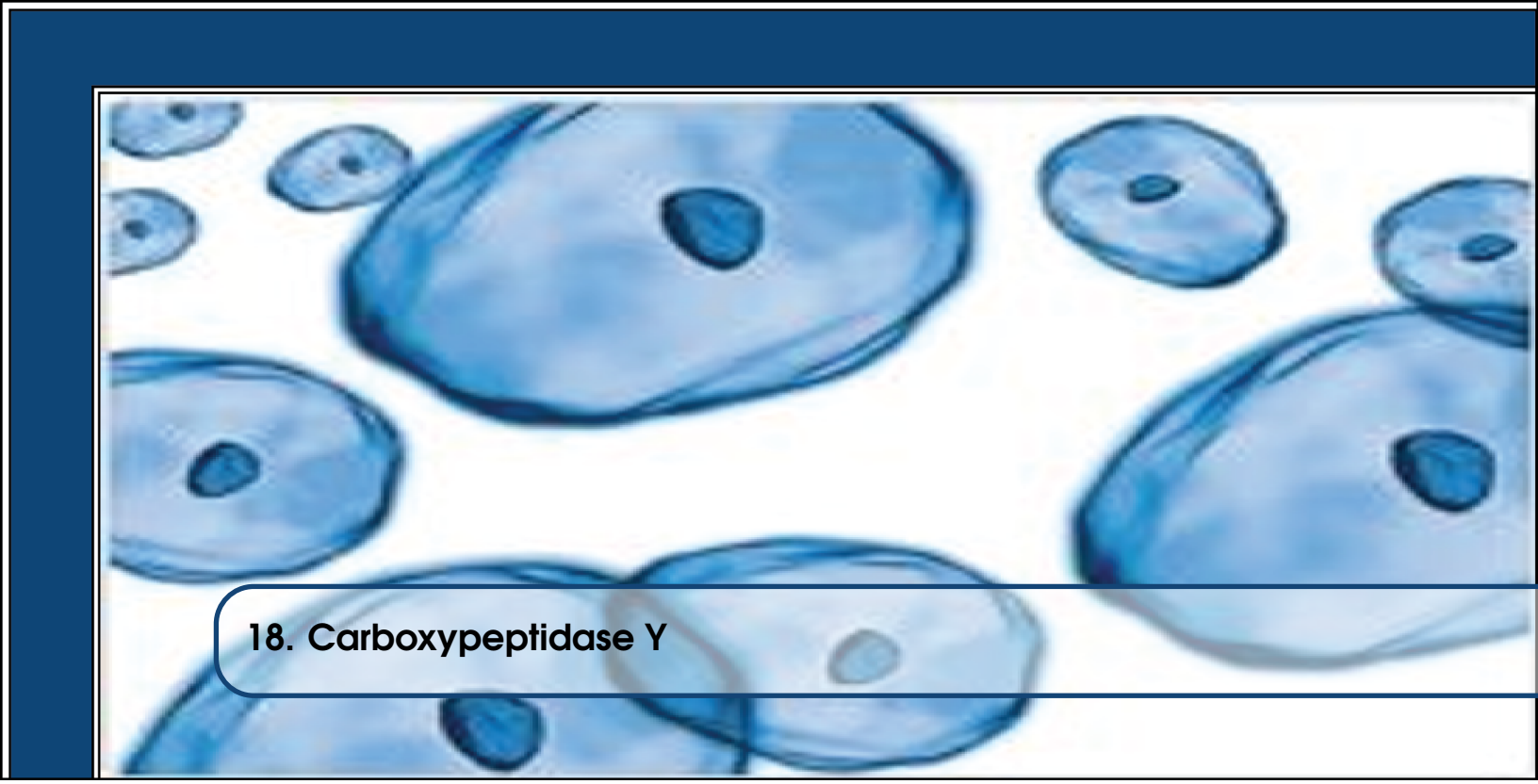
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{254}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{0.349 \text{ x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

where 0.349 is the extinction coefficient of hippuric acid formed during the reaction

References

- Akanuma, H., Kasuga, A., Akanuma, T., and Yamasaki, M.: The Effective Use of Affinity Chromatography for the Study of Complex Formation of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B with Basic and Aromatic Acid Analogues, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 45, 27, 1971.
- Avrameas, S., and Uriel, J.: Systematic Fractionation of Swine Pancreatic Hydrolases. II. Fractionation of Enzymes Insoluble in Ammonium Sulfate Solution at 0.40 Saturation, *Biochemistry* 4, 1750, 1965.
- Brunori, M., Antonini, E., Wyman, J., Zito, R., Taylor, J., and Rossi-Fanelli, A.: Studies on the Oxidation-Reduction Potentials of Heme Proteins. II. Carboxypeptidase Digests of Human Hemoglobin, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2340, 1964.
- Coll, M., Guasch, A., Aviles, F., and Huber, R.: Three-Dimensional Structure of Porcine Procarboxypeptidase-B - A Structure Basis of its Inactivity, *EMBO J* 10, 1, 1991.
- Cox, D., Wintersberger, E., and Neurath, H.: Bovine Pancreatic Procarboxypeptidase B. II. Mechanism of Activation, *Biochemistry* 1, 1078, 1962.
- Elzinga, M., and Hirs, C.: Primary Structure of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B. II. Tryptic Peptides from the Reduced, Aminoethylated Protein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 123, 343, 1968.
- Elzinga, M., and Hirs, C.: Primary Structure of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B. IV. Amino Acid Sequence of a Disulfide-Containing Loop, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 123, 361, 1968.
- Elzinga, M., Lai, C., and Hirs, C.: Primary Structure of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B. III. The Carboxy-Terminal Sequence, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 123, 353, 1968.
- Erdos, E.: Enzymes that Inactivate Polypeptides, *Metabolic Factors Controlling Duration of Drug Action* , B. Brodie and E. Erods, Pergamon Press, NY, 159, 1962.
- Erdos, E., and Sloane, E.: An Enzyme in Human Blood Plasma that Inactivates Bradykinin and Kallidins, *Biochem Pharmacol* 11, 585, 1962.
- Erdos, E., and Wohler, J.: Inhibition *in vivo* of the Enzymatic Inactivation of Bradykinin and Kallidin, *Biochem Pharmacol* 12, 1193, 1963.
- Erdos, E., Renfrew, A., Sloane, E., and Wohler, J.: Enzymatic Studies on Bradykinin and Similar Peptides, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 104, 222, 1962.
- Erdos, E., Wohler, J., and Levine, M.: Blocking of the *in vivo* Effects of Bradykinin and Kallidin with Carboxypeptidase B, *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 142, 327, 1963.
- Ferrel, R., Camacho, Z., and Kitto, G.: Purification of a Carboxypeptidase B-like Enzyme from the Starfish *Dermasterias imbricata*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 260, 1975.
- Folk, J.: Carboxypeptidase B, *The Enzymes* Vol. 3, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 57, 1971.
- Folk, J., and Gladner, J.: Carboxypeptidase B. I. Purification of the Zymogen and Specificity of the Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 231, 379, 1958.
- Folk, J., and Gladner, J.: Carboxypeptidase B. III. Specific Esterase Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 33, 570, 1959.
- Folk, J., and Gladner, J.: Influence of Cobalt and Cadmium on the Peptidase and Esterase Activities of Carboxypeptidase B, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 48, 139, 1961.
- Folk, J., Braunberg, R., and Gladner, J.: Carboxypeptidase B. V. Amino- and Carboxyl-Terminal Sequences, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 47, 595, 1961.
- Folk, J., Piez, K., Carroll, W., and Gladner, J.: Carboxypeptidase B. IV. Purification and Characterization of the Porcine Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2272, 1960.
- Folk, J., Wolff, E., and Schirmer, E.: The Kinetics of Carboxypeptidase B Activity. II. Kinetic Parameters of the Cobalt and Cadmium Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 237, 3100, 1962.
- Folk, J., Wolff, E., Schirmer, E., and Cornfield, J.: The Kinetics of Carboxypeptidase B Activity. III. Effects of Alcohol on the Peptidase and Esterase Activities; Kinetic Models, *J Biol Chem* 237, 3105, 1962.
- Fricker, L., and Devi, L.: Comparison of a Spectrophotometric, a Fluorometric, and a Novel Radiometric Assay for Carboxypeptidase E (EC 3.4.17.10) and other Carboxypeptidase B-like Enzymes, *Anal Biochem* 184, 21, 1990.
- Geokas, M., Wollensen, F., and Rinderknecht, H.: Radioimmunoassay for Pancreatic Carboxypeptidase B in Human Serum, *J Lab Clin Med* 84, 574, 1974.
- Gladner, J., and Folk, J.: Carboxypeptidase B. II. Mode of Action on Protein Substrates and its Application to Carboxyl Terminal Group Analysis, *J Biol Chem* 231, 393, 1958.
- Guidotti, G.: The Action of Carboxypeptidases A and B on the Separated alpha and beta Chains of Normal Adult Human Hemoglobin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 42, 177, 1960.
- Hass, G., Govier, M., Grahn, D., and Neurath, H.: Modification of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B with N-Bromo-Acetyl-N-Methyl-L-Phenylalanine, *Biochemistry* 11, 3887, 1972.
- Hortin, G., and Gibson, B.: Purification of Carboxypeptidase B by Zinc Chelate Chromatography, *Prep Biochem* 19, 49, 1989.
- Innerfield, I., Harvey, R., Luongo, F., and Blincoe, E.: Urine Peptidase Activity Following Single and Multiple Oral Doses of Streptokinase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 116, 573, 1964.
- Jones, D., and Miller, W.: Studies on the Action of Carboxypeptidase B on Polylysine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 159, 411, 1968.
- Kemmler, W., Peterson, J., and Steiner, D.: Studies on the Conversion of Proinsulin to Insulin. I. Conversion *in Vitro* with Trypsin and Carboxypeptidase B, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6786, 1971.
- Kimmel, M., and Plummer, T.: Identification of a Glutamic Acid at the Active Center of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B, *J Biol Chem* 247, 7864, 1972.
- Kycia, J., Elzinga, M., Alonzo, N., and Hirs, C.: Primary Structure of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B. I. Preparation of Enzyme from Pancreatic Juice, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 123, 336, 1968.
- Lipperheide, C., and Otto, K.: Improved Purification and Some Properties of Lysosomal Carboxypeptidase B, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 880,

171, 1986.
- Lones, M., Chatterjee, R., Singh, H., and Kalnitsky, G.: Lysosomal Carboxypeptidase B from Rabbit Lung. Purification and Characterization, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 64, 1983.
- Lorentz, K., and Flatter, B.: Determination of Carboxypeptidase B in Duodenal Contents, *Clin Chim Acta* 37, 515, 1972.
- Mackin, R., and Noe, B.: Characterization of an Islet Carboxypeptidase B Involved in Prohormone Processing, *Endocrinology* 120, 457, 1987.
- Marquezmendez, M.: Purification of Carboxypeptidase-B by Metal Chelation Affinity Chromatography, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 24, 51, 1992.
- Moore, G., and Benoiton, N.: Positive Cooperativity in the Porcine Carboxypeptidase B-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Basic and Neutral Peptide Substrates, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47, 581, 1972.
- Moore, G., and Benoiton, N.: Effect of Modifiers on the Hydrolysis of Basic and Neutral Peptides by Carboxypeptidase B, *Can J Biochem* 53, 747, 1975.
- Plummer, T.: Evidence for a Carboxyl Group at the Active Center of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2930, 1971.
- Plummer, T.: Isolation and Sequence of Peptides at the Active Center of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B, *J Biol Chem* 244, 5246, 1969.
- Purdie, J., and Smith, D.: The Action of Carboxypeptidases A and B and Leucine Aminopeptidase on Horse Hemoglobin, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 43, 49, 1965.
- Rancour, J., and Ryan, C.: Isolation of Carboxypeptidase B Inhibitor from Potatoes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 125, 380, 1968.
- Reek, G., and Neurath, H.: Isolation and Characterization of Pancreatic Procarboxypeptidase B and Carboxypeptidase B of the African Lungfish, *Biochemistry* 11, 3947, 1972.
- Reek, G., Walsh, K., Hermodson, M., and Neurath, H.: New Forms of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B and Their Homologous Relationships to Carboxypeptidase A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 1226, 1971.
- Roholt, O., and Pressman, D.: The Sequence Around the Active-Center Tyrosyl of Porcine Carboxypeptidase B, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 79, 1971.
- Seely, J., and Benoiton, N.: The Carboxypeptidase B-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Poly-epsilon-Methyl-L-Lysine and Poly-epsilon-N, epsilon-N-Dimethyl-L-Lysine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 37, 771, 1969.
- Shaklai, N., Zisapel, N., and Sokolovsky, M.: The Role of a Tyrosyl Residue in the Mechanism of Action of Carboyxpeptidase B: Luminescence Studies, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2025, 1973.
- Sokolovsky, M.: Porcine Carboxypeptidase B. Nitration of the Functional Tyrosyl Residue with Tetranitromethane, *Eur J Biochem* 25, 267, 1972.
- Sokolovsky, M., and Eisenbach, L.: Porcine Carboxypeptidase B. Arsanilazocarboxypeptidase. Spectral and Functional Consequences of Modification of Tyrosine "248", *Eur J Biochem* 25, 483, 1972.
- Sokolovsky, M., and Zisapel, N.: Porcine Carboxypeptidase B. I. Affinity Chromatography and Specificity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 203, 1971.
- Titani, K., Ericsson, L., Kumar, S., Jacob, F., Neurath, H., and Zwilling, R.: Amino Acid Sequence of Crayfish (*Astracus fluviatilis*) Carboxypeptidase B, *Biochemistry* 23, 1248, 1984.
- Weil, L., and Seibles, T.: On the Structure of alpha-Lactalbumin. I. Degradation Studies with Carboxypeptidase A and B, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 93, 193, 1961.
- Werber, M., and Sokolovsky, M.: Chemical Evidence for a Functional Arginine Residue in Carboxypeptidase B, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 384, 1972.
- Werber, M., Moldovan, M., and Sokolovsky, M.: Modification of Arginyl Residues in Porcine Carboxypeptidase B, *Eur J Biochem* 53, 207, 1975.
- Wintersberger, E.: Isolation in Structure of an Active-Center Peptide of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B Containing the Zinc-Binding Sulfhydryl Group, *Biochemistry* 4, 1533, 1965.
- Wintersberger, E., Cox, D., and Neurath, H.: Bovine Pancreatic Procarboxypeptidase B. I. Isolation, Properties, and Activation, *Biochemistry* 1, 1069, 1962.
- Wintersberger, E., Neurath, H., Coombs, T., and Vallee, B.: A Zinc-Binding Thiol Group in the Active Center of Bovine Carboxypeptidase B, *Biochemistry* 4, 1526, 1965.
- Wolff, E., Schirmer, E., and Folk, J.: The Kinetics of Carboxypeptidase B Activity. I. Kinetic Parameters, *J Biol Chem* 237, 3094, 1962.
- Zisapel, N. Kurn-Abramowitz, N., and Sokolovsky, M.: Peptide Inhibitors and Activators of Carboxypeptidase B, *Eur J Biochem* 35, 512, 1973.
- Zisapel, N., and Sokolovsky, M.: Porcine Carboxypeptidase B: Multiple Substrate Binding Modes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 357, 1972.
- Zisapel, N., and Sokolovsky, M.: Affinity Labelling of Carboxypeptidase B: Modification of Methionyl Residue, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 58, 951, 1974.
- Zisapel, N., and Sokolovsky, M.: On the Interaction of Esters and Peptides with Carboxypeptidase B, *Eur J Biochem* 54, 541, 1975.
- Zisapel, N., Kurn-Abramowitz, N., and Sokolovsky, M.: Basic and Non-Basic Substrates of Carboxypeptidase B, *Eur J Biochem* 35, 507, 1973.
- Zisapel, N., Navon, G., and Sokolovsky, M.: Nuclear- Magnetic-Resonance Studies of Carboxypeptidase B. Binding of Inhibitors to the Manganese Enzyme, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 487, 1975.
- Zito, R., Antonini, E., and Wyman, J.: The Effect of Oxygenation on the Rate of Digestion of Human Hemoglobins by Carboxypeptidases, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1804, 1964.



18. Carboxypeptidase Y

Carboxypeptidase Y (CPDY) is a glycoprotein exopeptidase of the acid and serine class.

$$\text{Peptidyl-L-amino acid} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{peptide} + \text{L-amino acid} \qquad (18.1)$$

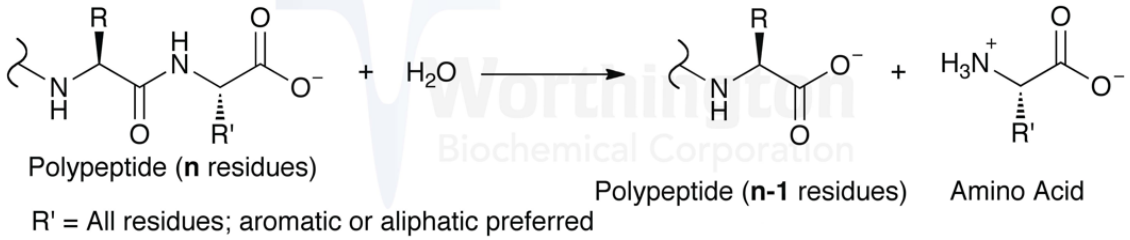


Figure 18.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Carboxypeptidase Y

History

CPDY was originally referred to as proteinase C by Hata *et al*. in 1967. In 1970, Hayashi *et al*. found that CPDY released C-terminal amino acids from peptides and determined it is inactivated by DFP at the active site serine residue, thus classifying it as a serine peptidase (Hayashi *et al*. 1970, and Mortensen *et al*. 2004).

Wolf and Fink (1975) first identified the structural gene for CPDY, which was later confirmed by Hemmings *et al.* (1981). In the 1980s, extensive work was done to better understand the signal sequence of CPDY and it was determined that the protein can be translocated without its amino-terminal sequence (Hemmings *et al.* 1981 and Blachly-Dyson and Stevens 1987). Throughout the 1990s, the carbohydrate contents of CPDY were studied (Ballou *et al.* 1990), and in 1994 the crystal structure was solved to a 2.8 resolution by Endrizzi *et al.*

Recent work has focused on transport of the nascent protein (Gharakhanian *et al.* 2011, Mukaiyama *et al.* 2010, and Burston *et al.* 2008) and inhibitory proteins (Gombault *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

The mature chain of CPDY contains 421 amino acid residues. The gene, prc1, has been cloned and sequenced and encodes a prepro form of the enzyme (Stevens *et al.* 1986, Blachly-Dyson and Stevens 1987, Valls *et al.* 1987, and Mortensen *et al.* 2004).

Specificity

CPDY has broad amino acid specificity. It shows preference for hydrophobic amino acids in the P1' position of the substrate. CPDY is also able to catalyze aminolysis, the reverse reaction of hydrolysis (Remington and Breddam 1994). For details on the random order bi-bi mechanism CPDY employs, see Mortensen *et al.* 1994.

Composition

Unlike carboxypeptidases A and B, CPDY contains no metal ion. It is glycosylated at four positions, and contains 15% mannose. Some of the carbohydrate chains are phosphorylated (Trimble and Maley 1977, Hasilik and Tanner 1978, Hashimoto *et al.* 1981, Winther *et al.* 1991, and Mortensen *et al.* 2004). Each molecule of CPDY contains 4-5 diesterfied phosphates (Hashimoto *et al.* 1981).

The CPDY structure consists of fourteen a-helices, eleven strands of mixed β-sheets, five disulfide bridges, and one free cysteine residue (Endrizzi*et al.* 1994).

IUB

- 3.4.16.5

CAS

- 9046-67-7

Protein Accession Number

- P00729

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta; Mainly Alpha

Architecture:

- 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich; Orthogonal Bundle

Topology:

- Rossmann Fold; Helix Hairpins

Notes:

- CPDY contains two domains

Molecular Weight

- 64 kDa (Hayashi *et al.* 1973, and Mortensen *et al.* 2004)

Optimal pH

- 4.5-6.0

Isoelectric Point

- 3.6 (Hayashi *et al.* 1973)

Extinction Coefficient

- 88,940 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 15.0 (Hayashi *et al.* 1973, and Kuhn *et al.* 1973)

Active Residue

- Serine (S146)
- Aspartate (D338)
- Histidine (H397)

Inhibitors

- Diisopropyl fluorophosphate (DFP)
- PMSF
- APCK
- 4-Hydroxymercuribenzoate
- Aprotinin
- Sensitive to thiol-blocking reagents
- A high affinity inhibitor encoded by the TFSI gene has been characterized and shows homology to a family of lipid binding proteins (Bruun *et al.* 1998)

Applications

- C-terminal sequencing (Hayashi 1977)
- C-terminal modification/labeling of peptides and proteins (Remington and Breddam 1994)

Assay Information

Method

- The assay measures the rate of leucine liberated during the enzymatic hydrolysis of benzyloxycarbonyl-L-phenylalanyl-L-leucine under the specified conditions. One unit hydrolyzes 1μmoleof benzyloxycarbonyl-L-phenylalanyl-L-leucine per minute at 25°C, pH 6.5 under the conditions specified.

Reagents

- Substrate: 1 mM Benzyloxycarbonyl-L-phenylalanyl-L-leucine in 50 mM sodium phosphate, 0.15 M Sodium chloride, pH 6.5. Note: 0.5 ml of DMSO (dimethyl solfoxide) is used to dissolve the benzyloxycarbonyl-L-phenylalanyl-L-leucine before mixing with the buffer.
- 0.050 M sodium phosphate, 0.15 M Sodium chloride, pH 6.5
- 4% Ninhydrin in Methyl Cellosolve®
- 0.2 M Sodium citrate, 7.1 mM stannous chloride, pH 5.0
- Ninhydrin-citric acid mixture. Prepare by mixing 50 ml each of 4% ninhydrin in methyl cellosolve and 0.2 M sodium citrate (pH 5.0) - 7.1 mM stannous chloride. Stir for 15 minutes.
- 50% (V/V) n-Propanol
- 0.05 M L-leucine

Standard Curve

Leucine Standard Curve

0.05 M $NaPO_4$, 0.15 M NaCl (pH 6.5)	0.050 M L-Leucine	Concentratation (uM L-leucine)
4.90 ml	200 μl	0.392
5.0 ml	100 μl	0.196
5.05 ml	50 μl	0.098
5.08 ml	20 μl	0.039
5.10 ml	0 μl	0

Dilute each of the above 1:5 with $NaPO_4$ buffer.

Enzyme

- Allow enzyme to sit at room temperature for 2-3 hours before assaying. This equilibration stabilizes activity. Prepare a 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution of the enzyme, using reagent grade water. Dilute to concentrations of 5, 10, 15 and 20 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$ by using 5, 10, 15 and 20 μl of the 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution, and taking to a final volume of 1 ml with reagent grade water.

Procedure

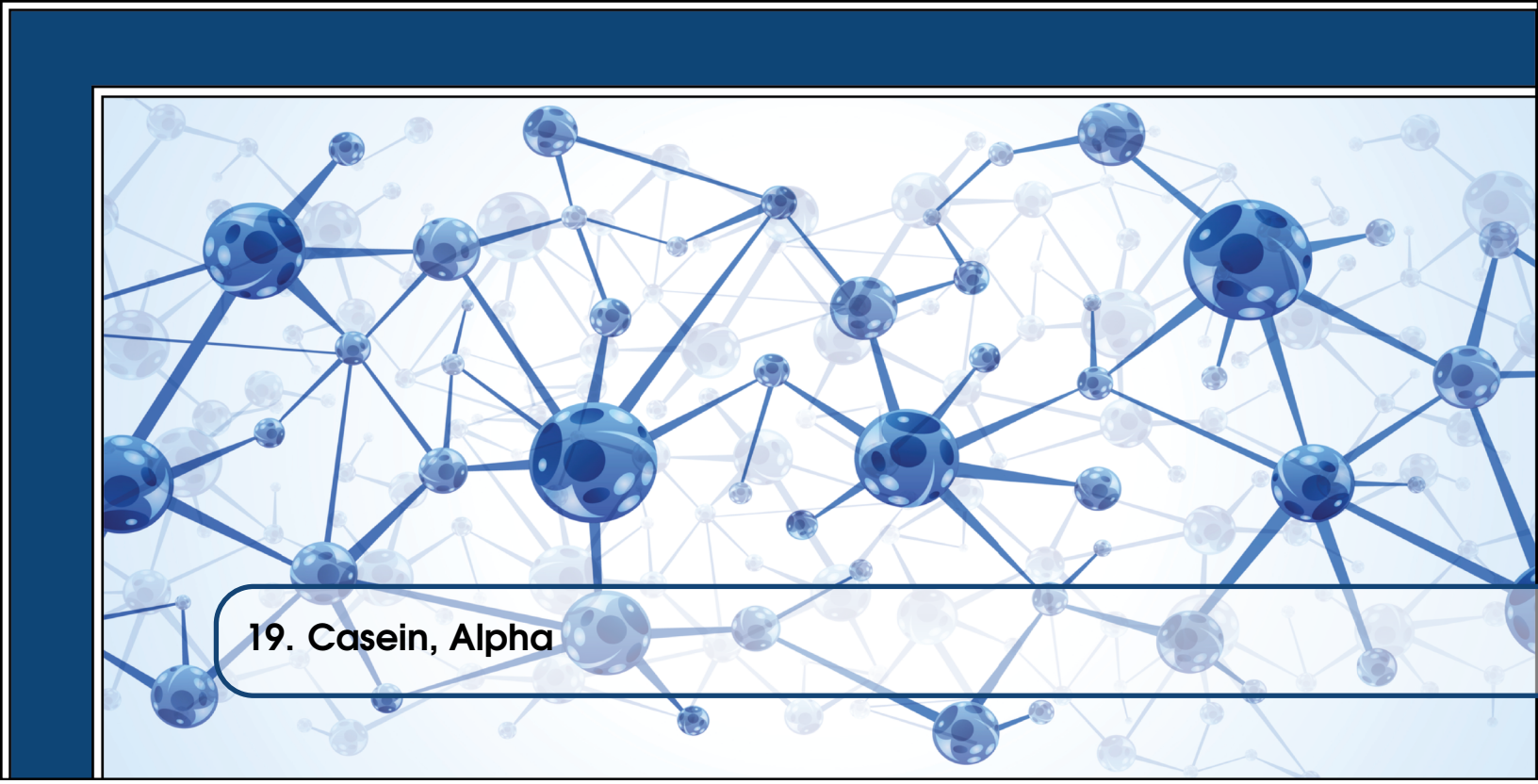
Pipette 1.0 ml of the substrate solution into test tubes labeled 5, 10, 15, 20 and BLANK. Pipette 1.0 ml of the 1:5 L-leucine into test tubes labeled 0.392, 0.196, 0.098, 0.039, and LEUCINE BLANK. Pre-incubate the five test tubes containing the substrate solutions for 10 minutes at 25°C. Start the enzyme reaction by pipetting 50 µl of the four enzyme samples into their respective test tubes. Add 50 µl of reagent grade water to the tube labeled BLANK. Allow to react at 25°C for 10 minutes. Add 1.0 ml of the ninhydrin reagent to each of the 10 test tubes. Place all tubes in a boiling water bath for 15 minutes. Remove tubes from bath and cool to below 30°C. Add 5.0 ml of the 50% propanol solution to each of the test tubes and mix well. Read the optical density of all tubes at 570 nm.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\text{optical density - blank}}{\text{slope of standard curve x 10 min x 0.05}}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}}{\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}\ \text{sample}}$

References

- Ballou, L., Hernandez, L., Alvarado, E., and Ballou, C.: Revision of the Oligosaccharide Structures of Yeast Carboxypeptidase Y, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 87, 3368, 1990.
- Bech, L., and Breddam, K.: Chemical Modifications of a Cysteine Residue Introduced in the Binding Site of Carboxypeptidase Y by Site-directed Mutagenesis, *Carlsberg Res Commun* 53, 381, 1988.
- Cramer, S., and Horvath, C.: Peptide Synthesis and Deamidation with Chemically Modified Immobilized Carboxypeptidase Y, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 74, 1989.
- Cramer, S., and Horvath, C.: Peptide Synthesis with Immobilized Carboxypeptidase Y, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 343, 1989.
- Dumoulin, M., Ueno, H., and Balny, C.: Contribution of the Carbohydrate Moiety to Conformational Stability of the Carboxypeptidase Y High Pressure Study, *Eur J Biochem* 262, 475, 1999.
- Hayashi, R., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Carboxypeptidase from Yeast. Large Scale Preparation and the Application to COOH-Terminal Analysis of Peptides and Proteins, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2296, 1973.
- Johnson, B., and Aswad, D.: Fragmentation of Isoaspartyl Peptides and Proteins by Carboxypeptidase Y: Release of Isoaspartyl Dipeptides as a Result of Internal and External Cleavage, *Biochemistry* 29, 4373, 1990.
- Jung, G., Ueno, H., and Hayashi, R.: Carboxypeptidase Y: Structural Basis for Protein Sorting and Catalytic Triad, *J. Biochem.* 126, 1, 1999.
- Kuhn, R., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Isolation and Partial Characterization of an Acid Carboxypeptidase from Yeast, *Biochemistry* 13, 3871, 1974.
- Martin, B., Svendsen, I., and Ottesen, R.: , *Carlsberg Res Commun* 42, 99, 1977.
- Popov, A., Rotanova, T., and Rumsh, L.: Studies of the Topography of the Carboxypeptidase-Y Active Site by the Bifunctional Reversible Inhibitors Method, *Bioorg Chem* 14, 1650, 1988.
- Sorensen, S., van der Hazel, H., Kielland-Brandt, M., and Winther, J.: pH-dependent Processing of Yeast Procarboxypeptidase Y by Protinase A i*n vivo* and i*n vitro*, *Eur J Biochem* 220, 19, 1994.
- Stennicke, H., Mortensen, U., and Breddam, K.: Studies on the Hydrolytic Properties of (Serine) Corboxypeptidase Y, *Biochemistry* 35, 7131, 1996.
- Trimble, R., and Maley, F.: The Use of Endo-beta-N-acetylglucosaminidase H in Characterizing the Structure and Function of Glycoproteins, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 78, 935, 1977.



19. Casein, Alpha

The caseins are a group of proteins whose hydrophobicity and relatively high charge differentiate them from most other proteins. alpha$_{s1}$-Casein is the major protein fraction of bovine milk. A phosphoprotein, it exists as an equilibrium of soluble and complex colloidal aggregates (micelles). The casein is solubilized by dialyzing skim milk against phosphate buffer or by dilution. Bovine caseins include alpha$_{s1}$, alpha$_{s2}$, beta, and kappa-casein. The following information pertains to primarily bovine alpha$_{s1}$-casein.

History

In 1925 Linderstrom-Lang and Kodama first demonstrated the caseins to be composed of two discrete fractions instead of a homogeneous substance as they were initially regarded. In 1939 Mellander used zone electrophoresis to demonstrate three components he designated alpha-, beta-, and gamma-caesin.

Beginning in the 1950s, several models for the structure of casein association colloids (micelles) were proposed (Waugh and von Hippel 1956, Hill and Wake 1969, Bingham *et al*. 1972, Creamer *et al*. 1973, and Swaisgood 2003). In 1961, Wake and Baldwin refined the electrophoresis and found even more components. The tight linkage of alpha$_{s1}$-casein and beta-casein genes was first demonstrated in 1964 (Grosclaude *et al*. 1964), and the order of the three casein loci was first proposed in 1973 (Grosclaude *et al*. 1973).

As molecular biology techniques became available in the 1970s and 1980s, it was determined that the heterogeneity is in fact due to effects of post-translational processing, genetic polymorphisms, and alternative splicing of the gene product. Bovine caseins were confirmed as alpha$_{s1}$, alpha$_{s2}$, beta, and kappa-casein (Ng-Kwai *et al*. 1992, and Ginger and Grigor 1999).

Recently, investigators have studied the effects of selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor (SSRI) administration on inhibition of milk protein gene expression *in vitro* and *in vivo* and the consequent reduction of milk yield (Hernandez *et al*. 2011). Researchers have also characterized the caseins of goat milk to evaluate its suitability as an alternative for subjects allergic to cow's milk (Ballabio *et al*. 2011).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene that encodes alpha$_{s1}$-casein (csn1s1) is located on chromosome 6 in Bos taurus (GenBank accession: 282208). The as1-casein amino acid sequences of various species including rabbit (Devinoy *et al*. 1988), guinea-pig (Hall *et al*. 1984), mouse (Henninghausen and Sippel 1982), and human (Johnsen *et al*. 1995) have been found to contain a highly conserved 15 residue signal sequence but divergent mature chain sequences. The C-terminal region of bovine and rat contain only 29% identity, while bovine and pig share 48% identity. The alpha$_{s2}$-Caseins and beta-caseins also contain the highly conserved 15 residue signal sequence and divergent mature chain sequences (Ginger and Grigor 1999). kappa-Casein contains a 21 residue signal sequence (Bonsing *et al*. 1988).

Composition

alphas1-Casein is the most abundant protein of bovine milk. It is highly phosphorylated and exists as a major and minor form. The major form contains 8 bound phosphates and the minor 9 bound phosphates (Eigel *et al*. 1984). Phosphorylation occurs at Ser/Thr-X-Y motifs (Mercier 1981).

alpha$_{s2}$-Casein is also highly phosphorylated. That of bovine milk consists of four isoforms that contain between 10 and 13 phosphates (Brignon *et al*. 1977, and Eigel *et al*. 1984).

Bovine beta-casein exists in only one form, which contains 5 phosphates per mole. The beta-caseins of other species including human (Greenberg and Groves 1979), goat (Richardson and Mercier 1979), and possum (Ginger *et al*. 1999) contain multiple forms. Bovine milk has also been found to contain fragments of minor peptides including gamma$_1$, gamma$_2$, and gamma$_3$-caseins. The proteose peptone components 5 and 8-fast were initially found to be soluble in acid conditions and thought to be whey proteins. However, they were eventually determined to be products of the partial proteolysis of beta-casein by plasmin (Gordon *et al*. 1972, Groves *et al*. 1973, Eigel 1977, and Eigel 1981).

kappa-Casein is the only casein soluble in the presence of calcium ions. It also has the smallest amount of phosphate, with phosphorylation sites being present only in the C-terminal region. kappa-Casein is the only casein to contain carbohydrate moieties (Jollés *et al*. 1978).

Except for short alpha-helical regions, caseins have little secondary or tertiary structure (Huppertz *et al*. 2006). The caseins of milk exist in the form of colloidal complexes called micelles. The micelles contain an amorphous micellar calcium phosphate core, surrounded by a phosphopeptide (casein) shell (Swaisgood 2003).

CAS

- 9000-71-9

Protein Accession Number

- P02662

Molecular Weight

- 27 kDa (McKenzie 1967)
- 23.6 kDa (Mercier *et al*. 1971)

Isoelectric Point

- 4.91

Extinction Coefficient

- $E_{280}^{1\%}$ = 10.1 (Thompson and Kiddy 1964)

Applications

- Casein allergenicity studies
- Marker peptides for the detection of milk allergen in food samples
- Substrate in protease activity assays (beta-casein) (Mandl *et al*. 1953)

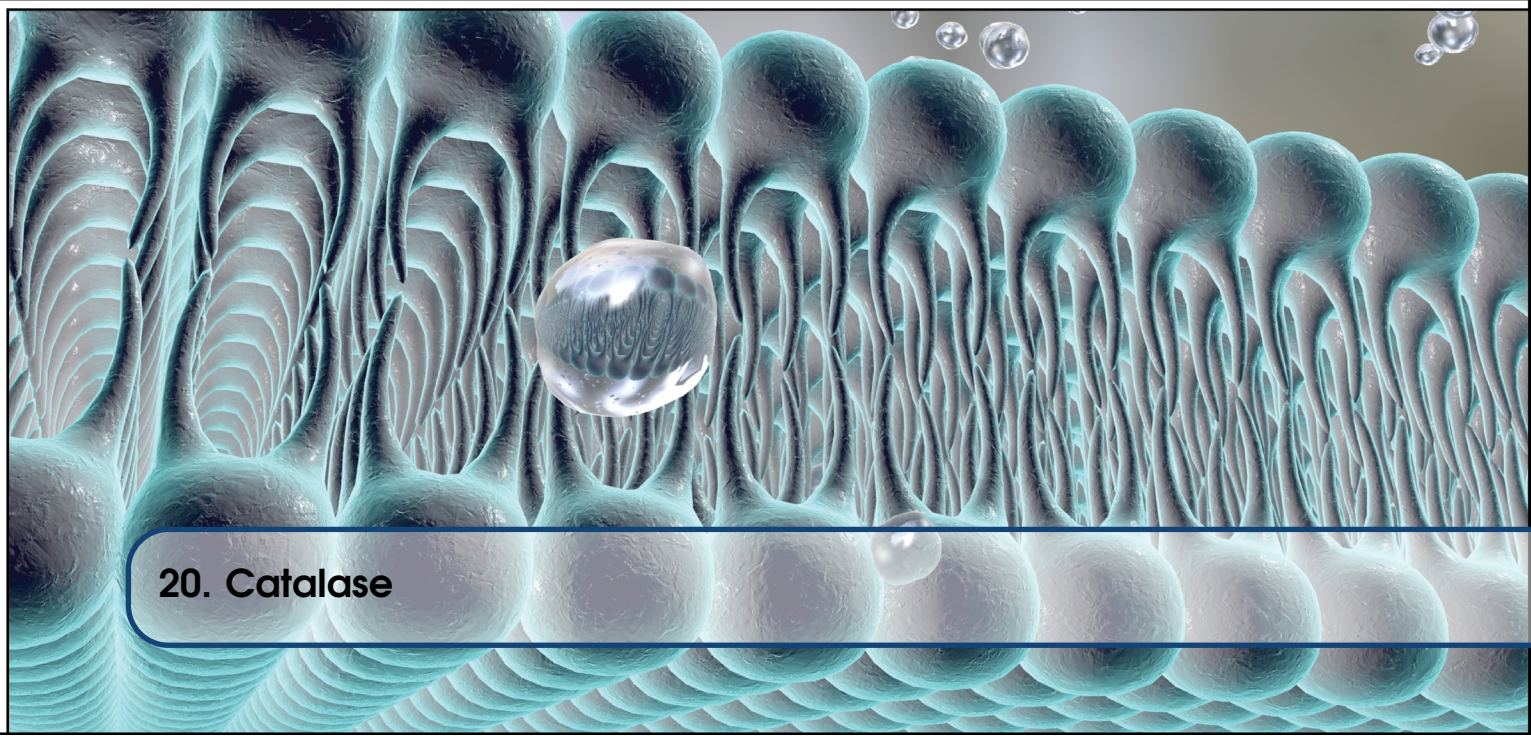
References

- Ametani, A., Shimizu, M., Kaminogawa, S., and Yamauchi, K.: Structure of alpha-s1-Casein at an Oil/Water Interface: An Analytical Approach Using Immunochemical Methods, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 1297, 1989.
- Aschaffenburg, R.: Inherited Casein Variants in Cow's Milk, *Nature* 192, 431, 1961.
- Bakri, M., and Wolfe, F.: Destabilization of Casein Micelles by Lysozyme, *Can J Biochem* 49, 882, 1971.
- Beeby, R.: The Heterogeneity of an Acid-Soluble Fraction of Casein, A Possible Subunit of kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 214, 364, 1970.
- Bingham, E., Farrell, M., and Carroll, R.: Properties of Dephosphorylated alpha-s1-Casein. Precipitation by Calcium Ions and Micelle Formation, *Biochemistry* 11, 2450, 1972.
- Brignon, G., Mercier, J., Ribodeau-Dumas, B., and Das, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Kappa Paracasein. French, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 27, 301, 1972.
- Brinkhuis, J., and Payens, T.: The Rennet-Induced Clotting of Para-kappa-Casein Revisited: Inhibition Experiments with Pepstatin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 832, 331, 1985.
- Carles, C., and Martin, P.: Kinetic Study of the Action of Bovine Chymosin and Pepsin A on Bovine kappa-Casein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 412, 411, 1985.
- Carlson, A., Hill, C., and Olson, N.: Kinetics of Milk Coagulation: I. The Kinetics of kappa Casein Hydrolysis in the Presence of Enzyme Deactivation, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 29, 582, 1987.
- Carlson, A., Hill, C., and Olson, N.: Kinetics of Milk Coagulation: III. Mathematical Modeling of the Kinetics of Curd Formation Following Enzymatic Hydrolysis of kappa-Casein - Parameter Estimation, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 29, 601, 1987.
- Creamer, L.: Hydrogen Ion Equilibrium of Bovine beta-Casein-B, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 271, 252, 1972.
- Creamer, L., and Richardson, T.: Anomalous Behavior of Bovine alpha s1- and beta-Casein Gel Electrophoresis in Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate Buffers, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 234, 476, 1984.
- Creamer, L., Wheelock, J., and Samuel, D.: The Distribution of Glyco-kappa-Casein and Carbohydrate-Free kappa-Casein Between Large and Small Casein Micelles and Its Implication in Micelle Structure, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 317, 202, 1973.
- Dalgleish, D.: Glycosylated kappa-Caseins and the Sizes of Bovine Casein Micelles. Analysis of the Different Forms of kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 213, 1985.
- deKoning, P., and van Rooijen, P.: Amino Acid Composition of alpha-s1-Casein D, *Nature* 213, 1028, 1967.
- deKoning, P., van Rooijen, P., and Kok, A.: Location of Amino Acid Differences in the Genetic Variants of kappa-Casein A and B, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 24, 616, 1966.
- Dickson, I., and Perkins, D.: Studies on the Interactions Between Bovine Caseins and Alkaline-Earth-Metal Ions, *Biochem J* 124, 235, 1971.
- Donnelly, W., McNeill, G., Buchheim, W., and McGann, T.: A Comprehensive Study of the Relationship between Size and Protein Composition in Natural Bovine Micelles, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 789, 136, 1984.
- Dumas, B.: Simultaneous Determination of alpha-s1, beta- and kappa-Caseins in Whole Casein by Using Carboyxpeptidase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 168, 274, 1968.

- El-Negoumy, A.: Polymorphism in kappa-Casein. Fractions from the Milk of Individual Cows, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 503, 1967.
- Evans, M., Irons, L., and Jones, M.: Physicochemical Properties of beta-Casein and Some Carboxyacyl Derivatives, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 229, 411, 1971.
- Evans, M., Irons, L., and Petty, J.: Physicochemical Properties of Some Acyl Derivatives of beta-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 243, 259, 1971.
- Fiat, A., Alais, C., and Jolles, P.: The Amino Acid and Carbohydrate Sequences of a Short Glycopeptide Isolated from Bovine kappa-Casein, *Eur J Biochem* 27, 408, 1972.
- Foltmann, B., Szecsi, P., and Tarasova, N.: Detection of Proteases by Clotting of Casein after Gel Electrophoresis, *Anal Biochem* 146, 353, 1985.
- Griffin, M., and Anderson, M.: The Determination of Casein Micelle Size Distribution in Skim Milk by Chromatography and Photon Correlation Spectroscopy, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 453, 1983.
- Griffin, M., Price, J., and Martin, S.: Effect of Alcohols on the Structure of Caseins: Circular Dichroism Studies of kappa-Casein A, *Intl J Biol Micromol* 8, 367, 1986.
- Grosclaude, F., Mercier, J., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Alpha-S1 Casein. Localization of Trypsin Peptides in Fragments Obtained by Trypsin Hydrolysis of Casein Reacted with Maleate. French, *Eur J Biochem* 14, 98, 1970.
- Grosclaude, F., Mercier, J., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Alpha S1 Casein. Amino Acid Sequence of the NH2-Terminal Portion. French, *Eur J Biochem* 16, 447, 1970.
- Groves, M., and Kiddy, C.: Polymorphism of gamma-Casein in Cow's Milk, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 126, 188, 1968.
- Groves, M., and Towsend, R.: Molecular Weight of Some Human and Cow Caseins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 139, 406, 1970.
- Groves, M., McMeekin, T., Hipp, N., and Gordon, W.: Preparation of beta- and gamma-Caseins by Column Chromatography, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 57, 197, 1962.
- Guerin, J., Alais, C., Jolles, J., and Jolles, P.: k-Casein from Bovine Colostrum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 325, 1974.
- Haque, Z., and Kinsella, J.: Interaction between kappa-Casein and beta-Lactoglobulin. Effect of Calcium, *Agric Biol Chem* 51, 1997, 1987.
- Haque, Z., Kristjansson, M., and Kinsella, J.: Interactions between kappa-Casein and beta-Lactoglobulin: Effects of Anions on Covalent Stabilization of the Complex, *Agric Biol Chem* 51, 1799, 1987.
- Haque, Z., Kristjansson, M., and Kinsella, J.: Interaction between kappa-Casein and beta-Lactoglobulin: Possible Mechanism, *J Agric Food Chem* 35, 644, 1987.
- Hegenauer, J., Saltman, P., and Nace, G.: Iron (III)-Phosphoprotein Chelates: Stoichiometric Equilibrium Constant for Interaction of Iron(III) and Phosphorylserine Residues of Phosvitin and Casein, *Biochemistry* 18, 3865, 1979.
- Henriques, O., de Deus, R., and Santos, R.: Bradykinin Potentiating Peptides Isolated from alpha-Casein Tryptic Hydrolysate, *Biochem Pharmacol* 36, 182, 1987.
- Hill, R., and Wake, R.: Amphiphile Nature of kappa-Casein as the Basis for Its Micelle Stabilizing Property, *Nature* 221, 635, 1969.
- Hill, R., Naughton, M., and Wake, R.: The Major Genetic Variant Macropeptides of kappa-Casein. A Comparison of Their Amino Acid Contents and Tryptic Peptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 200, 267, 1970.
- Hipp, N., Groves, M., and McMeekin, T.: Separation of the Components of alpha-Casein II. The Preparation of alpha-3-Casein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 93, 245, 1961.
- Hipp, N., Groves, M., Custer, J., and McMeekin, T.: Separation of alpha-, beta- and kappa-Casein, *J Dairy Sci* 35, 272, 1952.
- Hirose, M., Kato, T., Omori, K., Maki, M., Yoshikawa, M., Sasaki, R., and Chiba, H.: Purification and Properties of a Major Casein Component of Rat Milk, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 309, 1981.
- Hirose, M., Kato, T., Omori, K., Takeuchi, M., Yoshikawa, M., Sasaki, R., and Chiba, H.: Purification and Characterization of Four Components of Rat Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 671, 139, 1981.
- Ho, C., and Kurland, R.: Phosphorous Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of Phosphoproteins. I. Chemical Nature of Phosphorous Atoms in Bovine alpha-Casein, *J Biol Chem* 241, 3002, 1966.
- Hoagland, P.: Acylated beta-Caseins. Effect of Alkyl Group Size on Calcium Ion Sensitivity and on Aggregation, *Biochemistry* 7, 2542, 1968.
- Holt, C., Parker, T., and Dalgleish, D.: The Thermochemistry of Reactions Between alpha-s1-Casein and Calcium Chloride, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 638, 1975.
- Humphrey, R., and Jolley, K.: 31P-NMR Studies on Bovine beta-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 708, 294, 1982.
- Jolles, J., Alais, C., and Jolles, P.: The Tryptic Peptide with the Rennin-Sensitive Linkage of Cow's kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 168, 591, 1968.
- Jolles, P., Alais, C., and Jolles, J.: Amino Acid Composition of kappa-Casein and Terminal Amino Acids of kappa and Para-kappa-Casein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 98, 56, 1962.
- Jolles, P., Levy-Toledano, S., Fiat, A., Soria, C., Gillessen, D., Thomaidis, A., Dunn, F., and Caen, J.: Analogy between Fibrinogen and Casein. Effect of an Undecapeptide Isolated from kappa-Casein on Platelet Function, *Eur J Biochem* 158, 379, 1986.
- Laakso, S.: Inhibition of Lipid Peroxidation by Casein. Evidence of Molecular Encapsulation of 1,4-Pentadiene Fatty Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 792, 11, 1984.
- Leslie, R., Irons, L., and Chapman, D.: High Resolution Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of alpha-s1, beta and kappa Caseins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 188, 237, 1969.
- Lin, S., Leong, S., Dewan, R., Bloomfield, V., and Morr, C.: Effect of Calcium Ion on the Structure of Native Bovine Casein Micelles, *Biochemistry* 11, 1818, 1972.
- Loukas, S., Varoucha, D., Zioudrou, C., Streaty, R., and Klee, W.: Opioid Activities and Structures of alpha-Casein-Derived Exorphins, *Biochemistry* 22, 4567, 1983.
- MacDonald, C., and Thomas, M.: The Rennin-Sensitive Bond of Bovine kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 139, 1970.
- MacKinlay, A., and Wake, R.: The Heterogeneity of alpha-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 93, 378, 1964.
- MacKinlay, A., and Wake, R.: Fractionation of S-Carboxymethyl-kappa-Casein and Characterization of the Components, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 104, 167, 1965.
- MacKinlay, A., Hill, R., and Wake, R.: The Action of Rennin on kappa-Casein. The Heterogeneity and Origin of the Insoluble Products, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 115, 103, 1966.

- Mandl, I., MacLennan, J., Howes, E., DeBellis, R., and Sohler, A.: Isolation and Characterization of Proteinase and Collagenase from *Cl. histolyticum*, *J Clin Invest* 32, 1323, 1953.
- Maruyama, S., and Susuki, H.: A Peptide Inhibitor of Angiotensin I Converting Enzyme in the Tryptic Hydrolysate of Casein, *Agric Biol Chem* 46, 1393, 1982.
- Maruyama, S., Nakagomi, K., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H.: Angiotensin I-Converting Enzyme Inhibitor Derived from an Enzymatic Hydrolysate of Casein. II. Isolation and Bradykinin-potentiating Activity on the Uterus and the Ileum of Rats, *Agric Biol Chem* 49, 1405, 1985.
- Mayuyama, S., Suzuki, H., and Tomizuka, N.: Effect of Zinc Ion on Inhibition by Angiotensin I-Converting Enzyme Inhibitor Derived from Casein, *Agric Biol Chem* 49, 2809, 1985.
- McKenzie, H., and Wake, R.: An Improved Method for the Isolation of kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 47, 240, 1961.
- McMeekin, T.: Milk Protein, *The Proteins* Vol. IIA, H. Neurath and K. Bailey, Academic Press, NY, 389, 1954.
- McMeekin, T., Hipp, N., and Groves, M.: The Separation of the Components of alpha-Casein I. The Preparation of alpha-1-Casein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 83, 35, 1959.
- Mercier, J., Brignon, G., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Kappa B Casein. Complete Sequence. French, *Eur J Biochem* 35, 222, 1973.
- Mercier, J., Grosclaude, F., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Alpha-S1 Casein. Sequence of 48 AMino Acids at the COOH-terminal End. (French), *Eur J Biochem* 14, 108, 1970.
- Mercier, J., Grosclaude, F., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Alpha S1 Casein. Partial Sequence. French, *Eur J Biochem* 16, 453, 1970.
- Mercier, J., Grosclaude, F., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine Alpha S1 Casein. Chaining of Peptides Obtained by the Action of Cyanogen Bromide and Peptides Resulting from Trypsin Hydrolysis of Maleylated Alpha S1 Casein. French, *Eur J Biochem* 16, 439, 1970.
- Mercier, J., Grosclaude, F., and Ribadeau-Dumas, B.: Primary Structure of Bovine S1 Casein. Complete Sequence. French, *Eur J Biochem* 23, 41, 1971.
- Mercier, J., Vro, J., Ribadeau-Dumas, B., and Grosclaude, F.: Primary Structure of a Kappa B I Bovine Casein Macropeptide. French, *Eur J Biochem* 27, 535, 1972.
- Mullertz, S.: Formation and Properties of the Activator of Plasminogen and of Human and Bovine Plasmin, *Biochem J* 61, 424, 1955.
- Nakai, S., and Kason, C.: A Fluorescence Study of the Interactions Between kappa- and alpha-s1-Casein and Between Lysozyme and Ovalbumin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 21, 1974.
- Noble, R., and Waugh, D.: Casein Micelles. Formation and Structure. I, *J Am Chem Soc* 87, 2236, 1965.
- Noelken, M.: The Molecular Weight of alpha-s1-Casein B, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 537, 1967.
- Parker, F., Migliore-Samour, D., Floc'h, F., Zerial, A., Werner, G., Jolles, J., Casaretto, M., Zahn, H., and Jolles, P.: Immunostimulating Hexapeptide from Human Casein: Amino Acid Sequence, Synthesis and Biological Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 145, 677, 1984.
- Payens, T., and Nijhuis, H.: Electrophoresis of Interacting Proteins. I. Complex Formation of alpha-s1- and beta-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 336, 201, 1974.
- Payens, T., and Schmidt, D.: Boundary Spreading of Rapidly Polymerizing alpha-s1-Casein B and C During Sedimentation. Numerical Solutions of the Lamm-Gilbert-Fujita Equation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 115, 136, 1966.
- Ribadeau -Dumas, B., Grosclaude, F., and Mercier, J.: Primary Structure of Bovine Beta Casein. Linking of Tryptic Peptides and of Peptides Gained by the Action of Cyanide Bromide. French, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 252, 1971.
- Richardson, B., and Creamer, L.: Comparative Micelle Structure. IV. The Similarity Between Caprine alpha-s Casein and Bovine alpha-s3 Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 393, 37, 1975.
- Saito, T., Itoh, T., Adachi, S., Suzuki, T., and Usui, T.: A New Hexasaccharide Chain Isolated from Bovine Colostrum kappa-Casein Taken at the Time of Parturition, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 719, 309, 1982.
- Saito, T., Itoh, T., Adachi, S., Suzuki, T., and Usui, T.: The Chemical Structure of Neutral and Acidic Sugar Chains Obtained from Bovine Colostrum kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 678, 257, 1981.
- Saito, T., Itoh, T., and Adachi, S.: The Chemical Structure of a Tetra-saccharide Containing N-Acetylglucosamine Obtained from Bovine Colostrum kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 673, 487, 1981.
- Schimdt, D.: Differences Between the Association of the Genetic Variants B, C, and D of alpha-s1 Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 221, 140, 1970.
- Schimdt, D., and Payens, T.: The Purification and Some Properties of a Calcium-Sensitive alpha-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 78, 492, 1963.
- Schmidt, D., and vanMarkwijk, B.: Further Studies on the Associating Subunit of alpha-s1-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 154, 613, 1968.
- Schmidt, D., Payens, T., vanMarkwijk, B., and Brinkhuis, J.: On the Subunit of alpha-s1-Casein, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 27, 448, 1967.
- Shimizu, M., Ametani, A., Kaminogawa, S., and Yamauchi, K.: The Topography of alpha-s1-Casein Adsorbed to an Oil/Water Interface: An Analytical Approach Using Proteolysis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 259, 1986.
- Slattery, C., and Evard, R.: A Model for the Formation and Structure of Casein Micelles from Subunits of Variable Composition, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 317, 529, 1973.
- Sood, S., Chang, P., and Slattery, C.: Interactions in Human Casein Systems: Self-association of Fully Phosphorylated Human beta-Casein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 242, 355, 1985.
- Talbot, B., and Waugh, D.: Micelle-Forming Characteristics of Monomeric and Covalent Polymeric kappa-Caseins, *Biochemistry* 9, 2807, 1970.
- Thompson, M., Kiddy, C., Pepper, L., and Zittle, C.: Variations in the alpha-s-Casein Fraction of Individual Cow's Milk, *Nature* 195, 1001, 1962.
- Twining, S.: Fluorscein Isothiocyanate-Labeled Casein Assay for Proteolytic Enzymes, *Anal Biochem* 143, 30, 1984.
- von Hippel, P., and Waugh, D.: Casein: Monomers and Polymers, *J Am Chem Soc* 77, 4311, 1955.
- Walstra, P., Bloomfield, V., Wei, G., and Jenness, R.: Effect of Chymosin Action on the Hydrodynamic Diameter of Casein Micelles, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 669, 258, 1981.

- Waugh, D., and Noble, R.: Casein Micelles. Formation and Structure. II, *J Am Chem Soc* 87, 2246, 1965.
- Waugh, D., and Talbot, B.: Equilibrium Casein Micelle Systems, *Biochemistry* 10, 4153, 1971.
- Waugh, D., and von Hippel, P.: kappa-Casein and the Stabilization of Casein Micelles, *J Am Chem Soc* 78, 4576, 1956.
- Waugh, D., Creamer, L., Slattery, C., and Dresdner, G.: Core Polymers of Casein Micelles, *Biochemistry* 9, 786, 1970.
- Waugh, D., Slattery, C., and Creamer, L.: Binding of Cations to Caseins. Site Binding, Donnan Binding and System Characteristics, *Biochemistry* 10, 817, 1971.
- Wheelock, J., and Sinkinson, G.: Identification of 2-Acetamido-2-Deoxy-D-Galactose in Bovine kappa-Casein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 194, 597, 1969.



20. Catalase

Catalase is an enzyme responsible for the degradation of hydrogen peroxide. It is a protective enzyme present in nearly all animal cells.

$$2H_2O_2 \rightarrow 2H_2O + O_2 \qquad (20.1)$$

History

Bovine liver catalase was one of the first enzymes to be isolated to a high state of purity and the first iron-containing enzyme to be isolated (Sumner and Dounce 1937). The reaction mechanism was initially proposed to be a free radical mechanism by Oppenheimer and Stern in 1939. Throughout the next few decades, catalysis was determined to occur at the iron atom of the porphyrin (Warburg 1949, Keilin 1966, and Chance 1951). A more convenient method of preparing crystalline catalase from bovine liver was developed in 1952 by Tauber and Petit, and X-ray structure studies of the heme region of myoglobin examined the heme-containing active site (Stryer *et al*. 1964).

In the 1970s, X-ray and NMR studies provided further insight into the structure of the protein and the active site of hydroperoxidases in general (Larsson *et al*. 1970, and Hershberg and Chance 1975). In the 1980s, crystal structures of bovine liver catalases were published (Murthy *et al*. 1981, and Fita and Rossmann 1985).

In the 1990s, the inhibition of catalase by nitric oxide and the relation of this effect to nitric oxide cytotoxicity was investigated (Brown 1995). A study was conducted to compare the heme structures of catalases from various sources by Andersson *et al*. in 1995, and the unfolding and refolding of bovine liver catalase at various pHs and salt conditions was investigated by Prajapati *et al*. in 1998.

Recently, catalase has been investigated as a possible agent to support methods of intracellular drug delivery (Siwale *et al*. 2009). Catalase has also been incorporated into an assay for cholesterol quantification (Robinet *et al*. 2010) and a biosensor for alcohol determination (Hnaien *et al*. 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene that encodes catalase, CAT, is located on chromosome 15 in Bos taurus. The gene is conserved in human, chimpanzee, dog, mouse, rat, chicken, zebrafish, fruit fly, mosquito, *C. elegans*, *S. pombe*, *S. cerevisiae*, *K. lactis*, *E. gossypii*, *Neurospora crassa*, *A. thaliana*, and rice (Gene ID: 531682).

Specificity

The reaction of catalase occurs in two steps. A molecule of hydrogen peroxide oxidizes the heme to an oxyferryl species. A porphyrin cation radical is generated when one oxidation equivalent is removed from iron and one from the poryphyrin ring. A second hydrogen peroxide molecule acts as a reducing agent to regenerate the resting state enzyme, producing a molecule of oxygen and water (Switala and Loewen 2002).

Composition

Catalase is a tetramer consisting of four identical, tetrahedrally arranged subunits. Each 60 kDa subunit contains a heme group and NADPH in its active center (Scibior and Czeczot 2006).

IUB

- 1.11.1.6

CAS

- 9001-05-2

Protein Accession Number

- P00432

Molecular Weight

- 232 kDa (Schroeder *et al*. 1969)
- 240 kDa (Herskovits 1969)
- Monomer: 57.5 (Schroeder *et al*. 1969)

Optimal pH

- 7.0 (Maehly and Chance 1954)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.4 (Samejima *et al*. 1962)

Extinction Coefficient

- 246,000 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{276}$ = 12.9 (Herskovits 1969)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H74)
- Asparagine (N147)

Activators

- Sodium arsenate (Kertulis-Tartar *et al.* 2009)

Inhibitors

- Cyanide, azide, hydroxylamine, aminotriazole, and mercaptoethanol (Switala and Loewen 2002)
- Ascorbate alone as well as with Cu^{2+} (Orr 1967a, b)
- Freezing and lyophilization cause inactivation (Tanford and Lovrien 1962, and Deisseroth and Dounce 1967)
- Inactivated by sunlight under aerobic conditions (Mitchell and Anderson 1965)
- Peroxide (Altomare *et al.* 1974)
- Nitro and nitroso compounds (Titov *et al.* 2008)

Applications

- Commercially wherever hydrogen peroxide is used as a germicide (Chu *et al.* 1975)
- Milk preservative with peroxidase (Collins 1971)
- Increases synthesis and stability of diacetyl in cultured milk (Collins 1971)
- Free radical research (Lardinois 1995)
- Deodorization (White and White 1997)
- Decomposition of residual hydrogen peroxide after bleaching woven and knitted cotton fabrics before drying (White and White 1997)
- Cysteamine determination (White and White 1997)
- Gluconic and glycolic acid production (Seip *et al.* 1994, and Godjevargova *et al.* 2004)
- Cleaning silicon and semiconductor plates (White and White 1997)

Assay Information

There are numerous assays for catalase. Gregory and Fridovich (1974) report on a sensitive activity stain for catalase applicable to a polyacrylamide gel electrophoretogram, Haining and Legan (1972) describe a polarographic assay utilizable in tissue homogenates, and Kroll *et al.* (1989) discuss a rapid method for estimating the bacterial content of foods. The subject has been reviewed by Maehly and Chance (1954) and Chance and Maehly (1955). The assay used at Worthington follows:

Method

- Essentially that described by Beers and Sizer (1952) in which the disappearance of peroxide is followed spectrophotometrically at 240 nm. One Unit decomposes one micromole of H_2O_2 per minute at 25°C and pH 7.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M Potassium phosphate, pH 7.0
- 0.059 M Hydrogen peroxide (30%) in 0.05 M potassium phosphate, pH 7.0

Enzyme

- Immediately prior to use dilute the enzyme in 0.05 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.0 to obtain a rate of 0.03-0.07 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 240 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Reagent Grade Water - 1.9 ml
- 0.059 M Hydrogen peroxide - 1.0 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and to establish blank rate if any. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and record decrease in absorbance at 240 nm for 2-3 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{240}}{min}$ from the initial (45 second) linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{240}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{\frac{43.6 \text{ x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

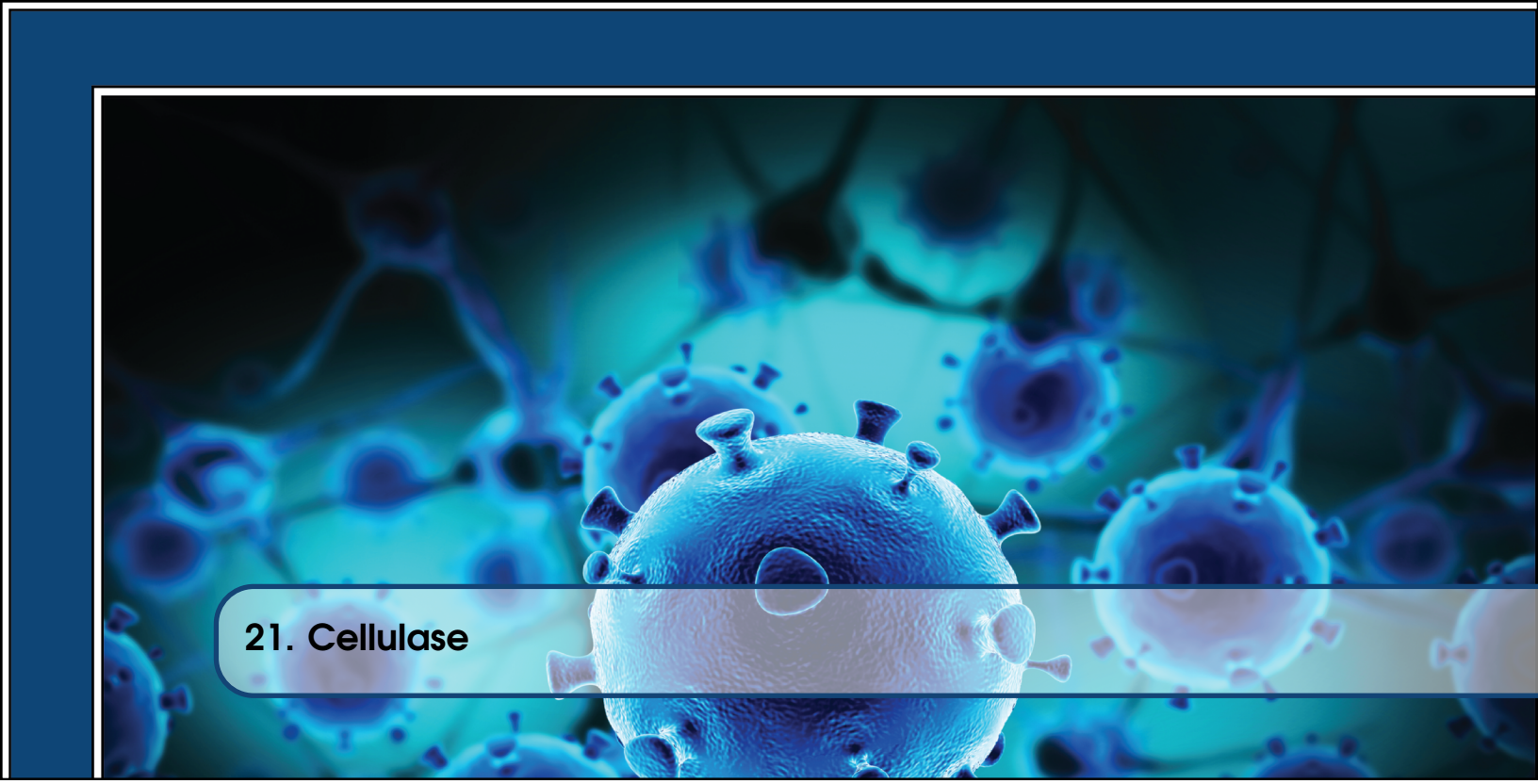
References

- Abad-Zapatero, C.: Crystallization by Centrifugation, *Nature* 356, 392, 1992.
- Abe, K., Hiraga, M., and Anan, F.: The Chemical Modification of Beef Liver Catalase. IV. The Properties of Acrylonitrile- or Glyoxal-Treated Products of Catalase, *J. Biochem.* 74, 889, 1973.
- Altomare, R., Kohler, J., Greenfield, P., and Kittrell, J.: Deactivation of Immobilized Beef Liver Catalase by Hydrogen Peroxide, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 16, 1659, 1974.
- Andersson, L., Johnson, A., Simms, M., and Willingham, T.: Comparative Analysis of Catalases: Spectral Evidence Against Heme-Bound Water for the Solution Enzymes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 370, 97, 1995.
- Baird, M., Sfeir, G., and Slade-Pacini, C.: Lack of Inhibition of Mouse Catalase Activity by Cimetidine: An Argument Against a Relevant General Effect of Cimetidine upon Heme Metabolic Pathways, *Biochem Pharmacol* 36, 4366, 1987.
- Balasubramanian, P., Schmidt, E., and Bruice, T.: Catalase Modeling. 2. Dynamics of Reaction of a Water-Soluble and Non u-Oxo Dimer Forming Manganese (III) Porphyrin with Hydrogen Peroxide, *J Am Chem Soc* 109, 7865, 1987.
- Barlow, G., and Margoliash, E.: Sedimentation Studies on Catalase Complex II Using Photoelectric Scanning Optics, *Biochim Biophys Acta Gene Struct. Expr.* 188, 159, 1969.
- Beers, R., and Sizer, I.: A Spectrophotometric Method for Measuring the Breakdown of Hydrogen Peroxide by Catalase, *J Biol Chem* 195, 133, 1952.
- Beyer, W., and Fridovich, I.: Pseudocatalase from *Lactobacillus plantarum:* Evidence for a Homopentameric Structure Containing Two Atoms of Manganese per Subunit, *Biochemistry* 24, 6460, 1985.
- Boismenu, D., Lepine, F., Gagnon, M., and Dugas, H.: Catalase Activity Measurement with the Disk Flotation Method, *Anal Biochem* 178, 404, 1989.
- Browett, W., and Stillman, M.: Magnetic Circular Dichroism Studies on the Electronic Configurations of Catalase Compounds I and II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 623, 21, 1980.
- Brown, G.: Reversible Binding and Inhibition of Catalase by Nitric Oxide, *Eur J Biochem* 232, 188, 1995.

- Chance, B.: The Iron-Containing Enzymes. C. The Enzyme-Substrate Compounds and Mechanism of Action of the Hydroperoxidases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 2, Pt. 1, J. Sumner and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 1951.
- Chance, B., and Maehley, A.: Assay of Catalases and Peroxidases, *Meth Enzymol* 2, 764, 1955.
- Chance, B., and Oshino, N.: Analysis of the Catalase-Hydrogen Peroxide Intermediate in Complex Oxidations, *Biochem J* 131, 564, 1973.
- Chance, B., Boveris, A., Oshino, N., and Loschen, G.: The Nature of the Catalase Intermediate in the Biological Function, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* Vol. I, T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, University Park Press, Baltimore, USA, 350, 1973.
- Chatterjee, U., Kumar, A., and Sanwal, G.: Purification and Properties of Goat Liver Catalase - Two pH Optima, *Indian J Biochem Biophys* 26, 140, 1989.
- Chu, H., Leeder, J., and Gilbert, S.: Immobilized Catalase Reactor for Use in Peroxide Sterilization of Dairy Products, *J Food Sci* 40, 641, 1975.
- Corrall, R., Rodman, H., Margolis, J., and Landau, B.: Stereospecificity of the Oxidation of Ethanol by Catalase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 3181, 1974.
- Darr, D., and Fridovich, I.: Inhibition of Catalase by 3,3'-diamine-benzidine, *Biochem J* 226, 781, 1985.
- Davison, A., Kettle, A., and Fatur, D.: Mechanism of the Inhibition of Catalase by Ascorbate, *J Biol Chem* 261, 1193, 1986.
- Deisseroth, A., and Dounce, A.: Comparison of the Catalytic and Physical Properties of the Components of Lyophilized Beef Erythrocyte Catalase with those of Lyophilized Beef Liver Catalase Components, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 131, 30, 1969.
- Diesseroth, A., and Dounce, A.: Nature of the Change Produced in Catalase by Lyophilization, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 120, 671, 1967.
- Eglinton, D., Gadsby, P., Sievers, G., Peterson, J., and Thompson, A.: A Comparative Study of the Low-Temperature Magnetic Circular Dichroism Spectra of Horse Heart Metmyoglobin and Bovine Liver Catalase Derivatives, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 648, 1983.
- Escobar, L., Salvador, C., Contreras, M., and Escamilla, J.: On the Application of the Clark Electrode to the Study of Enzyme Kinetics in Apolar Solvents: The Catalase Reaction, *Anal Biochem* 184, 139, 1990.
- Evans, W., and Recheigl, M.: Factors Influencing Myeloperoxidase and Catalase Activities in Polymorphonuclear Leukocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 148, 243, 1967.
- Feinstein, R., Braun, J., and Howard, J.: Acatalasemic and Hypocatalasemic Mouse Mutants. II. Mutational Variations in Blood and Solid Tissue Catalases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 120, 165, 1967.
- Feinstein, R., Sacher, G., Howard, J., and Braun, J.: Comparative Heat Stability of Blood Catalase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 338, 1967.
- Fita, I., and Rossmann, M.: The NADPH Binding Site on Beef Liver Catalase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 82, , 1985.
- Furuta, H., Hachimori, A., Ohta, Y., and Samejima, T.: Dissociation of Bovine Liver Catalase into Subunits on Acetylation, *J. Biochem.* 76, 481, 1974.
- Ghadermarzi, M., and Moosavi-Movahedi, A.: Determination of the Kinetic Parameters for the 'Suicide Substrate' Inactivation of Bovine Liver Catalase by Hydrogen Peroxide, *J Enzym Inhib* 10, 167-175, 1996.
- Goldacre, P., and Galston, A.: The Specific Inhibition of Catalase by Substituted Phenols, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 43, 169, 1953.
- Goldstein, D.: A Method for Assay of Catalase with the Oxygen Cathode, *Anal Biochem* 24, 431, 1968.
- Goth, L.: Human Erythrocyte Catalase, Isolation with an Improved Method, Characterization and Comparison to Bovine Liver Catalase, *Enzyme* 41, 191, 1989.
- Goth, L.: A Simple Method for Determination of Serum Catalase Activity and Revision of Reference Range, *Clin Chim Acta* 196, 143, 1991.
- Gregory, E., and Fridovich, I.: Visualization of Catalase on Acrylamide Gels, *Anal Biochem* 58, 57, 1974.
- Haining, J., and Legan, J.: Improved Assay for Catalase Based upon Steady-State Substrate Concentration, *Anal Biochem* 45, 469, 1972.
- Halliwell, B.: Superoxide Dismutase: A Contaminant of Bovine Catalase, *Biochem J* 135, 379, 1973.
- Heidrich, H.: New Aspects on the Heterogeneity of Beef Liver Catalase, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 349, 873, 1968.
- Herskovits, T.: Solvent Perturbation Studies of Heme Proteins and Other Colored Proteins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 130, 19, 1969.
- Higashi, T., Kawamata, F., and Sakamoto, T.: Studies on Rat Liver Catalase. VII. Double-Labeling of Catalase by ^{14}C-Leucine and ^{3}H-D-Aminolevulinic Acid, *J. Biochem.* 76, 703, 1974.
- Hnaien, M., Lagarde, F., and Jaffrezic-Renault, N.: A Rapid and Sensitive Alcohol Oxidase/Catalase Conductometric Biosensor for Alcohol Determination, *Talanta* 81, 222, 2010.
- Holmes, R.: Catalase Multiplicity in Normal and Acatalasemic Mice, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 24, 161, 1972.
- Holmes, R., and Masters, C.: Species Specific Features of the Distribution and Multiplicity of Mammalian Liver Catalase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 148, 217, 1972.
- Johansson, L., and Borg, L.: A Spectophotometric Method for Determination of Catalase Activity in Small Tissue Samples, *Anal Biochem* 174, 331, 1988.
- Jones, G., and Masters, C.: On the Nature and Characteristics of the Multiple Forms of Catalase in Mouse Liver, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 7, 1975.
- Jones, P.: The Evolution of Catalase Activity, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* , T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, University Park Press, Baltimore, USA, 333, 1973.
- Jones, P., and Middlemiss, D.: Formation of Compound I by the Reaction of Catalase with Peroxoacetic Acid, *Biochem J* 130, 411, 1972.
- Kirkman, H., and Gaetani, G.: Catalase: A Tetrameric Enzyme with Four Tightly Bound Molecules of NADPH, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 81, 4243, 1984.
- Kiselev, N., Shpitzberg, C., and Vainshtein, B.: Crystallization of Catalase in the Form of Tubes with Monomolecular Walls, *J Mol Biol* 25, 433, 1967.
- Kremer, M.: Peroxidatic Activity of Catalase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 199, 1970.
- Kroll, R., Frears, E., and Bayliss, A.: An Oxygen Electrode-Based Assay of Catalase Activity as a Rapid Method for Estimating the Bacterial Content of Foods, *J Appl Bacteriol* 66, 209, 1989.
- Kyle, M., Miccadei, S., Nakae, D., and Farber, J.: Superoxide Dismutase and Catalase Protect Cultured Hepatocytes from the Cytotoxicity of Acetaminophen, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 149, 889, 1987.
- Lanir, A., and Schejter, A.: On the Sixth Coordination Position of Beef Liver Catalase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 55, 254, 1975.
- Lardinois, O.: Reactions of Bovine Liver Catalase with Superoxide Radicals and Hydrogen Peroxide, *Free Radic Res* 22, 251, 1995.

- Lee, K., Cronenwett, J., Shlafer, M., Corpron, C., and Zelenock, G.: Effect of Superoxide Dismutase Plus Catalase on Ca^{2+} Transport in Ischemic and Reperfused Skeletal Muscle, *J Surg Res* 42, 24, 1987.
- Lieberman, I., and Ove, P.: Catalase Requirement for Mammalian Cells in Culture, *J Exp Med* 108, 631, 1958.
- Loewen, P., and Seitala, J.: Purification and Characterization of Catalase-1 From *Bacillus subtilis*, *Biochem Cell Biol* 65, 939, 1987.
- Longley, W.: The Crystal Structure of Bovine Liver Catalase: A Combined Study by X-ray Diffraction and Electron Microscopy, *J Mol Biol* 30, 323, 1967.
- Maehly, A., and Chance, B.: The Assay of Catalases and Peroxidases, in, *Methods of Biochemical Analysis* , 357, 1954.
- Maimoni Goncalves, V., Cezar de Cerqueira Leite, L., Raw, I., and Cabrera-Crespo, J.: Purification of Catalase from Human Placenta, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 29, 73, 1999.
- Margoliash, E., and Novogrodsky, A.: A Study of the Inhibiton of Catalase by 3-Amino-1:2:4 Triazole, *Biochem J* 68, 468, 1958.
- Marklund, S.: Interactions Between Hydroxymethylhydroperoxide and Catalase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 269, 1972.
- Masters, C., Pegg, M., and Crane, D.: On the Multiplicity of the Enzyme Catalase in Mammalian Liver, *Mol Cell Biochem* 70, 113, 1986.
- McPherson, A., and Rich, A.: Crystallographic Study of Beef Liver Catalase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 157, 23, 1973.
- Mitchel, R., and Anderson, I.: Catalase Photoinactivation, *Science* 150, 74, 1965.
- Miyahara, T., Takeda, A., Hachimori, A., and Samejima, T.: On the Heterogeneity of Catalase from Goat Liver, *J. Biochem.* 84, 1267, 1978.
- Murphy, J., and Maier, R.: Intracellular Distribution of Iron, Catalase, and Protein in Tomato Plant Tissue, *J Agric Food Chem* 15, 113, 1967.
- Nadler, V., Goldberg, I., and Hochman, A.: Comparative Study of Bacterial Catalases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 882, 234, 1986.
- Nelson, D., and Niesow, L.: Enthalphy of Decomposition of Hydrogen Peroxide by Catalase at 25, *Anal Biochem* 49, 474, 1972.
- Nicholls, P., and Schonbaum, G.: Catalases, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 147, 1963.
- Oppenheimer, C., and Stern, K.: Biological Oxidation, *The Hague* , 256, 1939.
- Orr, C.: Studies on Ascorbic Acid. I. Factors Influencing the Ascorbate-Mediated Inhibition of Catalase, *Biochemistry* 6, 2995, 1967.
- Orr, C.: Studies on Ascorbic Acid. II. Physical Changes in Catalase Following Incubation with Ascorbate and Copper, *Biochemistry* 6, 3000, 1967.
- Oshino, N., Jamieson, D., Sugano, T., and Chance, B.: Optical Measurements of the Catalase-Hydrogen Peroxide Intermediate (Compound) in the Liver of Anaesthetized Rats and Its Implication to Hydrogen Peroxide Production, *Biochem J* 146, 67, 1975.
- Oshino, N., Oshino, R., and Chance, B.: The Characteristics of the "Peroxidatic" Reaction of Catalase in Ethanol Oxidation, *Biochem J* 131, 555, 1973.
- Percy, M., Dalton, A., Markovic, V., McLachlan, D., Hummel, J., Rusk, A., and Andrews, D.: Red Cell Superoxide Dismutase, Glutathione Peroxidase and Catalase in Down Syndrome Patients with and without Manifestations of Alzheimer Disease, *Amer J Med Genetics* 35, 459, 1990.
- Perrin, R., Briancon, S., Jeandel, C., Artur, Y., Minn, A., Penin, F., and Siest, G.: Blood Activity of Cu/Zn Superoxide Dismutase, Glutathione Peroxidase and Catalase in Alzheimer's Disease - A Case-Control Study, *Gerontology* 36, 306, 1990.
- Pitts, J.: Crystallization by Centrifugation, *Nature* 355, 117, 1992.
- Poznansky, M., and Chang, T.: Comparison of the Enzyme Kinetics and Immunological Properties of Catalase Immobilized by Microencapsulation and Catalase in Free Solution for Enzyme Replacement, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 334, 103, 1974.
- Prajapati, S., Bhakuni, V., Babu, K., and Jain, S.: Alkaline Unfolding and Salt-Induced Folding of Bovine Liver Catalase at High pH, *Eur J Biochem* 255, 178, 1998.
- Pritchard, G., and Hudson, M.: Changes in Catalase Activity in Higher Plants and Fungi treated with Oxygen at High Pressure, *Nature* 214, 945, 1967.
- Robinet, P., Wang, Z., Hazen, S., and Smith, J.: A Simple and Sensitive Enzymatic Method for Cholesterol Quantification in Macrophages and Foam Cells, *J Lipid Res* 51, 3364, 2010.
- Rorth, M., and Jensen, P.: Determination of Catalase Activity by Means of the Clark Oxygen Electrode, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 171, 1967.
- Rossman, M., and Labaw, L.: A Comparison of Electron Microscopy and X-Ray Diffraction Results for Ox Liver Catalase Crystals, *J Mol Biol* 29, 315, 1967.
- Sakamoto, T., and Higashi, T.: Studies on Rat Liver Catalase. VIII. Isolation and Translation of Catalase Messenger RNA, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1227, 1974.
- Samejima, T., and Kita, M.: The Conformational Changes of Catalase Molecule Caused by Ligand Molecules, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 175, 24, 1969.
- Samejima, T., Kamata, M., and Shibata, K.: Dissociation of Bovine Liver Catalase at Low pH, *J. Biochem.* 51, 181, 1962.
- Schroeder, W., Shelton, J., Shelton, J., Robberson, B., and Apell, G.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Liver Catalase: A Preliminary Report, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 131, 652, 1969.
- Scibior, D., and Czeczot, H.: Catalase: Structure, Properties, Functions, *Postepy Hig Med Dosw (Online)* Vol. 60, 170, 2006.
- Scott, M., Lubin, B., Zuo, L., and Kuypers, F.: Erythrocyte Defense Against Hydrogen Peroxide - Preeminent Importance of Catalase, *J Lab Clin Med* 118, 7, 1991.
- Seah, T., and Kaplan, J.: Purification and Properties of the Catalase of Bakers' Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2889, 1973.
- Seah, T., Bhatti, A., and Kaplan, J.: Novel Catalytic Proteins of Bakers' Yeast. I. An Atypical Catalase, *Can J Biochem* 51, 1551, 1973.
- Sharma, K., Andersson, L., Loehr, T., Terner, J., and Goff, H.: Comparative Spectral Analysis of Mammalian, Fungal, and Bacterial Catalases. Resonance Raman Evidence for Iron-Tyrosinate Coordination, *J Biol Chem* 264, 12772, 1989.
- Shimizu, N., Kobayashi, K., and Hayashi, K.: The Reaction of Superoxide Radical with Catalase. Mechanism of the Inhibition of Catalase by Superoxide Radical, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4414, 1984.
- Siwale, R., Yeboah, G., Addo, R., Oettinger, C., and D'Souza, M.: The Effect of Intracellular Antioxidant Delivery (Catalase) on Hydrogen Peroxide and Proinflammatory Cytokine Synthesis: A New Therapeutic Horizon, *J. Drug Target.* 17, 710, 2009.
- Spreti, N., Bartoletti, A., Di Profio, P., Germani, R., and Savelli, G.: Effects of Ionic and Zwitterionic Surfactants on the Stabilization of Bovine Catalase, *Biotechnol Prog* 11, 107, 1995.
- Sumner, J., and Dounce, A.: Crystalline Catalase, *J Biol Chem* 121, 417, 1937.

- Sumner, J., Dounce, A., and Frampton, V.: Catalase III, *J Biol Chem* 136, 343, 1940.
- Sund, H., Weber, K., and Molbert, E.: Dissociation of Beef Liver Catalase in its Subunits. German, *Eur J Biochem* 1, 400, 1967.
- Switala, J. and Loewen, P.: Diversity of Properties Among Catalases., *Arch Biochem Biophys* 401, 145, 2002.
- Tanaka, K., Takeda, T., and Miyajima, K.: Cryoprotective Effect of Saccharides on Denaturation of Catalase by Freeze-Drying, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 39, 1091, 1991.
- Tanford, C., and Lovrien, R.: Dissociation of Catalase into Subunits, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 1892, 1962.
- Tauber, H., and Petit, E.: Convenient Methods for Preparing Crystalline Catalase from Cow Liver, *J Biol Chem* 195, 703, 1952.
- Tudhope, G.: Red Cell Catalase in Health and in Disease with Reference to the Enzyme Activity in Anaemia, *Clin Sci* 33, 165, 1967.
- Vuilaume, M., Lafont, R., Hubert, M., Jouve, H., Calvayrac, R., and Best-Belpomme, M.: A New Property of Catalase: The Concerted Synthesis of Nucleotide Triphosphates, *Bioelectrochem Bioenergetics* 19, 541, 1988.
- Wheeler, C., Salzman, J., Elsayed, N., Omaye, S., and Korte, D.: Automated Assays for Superoxide Dismutase, Catalase, Glutathione Peroxidase, and Glutathione Reductase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 184, 193, 1990.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* , C.R.C. Press, 1997.
- Whiteside, C., and Hassan, H.: Role of Oxyradicals in the Inactivation of Catalase by Ozone, *Free Radic Biol Med* 5, 305, 1988.
- Yasukochi, Y., Nakamura, M., and Minakami, S.: Effect of Cobalt on the Synthesis and Degradation of Hepatic Catalase *in vivo*, *Biochem J* 144, 455, 1974.
- Zidoni, E., and Kremer, M.: Kinetics and Mechanism of Catalase Action. Formation of the Intermediate Complex, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 658, 1974.



21. Cellulase

1,4-(1,3;1,4)-β-D-Glucan-4-glucanohydrolase

Cellulase refers to a group of enzymes which, acting together, hydrolyze cellulose.

Cellulose is a linear polysaccharide of glucose residues connected by β-1,4 linkages. Like chitin it is not cross-linked. Native crystalline cellulose is insoluble and occurs as fibers of densely packed, hydrogen bonded, anhydroglucose chains of 15 to 10,000 glucose units. Its density and complexity make it very resistant to hydrolysis without preliminary chemical or mechanical degradation or swelling. In nature cellulose is usually associated with other polysaccharides such as xylan or lignin. It is the skeletal basis of plant cell walls. Cellulose is the most abundant organic source of food, fuel and chemicals (Spano *et al*. 1975). However, its usefulness is dependent upon its hydrolysis to glucose. Acid and high temperature degradation are unsatisfactory in that the resulting sugars are decomposed; enzymatic degradation (cellulase) is the most effective means of degrading cellulose into useful components. Although cellulases are distributed throughout the biosphere, they are most prevalent in fungal and microbial sources.

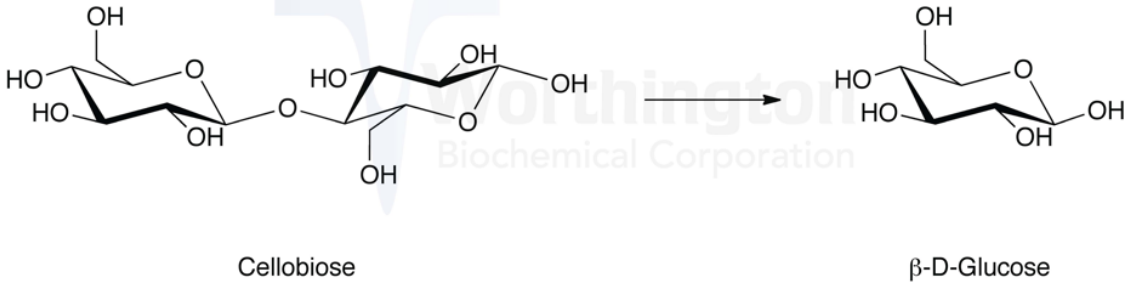


Figure 21.1: Cellobiase

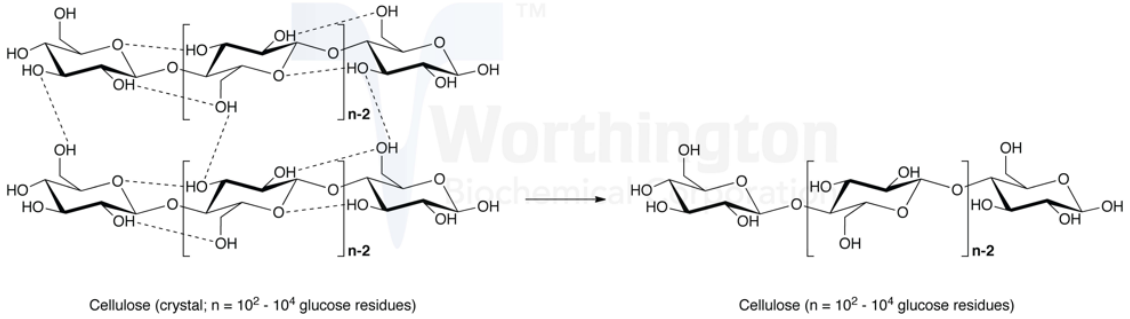


Figure 21.2: Endcellulase

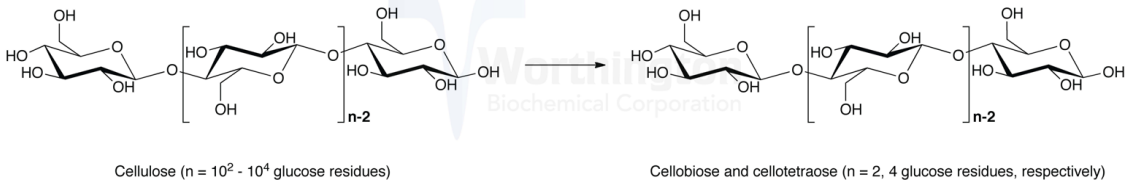


Figure 21.3: Exocellulase

History

Reese *et al*. (1950) first proposed the enzyme mechanisms involved in the degradation of cellulose. At least two steps are involved: first, a prehydrolytic step wherein anhydroglucose chains are swollen or hydrated and secondly, hydrolytic cleavage of the now susceptible polymers either randomly or endwise.

Reese and Levinson made an extensive comparative study of the action of cellulolytic organisms showing many cellulolytic organisms degrade modified cellulose, but often do not show corresponding activity on native cellulose (Reese and Levinson 1952). Mandels and Reese first described the cellulase complex from *Trichoderma viride*, later named *Trichoderma reesei*, from which Worthington cellulase is produced (Mandels and Reese 1957).

The original Worthington assay was developed in our laboratory in 1957 and used carboxymethylcellulose, unaware that a test using this substrate had been described by Levinson and Reese in 1950 (Levinson and Reese 1950). Today's Worthington assay uses the rate of glucose formation, a technique first described in 1960 (Meyers *et al*. 1960).

The cellulase complex of *Trichoderma reesei* has been most thoroughly studied. It is complete in that it can convert native cellulose as well as derived celluloses to glucose (King and Nessal 1969). Howell and Stuck (1975) have described the complex and indicate it to be remarkably resistant to inhibitors except carbohydrates, particularly cellobiose and excess cellulose. Okada (1975) obtained a number of active fractions from *Trichoderma reesei* differing in carbohydrate content and specificity but otherwise identical.

Berghem and Pettersson (1973) reported on the *Trichoderma reesei* enzyme involved in the first step of cellolose degratation, a β-1,4-glucan cellobiohydrolase which acts upon crystalline cellulose. Cellobiose is the principle product. The enzyme was further characterized by Berghem, Pettersson and Axio-Fredriksson (1975). They indicated a molecular weight of 42,000 based on amino acid and carbohydrate analysis. The enzyme contained 9.2% carbohydrate covalently bound. The pH optimum is about 4.8 and the reaction rate can be enhanced by addition of cellobiase and additional endo-glucanase. The identification of the genes for the other cellulase and hemicellulase enzymes of *Trichoderma reesei* has been completed, and the characterization of many of these enzymes has also been achieved (Kubicek 2011).

Recently researchers have been investigating the genomes of mutant species to correlate cellulase activity with specific gene sequences (Le Crom *et al*. 2009, and Vitikainen *et al*. 2010). Current research has explored the use of cellulase in the production of biofuels and biorefinery products (Kubicek 2012).

The Cullulase Complex from *Trichoderma reesei*:

The *Trichoderma reesei* complex is a true cellulase in the most rigid sense, being able to convert crystalline, amorphous, and chemically derived celluloses quantitatively to glucose. It has been established that: a) the system is multi-enzymatic; b) that at least three enzyme components are both physically and enzymatically distinct; and c) that all three components play essential roles in the overall process of converting cellulose to glucose (King and Vessal 1969).

Molecular Characteristics

The *Trichoderma reesei* genome contains 9143 genes, with a surpsingly small number of cellulase and hemicellulase genes as compared to other Trichoderma species. *Trichoderma reesei* contains a total of 200 glycosyl-hydrolase (GH) encoding genes, several of which share homology with bacteria suggesting they may have been obtained by horizontal gene transfer (Kubicek 2013). 41% of the GH and other carbohydrate active genes were reported to occur in 25 discreet clusters (Martinez *et al*. 2008). Several of these clusters also contain genes encoding non-ribosomal peptide and polyketide synthases suggesting these genes are important for the ability of Trichoderma to compete in its natural environment (Kubicek 2013). Production of cellulases is induced by the presence of cellulose, lactose, or sophorse; the enzyme complexes are not formed constitutively. Expression is controlled by a variety of positive and negative transcription factors (Kubicek *et al*. 2009).

Composition

Cellobiohydrolase I (Cel7A) and cellobiohydrolase II (Cel6A) are the predominant cellulase proteins in all major commercial preparations. The endoglucanases and hemicellulases represent less than 10% of the extracellular extract (Chundawat *et al*. 2011).

The cellulase complex from *Trichoderma reesei* contains endoglucanases, cellobiohydrolases, and beta-glucosidases. Information concerning the known sequences of these indivudual enzymes have been organized in the following table. Each individual enzyme functions as a monomer.

IUB

- 3.2.1.4

CAS

- 9012-54-8

Protein Accession Number

- Endoglucanase I: P07981
- Endoglucanase II: P07982
- Endoglucanase IV: O14405
- Endoglucanase V: P43317
- Endoglucanase VII: Q7Z9M7
- beta-1,4-glucanase: O00095
- Cellobiohydrolase I: P62694
- Cellobiohydrolase II: P07987
- beta-Glucosidase I: AAA18473
- beta-Glucosidase II: O93785

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Endoglucanase I: Mainly beta
- Endoglucanase II: Alpha Beta
- beta-1,4-glucanase: Mainly beta
- Cellobiohydrolase I: Mainly beta
- beta-Glucosidase I and II: Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- Endoglucanase I: Distorted sandwich
- Endoglucanase II: Alpha-Beta Barrel
- beta-1,4-glucanase: Sandwich
- Cellobiohydrolase I: Distorted Sandwich
- beta-Glucosidase I and II: Alpha-Beta Barrel

Topology:

- Endoglucanase I: 1,4-Beta-D-Glucan Cellobiohydrolase
- Endoglucanase II: TIM Barrel
- beta-1,4-glucanase: Jelly Rolls
- Cellobiohydrolase I: 1,4-Beta-D-Glucan Cellobiohydrolase I; Chain A
- beta-Glucosidase I and II: TIM Barrel

Molecular Weight

- Endoglucanase I: 46.0 kDa
- Endoglucanase II: 42.2 kDa
- Endoglucanase IV: 33.4 kDa
- Endoglucanase V: 22.8 kDa
- Endoglucanase VII: 25.1 kDa
- beta-1,4-glucanase: 23.5 kDa
- Cellobiohydrolase I: 52.2 kDa
- Cellobiohydrolase II: 47.2 kDa
- beta-Glucosidase I: 75.3 kDa
- beta-Glucosidase II: 52.1 kDa

Optimal pH

- Varies with the substrate in the range 4.2 - 5.2

Isoelectric Point

- 4.5-7.2

Activators

- Nonionic detergents like Triton X-100 (White and White 1997)

Inhibitors

- Carbohydrates, particularly cellobiose and excess cellulose (Howell and Stuck 1975)

Applications

- Digestive tablets
- Removal or softening of cellulose in food preparation (Toyama 1963)
- Protoplast preparation from plants (Cocking 1960)
- Various manufacturing processes (White and White 1997)

Assay Information

Method

- Cellulase activity is determined by its effect on microcrystalline cellulose with respect to glucose formation. Released glucose is determined in a hexokinase/glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase system at 340 nm. One unit of activity releases 0.01 mg glucose per hour from micro-crystalline cellulose at 37°C and pH 5.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M Acetic acid, pH 5.0
- Microcrystalline cellulose (Avicel, F.M.C. or equivalent))

Glucose determination reagent (Can be replaced with a glucose assay utilizing a standard curve)

- ATP - 0.77 $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{ml}}$
- Hexokinase - 1.5 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- NAD - 0.91 $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{ml}}$
- Glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase - $\geq$1.9 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- Tris $\cdot$ HCl buffer pH 7.6 $\pm$0.2 - 0.1 M

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme in reagent grade water at a concentration of 1-0.1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Measure into clean dry test tubes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
Microcrystalline cellulose	200 mg	200 mg
0.05 M Acetic acid	4.0 ml	4.0 ml
Reagent grade water	—	1.0 ml
Enzyme dilution	1.0 ml	—

Incubate with stirring or shaking for 2 hours at 37°C. Remove tubes to an ice bath and allow sediment to settle. Clarify by centrifugation. Store in an ice bath.

Place 3.0 ml glucose reagent in a cuvette and incubate in spectrophotometer set at 340 nm and 25°C to achieve temperature equilibration. Record the A_{340} of the glucose reagent in the cuvette. Add 0.1 ml of the supernatant from each reaction tube and record increase in A_{340} until no further change occurs in

3-5 minutes. Record final A_{340}.

Calculation

- $\Delta A_{340} = \underset{\text{Final}}{A_{340}} - \underset{\text{Initial}}{A_{340}}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{(\underset{\text{Sample}}{\Delta A_{340}} - \underset{\text{Blank}}{\Delta A_{340}}) \times 3.1 \times 180 \times 5}{6.22 \times 10^3 \times 0.1 \times 2 \times 0.01 \times \text{mg enzyme in mixture}}$

Notes

- Worthington purified cellulases contain less than 0.02 units per mg dry weight lipase activity. One unit of lipase activity releases one micromole of fatty acid per minute from emulsified olive oil at 25°C and pH 8.0.
- Nuclease activity is evaluated by incubating 1 μg and 10 μg cellulase with 1 μg ΦX174DNA in 0.5 ml at 37°C for 16 hours under optimum conditions. Degradation of the DNA (evidence of exonuclease) and conversion of the DNA to the Rf2 or linear form (evidence of endonuclease) are monitored by agarose electrophoresis. CEL cellulase exhibits no evidence of nuclease contamination at the 1 μg level, and only a trace of endonuclease contamination at a 10 μg level. CELF grade shows slight endonuclease contamination at the 1 μg level, and partial exonuclease contamination at a 10 μg level.
- One mg of purified cellulase exhibits less tryptic-like proteolytic activity on a casein-agar radial diffusion plate than 0.01 μg purified trypsin after 16 hours at 25°C.

References

- : , *Cellulases and Their Applications, Adv. Chem. Series* Vol. 95, R. Gould, Amer. Chem. Soc. Publ., Washington, DC, 1969.
- Adney, W., Rivard, C., Ming, S., and Himmel, M.: Anaerobic Digestion of Lignocellulosic Biomass and Wastes. Cellulases and Related Enzymes, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 30, 165, 1991.
- Akiba, S., Kimura., Y., Yamamoto, K., and Kumagap, H.: Purification and Characterization of a Protease-Resistant Cellulase from *Aspergillus niger*, *J Ferment Bioeng* 79, 125, 1995.
- Almin, K., and Eriksson, K.: Influence of Carboxymethyl Cellulose Properties on the Determination of Cellulase Activity in Absolute Terms, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 124, 129, 1968.
- Almin, K., Eriksson, K., and Pettersson, B.: Extracellular Enzyme System Utilized by the Fungus *Sporotrichum pulverulentum* (*Chrysosporium lignorum*) for the Breakdown of Cellulose. 2. Activities of the Five Endo-1,4,b-glucanases towards Carboxymethyl-cellulose, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 207, 1975.
- Anderson, J., Mattoo, A., and Lieberman, M.: Induction of Ethylene Biosynthesis in Tobacco Leaf Discs by Cell Wall Digesting Enzymes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 107, 588, 1982.
- Bailey, P., Liese, W., Roesch, R., Keilich, G., and Afting, E.: Cellulase (beta-1,4-Glucan 4-Glucanohydrolase) from the Wood-Degrading Fungus *Polyporus schweinitz*ii Fr. I. Purification, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 381, 1969.
- Baker, W., and Panow, A.: Estimation of Cellulase Activity Using a Glucose-Oxidase-Cu(II) Reducing Assay for Glucose, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 23, 265, 1991.
- Beguin, P., Millet, J., Chauvaux, S., Salamitou, S., Tokatidis, K., Navas, J., Fujino, T., Lemaire, M., Raynaud, O., Daniel, M., and Aubert, J.: Bacterial Cellulases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 20, 42, 1992.
- Beldman, G., Searle-van Leeuwen, M., Rombouts, F., and Voragen, F.: The Cellulase of *Trichoderma viride.* Purification, Characterization, and Comparison of all Detectable Endoglucanases, Exoglucanases and beta-Glucosidases, *Eur J Biochem* 146, 301, 1985.
- Berg, R., Erdos, G., Gritzali, M., and Brown, R.: Enzyme-Gold Affinity Labelling of Cellulose, *J Electron Micr Tech* 8, 371, 1987.
- Berghem, L., and Pettersson, L.: The Mechanism of Enzymatic Cellulose Degradation. Purification of a Cellulytic Enzyme from *Trichoderma viride* Active on Highly Ordered Cellulose, *Eur J Biochem* 37, 21, 1973.
- Berghem, L., Pettersson, L., and Axiö-Fredriksson, U.: The Mechanism of Enzymatic Cellulose Degradation Characterization and Enzymatic Properties of a beta-1,4-Glucan Cellobiohydrolase from *Trichoderma viride*, *Eur J Biochem* 53, 55, 1975.
- Bucht, B., and Ericksson, K.: Extracellular Enzyme System Utilized by the Rot Fungus *Stereum sanguinolentum* for the Breakdown of Cellulose. IV. Separation of Cellobiase and Aryl beta-Glucosidase Activities, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 129, 416, 1969.
- Byrne, H., Christou, N., Desh, P., and Maclachlan, G.: Purification and Characterization of Two Cellulases from Auxin-treated Pea Epicotyls, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1012, 1975.
- Carder, J.: Detection and Quantitation of Cellulase by Congo Red Staining of Substrates in a Cup-Plate Diffusion Assay, *Anal Biochem* 153, 75, 1986.
- Chakrabarti, A., and Storey, K.: Enhanced Glucose Production from Cellulose Using Coimmobilized Cellulase and beta-Glucosidase, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 22, 263, 1989.

- Chakrabarti, A., and Storey, K.: Immobilization of Cellulase Using Polyurethane Foam, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 19, 189, 1988.
- Chan, M., Breuil, C., Schwald, W., and Saddler, J.: Comparison of Methods for Quantifying the Hydrolytic Potential of Cellulase Enzymes, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 31, 413, 1989.
- Chen, S., and Wayman, M.: Cellulase Production Induced by Carbon Sources Derived from Waste Newspaper, *Process Biochem* 26, 93, 1991.
- Chundawat, S., Lipton, M., Purvine, S., Uppugundla, N., Gao, D., Balan, V., and Dale, B.: Proteomics-Based Compositional Analysis of Complex Cellulase-Hemicellulase Mixtures, *J Proteome Res* 10, 4365, 2011.
- Clarke, A., and Stone, B.: Properties of a beta (1 -> 4)-Glucan Hydrolase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Biochem J* 96, 802, 1965.
- Clarke, A., and Yaguchi, M.: Difference Spectrophotometric Study on the Interaction of Cellulase from *Schizophyllum commune* with Substrate and Inhibitors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 870, 401, 1986.
- Cochet, N.: Cellulases of *Trichoderma reesei* - Influence of Culture Conditions upon the Enzymatic Profile, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 13, 104, 1991.
- Cocking, E.: A Method for the Isolation of Plant Protoplasts and Vacuoles, *Nature* 187, 927, 1960.
- Cowling, E.: Structural Features of Cellulose that Influence its Susceptibility to Enzymatic Hydrolysis, *Adv. Enzymic Hydrolysis of Cellulose and Related Materials* , E. Reese, MacMillan Co., NY, 1, 1963.
- Davies, E., and Maclachlan, G.: Generation of Cellulase Activity During Protein Synthesis by Pea Microsomes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 129, 581, 1969.
- Davies, G.: Structural Studies on Cellulases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 26, 167, 1998.
- Divne, C., Stahlberg, J., Reinikainen, T., Ruohonen, L., Pettersson, G., Knowles, J., Teeri, T., and Jones, A.: The Three-Dimentional Crystal Structure of the Catalytic Core of Cellobiohydrolase I from *Trichoderma reesei*, *Science* 265, 524, 1994.
- Elgindy, A.: Production of Cellulase(s) by *Mriococcum albomyces*, *Folia Microbiol (Praha)* 34, 7, 1989.
- Emert, G., Gum, E., Lang, J., Liu, T., and Brown, R.: Cellulases, *Food Related Enzymes* , J . Whitaker, Amer. Chem. Soc., Washington, DC USA, 1974.
- Eriksson, K., and Hollmark, B.: Kinetic Studies of the Action of Cellulase Upon Sodium Carboxymethyl Cellulose, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 133, 233, 1969.
- Eriksson, K., and Pettersson, B.: Extracellular Enzyme System Utilized by the Fungus *Sporotrichum pulverulentum* (*Chrysosporium lignorum*) for the Breakdown of Cellulose. I. Separation, Purification and Physico-Chemical Characterization of Five Endo,1,4-glucanases, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 193, 1975.
- Eriksson, K., and Rzedowski, W.: Extracellular Enzyme System Utilized by the Fungus *Chrysosporium lingnorium* for the Breakdown of Cellulose. I. Studies on the Enzyme Production, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 129, 683, 1969.
- Eriksson, K., and Rzedowski, W.: Extracellular Enzyme System Utilized by the Fungus *Chrysosporium lingnorium* for the Breakdown of Cellulose. II. Separation and Characterization of Three Cellulase Peaks, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 129, 689, 1969.
- Eriksson, K., Pettersson, B., and Westermark, U.: Oxidation: An Important Enzyme Reaction in Fungal Degradation of Cellulose, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 282, 1975.
- Evans, E., Wales, D., Bratt, R., and Sagar, B.: Investigation of an Endoglucanase Essential for the Action of the Cellulase System of *Trichoderma reesei* on Crystalline Cellulose, *J Gen Microbiol* 138 (8), 1639, 1992.
- Farkas, V., Jalanko, A., and Kolarova, N.: Characterization of Cellulase Complexes from *Trichoderma reesei* QM9414 and its Mutants by Means of Analytical Isoelectricfocusing in Polyacrylamide Gels, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 706, 105, 1982.
- Feldman, K., Lovett, J., and Tsao, G.: Isolation of the Cellulase Enzymes from the Thermophilic Fungus *Thermoascus aurantiacus* and Regulation of Enzyme Production, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 10, 262, 1988.
- Fernley, H.: The Use of Reactive Dyestuffs in Enzymology: New Substrates for Cellulolytic Enzymes, *Biochem J* 87, 90, 1963.
- Fracheboud, D., and Canevascini, G.: Isolation, Purification, and Properties of the Exocellulase from *Sporotrichum* (*Chrysosporium*) Thermophile, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 220, 1989.
- Gama, F., Carvalho, M., Figueiredo, M., and Mota, M.

  : Comparative Study of Cellulose Fragmentation by Enzymes and Ultrasound, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 20, 12, 1997.
- Gashe, B.: Cellulase Production and Activity by *Trichoderma* sp. A-001, *J Appl Bacteriol* 73, 79, 1992.
- Ghose, T., and Kostick, J.: A Model for Continuous Enzymatic Saccharification of Cellulose with Simultaneous Removal of Glucose Syrup, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 12, 921, 1970.
- Gilkes, R., Langsford, M., Kilburn, D., Miller, R., and Warren, R.: Mode of Action and Substrate Specificities of Cellulase from Cloned Bacterial Genes, *J Biol Chem* 259, 10455, 1984.
- Gomes, I., Gomes, J., Steiner, W., and Esterbauer, H.: Production of Cellulase and Xylanase by a Wild Strain of *Trichoderma viride*, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 36, 701, 1992.
- Guerrero, J., Yague, E., and Estevez, M.: Cellulase Production by Lichens, *J. Plant Physiol.* Vol. 140, 508, 1992.
- Halliwell, G.: Measurement of Cellulase and Factors Affecting its Activity, *Advances in Enzymic Hydrolysis of Cellulase and Related Materials* , E. Reese, MacMillan Co., NY, 71, 1963.
- Halliwell, G.: Hydrolysis of Fibrous Cotton and Reprecipitated Celluloytic Enzymes from Soil Microorganisms, *Biochem J* 95, 270, 1965.
- Halliwell, G., and Griffin, M.: The Nature and Mode of Action of the Cellulolytic Component C1 of *Trichoderma koningii* on Native Cellulose, *Biochem J* 135, 587, 1973.
- Halliwell, G., and Riaz, M.: The Formation of Short Fibers from Native Cellulose by Components of *Trichoderma koningii* Cellulase, *Biochem J* 116, 35, 1970.
- Hang, Y., Wilkens, W., Hill, A., Steinkraus, K., and Hackler, L.: Enzymatic Modification of the Extractability of Nitrogenous Constituents from Pea Beans, *J Agric Food Chem* 18, 1083, 1970.
- Harkki, A., Mantyla, A., Penttila, M., Muttilainen, S., Buhler, R., Suominen, P., Knowles, J., and Nevalainen, H.: Genetic Engineering of *Trichoderma* to Produce Strains with Novel Cellulase Profiles, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 13, 227, 1991.
- Holtzapple, M., Cognata, M., Shu, Y., and Hendrickson, C.: Inhibition of *Trichoderma reesei* Cellulase by Sugars and Solvents, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 36, 275, 1990.
- Howell, J., and Stuck, J.: Kinetics of Solka Floc, Cellulose Hydrolysis by *Trichoderma viride* Cellulase, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 17, 873,

1975.
- Huang, X., and Penner, M.: Apparent Substrate Inhibition of the *Tricoderma reesei* Cellulase System, *J Agric Food Chem* 39, 2096, 1991.
- Iwasaki, T., Tokuyasu, K., and Funatsu, M.: Determination of Cellulase Activity Employing Glycol Cellulase as a Substrate, *J. Biochem.* 55, 30, 1964.
- Jin, F., Toda, K.: Purification and Characterization of Cellulases from *Clostridium thermocopriae* sp. nov JT3-3, *J Ferment Bioeng* 67, 8, 1989.
- Jurasek, L., Colvin, J., and Whitaker, D.: Microbiological Aspects of the Formation and Degradation of Cellulosic Fibers, *Adv Appl Microbiol* 9, 131, 1967.
- Juy, M., Amit, A., Alzari, P., Poljak, R., Claeyssens, M., Beguin, P., and Aubert, J.: 3-Dimensional Structure of a Thermostable Bacterial Cellulase, *Nature* 357, 89, 1992.
- Keilich, G., Bailey, P., Afting, E., and Liese, W.: Cellulase (beta-1,4-glucan 4-glucanohydrolase) from the Wood-degrading Fungus *Polyporus schweinitzii* Fr. II. Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 392, 1969.
- Keller, W., Harvey, B., Gamborg, O., Miller, R., and Eveleigh, D.: Plant Protoplasts for Use in Somatic Cell Hybridization, *Nature* 226, 280, 1970.
- King, K., and Smibert, R.: Distinctive Properties of beta-Glucosidases and Related Enzymes Derived from a Commercial *Aspergillus niger*, *Appl Microbiol* 11, 315, 1963.
- King, K., and Vessal, M.: Enzymes of the Cellulase Complex, *Advances in Chemistry, Series No. 95* , R. Gould, Amer. Chem. Soc., Washington, DC, 7, 1969.
- Kitaoka, M., Taniguchi, H., and Sasaki, T.: A Simple Method of Cellulase Immobilization on a Modified Silica Support, *J Ferment Bioeng* 67, 182, 1989.
- Klesov, A.: Biochemistry and Enzymology of Cellulose Hydrolysis, *Biochem Z* 55, 1295, 1990.
- Klop, W., and Kooiman, P.: The Action of Cellulolytic Enzymes on Substituted Celluloses, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 99, 102, 1965.
- Klyosov, A.: Trends in Biochemistry and Enzymology of Cellulose Degradation, *Biochemistry* 29, 10577, 1990.
- Kubicek, C.: Systems Biological Approaches Towards Understanding Cellulase Production by *Trichoderma reesei*, *J Biotechnol* 163, 133, 2013.
- Kubicek, C.: Fungi and Lignocellulosic Biomass, *Fungi and Lignocellulosic Biomass* , Wiley Blackwell, 304 pp., 2012.
- Kubicek, C., Mikus, M., Schuster, A., Schmoll, M., and Seiboth, B.: Metabolic Engineering Strategies for the Improvement of Cellulase Production by *Hypocrea jecorina*, *Biotechnol Biofuels* 2, 19, 2009.
- Kubicek-Pranz, E., Gsur, A., Hyan, M., and Kubicek, C.: Characterization of Commercial *Trichoderma reesei* Cellulase Production by Denaturing Electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE) and Immunostaining Using Monoclonal Antibodies, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 14, 317, 1991.
- Kundu, R., Dube, S., and Dube, D.: Extracellular Cellulolytic Enzyme System of *Aspergillus japonicus*: 3. Isolation, Purification and Characterization of Multiple Forms of Endoglucanase, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 10, 100, 1989.
- Labudová, I., and Farkas, V.: Multiple Enzyme Forms in the Cellulase System of *Tricoderma reesei* During its Growth on Cellulose, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 744, 135, 1983.
- Le Crom, S., Schackwitz, W., Pennacchio, L., Magnuson, J., Culley, D., Collett, J., Martin, J., Druzhinina, I., Mathis, H., Monot, F., Seiboth, B., Cherry, B., Rey, M., Berka, R., Kubicek, C., Baker, S., and Margeot, A.: Tracking the Roots of Cellulase Hyperproduction by the Fungus *Trichoderma reesei* Using Massively Parallel DNA Sequencing, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 106, 16151, 2009.
- Levinson, H., and Reese, E.: Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Soluble Cellulose Derivatives as Measured by Changes in Viscosity, *J Gen Physiol* 33, 601, 1950.
- Li, L., and King, K.: Fractionation of beta-Glucosidases and Related Extracellular Enzymes from *Aspergillus niger*, *Appl Microbiol* 11, 320, 1963.
- Li, L., Flora, R., and King, K.: Individual Roles of Cellulase Components Derived from *Trichoderma viride*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 111, 439, 1965.
- Linder, M., Mattinen, M., Konteli, M., Lindeberg, G., Stahlberg, J., Drakenberg, T., Reinikainen, T., Pettersson, G., and Annila, A.: Identification of Functionally Important Amino Acids in the Cellulose-binding Domain of *Trichoderma reesei* Cellobiohydrolase I, *Protein Sci* 4, 1056, 1995.
- Macris, B., Kekos, D., and Evangelidou, X.: A Simple and Inexpensive Method for Cellulase and beta-Glucosidase Production by *Neurospora crassa *(Short Contribution), *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 31, 150, 1989.
- Maes, P., Nagels, L., Dewaele, C., and Alderweireldt, F.: Characterization of Cellulase-Based Enzyme Reactors for the High-Performance Liquid Chromatographic Determinaton of beta-D-Glucan Oligosaccharides, *J Chromatogr* 558, 343, 1991.
- Maitland, C.: Mechanism of Cellulase Action, *Nature* 207, 27, 1965.
- Mal, P., Dwivedi, A., and Sharma, K.: Characterization of Cellulase from *Acremonium persicum*, *Rev Roumaine de Biochimie* 25, 35, 1988.
- Mandels, M., and Reese, E.: Fungal Cellulases and the Microbial Decomposition of Cellulosic Fabric, Developments, *Developments in Industrial Microbiol* Vol. 5, Amer. Inst. Biol. Sci., Washington, DC USA, 5, 1964.
- Mandels, M., and Reese, E.: Induction of Cellulase in *Trichoderma viride* as Influenced by Carbon Sources and Metals, *J Bacteriol* 73, 269, 1957.
- Mandenius, C., Nilsson, B., Persson, I., and Tjerneld, F.: Kinetic Models for Enzymic Cellulose Degradation in Aqueous Two-Phase Systems, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 203, 1988.
- Marten, M., Velkovska, S., Khan, S., and Ollis, D.: Steady and Dynamic Shear Characterization of Cellulase-Producing *Trichoderma reesei* Suspensions, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 51/52, 319, 1995.
- Martinez, D., Berka, R., Henrissat, B., Saloheimo, M., Arvas, M., Baker, S., Chapman, J., Chertkov, O., Coutinho, P., Cullen, D., Danchin, E., Grigoriev, I., Harris, P., Jackson, M., Kubicek, C., Han, C., Ho, L., de Leon, A., Magnuson, J., Merino, S., Mis: Genome Sequencing and Analysis of the Biomass-Degrading Fungus *Trichoderma reesei* (syn. *Hypocrea jecorina*), *Nat Biotechnol* 26, 553, 2008.
- Mishra, C., Rao, M.: Mode of Action and Synergism of Cellulases from *Penicillum funiculosum*, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 19, 139, 1988.
- Mitra, G., and Bachhawat, B.: Enhanced *in vivo* Catalytic Activity of Peg-Modified Cellulase Complex from *Trichoderma reesei*, *Biochem Mol Biol Int* 42, 93, 1997.

- Montencourt, B., and Eveleigh, D.: Preparation of Mutants of *Trichoderma reesei* with Enchanced Cellulase Production, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 34, 777, 1977.
- Morawetz, R., Gruber, F., Messner, R., and Kubicek, C.: Presence, Transcription and Translation of Cellobiohydrolase Genes in Several *Trichoderma* Species, *Curr Genet* 21, 31, 1992.
- Nevalainen, H., Suominen, P., and Taimisto, K.: On the Safety of *Trichoderma reesei*, *J Biotechnol* 37, 193, 1994.
- Nidetzky, B., and Claeyssens, M.: Specific Quantification of *Trichoderma reesei* Cellulases in Reconstituted Mixtures and its Application to Cellulase-Cellulose Binding Studies, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 44, 961, 1994.
- Nigam, P., and Prabhu, K.: Thermal Activation and Stability of Cellulases Derived from Two Basidiomycetes, *Biotechnol Lett* 10, 919, 1988.
- Norkrans, B.: Cellulose and Cellulolysis, *Adv Appl Microbiol* 9, 91, 1967.
- Okada, G.: Enzymatic Studies on a Cellulose System of *Trichoderma viride.* II. Purification and Properties of Two Cellulases, *J. Biochem.* 77, 33, 1975.
- Okada, G., and Tanaka, Y.: A Novel Type of Cellulase from *Trichoderma viride* , *Agric Biol Chem* 52, 617, 1988.
- Okada, G., Nisizawa, K., and Suzuki, H.: Cellulase Components from *Trichodema viride*, *J. Biochem.* 63, 591, 1968.
- Ooshima, H., Burns, D., and Converse, A.: Adsorption of Cellulases from *Trichoderma reesei* on Cellulose and Lignacious Residue in Wood Pretreated by Dilute Sulfuric Acid with Explosive Decompression, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 36, 446, 1990.
- Ooshima, H., Kurakake, M., Kato, J., and Harano, Y.: Enzymatic Activity of Cellulase Adsorbed on Cellulose and its Change During Hydrolysis, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 31, 253, 1991.
- Park, J., Takahata, Y., Kajiuchi, T., and Akehata, T.: Effects of Nonionic Surfactant on Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Used Newspaper, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 39, 117, 1992.
- Patchett, M., Neal, T., Schofield, L., Strange, R., Daniel, R., and Morgan, H.: Heat Treatment Purification of Thermostable Cellulase and Hemicellulase Enzymes Expressed in *E. coli*, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 113, 1989.
- Paul, J., and Varma, A.: Glycoprotein Components of Cellulase and Xylanase Enzymes of a *Bacillus* sp., *Biotechnol Lett* 14, 207, 1992.
- Pettersson, G.: Studies on Celluloytic Enzymes. VI. Specificity and Mode of Action on Different Substrates of a Cellulase from *Penicillium notatum*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 130, 286, 1969.
- Philippidis, G., and Smith, T.: Limiting Factors in the Simultaneous Saccharification and Fermentation Process for Conversion of Cellulosic Biomass to Fuel Ethanol, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 51/52, 117, 1995.
- Power, J., and Cocking, E.: A Simple Method for the Isolation of Very Large Numbers of Leaf Proteoplasts by Using Mixtures of Cellulase and Pectinase, *Biochem J* 111, 33p, 1969.
- Rautela, G., and King, K.: Significance of the Crystal Structure of Cellulose in the Production and Action of Cellulase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 123, 589, 1968.
- Reese, E.: History of the Cellulase Program at the U.S. Army Natick Development Center, *Biotechnol Bioeng Symp* , 9, 1976.
- Reese, E., and Levinson, H.: A Comparative Study of the Breakdown of Cellulose by Microorganisms, *Physiol Plant* 5, 345, 1952.
- Reese, E., and Mandels, M.: Stability of the Cellulase of *Trichoderma reesei* Under Use Conditions, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 22, 323, 1980.
- Reese, E., Siu, R., and Levinson, H.: The Biological Degradation of Soluble Cellulose Derivatives and its Relationship to the Mechanism of Cellulose Hydrolysis, *J Appl Bacteriol* 59, 485, 1950.
- Robson, L., and Chambliss, G.: Cellulases of Bacterial Origin, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 626, 1989.
- Rouland, C., Civas, A., Renoux, J., and Petek, F.: Purification and Properties of Cellulases from the Termite *Macrotermes mulleri* (*Termitidae, Macrotermitinae*) and its Symbiotic Fungus *Termitomyces* sp., *Comp Biochem Physiol* 91, 449, 1988.
- Roy, U., and Vora, V.: Purification and Properties of a Carboxymethylcellulase from Phytopathogenic Fungus *Macrophomina phaseolina*, *Indian J Biochem Biophys* 26, 243, 1989.
- Ryu, D., and Mandels, M.: Cellulases: Biosynthesis and Applications, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 2, 91, 1980.
- Safarik, I., and Safarikova, M.: Black Substrate for Spectrophotometric Determination of Cellulase Activity in Coloured Solutions, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 23, 301, 1991.
- Sakamoto, R., Arai, M., and Murao, S.: Reduced Cellulose as a Substrate of Cellulases, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 1407, 1989.
- Sandhu, D., and Bawa, S.: Improvement of Cellulase Activity in *Trichoderma*, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 34, 175, 1992.
- Schafner, D., and Toledo, R.: Cellulase Production in Continuous Culture by *Trichoderma reesei* on Xylose-Based Media, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 39, 865, 1992.
- Schultz, M., Lassig, J., Gooch, M., Evans, B., and Woodward, J.: Palladium-A New Inhibitor of Cellulase Activities, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 209, 1046, 1995.
- Selby, K.: The Purification and Properties of the C1-Component of the Cellulase Complex, *Advances in Chemistry, Series No. 95* , R. Gould, Amer. Chem. Soc., Washington, DC, 34, 1969.
- Selby, K., and Maitland, C.: The Cellulase of *Trichoderma viride*. Separation of the Components Involved in the Solubilization of Cotton, *Biochem J* 104, 716, 1967.
- Sinnott, M.: The Cellobiohydrolases of *Trichoderma reesei*: A Review of Indirect and Direct Evidence that their Function is Not Just Glycosidic Bond Hydrolysis, *Biochem Soc Trans* 26, 160, 1998.
- Spano, L., Medeiros, J., and Mandels, M.: , *Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Cellulosic Waste to Glucose* , Pollution Abatement Div., Food Svcs. Labs, US Army Natick, MA, USA, 7 Jan, 1975.
- Takeuchi, T., and Makino, K.: Cellulase Immobilized on Poly-L-Glutamic Acid, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 29, 160, 1987.
- Toda, S., Suzuki, H., and Nisizawa, K.: Isolation of Cellulase Components with Xylanase Activity from *Trichoderma viride*, *Hakko Kogaka Zasshi* Vol. 48, 580, 1970.
- Tomita, Y., Suzuki, H., and Nisizawa, K.: Chromatographic Patterns of Cellulase Components of *Trichoderma viride* Grown on the Synthetic and Natural Media, *J Ferm Tech* 46, 701, 1968.
- Turker, M., and Mavituna, F.: Production of Cellulase by Freely Suspended and Immobilized Cells of *Trichoderma reesei*, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 9, 739, 1987.
- Vaheri, M.: Acidic Degradation Products of Cellulose During Enzymatic Hydrolysis by *Trichoderma reesei*, *J Appl Biochem* 4, 153, 1982.
- van Tilbeurgh, H., Pettersson, G., Bhikabhai, R., De Broeck, H., and Claeyssens, M.: Studies on the Cellulytic System of *Trichoderma reesei* QM9414. Reaction Specificity and Thermodynamics of Interactions of Small Substrates and Ligands with the 1,4-beta-glucan

Cellobiohydrolase II, *Eur J Biochem* 148, 329, 1985.
- Vitikainen, M., Arvas, M., Pakula, T., Oja, M., Penttil: Array Comparative Genomic Hybridization Analysis of *Trichoderma reesei* Strains with Enhanced Cellulase Production Properties, *BMC Genomics* 11, 441, 2010.
- Vranska, M. and Biely, P.: The Cellobiohydrolase-I from *Trichoderma reesei* QM-9414 Action on Cello-Oligosaccharides, *Carbohydr Res* 227, 19, 1992.
- Whitaker, D.: Cellulases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 273, 1971.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* , C.R.C. Press, 1997.
- Williamson, B., and Stutzenberger, F.: Adsorption of *Thermomonospora curvata* Cellulases on Insoluble Substrates, *Lett Appl Microbiol* 5, 101, 1987.
- Wilson, D.: Biochemistry and Genetics of Actinomycete Cellulases, *Crit Rev Biotechnol* 12, 45, 1992.
- Wood, T.: The Relationship Between Cellulolytic and Pseudocellulolytic Microorganisms, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 192, 531, 1969.
- Wood, T., and McCrae, S.: The Cellulase of *Penicillium pinophilum* . Synergism between Enzyme Components in Solubilizing Cellulose with Special Reference to the Involvement of Two Immunologically Distinct Cellobiohydrolases, *Biochem J* 234, 93, 1986.
- Wood, T., and McCrae, S.: The Purification and Properties of the C1 Component of *Trichoderma koningii* Cellulase, *Biochem J* 128, 1183, 1972.
- Wood, T., and Philips, D.: Enzymes - New Sources of Cellulase, *Nature* 222, 986, 1960.
- Xu, Q., Singh, A., and Himmel, M.: Perspectives and New Directions for the Production of Bioethanol Using Consolidated Bioprocessing of Lignocellulose, *Curr Opin Biotechnol* 20, 364, 2009.
- Yamane, K., Suzuki, H., and Nisizawa, K.: Purification and Properties of Extracellular and Cell-bound Cellulase Compounds of *Pseudomonas flueroscens* var. *cellulosa*, *J. Biochem.* 67, 19, 1970.
- Yamane, K., Suzuki, H., Hirotani, M., Ozawa, H., and Nisizawa, K.: Effect of Nature and Supply of Carbon Sources on Cellulase Formation in *Pseudomonas fluorescens*, *J. Biochem.* 67, 9, 1970.

22. Cholesterol Esterase

Cholesterol esterase catalyzes the hydrolysis of sterol esters into their component sterols and fatty acids. The enzyme is found primarily in the pancreas, but has been detected in other tissues as well. Bile salts, such as cholate and its conjugates, are required to stabilize the enzyme in its native polymeric form and to protect it from proteolytic hydrolysis in the intestine (Vahouny and Treadwell 1968). Cholesterol esterase finds clinical applications in the determination of serum cholesterol (Allain *et al*. 1974).

Sterol ester $\rightleftarrows$ sterol + fatty acid (22.1)

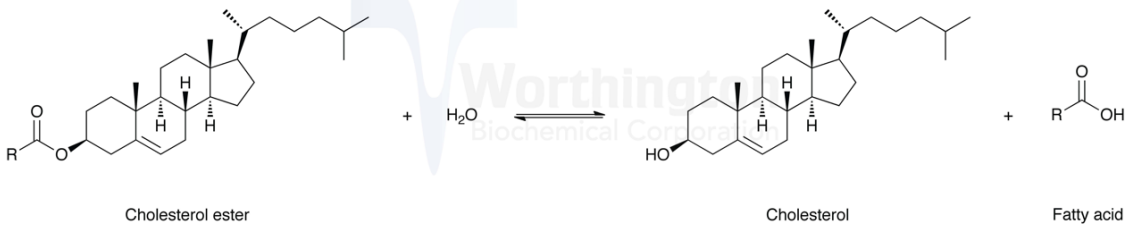


Figure 22.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Cholesterol Esterase

History

Throughout the early 1900s the enzymatically catalyzed synthesis and hydrolysis of cholesterol esters in the presence of certain tissues was observed and described (Kondo 1910, Schultz 1912, Cytronberg 1912, Gardner and Lander 1913, Mueller 1916, Porter 1916, Nomura 1924, Shope 1928, Nedswedski

1935, Klein 1939, Sperry 1935, and Sperry and Stoyanoff 1937).

In 1949 and 1950, two papers were published as part of an extensive study on cholesterol esterase. This research described a method for crude enzyme preparation that focused on the importance of stable emulsions of cholesterol and cholesterol esters for activity (Yamamoto *et al.* 1949, and Swell and Treadwell 1950). Throughout the 1950s, the cholesterol esterase of serum and various other tissues was studied (Korzenovsky 1960). In 1957, Hernandez and Chaikoff studied the properties of pancreatic cholesterol esterase specifically and devised a rapid turbidimetric method for enzymatic activity estimation (Hernandez and Chaikoff 1957).

In the 1960s, Vahouny *et al.* studied methods for protecting cholesterol esterase from proteolytic inactivation (Vahouny *et al.* 1964). This study coupled with the known correlation between cardiovascular disease and high serum cholesterol (Keys 1980, and Goldstein and Brown 2003) led to the development of total serum cholesterol determination methods using cholesterol esterase (Allain *et al.* 1974).

In 1989, Kyger *et al.* sequenced a cDNA clone of bovine pancreatic cholesterol esterase. In 1994, the landmark "4S" study showed for the first time that lowering LDL levels through the use of statins could prevent heart attacks and prolong life (Goldstein and Brown 2003). With such treatment options available and the need for testing total cholesterol in serum rising dramatically, cholesterol esterase has become one of the most widely used enzymes in clinical laboratories (MacLachlan 2000).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene that encodes cholesterol esterase in pigs (lipA) is located on chromosome 14 (GENE ID: 100142668). The LIPA gene is conserved in human, chimpanzee, dog, cow, mouse, rat, chicken, zebrafish, fruit fly, mosquito, *C. elegans*, *S. pombe*, *S. cerevisiae*, *E. gossypii*, *M. grisea*, N. cassa, *A. thaliana*, and rice.

Specificity

Cholesterol esterase is synthesized in the acinar cells of the pancreas, stored in zymogen granules, and secreted as a component of pancreatic juice into the lumen of the small intestine (Labow *et al.* 1983). Cholesterol esterase hydrolyzes a wide range of ester substrates including cholesteryl esters, acylglycerides, phospholipids (Brockerhoff and Jensen 1974), retinyl esters (Fredrikzon *et al.* 1978), vitamin esters, and phenyl esters (Rudd and Brockman 1984). The enzyme has also been found to have amidase activity (Hui *et al.* 1993). The enzyme is useful as a biocatalyst because of its ability to catalyze transacylation reactions in a water-limited environment (Gallo *et al.* 1977, Kazlauskas 1989, and Feaster *et al.* 1996).

Composition

Cholesterol esterase is a glycoprotein that in the presence of salts aggregates to a hexamer (Hyun *et al.* 1971). Cholesterol esterase belongs to the alpha/beta-hydrolase fold family (Ollis *et al.* 1992, and Cygler *et al.* 1993). Most members of this family are esterases and share secondary and tertiary features. Nearly all use a serine esterase catalytic mechanism, which resembles that of the serine proteases (Kraut 1977).

IUB

- 3.1.1.13

CAS

- 9026-00-0

Protein Accession Number

- NP_001116606

Molecular Weight

- Monomer: 65 kDa (Hyun *et al.* 1971)
- Monomer: 43.3 kDa (Theoretical)
- Hexamer: 400 kDa (Hyun *et al.* 1971)

Optimal pH

- For esterification, 6.1-6.2 (Vahouny and Treadwell 1968)
- For hydrolysis, 6.6-7.0 (Vahouny and Treadwell 1968)

Isoelectric Point

- 7.91

Extinction Coefficient

- 86,680 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 20.01

Active Residue

- Serine (S194)
- Histidine (H435)
- Aspartate (D320)

Activators

- Bile salts
- Cholate (Vahouny *et al.* 1964)
- Glycocholate (Vahouny *et al.* 1964)
- Taurocholate (Vahouny *et al.* 1964)

Inhibitors

- PMSF and p-chloromercuribenzoate (Hyun *et al.* 1971, and Vahouny *et al.* 1964)
- Diisopropyl fluorophosphate (Momsen and Brockman 1976)
- Hg^{2+}, Ag^{+}, and ionic detergents
- Aryl carbamates (Feaster *et al.* 1996)

Applications

- Determination of cholesterol in serum and plasma, with cholesterol oxidase or peroxidase
- Synthesis of optically active alcohols and carboxylic acids (via ester hydrolysis, esterification, or transesterification)

Assay Information

Method

- The initial rate of hydrolysis of cholesterol ester is determined by following the increase in absorbance at 505 nm. One unit hydrolyzes 1 μmole of cholesterol ester per minute at 37°C and pH 7.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.0
- 0.7 mM 4-aminoantipyrine in 0.1 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.0. Discard after 8 hours.
- 5.0 mM Phenol in 0.1 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.0. Discard after 8 hours. Use only fresh, white phenol crystals.
- 5% Triton X-100. Store at 4°C.
- Sodium Cholate: Dissolve 3.51 g Sodium cholate in 10.0 ml reagent grade water. Discard after 8 hours.
- Cholesterol Oxidase: Dissolve 28.5 units cholesterol oxidase/ml in reagent grade water. Discard after 8 hours.
- Peroxidase: 8200 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Discard after 8 hours.
- Cholesteryl Acetate. Dissolve 220 mg Cholesteryl Acetate (Eastman) in 50.0 ml Isopropanol (ACS Grade). Stir vigorously to dissolve. Store at 4°C.

Enzyme

- Dissolve one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1 M Phosphate buffer and then prepare further dilutions (usually 2-3x) to achieve a rate of approximately $\frac{0.045}{\text{min}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 505 nm Temperature: 37°C

Prepare master batch, sufficient for 5 tests, by pipetting into a beaker:

- 0.7 mM 4-aminoantipyrine - 7.0 ml
- 5.0 mM Phenol - 7.0 ml
- Sodium Cholate - 0.5 ml
- 5% Triton X-100 - 0.5 ml

- Cholesterol Oxidase - 0.25 ml
- Peroxidase - 0.05 ml

Mix gently. Stored at 4°C, master batch is stable for 8 hours.

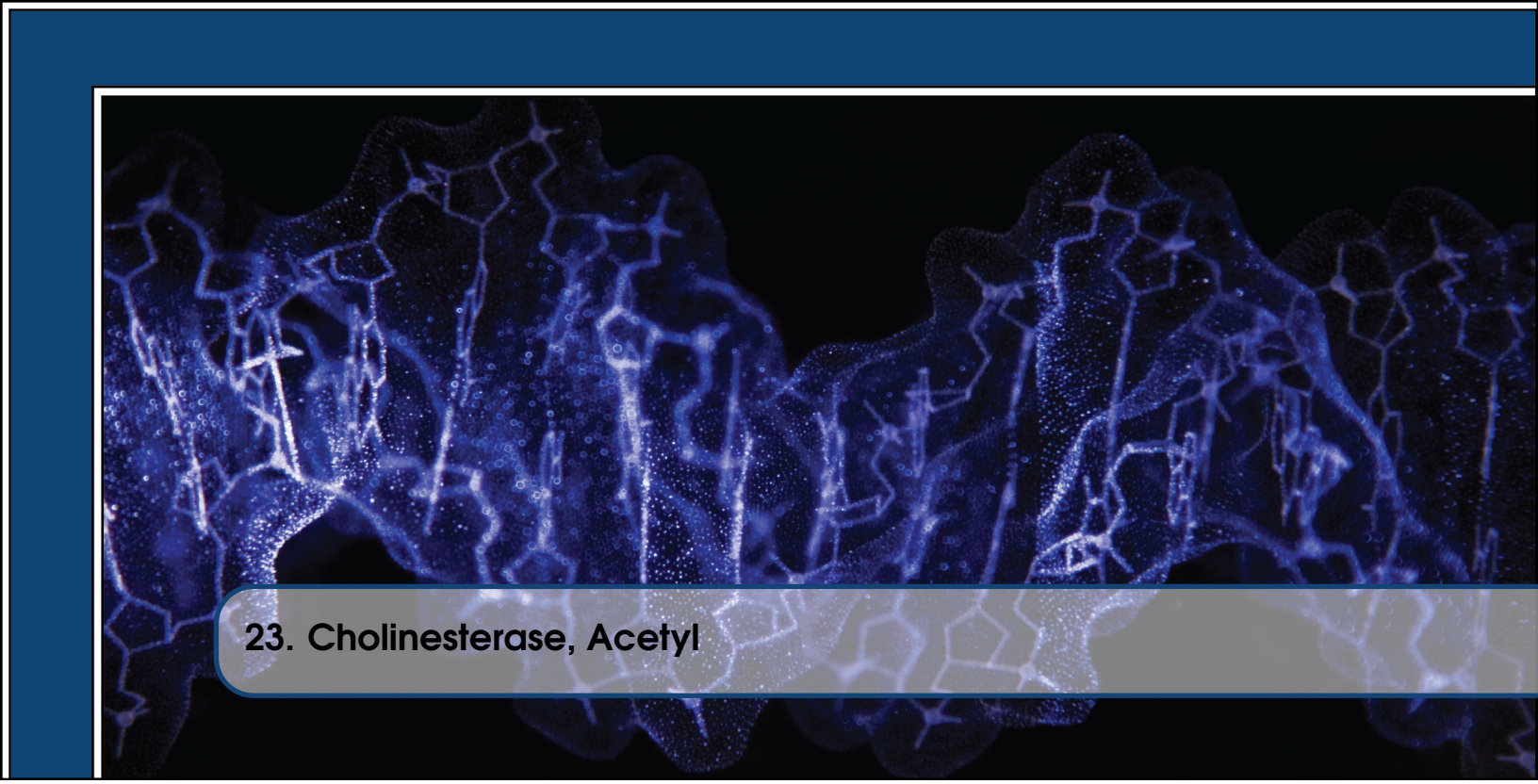
Pipette into test and blank cuvettes 3.0 ml master batch. Add 0.10 ml cholesterol acetate. Mixture should be used within 1 hour. Equilibrate temperature to37°C. Add to test cuvettes, 0.1 ml enzyme dilution and 0.1 ml reagent grade water to the blank. If the blank rate exceeds 0.005 $\frac{\Delta A_{505}}{min}$, reincubate for 5 more minutes. Determine ΔA_{505} of test and blank cuvettes using the linear portion of the first 5 minutes of the reaction. Subtract blank rates, if any.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}}$ dry weight = $\frac{\frac{\Delta A_{505}}{min} \text{ x } 3.2 \text{ x dilution}}{0.1 \text{ x } 6.89}$

References

- Allain, C.C., Poon, L.S., Chan, C.S.G., Richmond, W., and Fu, P.C.: Enzymatic Determination of Total Serum Cholesterol, *Clin Chem* 20, 470, 1974.
- Camulli, E., Linke, M., Brockman, H., and Hui, D.: Identity of a Cytosolic Neutral Cholesterol Esterase in Rat Liver with the Bile Salt Stimulated Cholesterol Esterase in Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1005, 177, 1989.
- Cox, D., Leung, C., Kyger, E., Silburg, C., and Lange, L.: Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterases 1. Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterase Induction during Maturation, *Biochemistry* 29, 3842, 1990.
- Dipersio, L., Fontaine, R., and Hui, D.: Site-Specific Mutagenesis of an Essential Histidine Residue in Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterase, *J Biol Chem* 266, 4033, 1991.
- Hernandez, H., and Chaikoff, I.: Purification and Properties of Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterase, *J Biol Chem* 228, 447, 1957.
- Huang, Y., and Hui, D.: Metabolic Fate of Pancreas-Derived Cholesterol Esterase in Intestine - An *in Vitro* Study Using Caco-2 Cells, *J Lipid Res* 31, 2029, 1990.
- Hui, D., and Kissel, J.: Sequence Identity Between Human Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterase and Bile Salt-Stimulated Milk Lipase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 276, 131, 1990.
- Hyun, J., Steinberg, M., Treadwell, C.R., and Vahouny, G.V.: Cholesterol Esterase - A Polymeric Enzyme, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 819, 1971.
- Kyger, E., Riley, D., Spilburg, C., and Lange, L.: Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterases 3. Kinetic Characterization of Cholesterol Ester Resynthesis by the Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterases, *Biochemistry* 29, 3853, 1990.
- Kyger, R., Wiegand, R., and Lange, L.: Cloning of the Bovine Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterase/Lysophospholipase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 164, 1302, 1989.
- Mori, S., Nakata, Y., and Endo, H.: Enzymatic Properties of Polyethylene Glycol-Modified Cholesterol Esterase in Organic Solvents, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 16, 101, 1992.
- Nakamura, K., Inoue, Y., Watanabe, N., and Tomita, T.: Studies on Cholesterol Esterase in Rat Adipose Tissue: Comparison of Substrates and Regulation of the Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 963, 320, 1988.
- Riley, D., Kyger, E., Spilburg, C., and Lange, L.: Pancreatic Cholesterol Esterases. 2. Purification and Characterization of Human Pancreatic Fatty Acid Ethyl Ester Synthase, *Biochemistry* 29, 3848, 1990.
- Rudd, E., Mizuno, N., and Brockman, H.: Isolation of Two Forms of Carboxylester Lipase (Cholesterol Esterase) from Porcine Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 918, 106, 1987.
- Slotte, J., and Bierman, E.: Fatty Acid Specificity of the Lysosomal Acid Cholesterol Esterase in Intact Human Arterial Smooth Muscle Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 958, 308, 1988.
- Sohl, J., Sutton, L., Burton, D., and Quinn, D.: Haloketone Transition State Analog Inhibitors of Cholesterol Esterase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 151, 554, 1988.
- Vahouny, G.V., and Treadwell, C.R.: , *Methods of Biochem. Anal. 16* Vol. 16, 219, 1968.
- Vahouny, G.V., Weersing, S., and Treadwell, C.R.: Taurocholate Protection of Cholesterol Esterase Against Proteolytic Inactivation, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 15, 224, 1964.



23. Cholinesterase, Acetyl

Acetylcholine acetylhydrolase

The enzyme is bound to cellular membranes of excitable tissue (synaptic junction, endoplasmic reticulum, etc.) and is believed to be associated with nerve impulse conduction (Politoff *et al* ; 1975, Friedenberg and Seligman 1972, Nachmansohn 1970). AChE is also found in red blood cells. A second cholinesterase found in blood serum hydrolyzes butyrylcholine 4 times faster than acetylcholine. They are two distinct enzymes. See monograph on butyrylcholinesterase (E.C.3.1.1.8). See also, Chatonnet and Lockridge (1989). Enzymatic and immunochemical properties of AChE from electric eel have been reported by Gurari *et al*. (1974) and Leuzinger (1971). See also Sadar and Laidler (1975), Jain *et al*. (1973), Robaire and Kato (1973), Dudai *et al*. (1972), Rosenberry and Bernhard (1972), and Froede and Wilson (1971).

Other reported sources of AChE are: mouse brain (Adamson *et al*. 1975); houseflies (Devonshire 1975); venom (Kumar and Elliott 1973); pig brain (McIntosh and Plummer 1973); human erythrocytes (Sihotang 1974; Chajilani, *et al*. 1989; Paniker *et al*. 1973); rat liver (Wheeler *et al*. 1972); and mollusc (Bevelaqua *et al*. 1975). See also Krupka and Hellenbrand (1974) and Ngo and Laidler (1975a and b). Goodson *et al*. (1973) report on immobilized AChE. Acetylcholinesterase (AChE) catalyzes the hydrolysis of acylcholinesters with a relative specificity for acetylcholine:

$$\text{Acetylcholine} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{acetate} + \text{choline} \tag{23.1}$$

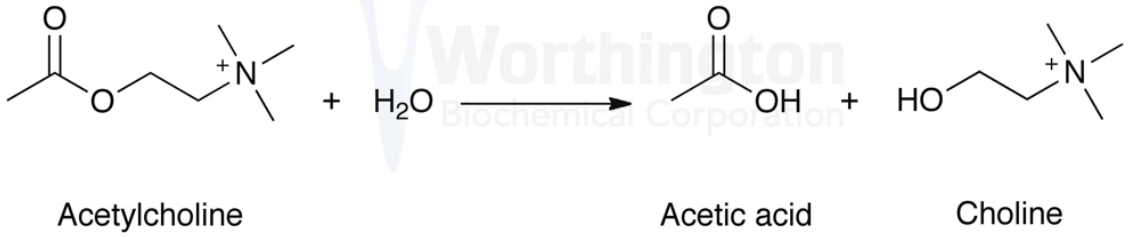


Figure 23.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Cholinesterase, Acetyl

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Electric Eel

Specificity

At substrate concentrations of 1 x 10^{-3}M and constant enzyme level (approximately optimal for acetylcholine), relative rates of hydrolysis for several esters are: acetylcholine, 100; propionylcholine, 96; butyrylcholine, negligible; and triacetin, 11 (Nachmansohn 1959). See also Moore and Hess (1975).

Composition

Levinson and Ellory (1974) indicate that the enzyme in its natural state is a monomer of approximately 75,000; in solution, aggregates are present. Rosenberry *et al.* (1974) report subunits to have a molecular weight of 70,000 and one active site. See also Chen *et al.* (1974) and Berman (1973). Dudai *et al.* (1973) have also reported on molecular structure.

There is evidence that eel AChE is a glycoprotein (Bon and Rieger 1975; Powell *et al.* 1973). Mooser and Sigman (1974 and 1972) report on a non-catalytic ligand binding-site remote from the active site. See also: Cocolas *et al.* (1974); Fuchs *et al.* (1974); Hochachka (1974); Marquis and Webb (1974); Roskowski (1974); Kato *et al.* (1972); Mooser *et al.* (1972); Rieger *et al.* (1972); Rosenberry (1975) and Rosenberry *et al.* (1972).

IUB

- 3.1.1.7

Molecular Weight

- 260,000 (Leuzinger *et al.* 1969)

Optimal pH

- 7

Isoelectric Point

- 5.35

Extinction Coefficient

- $E_{280}^{1\%}$ = 16.1 (Leuzinger *et al*. 1968)

Activators

- 0.02 M Mg^{2+} is stimulatory in purified preparations.

Inhibitors

- The classical inhibitors of AChE are organophosphate compounds (Bartels and Nachmansohn 1969 and Ashani *et al*. 1972) Most carbamates inhibit it (Hetnarski and O'Brian 1975). Light-sensitive inhibitors have been studied by Deal *et al*. (1969). See also: Maheshwari *et al*. (1975); Reiner *et al*. (1975); Millner *et al*. (1974); Stanley *et al*. (1974); deJong and vanDijk (1972); Allen and Abeles (1989). Moss *et al*. (1974) report on its reaction with puromycin.

Stability/Storage

- The enzyme is stable as a lyophilized powder for months at -20°C and in solution at pH 7.0 for several days at 4°C.
- Reports on methods of assay include the following: Schnitzerling and Nolan (1975); Stoops and Bender (1975); Augustinsson and Eriksson (1974); Lewis and Eldefrawi (1974); Smith (1974); Ellin *et al*. (1972); Vete *et al*. (1972); and vanHooidonk *et al*. (1972). See also comments by Ellin (1972).

Assay Information

Method

- The rate of acid production resulting from the hydrolysis of acetylcholine is measured titrimetrically. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of acetylcholine per minute at 25°C and pH 7.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.02 M Potassium phosphate, pH 7.0
- 0.005 M Acetylcholine
- 0.01% Gelatin, containing 0.2 M sodium chloride and 0.04 M magnesium chloride
- 0.01-0.02 N Sodium hydroxide, standardized

Enzyme

- Dissolve at 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.02 M potassium phosphate, pH 7.0. Dilutions are made in 0.02 M potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.0 to obtain a response between 0.05-0.2 $\frac{\text{ml}}{\text{min}}$. immediately before use.

Procedure

The titration can be carried out with either an automatic titrator or a laboratory pH meter. The reaction vessel must be maintained at 25°C.

Pipette the following into a 25 ml beaker:

- 0.005 M Acetylcholine - 7.5 ml
- 0.01% Gelatin-salt mixture - 7.5 ml

At zero time, add 0.1-1.0 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and adjust the pH to 7.0.

After a constant rate is achieved, record the volume of base required to maintain the pH at 7.00 for 5-6 minutes.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{ml base added}}{\text{min}} \text{ x base normality x } 1000}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$$

References

- Adamson, E., Ayers, S., Deussen, Z., and Graham, C.: Analysis of the Forms of Acetylcholinesterase from Adult Mouse Brain, *Biochem J* 147, 205, 1975.
- Aeinehband, S., Lindblom, R., Al Nimer, F., Vijayaraghavan, S., Sandholm, K., Khademi, M., Olsson, T., Nilsson, B., Ekdahl, K., Darreh-Shori, T., and Piehl, F.: Complement Component C3 and Butyrylcholinesterase Activity Are Associated with Neurodegeneration and Clinical Disability in Multiple Sclerosis, *PLoS ONE* 10, e0122048, 2015.
- Ahmad, M., Ahmad, J., Amin, S., Rahman, M., Anwar, M., Mallick, N., Ahmad, F., Rahman, Z., Kamal, M., and Akhter, S.: Role of Nanomedicines in Delivery of Anti-Acetylcholinesterase Compounds to the Brain in Alzheimer's Disease, *CNS Neurol Disord Drug Targets* 13, 1315, 2014.
- Allen, K., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition Kinetics of Acetylcholinesterase with Fluoromethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 28, 8466, 1989.
- Alsen, C., Bertram, U., Gersteuer, T., and Ohnesorge, F.: Studies on Acetylcholinesterase and Cholinesterase Covalently Bound to Polymaleinic Anhydride, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 297, 1975.
- Amitai, G., Ashani, Y., Gafni, A., and Silman, I.: Novel Pyrene-Containing Organophosphates as Fluorescent Probes for Studying Aging-Induced Conformational Changes in Organophosphate-Inhibited Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochemistry* 21, 2060, 1982.
- Amshey, J., and Steinberg, G.: The Reaction of Tris-(Choline Chloride) Phosphate with Eel Cholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 157, 1972.
- Andra, J., Lachmann, I., and Luppa, H.: A Comparison of the Localization of Acetylcholinesterase in the Rat Brain as Demonstrated by Enzyme Histochemistry and Immunohistochemistry, *Histochemistry* 88, 595, 1988.
- Appleyard, M.: Secreted Acetylcholinesterase - Non-Classical Aspects of a Classical Enzyme, *Trends Neurosci* 15, 485, 1992.
- Arpagaus, M., Kott, M., Vatsis, K., Bartels, C., La Du, B., and Lockridge, O.: Structure of the Gene for Human Butyrylcholinesterase. Evidence for a Single Copy, *Biochemistry* 29, 124, 1990.
- Ashani, Y., and Wilson, I.: A Covalent Affinity Column for the Purification of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 317, 1972.
- Ashani, Y., Wins, P., and Wilson, I.: The Inhibition of Cholinesterase by Diethyl Phosphorochloridate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 427, 1972.
- Augustinsson, K., and Eriksson, H.: The Effects of Two Disulfides on Cholinesterase Activity in the Spectrophotometric Assay, *Biochem J* 139, 123, 1974.
- Augustinsson, K., Axenfors, B., Andersson, I., and Eriksson, H.: Arylesterase and Acetylcholinesterase in the Erythrocytes of Man, Cow, and Pig, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 293, 424, 1973.
- Baker, G., and Chen, C.: The Effects of Ethanol on the Structural Stability of Acetylcholine Receptor and the Activity of Various Molecular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 992, 333, 1989.
- Bartels, E., and Nachmansohn, D.: Organophosphate Inhibitors of Acetylcholine-Receptor and -Esterase Tested on the Electroplax, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 133, 1, 1969.
- Bensouici, C., Kabouche, A., Karioti, A., *Öztü*rk, M., Duru, M., Bilia, A., and Kabouche, Z.: Compounds from *Sedum caeruleum* with Antioxidant, Anticholinesterase, and Antibacterial Activities, *Pharm Biol* e-pub ahead of, 1, 2015.
- Berman, H., and Decker, M.: Kinetic, Equilibrium and Spectroscopic Studies on Cation Association at the Active Center of Acetylcholinesterase: Topographic Distinction Between Trimethyl and Trimethylammonium Sites, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 872, 125, 1986.
- Berman, H., Yguerabide, T., and Taylor, P.: Flexibility of the Molecular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase Measured with Steady-State and Time-Correlated Fluorescence Polarization Spectroscopy, *Biochemistry* 2, 7140, 1985.
- Berman, J.: Structural Properties of Acetylcholinesterase from Eel Electric Tissue and Bovine Erythrocyte Membranes, *Biochemistry* 12, 1710, 1973.
- Berman, J.: Structural Properties of Acetylcholinesterase from Eel Electric Tissue and Bovine Erythrocyte Membranes, *Biochemistry* 12, 1710, 1973.
- Berman, J., and Young, M.: Rapid and Complete Purification of Acetylcholinesterases of Electric Eel and Erythrocyte by Affinity Chromatography, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 395, 1971.

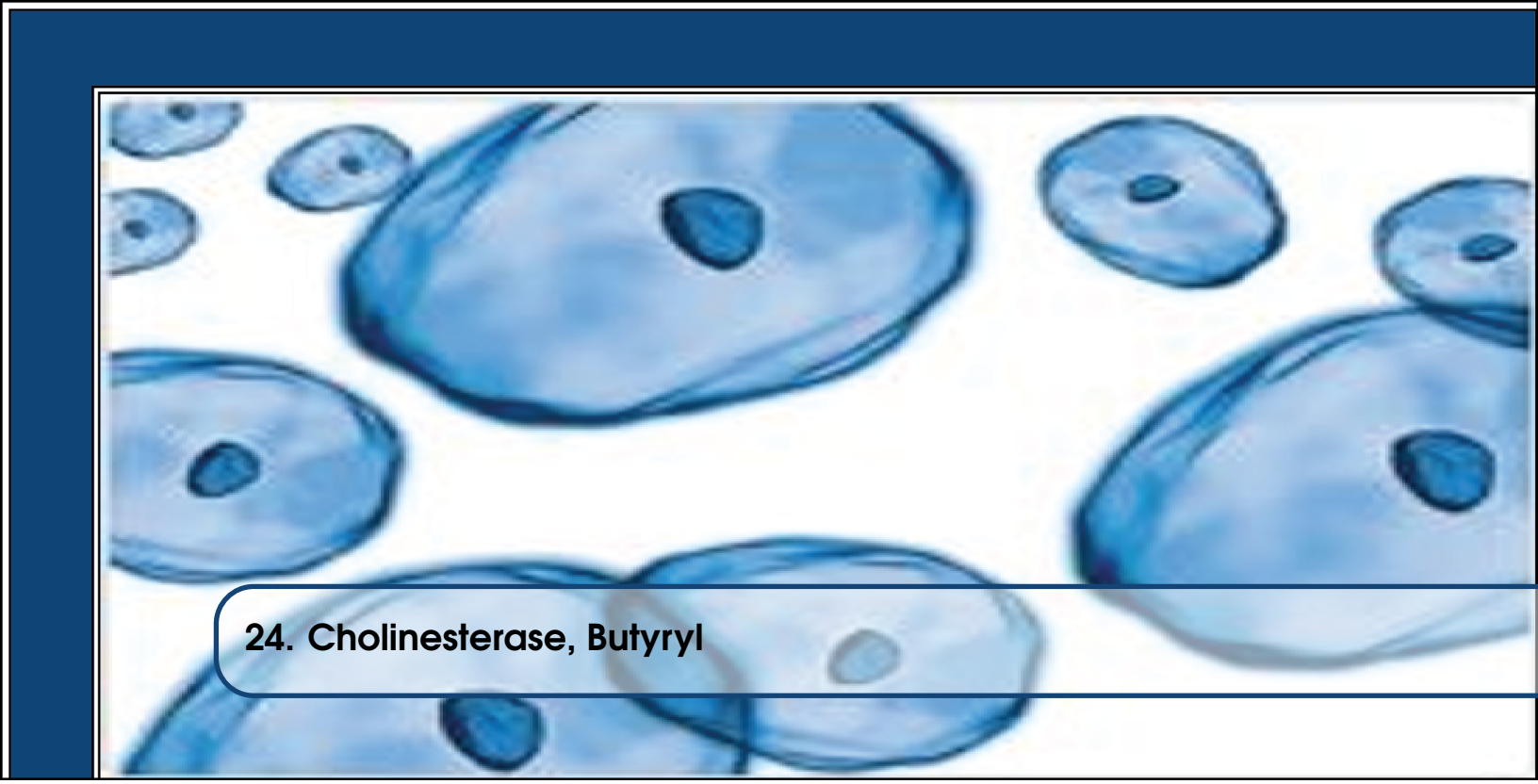
- Bevelaqua, F., Kim, K., Kamarasiri, M., and Schwartz, J.: Isolation and Characterization of Acetylcholinesterase and Other Particulate Proteins in the Hemolymph of *Aplysia californica*, *J Biol Chem* 250, 731, 1975.
- Bieth, J., Vratsanos, S., Wassermann, N., and Erlanger, B.: Photoregulation of Biological Activity by Photochromic Reagents. II. Inhibitors of Acetylcholinesterase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 1103, 1969.
- Birman, S.: Determination of Acetylcholinesterase Activity by a New Chemiluminescence Assay with the Natural Substrate, *Biochem J* 225, 825, 1985.
- Bon, S., and Rieger, F.: Interactions Between Lectins and Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 53, 282, 1975.
- Bon, S., Cartaud, J., and Massoulie, J.: Dumbbell-Shaped Associations of Tailed *Electrophorus* Acetylcholinesterase Molecules, *Mol Bio Rev* 4, 61, 1978.
- Bon, S., M*é*flah, K., Musset, F., Grassi, J., and Massoulié, J.: An Immunoglobulin M Monoclonal Antibody, Recognizing a Subset of Acetylcholinesterase Molecules from Electric Organs of *Electrophorus* and *Torpedo*, Belongs to the HNK-1 Anti-Carbohydrate Family, *J Neurochem* 49, 1720, 1987.
- Bon, S., Vigny, M., and Massoulie, J.: Asymmetric and Globular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase in Mammals and Birds, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 76, 2546, 1979.
- Bourne, Y., Grassi, J., Bougis, P., and Marchot, P.: Conformational Flexibility of the Acetylcholinesterase Tetramer Suggested by X-Ray Crystallography, *J Biol Chem* 274, 30370, 1999.
- Branchini, B., and Lajiness, E.: Inactivation of Acetylcholinesterase with a Bretylium Tosylate Photoaffinity Probe, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 884, 135, 1986.
- Brimijoin, S., and Mintz, K.: Human Acetylcholinesterase. Immunochemical Studies with Monoclonal Antibodies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 290, 1985.
- Brooks, A., Tiller, G., and Struve, W.: 9-(5-Carboxypentylamino)-Acridine. An Affinity Adsorbent Ligand for *Electrophorus* Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 615, 354, 1980.
- Canovas-Munoz, M., Munoz-Delgado, E., and Vidal, C.: Acetylcholinesterase Is Oriented Facing the Cytoplasmic Side in Membranes Derived from Sarcoplasmic Reticulum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1076, 259, 1991.
- Cerveiiansky, C., Dajas, F., Harvey, A., and Karlsson, E.: Fasciculins, Anticholinesterase Toxins from Mamba Venoms: Biochemistry and Pharmacology, *in Snake Toxins* , Harvey, A., New York: Pergamon Press lnc., 303, 1991.
- Changeux, J., Ryter, A., Leuzinger, W., Barrand, P., and Podleski, T.: On the Association of Tyrocidine with Acetylcholinesterase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 62, 986, 1969.
- Chatonnet, A., and Lockridge, O.: Comparison of Butyrylcholinesterase and Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochem J* 260, 625, 1989.
- Chen, Y., Rosenberry, T., and Chang, H.: Subunit Heterogenicity of Acetylcholinesterase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 479, 1974.
- Chhajlani, V., Derr, D., Earles, B., Schmell E., and August, T.: Purification and Partial Amino Acid Sequence Analysis of Human Erythrocyte Acetylcholinesterase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 247, 279, 1989.
- Chiou, S., Huang, C., Yeh, S., Chen, I., and Lin, G.: Synthesis of Enantiomers of exo-2-Norbornyl-N-*n*-Butylcarbamate and endo-2-Norbornyl-N-*n*-Butylcarbamate for Stereoselective Inhibition of Acetylcholinesterase, *Chirality* 22, 267, 2010.
- Clothier, B., Johnson, M., and Reiner, E.: Interaction of Some Trialkyl Phosphorothiolates with Acetylcholinesterase. Characterization of Inhibition, Aging and Reactivation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 306, 1981.
- Cocolas, G., Cranford, J., and Choi, H.: Studies on the Conformational Requirements of Substrates and Inhibitors on Acetylcholinesterase, *J Med Chem* 17, 938, 1984.
- Cousin, X., Bon, S., Duval, N., Massoulié, J., and Bon, C.: Cloning and Expression of Acetylcholinesterase from *Bungarus fasciatus* Venom. A New Type of COOH-Terminal Domain; Involvement of a Positively Charged Residue in the Peripheral Site, *J Biol Chem* 271, 15099, 1996.
- Cousin, X., Hotelier, T., Giles, K., Lievin, P., Toutant, J., and Chatonnet, A.: The alpha/beta Fold Family of Proteins Database and the Cholinesterase Gene Server ESTHER, *Nucleic Acids Res* 25, 143, 1997.
- Dale, H.: The Action of Certain Esters of Choline and Their Relation to Muscarine, *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 6, 147, 1914.
- Das, Y., Brown, H., and Chattopadhyay, S.: Energetics of Ligand and Inhibitor Interactions with Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochem Cell Biol* 65, 798, 1987.
- Das, Y., Brown, H., and Chattopadhyay, S.: Microcalorimetric Determination of Binding Sites of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 745, 107, 1983.
- Deal, W., Erlanger, B., and Nachmansohn, D.: Photoregulation of Biological Activity by Photochromic Reagents. III. Photoregulation of Bioelectricity by Acetylcholine Receptor Inhibitors, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 1230, 1969.
- deJong, L., and Kossen, S.: Stereospecific Reactivation of Human Brain and Erythrocyte Acetylcholinesterase Inhibited by 1,2,2-Trimethyl Propyl Methylphosphorofluoridate (Soman), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 345, 1985.
- deJong, L., and van Dijk, C.: Inhibition of Acetylcholinesterase by the Enantiomers of Isopropyl S-2-Trimethylammonioethyl Methylphosphonothioate Iodide. Affinity and Phosphorylation Constants, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 680, 1972.
- Devonshire, A.: Studies of Acetylcholinesterase from Houseflies (*Musca domestica* L.) Resistant and Susceptible to Organophosphorus Insecticides, *Biochem J* 149, 463, 1975.
- Dudai, Y., Herzberg, M., and Silman, I.: Molecular Structure of Acetylcholinesterase from Electric Organ Tissue of the Electric Eel, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2473, 1973.
- Dudai, Y., Silman, I., Kalderon, N., and Blumberg, S.: Purification by Affinity Chromatography of Acetylcholinesterase from Electric Organ Tissue of the Electric Eel Subsequent to Tryptic Treatment, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 138, 1972.
- Dudai, Y., Silman, I., Shinitzky, M., and Blumberg, S.: Purification by Affinity Chromatography of the Molecular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase Present in Fresh Electric Organ Tissue of Electric Eel, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2400, 1972.
- Edwards, J.A., and Brimijoin, S.: Thermal Inactivation of the Molecular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 509, 1983.
- Eichler, J., Anselment, A., Sussman, J., Massoulié, J., and Silman, I.: Differential Effects of "Peripheral" Site Ligands on *Torpedo* and Chicken Acetylcholinesterase, *Mol Pharmacol* 45, 335, 1994.
- Ellin, R.: Cholinesterase Determination, *Clin Chem* 18, 487, 1972.
- Ellin, R., Groff, W., and Kaminskis, A.: An Error-Producing Interaction in an Automated Method for Measuring Cholinesterase Activity in Blood, *Clin Chem* 18, 1009, 1972.

- Forsberg, A., and Puu, G.: Kinetics for the Inhibition of Acetylcholinesterase from the Electric Eel by Some Organophosphates and Carbamates, *Eur J Biochem* 140, 153, 1984.
- Friedenberg, R., and Seligman, A.: Acetylcholinesterase at the Myoneural Junction: Cytochemical Ultrastructure and Some Biochemical Considerations, *J Histochem Cytochem* 20, 771, 1972.
- Froede, H., and Wilson, I.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 87, 1971.
- Froede, H., Wilson, I., and Kaufman, H.: Acetylcholinesterase: Theory of Noncompetitive Inhibition, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 247, 420, 1986.
- Fuchs, S., Gurari, D., and Silman, I.: Chemical Modification of Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase by Tetranitromethane, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 165, 90, 1974.
- Gan, L., Yang, J., and Wu, C.: Preparation of Clear Solutions of Reconstituted Acetylcholinesterase. Effect of Ionic Strength and Lipid/Protein Ratio, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 33, 268, 1989.
- Gentinetta, R., and Brodbeck, U.: Acetylcholinesterase is Not Inhibited by Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 884, 605, 1986.
- Ghag, S., Wright, A., and Moudgil, V.: Inactivation of Rat Brain Acetylcholinesterase by Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 881, 30, 1986.
- Goldfine, C., Knight, G., Haddow, J., and Palomaki, G.: Amniotic Fluid Acetylcholinesterase Measurements: Comparing Immunochemical and Polyacrylamide Gel Techniques, *Phytochem* 9, 167, 1989.
- Goodson, L., Jacobs, W., and Davis, A.: An Immobilized Cholinesterase Product for Use in the Rapid Detection of Enzyme Inhibitors in Air or Water, *Anal Biochem* 51, 362, 1973.
- Gurari, D., Silman, I., and Fuchs, S.: Immunochemical and Enzymatic Properties of the Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase - Antiacetylcholinesterase System, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 43, 179, 1974.
- Han, S., Sweeney, J., Bachman, E., Schweiger, E., Forloni, G., Coyle, J., Davis, B., and Joullie, M.: Chemical and Pharmacological Characterization of Galanthamine, an Acetylcholinesterase Inhibitor, and its Derivatives - A Potential Application in Alzheimer's Disease, *Eur J Med Chem* 27, 673, 1992.
- Hasan, F., Cohen, S., and Cohen, J.: Hydrolysis by Acetylcholinesterase. Apparent Molal Volumes and Trimethyl and Methyl Subsites, *J Biol Chem* 255, 3898, 1980.
- Hasan, F., Elkind, J., Cohen. S., and Cohen. J.: Cationic and Uncharged Substrates and Reversible Inhibitors in Hydrolysis by Acetylcholinesterase (E.C. 3.1.1.7). The Trimethyl Subsite, *J Biol Chem* 256, 7781, 1981.
- Hasinoff, B.: Kinetics of Acetylthiocholine Binding to Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase in Glycerol-Water Solvents of Increased Viscosity. Evidence for a Diffusion-Controlled Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 52, 1982.
- Haskin, F.: Stereospecificity in the Reactions of Acetylcholinesterase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 113, 320, 1963.
- Hestrin, S.: The Reaction of Acetylcholine and Other Carboxylic Acid Derivatives with Hydroxylamine, and its Analytical Application, *J Biol Chem* 180, 249, 1949.
- Hetnarski, B., and O'Brien, R.: Electron-Donor and Affinity Constants and Their Application to the Inhibition of Acetylcholinsterase by Carbamates, *J Agric Food Chem* 23, 709, 1975.
- Hochachka, P.: Temperature and Pressure Adaptation of the Binding Site of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochem J* 143, 535, 1974.
- Hofer, P., Fringeli, U., and Hopff, W.: Activation of Acetylcholinesterase by Monovalent Na^{+}, K^{+}) and Divalent (Ca^{2+}, Mg^{+}) Cations, *Biochemistry* 23, 2730, 1984.
- Jain, M., Mehl, L., and Cordes, E.: Incorporation of Eel Electroplax Acetylcholinesterase into Black Lipid Membranes. A Possible Model for the Cholinergic Receptor, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 51, 192, 1973.
- J: Structure-Activity Relationships in Acetylcholinesterase Reactions. Hydrolysis of Non-Ionic Acetic Esters, *Eur J Biochem* 67, 315, 1976.
- Jurss, R., and Maelicke, A.: Interaction of Acetylcholine Esterase with Fluorescent Analogs of Acetylcholine, *J Biol Chem* 256, 2887, 1981.
- Kalderon, N., Silman, I., Blumberg, S., and Dudai, Y.: A Method for the Purification of Acetylcholinesterase by Affinity Chromatography, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 560, 1970.
- Kato, G., Tan, E., and Yung, J.: Allosteric Properties of Acetylcholinesterase, *Nature New Biol* 236, 185, 1972.
- Kaufman, H., Vratsanos, S., and Erlanger, B.: Photoregulation of an Enzymic Process by Means of a Light-Sensitive Ligand, *Science* 162, 1487, 1968.
- Kesvatera, T., Aaviksaar, A., Peenema, E., and J: High-Concentration Salt Effects in Acetylcholinesterase Reactions, *Bioorg Chem* 16, 429, 1988.
- Kim, B., and Rosenberry, T.: A Small Hydrophobic Domain that Localizes Human Erythrocyte Acetylcholinesterase in Liposomal Membranes Is Cleaved by Papain Digestion, *Biochemistry* 24, 3586, 1985.
- Kitz, R.: The Chemistry of Anticholinesterase Activity, *Acta Anaesthesiol Scand* 8, 19, 1964.
- Kitz, R., and Ginsburg, S.: The Reaction of Acetylcholinesterase (AChE) with Some Quaternary Hydroxy Aminophenols, *Biochem Pharmacol* 17, 525, 1968.
- Koehler, K., and Hess, G.: A New Specific and Reversible Bifunctional Alkylbarinic Acid Inhibitor of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochemistry* 13, 5345, 1974.
- Kovach, I., Huber, J., and Schowen, R.: Catalytic Recruitment in the Inactivation of Acetylcholinesterase by Soman: Temperature Dependence of the Solvent Isotope Effect, *J Am Chem Soc* 110, 590, 1988.
- Kremzner, L., and Wilson, I.: A Chromatographic Procedure for the Purification of Acetylcholinesterase, *J Biol Chem* 238, 1714, 1963.
- Krupka, R.: Acetylcholinesterase, *Can J Biochem* 42, 677, 1964.
- Krupka, R., and Hellenbrand, K.: Specific Versus Non-Specific Interactions of Mammalian and Insect Acetylcholinesterase with Substrates and Reversible Inhibitors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 208, 1974.
- Kuca, K., Hrabinova, M., Jun, D., Musilek, K., Penhaker, M., Krejcar, O., and Soukup, O.: Universality of Oxime K203 for Reactivation of Nerve Agent-Inhibited AChE, *J Med Chem* e-pub ahead of, April 7, 2015.
- Kumar, V., and Elliott, W.: The Acetylcholinesterase of *Bungarus fasciatus* Venom, *Eur J Biochem* 34, 586, 1973.
- Lanks, K., and Seleznick, M.: Spontaneous Reactivation of Acetylcholinesterase Inhibited by Diisopropylfluorophosphate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 91, 1981.

- Lawler, H.: Purification and Properties of an Acetylcholinesterase Polymer, *J Biol Chem* 238, 132, 1963.
- Lawler, H.: Turnover Number of Acetylcholinesterase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 2296, 1961.
- Lee, B., Park, M., and Yu, B.: Inhibition of Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase by Porphin Compounds, *Bioorg Med Chem* 8, 1467, 1998.
- Leuzinger, W.: Acetylcholinesterase (E*lectrophorus electricus*), *Meth Enzymol* 17B, 782, 1971.
- Leuzinger, W., and Baker, A.: Acetylcholinesterase. I. Large Scale Purification, Homogeneity, and Amino Acid Analysis, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 57, 446, 1967.
- Leuzinger, W., Baker, A., and Cauvin, E.: Acetylcholinesterase. II. Crystallization, Absorption Spectra, Isoionic Point, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 59, 620, 1968.
- Leuzinger, W., Goldberg, M., and Cauvin, E.: Molecular Properties of Acetylcholinesterase, *J Mol Biol* 40, 217, 1969.
- Levinson, S., and Ellory, J.: The Molecular Form of Acetylcholinesterase as Determined by Irradiation Inactivation, *Biochem J* 137, 123, 1974.
- Lewis, M., and Eldefrawi, M.: A Simple, Rapid, and Quantitative Radiometric Assay of Cholinesterase, *Anal Biochem* 57, 588, 1974.
- Liu, W., Shi, X., Yang, Y., Cheng, X., Liu, Q., Han, H., Yang, B., He, C., Wang, Y., Jiang, B., Wang, Z., and Wang, C.: *In vitro* and *in vivo* Metabolism and Inhibitory Activities of Vasicine, a Potent Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase Inhibitor, *PLoS ONE* 10, e0122366, 2015.
- Liu, W., Zhao, K., and Tsou, C.: Reactivation Kinetics of Diethylphosphoryl Acetylcholine Esterase, *Eur J Biochem* 151, 525, 1985.
- Loizzo, M., Tundis, R., Menichini, F., and Menichini, F.: Natural Products and Their Derivatives as Cholinesterase Inhibitors in the Treatment of Neurodegenerative Disorders: An Update, *Curr Med Chem* 15, 1209, 2008.
- MacPhee-Quigley, K., Vedvick, T., Taylor, P., and Taylor, S.: Profile of the Disulfide Bonds in Acetylcholinesterase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 13565, 1986.
- Maheshwari, V., Chan, S., and Trevor, A.: Reversible Inhibition of Mammalian Brain Acetylcholinesterase and Sodium Potassium Stimulated Adenosine Triphosphatase by Cyclopropane, *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 663, 1975.
- Majumdar, R., and Balasubramanian, A.: Chemical Modification of Acetylcholinesterase from Eel and Basal Ganglia: Effect on the Acetylcholinesterase and Aryl Acylamidase Activities, *Biochemistry* 23, 4088, 1984.
- Mallick, B., and Thakkar, M.: Effect of REM Sleep Deprivation on Molecular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase in Rats, *Neuroreport* 3, 676, 1992.
- Manavalan, P., Taylor, P., and Johnson, W.: Circular Dichroism Studies of Acetylcholinesterase Conformation. Comparison of the 11S and 5.6S Species and the Differences Induced by Inhibitory Ligands, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 829, 365, 1985.
- Marchot, P., Ravelli, R., Raves, M., Bourne, Y., Vellom, D., Kanter, J., Camp, S., Sussman, J., and Taylor, P.: Soluble Monomeric Acetylcholinesterase from Mouse: Expression, Purification, and Crystallization in Complex with Fasciculin, *Protein Sci* 5, 672, 1996.
- Marquis, K., and Webb, G.: Interactions of Calcium with Purified and Intact Cell Acetylcholinesterase of *Electrophorus electricus*, *Biochem Pharmacol* 23, 3459, 1974.
- Massoulié, J., and Bon, S.: Affinity Chromatography of Acetylcholinesterase. The Importance of Hydrophobic Interactions, *Eur J Biochem* 68, 531, 1976.
- Massoulié, J., Pezzementi, L., Bon, S., Krejci, E., and Vallette, F.: Molecular and Cellular Biology of Cholinesterases, *Prog Neurobiol* 41, 31, 1993.
- Maulet, Y., Camp, S., Gibney, G., Rachinsky, T., Ekstr: Single Gene Encodes Glycophospholipid-Anchored and Asymmetric Acetylcholinesterase Forms: Alternative Coding Exons Contain Inverted Repeat Sequences, *Neuron* 4, 289, 1990.
- Mazumder, B., Mukherjee, S., and Sen, P.: The Chlopromazine Inhibition of Transport ATPase and Acetylcholinesterase Activities in the Microsomal Membranes of Rat *in vitro* and in vivo, *Mol Cell Biochem* 95, 13, 1990.
- McIntosh, C., and Plummer, D.: Multiple Forms of Acetylcholinesterase from Pig Brain, *Biochem J* 133, 655, 1973.
- Melchiorre, C., Andrisano, V., Bolognesi, M., Budriesi, R., Cavalli, A., Cavrini, V., Rosini, M., Tumiatti, V., and Recanatini, M.: Acetylcholinesterase Noncovalent Inhibitors Based on a Polyamine Backbone for Potential Use against Alzheimer's Disease, *J Med Chem* 41, 4186, 1998.
- Memcsok, J., Rakonczay, Z., Kasa, P., Asztalos, B., and Szabo, A.: Effects of Methidathion on Distribution of Molecular Forms of Acetylcholinesterase in Carp, as Revealed by Density Gradient Centrifugation, *Pesticide Biochem Physiol* 37, 140, 1990.
- Metzger, H., and Wilson, I.: Acceleration of the Rate of Reaction of Dimethylcarbamyl Fluoride and Acetylcholinesterase by Substituted Ammonium Ions, *J Biol Chem* 238, 3432, 1963.
- Meunier, J., and Changeux, J.: On the Irreversible Binding of *p*-(Trimethylammonium) Benzenediazonium Fluoroborate (TDF) to Acetylcholinesterase from Electrogenic Tissue, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 2, 224, 1969.
- Millard, C., and Broomfield, C.: Anticholinesterase: Medical Applications of Neurochemical Principles, *J Neurochem* 64, 1909, 1995.
- Millner, O., Stanley, J., and Purcell, W.: Synthesis and Enzymatic Evaluation of Pyridostigmine Analogs Used to Probe the Active Sites of Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase, *J Med Chem* 17, 13, 1974.
- Moore, D., and Hess, G.: Acetylcholinesterase-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of an Amide, *Biochemistry* 14, 2386, 1975.
- Mooser, G., and Sigman, D.: Identification of a Modifier Site on Acetylcholinesterase with Affinity for d-Turbocurarine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 559, 1972.
- Mooser, G., and Sigman, D.: Ligand Binding Properties of Acetylcholinesterase Determined by Fluorescent Probes, *Biochemistry* 13, 2299, 1974.
- Mooser, G., Schulman, H., and Sigman, D.: Fluorescent Probes of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochemistry* 11, 1595, 1972.
- Moss, D., Moss, D., and Fahrney, D.: Puromycin as an Inhibitor of Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 350, 95, 1974.
- Mushtaq, G., Greig, N., Khan, J., and Kamal, M.: Status of Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase in Alzheimer's Disease and Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus, *CNS Neurol Disord Drug Targets* 13, 1432, 2014.
- Nachmansohn, D.: , *Chemical and Molecular Basis of Nerve Activity* , Academic Press, NY, 1959.
- Nachmansohn, D.: Proteins in Excitable Membranes, *Science* 168, 1059, 1970.
- Ngo, T., and Laidler, K.: Immobilized Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase. I. Kinetics of Acetylcholinesterase Trapped in Polyacrylamide Membranes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 303, 1975.
- Ngo, T., and Laidler, K.: Immobilized Electric Eel Acetylcholinesterase. II. Flow Kinetics of Acetylcholinesterase Chemically Attached to Nylon Tubing, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 317, 1975.
- Nguyen, V., Ehret-Sabatier, L., Goeldner, M., Boudier, C., Jamet, G., Warter, J., and Poindron, P.: Stabilization or Dry Immobilized

Acetylcholinesterase on Microtitration Plates for Colorimetric Determination of its Inhibitors in Water and Biological Fluids, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 20, 18, 1997.
- Nickols, H., and Conn, P.: Development of Allosteric Modulators of GPCRs for Treatment of CNS Disorders, *Neurobiol Dis* 61, 55, 2014.
- Niday, E., Wang, C., and Alaupovic, P.: Kinetic Evidence for the Allosteric Substrate Inhibition of Human Erythrocyte Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 612, 67, 1980.
- Ogert, R., Gentry, M., Richardson, E., Deal, C., Abramson, S., Alving, C., Taylor, P., and Doctor, B.: Studies on the Topography of the Catalytic Site of Acetylcholinesterase Using Polyclonal and Monoclonal Antibodies, *J Neurochem* 55, 756, 1990.
- Oooms, A., and Boter, H.: Sterospecificity of Hydrolytic Enzymes in Their Reaction with Optically Active Organophosphorus Compounds. I. The Reaction of Cholinesterases and Paraoxonase with S-Alkyl P-Nitrophenyl Methylphosphonothiolates, *Biochem Pharmacol* 14, 1839, 1965.
- Page, J., and Wilson, I.: Acetylcholinesterase: Inhibition by Tetranitromethane and Arsenite. Binding of Arsenite by Tyrosine Residues, *J Biol Chem* 260, 1475, 1985.
- Page, J., and Wilson, I.: The Inhibition of Acetylcholinesterase by Arsenite and Fluoride, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 266, 492, 1983.
- Paniker, N., Arnold, A., and Hartmann, R.: Solubilization and Purification of Human Erythrocyte Membrane Acetylcholinesterase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 144, 492, 1973.
- Perelman, A., and Inestrosa, N.: A Simple Assay to Estimate the Acetylcholinesterase Molecular Forms in Crude Extracts of Rat Skeletal Muscle, *Anal Biochem* 180, 227, 1989.
- Politoff, A., Blitz, A., and Rose, S.: Incorporation of Acetylcholinesterase into Synaptic Vesicles is Associated with Blockade of Synaptic Transmission, *Nature* 256, 324, 1975.
- Powell, J., Bon, S., Rieger, F., and Massoulie, J.: *Electrophorus* Acetylcholinesterase: A Glycoprotein: Molecular Weight of its Subunits, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 36, 17, 1973.
- Puu, G.: Ketamine Protects Acetylcholinesterase Against *in vitro* Inhibition by Sarin, *Biochem Pharmacol* 37, 969, 1988.
- Rakonczay, Z.: Chapter 9: Mammalian Brain Acetylcholinesterase, *Neurotransmitter Enzymes: Neuromethods* 5, 319, 1986.
- Reiner, E., Krauthacker, B., Simeon, V., and Skrinjaric-Spoljar, M.: Mechanism of Inhibition *in vitro* of Mammalian Acetylcholinesterase and Cholinesterase in Solutions of *o,o*-Dimethyl 2,2,2-Trichloro-1-Hydroxyethyl Phosphonate (Trichlorphone), *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 717, 1975.
- Rieger, F., Tsuji, S., and Massoulie, J.: Native and Globular Acetylcholinesterase Species in the Spinal Cord and Brain of the Electric Eel, Electrophorus electricus, *Eur J Biochem* 30, 73, 1972.
- Robaire, B., and Kato, G.: Some Differences Between Soluble and Membrane-Bound Acetylcholinesterase from *Electrophorus electricus*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 38, 83, 1973.
- Roddick, J.: The Acetylcholinesterase Inhibitory Activity of Steroidal Glyco-Alkoids and Their Aglycones, *Phytochem* 28, 2631, 1989.
- Rosenberry, T.: Catalysis by Acetylcholinesterase: Evidence that the Rate-Limiting Step for Acrylation with Certain Substrates Precedes General Acid-Base Catalysis, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3834, 1975.
- Rosenberry, T., and Bernhard, S.: Studies of Catalysis by Acetylcholinesterase. Synergistic Effects of Inhibitors During the Hydrolysis of Acetic Acid Esters, *Biochemistry* 11, 4308, 1972.
- Rosenberry, T., Chang, H., and Chen, Y.: Purification of Acetylcholinesterase by Affinity Chromatography and Determination of Active Site Stoichiometry, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1553, 1972.
- Rosenberry, T., Chen, Y., and Bock, E.: Structure of 11S Acetylcholinesterase. Subunit Composition, *Biochemistry* 13, 3068, 1974.
- Roskowski, R.: Choline Acetyltransferase and Acetylcholinesterase: Evidence for Essential Histidine Residues, *Biochemistry* 13, 5141, 1974.
- Rotundo, R.: Biogenesis of Acetylcholinesterase Molecular Forms in Muscle. Evidence for a Rapidly Turning Over, Catalytically Inactive Precursor Pool, *J Biol Chem* 263, 9398, 1988.
- Rotundo, R.: Purification and Properties of the Membrane-bound Form of Acetylcholinesterase from Chicken Brain. Evidence for Two Distinct Polypeptide Chains, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13186, 1984.
- Sadar, M., and Laidler, K.: Transient Kinetics of the Acetylcholinesterase Catalyzed Hydrolysis of N-Methylinodoxyl Acetate, *Can J Biochem* 53, 380, 1975.
- Schnitzerling, H., and Nolan, N.: A Method for the Determination of the Concentration of Catalytic Centers in Low Activity and Unstable Preparation of Acetylcholinesterase, *Anal Biochem* 67, 81, 1975.
- Sekar, M., Webb, G., and Roufogalis, B.: Differential Behavior of Eel and Erythrocyte Acetylcholinesterase on N-methylacridine Affinity Columns, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 613, 420, 1980.
- Shafferman, A., Velan, B., Ordentlich, A., Kronman, C., Grosfeld, H., Leitner, M., Flashner, Y., Cohen, S., Barak, D., and Ariel, N.: Substrate Inhibition of Acetylcholinesterase - Residues Affecting Signal Transduction from the Surface to the Catalytic Center, *EMBO J* 11, 3561, 1992.
- Shin, S., Wu, P., and Chen, C.: Biochemical Studies of the Actions of Ethanol on Acetylcholinesterase Activity - Ethanol Enzyme Solvent Interaction, *Int J Biochem* 23, 169, 1991.
- Shinar, E., Navok, T., and Chevion, M.: The Analogous Mechanisms of Enzymatic Inactivation Induced by Ascorbate and Superoxide in the Presence of Copper, *J Biol Chem* 258, 14778, 1983.
- Sihotang, K.: A Simple Method for Purification of Acetylcholinesterase from Human Erythrocyte Membranes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 468, 1974.
- Simon, S., Massoulié, J.: Cloning and Expression of Acetylcholinesterase from *Electrophorus*. Splicing Pattern of the 3' Exons *in vivo* and in Transfected Mammalian Cells, *J Biol Chem* 272, 33045, 1997.
- Singh, A., Flounders, A., Volponi, J., Ashley, C., Wally, K., and Schoeniger, J.: Development of Sensors for Direct Detection of Organophosphates. Part I: Immobilization, Characterization and Stabilization of Acetylcholinesterase and Organophosphate Hydrolase on Silica Supports, *Biosens Bioelectron* Vol. 14, 703, 1999.
- Sirvio, J., and Riekkinen, P.: Brain and Cerebrospinal Fluid Cholinesterases in Alzheimer's Disease, Parkinson's Disease and Aging - A Critical Review of Clinical and Experimental Studies, *J Neural Transmission* 4, 337, 1992.
- Smith, R.: The Estimation of Serum Cholinesterase in the Presence of Anti-Cholinesterase Insecticides, *Clin Chim Acta* 52, 315, 1974.
- Solyakov, L., Sablin, S., Kuusk, V., and Agabekyan, R.: Acetylcholinesterase from Pea Roots: Isolation, Purification, and Characteriza-

tion of Soluble and Membrane-Bound Forms, *Biochem Z* 54, 67, 1989.
- Stanley, J., Mathison, I., and Beasley, J.: Synthesis and Enzymatic Evaluation of Some N-Alkyl Branched Chain Piperidine Salts and N-Alkyl-3-(N,N-Diethylcarbamoyl) Piperidine Salts as Inhibitors of Acetyl- and Butryrylcholinesterase, *J Med Chem* 17, 8, 1974.
- Stoops, J., and Bender, M.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for Determining the Rate Constants of Acetylcholinesterase Inhibitions, *Anal Biochem* 63, 543, 1975.
- Sussman, J., Harel, M., Frolow, F., Varon, L. Toker, L., Futerman, A., and Silman, I.: Purification and Crystallization of a Dimeric Form of Acetylcholinesterase from *Torpedo californica* Subsequent to Solubilization with Phosphatidylinositol-Specific Phospholipase C, *J Mol Biol* 203, 821, 1988.
- Taylor, P.: The Cholinesterases, *J Biol Chem* 266, 4025, 1991.
- Tomlinson, G., Mutus, B., McLennan, I., and Mooibroek, M.: Activation and Inactivation of Purified Acetylcholinesterase from *Electrophorus electricus* by Lanthanum (III), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 703, 142, 1982.
- Trevor, A., Chan, S., Gardner, E., and Gordon, M.: Characterization of Acetylcholinesterases from Mammalian Brain, *Proc West Pharmacol Soc* 19, 8, 1976.
- Tyrala, E., Mathews, S., and Rao, G.: Effect of Intrauterine Exposure to Cocaine on Acetylcholinesterase in Primary Cultures of Fetal Mouse Brain Cells, *Neurotox and Teratol* 14, 229, 1992.
- Uete, T., Miyamato, Y., Ohnishi, M., and Shimano, N.: Spectrophotometric Micromethod for Measuring Cholinesterase Activity in Serum or Plasma, *Clin Chem* 18, 454, 1972.
- Van Hooidonk, C., de Borst, C., Mitzka, F., and Groos, C.: Chromogenic Substrates for Cholinesterase: 1-[2-Thiazolylazo] - 2 - Acetoxybenzene Derivatives, *Anal Biochem* 48, 33, 1972.
- Villatte, F., Marcel, V., Estrada-Mondaca, S., and Fournier, D.: Engineering Sensitive Acetylcholinesterase for Detection of Organophosphate and Carbamate Insecticides, *Biosens Bioelectron* 13, 157, 1998.
- Wheeler, G., Coleman, R., and Finean, J.: Cholinesterase Activities in Subcellular Fractions of Rat Liver: Association of Acetylcholinesterase with the Surface Membrane and Other Properties of the Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 255, 917, 1972.
- Williams, L., Donald, M., and Jodelis, K.: Optimal Parameters for the Histochemical Demonstration of Acetylcholinesterase in Plastic Sections, *Stain Technology* 65, 175, 1989.
- Yamamura, H., Reichard, D., Gardner, T., Morrisett, J., and Broomfield, C.: Guinea Pig Brain Acetylcholinesterase: Partial Purification by Affinity Chromatography, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 305, 1973.
- Zemach, L., Segal, D., and Shalitin, Y.: The Interaction of Amiloride with Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase Isolated from Lygus-Hesperus Knight (*Hemiptera, Miridae*), *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 103, 147, 1992.



24. Cholinesterase, Butyryl

Acylcholine acylhydrolase

The enzyme is found in mammalian blood plasma, liver, pancreas, intestinal mucosa and the white matter of the central nervous system. It is sometimes referred to as serum cholinesterase as opposed to red cell cholinesterase (AChE). It hydrolyzes butyrylcholine 4 times more rapidly than acetylcholine. ChE does not hydrolyze D-β-methyl acetylcholine whereas AChE does. Both are inhibited by 10^{-5}M physostigmine. Because the enzyme is so markedly inhibited by organophosphate compounds used as insecticides and neurotoxins, it is widely used in monitoring systems. An immobilized cholinesterase detection device has been described by Goodson *et al.* (1973). Butyryl cholinesterase, (ButChE), catalyzes the hydrolysis of a number of choline esters:

$$\text{Acetylcholine} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{choline} + \text{acid} \qquad (24.1)$$

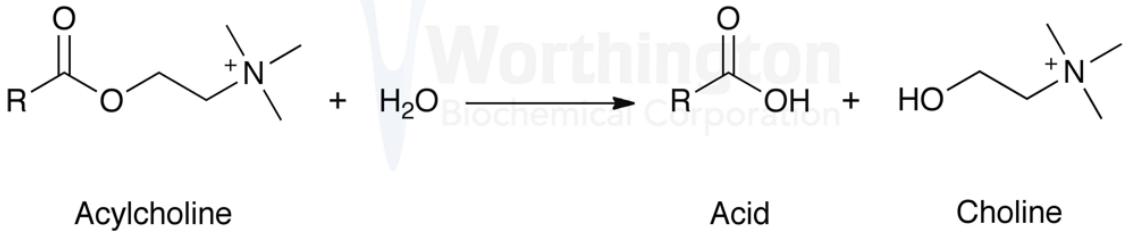


Figure 24.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Cholinesterase, Butyryl

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Horse Serum

Specificity

The enzyme is more active with butyryl and propionyl choline than with acetyl choline. See also Main *et al*. (1974) for some comparative activities. Non-choline esters (e.g., procaine, morphine esters, atropine and cocaine) are susceptible to the action of ButChE (Augustinsson 1960).

Composition

Lee and Harpst (1973) indicate ButChE to be a tetrameric structure with equally sized subunits of 110,000 daltons. It is a glycoprotein. Main *et al*. (1974) have determined the amino acid and carbohydrate composition, based upon a particle weight of 101,000. See also Chiu *et al*. (1972) and Pavlic (1972).

IUB

- 3.1.1.8

CAS

- 9001-08-5

Molecular Weight

- 440,000 (Lee and Harpst 1973; see also Main *et al*. 1974)

Optimal pH

- 6.0-8.0 (Augustinsson 1960)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 13.6 (Main *et al.* 1974)

Activators

- Ca^{2+} and Mg^{2+} (Augustinsson 1960)

Inhibitors

- Numerous organophosphate esters, the carbamate derivatives and quaternary ammonium salts (Augustinsson 1960). See also Kamaric (1975), Koelle *et al.* (1974), Millner *et al.* (1974), Stanley *et al.* (1974), Ashani *et al.* (1972), Post (1971).

Assay Information

A number of assays have been developed for BChE, including Grubic *et al.* 1975, Augustinsson and Ericksson 1974, Smith 1974, Brownson and Watts 1973, Dietz *et al.* 1973, Ellin 1972, Baum and Ward 1971, Garry 1971, Garry *et al.* 1971, and Hanss and Rey 1971 who report on a conductivity method. The following assay is used at Worthington.

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined by a titrimetric measurement of the acid released during the hydrolysis of acetylcholine. One Unit causes hydrolysis of one micromole of acetylcholine per minute at 25°C and pH 7.4, under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.02 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.4
- 0.2 M Magnesium chloride
- 2.2 M Acetylcholine chloride
- Titrant: 0.01-0.02 N NaOH, standardized

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water.

Procedure

The titration can be measured with either an automatic titrator or with a laboratory pH meter. The reaction vessel should be maintained at 25°C. Pipette the following into a titration vessel at 25°C.

- Reagent Grade Water - 7.0 ml
- 0.2 M Magnesium chloride - 3.0 ml
- 0.02 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.4 - 3.0 ml
- Enzyme - 0.1 to 0.5 ml

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{ml base added}}{\text{min}} \text{ x normality x } 1000}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Aeinehband, S., Lindblom, R., Al Nimer, F., Vijayaraghavan, S., Sandholm, K., Khademi, M., Olsson, T., Nilsson, B., Ekdahl, K., Darreh-Shori, T., and Piehl, F.: Complement Component C3 and Butyrylcholinesterase Activity Are Associated with Neurodegeneration and Clinical Disability in Multiple Sclerosis, *PLoS ONE* 10, e0122048, 2015.
- Ambache, N., Freeman, M., and Hobbiger, F.: Distribution of Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase in the Myenteric Plexus and Longitudinal Muscle of the Guinea-Pig Intestine, *Biochem Pharmacol* 20, 1123, 1971.
- Ashani, Y., Wins, P., and Wilson, I.: The Inhibition of Cholinesterase by Diethyl Phosphorochloridate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 427, 1972.
- Augustinsson, K.: Butyryl- and Propionylcholinesterases and Related Types of Serine-Sensitive Esterases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 521, 1960.
- Augustinsson, K.: The Nature of an "Anionic" Site in Butyrylcholinesterase Compared with that of a Similar Site in Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 128, 351, 1966.
- Augustinsson, K., and Ericksson, H.: The Effects of Two Disulphides on Cholinesterase Activity in the Spectrophotometric Assay, *Biochem J* 138, 123, 1974.
- Austin, L., and Berry, W.: Two Selective Inhibitors of Cholinesterase, *Biochem J* 54, 695, 1953.
- Baum, G., and Ward, F.: General Enzyme Studies with a Substrate-Selective Electrode: Characterization of Cholinesterases, *Anal Biochem* 42, 487, 1971.
- Beattle, P., Infelta, P., and Girault, H.: Determination of Butyrylcholinesterase Inhibition Using Ion Transfer Across the Interface Between Two Immiscible Liquids, *Anal Chem* 66, 52, 1994.
- Beckett, A., Mitchard, M., and Cliterow, J.: The Importance of Steric and Stereo-Chemical Features in Serum Cholinesterase Substrates, *Biochem Pharmacol* 17, 1601, 1968.
- Beckett, A., Vaughan, C., and Mitchard, M.: Inhibition of the Pseudocholinesterase in Horse Serum by Some Choline Analogues, *Biochem Pharmacol* 17, 1595, 1968.
- Beckett, A., Vaughan, C., and Mitchard, M.: Stability Studies on Crude and Purified Horse Serum Cholinesterase, *Biochem Pharmacol* 18, 1701, 1969.
- Beckett, A., Vaughan, C., and Mitchard, M.: The Synthesis of Some Analogues of Butyrylcholine and Their Hydrolysis by a Purified Horse Serum Cholinesterase, *Biochem Pharmacol* 17, 1591, 1968.
- Bensouici, C., Kabouche, A., Karioti, A., *Öztü*rk, M., Duru, M., Bilia, A., and Kabouche, Z.: Compounds from *Sedum caeruleum* with Antioxidant, Anticholinesterase, and Antibacterial Activities, *Pharm Biol* e-pub ahead of, 1, 2015.
- Berrens, L., and van Kijk, A.: Pseudocholinesterase in the Serum of Allergic Subjects, *Clin Chim Acta* 65, 75, 1975.
- Billiar, R., and Eik-Nes, K.: Use of Cholinesterase for Hydrolysis of Steroid Acetates, *Anal Biochem* 13, 11, 1965.
- Brestkin, A., and Rosengart, E.: Cholinesterase Catalysis, *Nature* 205, 388, 1965.
- Brownson, C., and Watts, D.: Interaction Between 5',6'-Dithiobis-(2-Nitrobenzoic Acid) and Cholinesterases Complicating the Coupled Assay, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 200, 1973.
- Brownson, C., and Watts, D.: The Modification of Cholinesterase Activity by 5,6'-Dithiobis-(2-Nitrobenzoic Acid) Included in the Coupled Spectrophotometric Assay. Evidence for a Non-Catalytic Substrate-Binding Site, *Biochem J* 131, 369, 1973.
- Burgess, S., and Oxendine, S.: Thermal Inactivation of Butyrylcholinesterase, *J Protein Chem* 12, 651, 1993.
- Castro, J.: Effects of Alkylating Agents on Human Plasma Cholinesterase. The Role of Sulfhydryl Groups in its Active Center, *Biochem Pharmacol* 17, 295, 1968.
- Chatonnet, A., and Lockridge, O.: Comparison of Butyrylcholinesterase and Acetylcholinesterase, *Biochem J* 260, 625, 1989.
- Chiu, Y., Tripathi, R., and O'Brien, R.: Differences in Reactivity of Four Butyrylcholinesterase Isozymes Towards Substrate and Inhibitors, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 35, 1972.
- Christian, S., and Janetzko, R.: A Comparative Study of the Interactions of the Nonpolar Fluorescent Ligand, 1-Anilino-8-Naphthalene Sulfonic Acid, with Butyryl and Acetyl-Cholinesterase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 145, 169, 1971.
- Cimasoni, G.: Inhibition of Cholinesterase by Fluoride, *Biochem J* 99, 133, 1966.
- Dale, H.: The Action of Certain Esters of Choline and Their Relation to Muscarine, *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 6, 147, 1914.
- Das, P.: Cause of the Heterogeneity of 'Silent' Plasma Cholinesterase Variants, *Biochem J* 124, 45P, 1971.
- Das, P., and Liddell, J.: Purification and Properties of Human Serum Cholinesterase, *Biochem J* 116, 875, 1970.
- Davidson, C., and Adie, P.: A Colorimetric Screening Method for Cholinesterase Using Agar Gel, *Anal Biochem* 12, 70, 1965.
- Diaz Gomez, M., and Castro, J.: Studies on the Interaction Between Inhibitors of Drug Metabolism and Horse Plasma Cholinesterase, *Biochem Pharmacol* 20, 929, 1971.
- Dietz, A., Rubinstein, H., and Lubrano, T.: Serum Cholinesterase in Analburinemia, *Clin Chem* 12, 25, 1966.
- Dietz, A., Rubinstein, H., and Lubrano, T.: Selected Method: Colorimetric Determination of Serum Cholinesterase and its Genetic Variants by the Propionylthiocholine-Dithiobis(Nitrobenzoic Acid) Procedure, *Clin Chem* 19, 1309, 1973.
- Ellin, R.: Cholinesterase Determination, *Clin Chem* 18, 487, 1972.
- Evans, D., and Lehmann, H.: Pseudocholinesterase Activity in Liver Transplantation, *Lancet* 1, 1040, 1971.
- Fluck, R., and Jaffe, M.: Cholinesterase from Plant Tissues. VI. Preliminary Characterization of Enzymes from *Solanum melongena* and *Zea mays* L, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 410, 130, 1975.
- Garry, P.: A Manual and Automated Procedure for Measuring Serum Cholinesterase Activity and Identifying Enzyme Variants. Differentiation by Means of Tris and Phosphate Buffers, *Clin Chem* 17, 192, 1971.
- Garry, P., Schreibman, I., and MacQueen, J.: Cholinesterase Determination, *Clin Chem* 17, 1145, 1971.
- Goodson, L., Jacobs, W., and Davis, A.: An Immobilized Cholinesterase Product for Use in the Rapid Detection of Enzyme Inhibitors in Air or Water, *Anal Biochem* 51, 362, 1973.

- Grubic, Z., Sketelj, J., and Btzin, M.: Notes on the Thin-Layer Chromatography Radiometric Assay of Cholinesterase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 69, 306, 1975.
- Guilbault, G., and Kramer, D.: Fluorometric Substrates for Cholinesterase, Abstracts Papers 149th Meeting, *Natl Mtg ACS* , 25B, 1965.
- Guilbault, G., Kramer, D., and Cannon, P.: Electrochemical Determination of Organophosphorous Compounds, *Anal Chem* 34, 1437, 1962.
- Hanss, M., and Rey, A.: Use of Conductometry in the Study of Enzymic Reactions. Butyrylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 227, 618, 1971.
- Heilbronn, E.: Action of Fluoride on Cholinesterase. I. On the Mechanism of Inhibition, *Acta Chem Scand* 19, 1333, 1965.
- Heilbronn, E.: Purification of Cholinesterase from Horse Serum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 58, 222, 1962.
- Jarv, J., and Speek, M.: Reversible Inhibition of Butyrylcholinesterase with Aromatic Hydrocarbons, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 706, 174, 1982.
- Kamaric, L.: The Inhibition by D-Tubocurarine of Horse Serum Cholinesterase-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Butyrylcholine and Benzoylcholine, *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 1663, 1975.
- Keijer, J., and Wolring, G.: Stereospecific Aging of Phosphonylated Cholinesterases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 465, 1969.
- Kitz, R.: The Chemistry of Anticholinesterase Activity, *Acta Anaesthesiol Scand* 8, 19, 1964.
- Koelle, G., Davis, R., Diliberto, J., and Koelle, W.: Selective, Near-Total Irreversible Inactivation of Peripheral Pseudocholinesterase and Acetylcholinesterase in Cats, *Biochem Pharmacol* 23, 175, 1974.
- Kramer, D., Cannon, P., and Guilbault, G.: Electrochemical Determination of Cholinesterase and Thiocholine Esters, *Anal Chem* 34, 842, 1962.
- LaMotta, R., Woronick, C., and Reinfrank, R.: Multiple Forms of Serum Cholinesterase: Molecular Weights of the Isoenzymes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 136, 448, 1970.
- Lee, J., and Harpst, J.: Purification and Properties of Butyrylcholinesterase from Horse Serum, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 145, 55, 1971.
- Lee, J., and Harpst, J.: Physical Properties and Subunit Structure of Butyrylcholinesterase from Horse Serum, *Biochemistry* 12, 1622, 1973.
- Liu, W., Shi, X., Yang, Y., Cheng, X., Liu, Q., Han, H., Yang, B., He, C., Wang, Y., Jiang, B., Wang, Z., and Wang, C.: *In vitro* and *in vivo* Metabolism and Inhibitory Activities of Vasicine, a Potent Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase Inhibitor, *PLoS ONE* 10, e0122366, 2015.
- Lynch, R., and Geyer, R.: The Hydrolysis of rac-Glycerol 1-Monodecanoate by Serum Butyryl Cholinesterase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 153, 673, 1972.
- MacQueen, J., Plaut, D., Borges, J., and Anido, G.: Manual Colorimetric Methods for Pseudocholinesterase and Red Cell (True) Cholinesterase, *Clin Chem* 17, 481, 1971.
- Main, A.: Kinetic Evidence of Multiple Reversible Cholinesterases Based on Inhibition by Organophosphates, *J Biol Chem* 244, 829, 1969.
- Main, A., and Hastings, F.: A Comparison of Acylation, Phosphorylation and Binding in Related Substances and Inhibitors of Serum Cholinesterase, *Biochem J* 101, 584, 1966.
- Main, A., Soucie, W., Buxton, I., and Arinc, E.: The Purification of Cholinesterase from Horse Serum, *Biochem J* 143, 733, 1974.
- Main, A., Tarkan, E., Aull, J., and Soucie, W.: Purification of Horse Serum Cholinesterase by Preparative Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis, *J Biol Chem* 247, 566, 1972.
- Masson, P., and Laurentie, M.: Stability of Butyrylcholinesterase: Thermal Inactivation in Water and Deuterium Oxide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 957, 111, 1988.
- Masson, P., Privat de Garilhe, A., and Burnat, P.: Multiple Molecular Forms of Human Plasma Butyrylcholinesterase. II. Study of the C1, C3, and C4 Components by Means of Affinity Chromatography, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 269, 1982.
- McComb, R., LaMotta, R., and Wetstone, H.: Procedure for Detecting Atypical Serum Cholinesterase Using *o*-Nitrophenylbutyrate as Substrate, *Clin Chem* 11, 645, 1965.
- McGuire, M., Nogueira, C., Bartels, C., Lightstone, H., Hajra, A., Van der Spek, A., Lockridge, O., and La Du, B.: Identification of the Structural Mutation Responsible for the Dibucaine-Resistant (Atypical) Variant Form of Human Serum Cholinesterase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 86, 953, 1989.
- Millner, O., Stanley, J., and Purcell, W.: Synthesis and Enzymatic Evaluation of Pyridostigmine Analogs Used to Probe the Active Sites of Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase, *J Med Chem* 17, 13, 1974.
- Mushtaq, G., Greig, N., Khan, J., and Kamal, M.: Status of Acetylcholinesterase and Butyrylcholinesterase in Alzheimer's Disease and Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus, *CNS Neurol Disord Drug Targets* 13, 1432, 2014.
- Neville, L., Gnatt, A., Padan, R., Seidman, S., and Soreq, H.: Anionic Site Interactions in Human Butyrylcholinesterase Disrupted by Two Single Point Mutations, *J Biol Chem* 265, 20735, 1990.
- Nickols, H., and Conn, P.: Development of Allosteric Modulators of GPCRs for Treatment of CNS Disorders, *Neurobiol Dis* 61, 55, 2014.
- O'Brien, R.: Binding Sites of Cholinesterases. Alkylation by an Azirdium Derivative, *Biochem J* 113, 713, 1969.
- Ozawa, M., Tanizaway, K., and Kanaoka, Y.: 'Inverse' Substrates for Butyrylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 314, 1980.
- Patocka, J.: Inhibition of the Butyrylcholinesterase by Ethidium Bromide, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 46, 769, 1987.
- Pavlic, M.: Dissociation Constants of the Esteratic Center of Butyrylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 435, 1972.
- Post, L.: Inhibition of Cholinesterase by Carbamates. A New Kinetic Approach, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 121, 1971.
- Reiner, E., Weuferth, W., and Hardegg, W.: Occurrence of Cholinesterase Isoenzymes in Horse Serum, *Nature* 205, 1110, 1965.
- Scott, E., and Powers, R.: Human Serum Cholinesterase - Tetrameric Structure Proposed, *Nature New Biol* 236, 83, 1972.
- Siegel, G., Lehrer, G., and Silides, D.: The Kinetics of Cholinesterase Measured Fluorometrically, *J Histochem Cytochem* 14, 473, 1966.
- Smith, R.: The Estimation of Serum Cholinesterase in the Presence of Anti-Cholinesterase Insecticides, *Clin Chim Acta* 52, 315, 1974.
- Stanley, J., Mathison, I., and Beasley, J.: Synthesis and Enzymatic Evaluation of Some N-Alkyl Branched Chain Piperidine Salts and N-Alkyl-3-(N,N-Diethylcarbamoyl) Piperidine Salts as Inhibitors of Acetyl- and Butryrylcholinesterase, *J Med Chem* 17, 8, 1974.
- Stefanovic, V., Mandel, P., and Rosenberg, A.: Activation of Acetyl- and Butyrylcholinesterase by Enzymatic Removal of Sialic Acid from Intact Neuroblastoma and Astroblastoma Cells in Culture, *Biochemistry* 14, 5257, 1975.
- Strelitz, F.: Studies on Cholinesterase. IV. Purification of Pseudocholinesterase from Horse Serum, *Biochem J* 38, 86, 1944.

- Sussman, J., Harel, M., Frolow, F., Oefner, C., Goldman, A., Toker, L., and Silman, I.: Atomic Structure of Acetylcholinesterase from *Torpedo californica*: A Prototypic Acetylcholine-Binding Protein, *Science* 253, 872, 1991.
- Taylor, P.: The Cholinesterases, *J Biol Chem* 266, 4025, 1991.
- van Hooidonk, C., De Borst, C., Mitzka, F., and Gross, C.: Chromogenic Substrates of Cholinesterases: 1-[2-Thiazolylazol]-2-Acetoxylbenzene Derivatives, *Anal Biochem* 48, 33, 1972.
- Van Ros, G., and Druet, R.: Uncommon Electrophoretic Patterns of Serum Cholinesterase (Pseudocholinesterase), *Nature* 212, 543, 1966.
- Vincent, D., and Magron, J.: Cholinesterase, Arylesterase et Proteinuries, *Clin Chim Acta* 50, 181, 1974.
- Wang, E.: Ionization of Horse Serum Butyrylcholinesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 236, 1970.
- Wetstone, H., and LaMotta, R.: The Clinical Stability of Serum Cholinesterase Activity, *Clin Chem* 11, 653, 1965.
- Wierdl, M., Morton, C., Danks, M., and Potter, P.: Isolation and Characterization of a cDNA Encoding a Horse Liver Butyrylcholinesterase: Evidence for CPT-11 Drug Activation, *Biochem Pharmacol* 59, 773, 2000.

25. Chymotrypsin

Chymotrypsin is a serine endopeptidase produced by the acinar cells of the pancreas. Chymotrypsin becomes activated after proteolysis of chymotrypsinogen by trypsin. While trypsin hydrolyzes at lysine and arginine, chymotrypsin selectively cleaves peptide bonds formed by aromatic residues (tyrosine, phenylalanine, and tryptophan) (Hedstrom *et al.* 1992). Two predominant forms of chymotrypsin, A and B, are found in equal amounts in cattle pancreas. They are very similar proteins (80% identical), but have significantly different proteolytic characteristics (Hartley 1964, Meloun *et al.* 1966, Smillie *et al.* 1968, and Gráf *et al.* 2004). The information below pertains primarily to the A form of chymotrypsinogen and chymotrypsin.

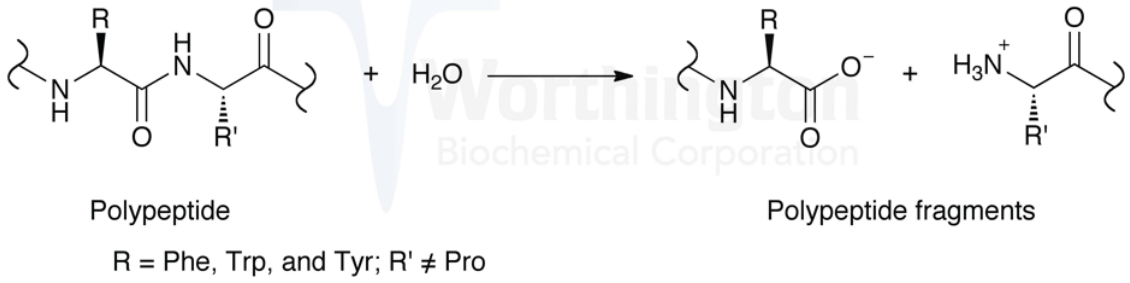


Figure 25.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Chymotrypsin

History

In the early 1900s, Vernon proposed that pancreatic preparations could give rise to an intrinsic activator of its own enzymes (Vernon 1901). Vernon's milk-clotting experiments determined there were at least two enzymes present and that one was more stable than the other (Vernon 1902). However, this idea was not widely accepted until 1934 when Kunitz and Northrop confirmed the presence of an enzyme in addition to trypsin, naming it chymotrypsin. They were able to crystallize chymotrypsin, as well as the inactive precursor, chymotrypsinogen (Kunitz and Northrop 1934). In 1938, Kunitz isolated different active forms of chymotrypsin, designating them as alpha, beta, and gamma (Kunitz 1938).

In the early 1940s Fruton and Bergmann further studied the specificity of chymotrypsin, reporting on several new substrates (Fruton and Bergmann 1942). Jacobsen soon identified additional forms of chymotrypsin, designating them as delta and pi (Jacobsen 1947). In 1948, Schwert further characterized the molecular weights of chymotrypsin and chymotrypsinogen.

In 1954, the first evidence for the three-step mechanism of chymotrypsin hydrolyzing amide and ester substrates was reported on by Hartley and Kilby, who hypothesized the presence of an acyl enzyme intermediate, which was later proven to be true (Henderson 1970). In 1955, Laskowski obtained a second crystalline chymotrypsinogen, naming it chymotrypsinogen B. In 1964 Hartley determined the amino acid sequence of chymotrypsin A, which was later refined by Meloun *et al.* in 1966. In 1968, Smillie *et al.* determined the amino acid sequence of chymotrypsin B, which revealed 80% sequence identity with chymotrypsin A. Throughout the 1970s and 1980s research was done to better understand the mechanism of action, and identify the differences in amino acid sequences between trypsin and chymotrypsin (Steitz *et al.* 1969, Cohen *et al.* 1981, Asbóth and Polgár 1983, and Gráf *et al.* 1988).

In the 1990s, chymotrypsin was purified from other sources including Atlantic cod (Ásgeirsson and Bjarnason 1991), and camel (Al-Ajlan and Bailey 1997). Work also begun on investigating inhibitors (Baek *et al.* 1990), and Frigerio *et al.* elucidated the crystal structure of bovine chymotrypsin to a 2.0 resolution (Frigerio *et al.* 1992).

Recent research has investigated the folding and denaturation of chymotrypsin over a range of concentrations (Ghaouar *et al.* 2010), chymotrypsin's interaction with nanoparticle substrates (You *et al.* 2006, and Jordan *et al.* 2009), and increasing chymotrypsin stability by conjugating to Polyethylene Glycol (PEG) molecules (Castellanos *et al.* 2005, and Rodríguez-Martínez *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Chymotrypsin A and B share 80% sequence identity (Hartley 1964, Meloun *et al.* 1966, Smillie *et al.* 1968, and Gráf *et al.* 2004). The amino acids of the catalytic triad (H57, D102, and S195) are highly conserved in the sequences of the peptidases of family S1 (Gráf *et al.* 2004). The serine at position 214 is also highly conserved in the family and has been proposed as the fourth member of the catalytic triad (Ohara *et al.* 1989, and McGrath *et al.* 1992).

Specificity

Chymotrypsin is activated through cleavage of the bond between arginine and isoleucine (R15 and I16) by trypsin, causing structural modifications and formation of the substrate binding site (Sears 2010).

Chymotrypsin differs from trypsin in that trypsin cleaves peptides at arginine and lysine residues, while chymotrypsin prefers large hydrophobic residues (Hedstrom *et al*. 1992). Chymotrypsin preferentially catalyzes the hydrolysis of peptide bonds involving L-isomers of tyrosine, phenylalanine, and tryptophan. It also readily acts upon amides and esters of susceptible amino acids. Chymotrypsin's specificity for large hydrophobic residues can be explained by a hydrophobic S1 binding pocked formed by residues 189 through 195, 214 through 220, and 225 through 228 (Cohen *et al*. 1981).

Although the structure of trypsin and chymotrypsin's S1 site show only one difference (at position 189), site-directed mutagenesis of trypsin and chymotrypsin have failed to interchange specificities, suggesting the mechanism by which trypsin and chymotrypsin achieve substrate specific catalysis is not fully understood (Steitz *et al*. 1969, and Gráf *et al*. 1988).

Composition

The three amino acid residues of the catalytic triad (H57, D102, and S195) are essential for peptide bond cleavage and are stabilized by hydrogen bonds (Sears 2010, and Gráf *et al*. 2004). G193 and S195 make up the oxyanion hole and interact with the carbonyl group of the scissile peptide bond, orienting it to form the tetrahedral intermediate (Rühlmann *et al*. 1973, Huber and Bode 1978, and Gráf *et al*. 2004).

IUB

- 3.4.21.1

CAS

- 9004-07-3

Protein Accession Number

- P00766

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Mainly Beta

Architecture:

- Beta Barrel

Topology:

- Trypsin-like Serine Protease

Molecular Weight

- 25.6 kDa (Wilcox 1970)

Optimal pH

- 7.8-8.0 (Rick 1974)

Isoelectric Point

- 8.52 (Chymotrypsinogen, Theoretical)
- 8.33 (Chymotrypsin, Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 51,840 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 20.57 (Chymotrypsin, Theoretical)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H57)
- Aspartate (D102)
- Serine (S195)

Activators

- Cetyltributylammonium bromide (Spreti *et al*. 2008)
- Dodecyltrimethylammonium bromide (Abuin *et al*. 2005)
- Hexadecyltrimethylammonium bromide (Celej *et al*. 2004)
- Tetrabutylammonium bromide (Spreti *et al*. 2001)

Inhibitors

- Hydroxymethylpyrroles (Abell and Nabbs 2001)
- Boronic acids (Smoum *et al*. 2003)
- Courmarin derivatives (Pochet *et al*. 2000)
- Peptidyl aldehydes (Lesner *et al*. 2009)
- Peptides from natural sources (Telang *et al*. 2009, Roussel *et al*. 2001, and Chopin *et al*. 2000)
- Peptides containing an unnatural amino acid (Legowska *et al*. 2009, and Wysocka *et al*. 2008)

Applications

- Sequence analysis
- Peptide synthesis
- Peptide mapping
- Peptide fingerprinting

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined according to Hummel (1959) by measuring an increase in absorbance at 256 nm resulting from the hydrolysis of benzoyl-L-tyrosine ethyl ester. One unit

hydrolyzes one micromole of benzoyl-L-tyrosine ethyl ester (BTEE) per minute at pH 7.8 and 25°C under the specified conditions.
- 45 BTEE units = 10,000 optical density units = 1,330 N.F. (ATEE) units.

Reagents

- 0.08 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.8 containing 0.1 M calcium chloride
- 0.00107 M Benzoyl-L-tyrosine ethyl ester (BTEE) in 50% w/w methanol (63 ml absolute methanol added to 50 ml reagent grade water)
- 0.001 N HCl

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.001 N HCl. Dilute in 0.001 N HCl to 10-30 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$ for assay.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 256 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:
- 0.08 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.8 with 0.1 M $CaCl_2$ - 1.5 ml
- 0.00107 M BTEE - 1.4 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and record blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record increase in absorbance at 256 nm for 4-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{265}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{256}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{964 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}} \text{ in the reaction mixture}}$$

where 964 is the extinction coefficient of BTEE at 256 nm

References

- Abdullah, M., Siddiqui, A., Hill, J., and Davies, R.: The Purification of alpha-Antichymotrypsin from Human Serum Using DNA-Cellulose Chromatography, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 225, 306, 1983.
- Adelson, J., and Rothman, S.: Selective Pancreatic Enzyme Secretion Due to a New Peptide Called Chymodenin, *Science* 183, 1087, 1974.
- Adlercreutz, P., and Clapes, P.: Catalytic Properties of alpha-Chymotrypsin in Organic Media, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 50, S55, 1991.
- Ainslie, G., and Neet, K.: Cooperativity and the Slow Isomerization of delta-Chymotrypsin, *Mol Cell Biochem* 24, 183, 1979.
- Almond, H., and Niemann, C.: Transpeptidation and the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of alpha-Amino Acid Esters, Hydroxamides, Amides and Hydrazides, *Biochemistry* 1, 12, 1962.
- Amiri, P., Lindquist, R., Matteson, D., and Sadhu, K.: Benzamidomethaneborinic Acid: Synthesis and Inhibition of Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 234, 531, 1984.
- Amshey, J., and Bender, M.: Fluorine Magnetic Resonance Studies of Fluorine-Substituted Benzoyl Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 224, 378, 1983.
- Amshey, J., Jindal, S., and Bender, M.: The Deacylation of Substituted Benzoyl-alpha-Chymotrypsins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 1, 1975.
- Ando, M., Gerig, J., and Luk, K.: Motion at the Active Site of [(4-Fluorophenyl)sulfonyl]Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 4772, 1986.
- Antonov, V., and Rumsh, L.: Substrate Activation by Non-Covalent Binding in the Active Site of Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 9, 67, 1970.
- Applewhite, T., Martin, R., and Niemann, C.: The alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of Methyl Hippurate in Aqueous Solutions at 25, *J Am Chem Soc* 80, 1457, 1958.

- Argade, P., Gerke, G., Weber, J., and Peticolas, W.: Resonance Raman Carbonyl Frequencies and Ultraviolet Absorption Maxima as Indicators of the Active Site Environment in Native and Unfolded Chromophoric Acyl-alpha-chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 299, 1984.
- Asboth, B., and Polgar, L.: Transition-State Stabilization at the Oxyanion Binding Sites of Serine and Thiol Proteinases: Hydrolyses of Thiono and Oxygen Esters, *Biochemistry* 22, 117, 1983.
- Ascenzi, P., Menegatti, E., Guarneri, M., Bortotti, F., and Antonini, E.: Catalytic Properties of Serine Proteinases. 2. Comparison between Human Urinary Kallikrein and Human Urokinase, Bovine beta-Trypsin, Bovine Thrombin, and Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 21, 2483, 1982.
- Babin, D., Peanasky, R., and Goos, S.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Ascaris lumbricoides*: The Primary Structure, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 143, 1984.
- Baek, D., Reed, P., Daniels, S., and Katzenellenbogen, J.: Alternate Substrate Inhibitors of an alpha-Chymotrypsin: Enantioselective Interaction of Aryl-Substituted Enol Lactones, *Biochemistry* 29, 4305, 1990.
- Barker, S., Gray, C., Ireson, J., Parker, R., and McLaren, J.: The Reaction of an alpha-Aza-Amino Acid Derivative with Chymotrypsin and Its Use as a Ligand for Covalent Affinity Purification, *Biochem J* 139, 555, 1974.
- Baumann, W., Bizzozero, S., and Dutler, H.: Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin. Dipeptide Substrates, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 257, 1970.
- Baustert, J., Wolfbeis, O., Moser, R., and Koller, E.: Fluorometric Continuous Kinetic Assay of alpha-Chymotrypsin Using New Protease Substrates Possessing Long-Wave Excitation and Emission Maxima, *Anal Biochem* 171, 393, 1988.
- Bender, M.: The Mechanism of alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Hydrolyses, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 2582, 1962.
- Bender, M., and Nakamura, K.: The Effect of Structure on the Rates of Some alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Reactions, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 2577, 1962.
- Bender, M., and Zerner, B.: The Formation of an Acylenzyme-Intermediate in the alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Hydrolyses of Nonlabile trans-Cinnamic Acid Esters, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 2550, 1962.
- Benmouyal, P., and Trowbridge, C.: Spectroscopic Changes Accompanying Some Reactions of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 115, 67, 1966.
- Berezin, I., and Martinek, K.: Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 261, 1970.
- Berezin, I., Varfolomeyev, S., and Martinek, K.: A Flash-Induced Reaction of a Synthetic Light-Sensitive Substrate with alpha - Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 173, 1970.
- Berliner, L., and Wong, S.: Spin-labeled Sulfonyl Fluorides as Active Site Probes of Protease Structure. I. Comparison of the Active Site Environments in alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1668, 1974.
- Birk, Y.: Purification and Some Properties of a Highly Active Inhibitor of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin from Soybeans, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 54, 378, 1961.
- Bizzozero, S., and Zweifel, B.: The Importance of the Conformation of the Tetrahedral Intermediate for the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Peptide Substances, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 59, 105, 1975.
- Blevins, R., and Tulinsky, A.: Comparison of the Independent Solvent Structures of Dimeric alpha-Chymotrypsin with Themselves and with gamma-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 260, 8865, 1985.
- Blevins, R., and Tulinsky, A.: The Refinement and the Structure of the Dimer of alpha-Chymotrypsin at 1.67-, *J Biol Chem* 260, 4264, 1985.
- Bolen, D., Kimura, T., and Nitta, Y.: Energetics of alpha-Chymotrypsin-Mediated Hydrolysis of a Strained Cyclic Ester, *Biochemistry* 26, 146, 1987.
- Borovsky, D., Schlein, Y.: Quantitative Determination of Trypsinlike and Chymotrypsinlike Enzymes in Insects, *Arch Insect Biochem Physiol* 8, 249, 1988.
- Breaux, E., and Bender, M.: The Binding of Specific and Non-Specific Aldehyde Substrate Analogs to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 81, 1975.
- Brecher, A., Moehlman, T., and Hann, W.: Utilization of Chymotrypsin as a Sole Carbon and (or) Nitrogen Source by *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Microbiol* 38, 290, 1992.
- Bricteux-Gregoire,S., Schyns, R., Florkin, M., Emmens, R. Welling, G., and Beintema, J.: N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Trypsinogen from the Lesser Rorqual *Balaenoptera acutorostrata* (*Cetacea*), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 244, 1975.
- Briges, A.J., and Knowles, J.R.: An Examination of the Utility of Photogenerated Reagents by Using alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochem J* 143, 663, 1974.
- Brinigar, W.S., and Chao, T.L.: Is the Serine Protease "Charge Relay System" a Charge Relay System?, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 78, 1975.
- Brouwer, A.C., and Kirsch, J.F.: Investigation of Diffusion - Limited Rates of Chymotrypsin Reactions by Viscosity Variation, *Biochemistry* 21, 1302, 1982.
- Brown, K., Shupe, R., and Laskowski, M.: , *J Biol Chem* 173, 99, 1948.
- Bruch, M., and Bieth, J.: Kinetic Evidence for a Two-Step Mechanism for the Binding of Chymotrypsin to alpha-1-Proteinase Inhibitor, *Biochem J* 259, 929, 1989.
- Bundy, H.: A New Spectrophotometric Method for the Determination of Chymotrypsin Activity, *Anal Biochem* 3, 431, 1962.
- Burke, P., Griffin, R., and Klibanov, A.: Solid-State NMR Assessment of Enzyme Active Center Structure Under Nonaqueous Conditions, *J Biol Chem* 267, 20057, 1992.
- Carey, P.R., and Schneider, H.: Resonance Raman Spectra of Chymotrypsin Acyl Enzymes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 831, 1974.
- Carrere, J., Figarella, C., Guy, O., and Thouvenot, J.P.: Human Pancreatic Chymotrypsinogen A: A Non-competitive Enzyme Immuno Assay, and Molecular Forms in Serum and Amniotic Fluid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 883, 46, 1986.
- Castenada-Agullo, M., and Del Castillo, L.: Effect of the Medium Dielectric Strength on the Activity of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Gen Physiol* 43, 127, 1959.
- Castenada-Agullo, M., and Del Castillo, L.: The Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin Upon Mixtures of Esters and Proteins at Enzyme-Saturating Concentrations, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 49, 1958.
- Cavallini, G., Benini, L., Brocco, G., Riela, A., Bovo, P., Pewderzoli, P., Angelini, G., Pelle, C., Bertelli, G., and Scuro, L.: The Fecal Chymotrypsin Photometric Assay in the Evaluation of Exocrine Pancreatic Capacity. Comparison with Other Direct and Indirect Pancreatic Function Tests, *Pancreas* 4, 300, 1989.

- Cerovsky, V., Ullmann, D., and Jakubke, H.: S'-Subsite Mapping of Polyethylene Glycol-modified Alpha-chymotrypsin and Alpha-chymotrypsin: A Comparative Study, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1204, 91, 1994.
- Cohen, A.B.: Interaction of Alpha-1-Antitrypsin With Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Elastase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 193, 1975.
- Cohen, S., Vaidya, V., and Schultz, R.: Active Site of alpha-Chymotrypsin Activation by Association-Desolvation, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 66, 249, 1970.
- Cohn, M., and Kesslinger, S.: Reversible Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by Sulfate Ions, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1365, 1960.
- Cruickshank, W.H., and Kaplan, H.: Properties of the Histidine Residues of Indole-Chymotrypsin. Implications for the Activation Process and Catalytic Mechanism, *Biochem J* 147, 411, 1975.
- Cuppett, C., and Canady, W.: Thermodynamics of alpha-Chymotrypsin-Substrate and Inhibitor Complex Formation as a Function of pH, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1069, 1970.
- Dahlqvist, U., and Wahlby, S.: Formation of a Covalent Intermediate Between alpha-Chymotrypsin and the B-Chain of Insulin During Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydrolysis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 410, 1975.
- Daniels, S.B., and Katzenellenbogen, J.A.: Halo Enol Lactones: Studies on the Mechanism of Inactivation of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 1436, 1986.
- DeCaro, A., Figarella, C., and Guy, O.: The Two Human Chymotrypsinogens. Purification and Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 431, 1975.
- Delbaere, L., Hutcheon, W., James, M., and Thiessen, W.: Tertiary Structural Differences Between Microbial Serine Proteases and Pancreatic Serine Enzymes, *Nature* 257, 758, 1975.
- Desie, G., Boens, N., and DeSchryver, F.: Study of Time-Resolved Tryptophan Fluorescence of Crystalline alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 8301, 1986.
- Desnuelle, P.: Chymotrypsin, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 93, 1960.
- Desnuelle, P., and Rovery, M.: The Proteins of the Exocrine Pancreas, *Adv Protein Chem* 16, 139, 1961.
- Desnuelle, P., Gratecos, D., Harles, M., Peanasky, R., Baratti, J., and Rovery, M.: On the Three Chymotrypsinogens of Porcine Pancreas, *Structure-Function Relationships of Proteolytic Enzymes* , P. Desnuelle, H. Neurath, and M. Ottesen, Academic Press, NY, 21, 1970.
- Dijkhof, J., and Poort, C.: A Rapid Method for the Detection of Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen After Electrophoretic Separation of Pancreas Extract on Polyacrylamide Gel, *Anal Biochem* 62, 598, 1974.
- Dorovska-Taran, V., Momtcheva, R., Gulubova, N., and Martinek, K.: The Specificity in the Elementary Steps of alpha-Chymotrypsin Catalysis. A Temperature Study with a Series of N-Acetyl-L-Amino Acid Methyl Esters, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 702, 37, 1982.
- Duda, C.T., and Light, A.: Refolding of Bovine Threonine-Neochymotrypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 257, 9866, 1982.
- Dupaix, A., Bechet, J., and Roucous, C.: Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin. Separation of Polar, Steric, and Specific Effects in the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Acyl-Substituted p-Nitrophenyl Esters, *Biochemistry* 12, 2559, 1973.
- East, E., and Trowbridge, C.: Calorimetric Characterization of Ligand Binding on Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen A with Evidence for Two Binding Sites on alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 248, 7552, 1973.
- Egan, R., Michel, H., Schlueter, R., and Jandorf, B.: Physiochemical Investigations of the Chymotrypsins I. Demonstration of Heterogeneity of alpha Chymotrypsin by Countercurrent Electrophoresis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 66, 354, 1957.
- Eisenberg, M., and Schwert, G.: The Reversible Heat Denaturation of Chymotrypsinogen, *J Gen Physiol* 34, 583, 1951.
- Erlanger, B., Vratsanos, S., Wassermann, N., and Cooper, A.: Phenothiazine-N-Carbonyl Chloride, A Specific Inactivator of Chymotrypsin, *Biochem J* 118, 421, 1970.
- Fahrney, D., and Gold, A.: Sulfonyl Fluorides as Inhibitors of Esterases. I. Rates of Reaction with Acetylcholinesterase, alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 85, 997, 1963.
- Fastrez, J., and Fersht, A.: Demonstration of the Acyl-Enzyme Mechanism for the Hydrolysis of Peptides and Anilides by Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 2025, 1973.
- Fastrez, J., and Fersht, A.: Mechanism of Chymotrypsin. Structure, Reactivity, and Nonproductive Binding Relationships, *Biochemistry* 12, 1067, 1973.
- Fastrez, J., Fersht, A., and Blow, D.: Leaving Group Specificity in the Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Peptides. A Stereochemical Interpretation, *Biochemistry* 12, 2035, 1973.
- Fersht, A.: The Catalytic Activity of the Inactive Conformation of the alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 283, 1973.
- Fersht, A., and Renard, M.: pH Dependence of Chymotrypsin Catalysis. Appendix: Substrate Binding to Dimeric alpha-Chymotrypsin Studied by X-ray Diffractin and the Equilibrium Method, *Biochemistry* 13, 1416, 1974.
- Fink, A.: Effect of Dimethyl Sulfoxide on the Interaction of Proflavine with alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 13, 277, 1974.
- Fink, A.: The Isolation of N-Acetyl-L-Tryptophanyl-alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 473, 1973.
- Fink, A.: The alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of N-Acetyl-L-Tryptophane p-Nitrophenyl Ester in Dimethyl Sulfoxide at Subzero Temperatures, *Biochemistry* 12, 1736, 1973.
- Fliss, H., Tozer, N., and Viswantha, T.: The Reaction of Chymotrypsin with 2,3-Butanedione Trimer, *Can J Biochem* 53, 275, 1975.
- Flohr, K., Paton, R., and Kaiser, E.: Studies on the Interactions of Spin-Labeled Substrates with Chymotrypsin and with Cycloamyloses, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 1209, 1975.
- Fojo, A., Whitney, P., and Awad, W., Jr.: Effects of Acetylation and Guanidination on Alkaline Conformation of Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 224, 636, 1983.
- Frigerio, F., Coda, A., Pugliese, L., Lionetti, C., Menegatti, E., Amiconi, G., Schnebli, H., Ascenzi, P., and Bolognesi, M.: Crystal and Molecular Structure of the Bovine a-Chymotrypsin- Eglin-c Complex at 2.0 Angstrom Resolution, *J Mol Biol* 225, 107, 1992.
- Fruton, J., and Bergmann, M.: , *J Biol Chem* 145, 253, 1942.
- Fukada, H., Takahashi, K., and Sturtevant, J.M.: Thermodynamics of the Binding of Streptomyces Subtilisin Inhibitor to alpha - Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 24, 5109, 1985.
- Gabel, D.: Active Site Titration of Immobilized Chymotrypsin with Fluorogenic Reagent, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 280, 1974.
- Gaudin, J., and Stevens, F.: The Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitory Capacity of Human and Bovine alpha-Crystallin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 72, 1974.
- Gelb, M., and Abeles, R.: Mechanism of Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 3-Benzyl-6-chloro-2-pyrone, *Biochemistry* 23, 6596, 1984.
- Gerig, J., and Halley, B.: Proton Chemical Shifts in Fluorocinnamate-Chymotrypsin Complexes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 467, 1984.
- Gertler, A., Tencer, Y., and Tinman, G.: Simultaneous Detection of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin and p-Nitroanalide Substrates on Cellulose

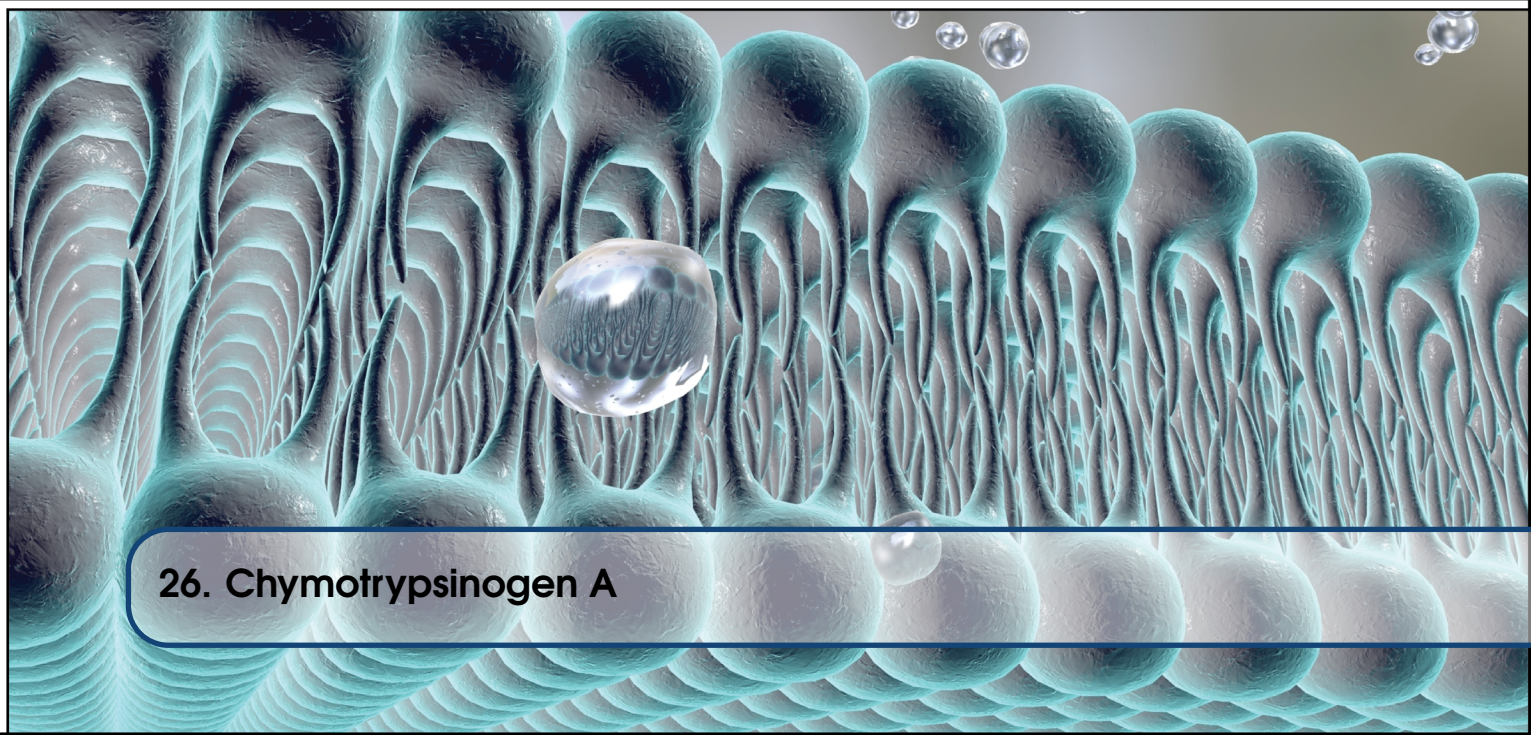
Acetate Electropherograms, *Anal Biochem* 54, 270, 1973.
- Gertler, A., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Catalysis by Chymotrypsinogen: Increased Reactivity Due to Oxidation of Methionine 192, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 38, 157, 1974.
- Glaser, C., Brodrick, J., Drechsel, D., Karic, L., Graceffo, M., and Largman, C.: Fluorescence Polarization Studies on the Interaction of Active Site Modified Chymotrypsin in alpha-1-Protease Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 21, 556, 1982.
- Gololobov, M., Voyushina, T., Stepanov, V., and Adlercreutz, P.: Organic Solvent Changes the Chymotrypsin Specificity with Respect to Nucleophiles, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 307, 309, 1992.
- Golubow, J., and Martin, C.: Hydrolysis of Nitrophenyl Esters by Proteolytic Enzymes, *Fed Proc* 17, 231, 1958.
- Gorenstein, D., and Shah, D.: Proton and Fluorine Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopic Observation of Hemiacetal Formation between N-Acyl-p-fluorophenylalaninals and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 21, 4679, 1982.
- Green, N., and Neurath, H.: Proteolytic Enzymes, *The Proteins* Vol. II, Pt B, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 1057, 1954.
- Grey, S., Nurse, G., and Visser, L.: Implications of the Chemical Modifications of Chymotrypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 52, 687, 1973.
- Gupton, B.F., Carroll, D.L., Tuhy, P.M., Kam, C.-M., and Powers, J.C.: Reaction of Azopeptides with Chymotrypsin-like Enzymes. New Inhibitors and Active Site Titrants for Chymotrypsin A, Subtilisin BPN', Subtilisin Carlsberg and Human Leukocyte Cathepsin G, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4279, 1984.
- Gurel, J., and Labouesse, B.: The Time Dependence of the Activity of alpha-Chymotrypsin at High pH, *Eur J Biochem* 39, 293, 1973.
- Gutfreund, H., and Hammond, B.: Steps in the Reactions of Chymotrypsin with Tyrosine Derivatives, *Biochem J* 73, 526, 1959.
- Gutfreund, H., and Sturtevant, J.: The Mechanism of the Reaction of Chymotrypsin with p-Nitrophenyl Acetate, *Biochem J* 63, 656, 1956.
- Hall, P., and Roberts, R.: Sedimentation Equilibrium Studies of Human Chymotrypsin II and Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsinogen, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 160, 1973.
- Hamilton, S., Dudman, N., DeJersey, J., Stoops, J., and Serner, B.: Organophosphate Inhibitors: The Reactions of Bis(P-Nitrophenyl) Methyl Phosphate with Liver Carboxylesterases and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 282, 1975.
- Harper, J., Cook, R., Roberts, C., McLaughlin, B., and Powers, J.: Active Site Mapping of the Serine Proteases: Human Leukocyte Elastase, Cathepsin G, Porcine Pancreatic Elastase, Rat Mast Cell Proteases I and II, Bovine Chymotrypsin alpha, and *Staphylococcus aureus* Protease V-8 Using Tripeptide Thiobenzyl Ester Substrates, *Biochemistry* 23, 2995, 1984.
- Hartley, B.: Amino-acid Sequence of Bovine Chymotrypsinogen A, *Nature* 201, 1284, 1964.
- Hartley, B., and Massey, V.: The Active Center of Chymotrypsin. 1. Labelling with a Fluorescent Dye, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 21, 58, 1956.
- Hashizume, H.: Physico-Chemical Characterization of Tryptophyl Residues in Chymotrypsinogen-A and pi-Chymotrypsin, *J. Biochem.* 74, 1119, 1973.
- Hawley, S., and Mitchell, R.: An Electrophoretic Study of Reversible Protein Denaturation: Chymotrypsinogen at High Pressures, *Biochemistry* 14, 3257, 1975.
- Hawley, S.A.: Electrophoretic Separation of Conformational States of alpha-Chymotrypsinogen A at High Pressures, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 317, 236, 1973.
- Hedstrom, L., Moorman, A., Dobbs, J., and Abeles, R.: Suicide Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by Benzoxazinones, *Biochemistry* 23, 1753, 1984.
- Hedstrom, L., Szilagyi, L., and Rutter, W.: Converting Trypsin to Chymotrypsin - the Role of Surface Loops, *Science* 255, 1249, 1992.
- Heremans, L., and Heremans, K.: Raman Spectroscopic Study of the Changes in Secondary Structure of Chymotrypsin: Effect of pH and Pressure on the Salt Bridge, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 999, 192, 1989.
- Hill, C., and Tomalin, G.: Kinetic Studies on the Chymotrypsin alpha-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of a Series of N-Acetyl-L-Phenylalanyl Peptides, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 324, 1983.
- Hirs, C.: A Chromatographic Investigation of Chymotrypsinogen alpha, *J Biol Chem* 205, 93, 1953.
- Hoang, D., Rovery, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Purification and Analysis of Oxidized Chain C of Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* Suppl. 1, 232, 1962.
- Hofstee, B.: Fatty Acid Esters as Substrates for Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 211, 1957.
- Hofstee, B.: Kinetics of Chymotrypsin With a Homologous Series of n-Fatty Acid Esters as Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 32, 182, 1959.
- Horbett, T., and Teller, D.: Low pH Dimerization Behavior of Active Site Derivatives of Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 1349, 1973.
- Howell, J., Beck, T., Bates, B., and Hunter, M.: Interaction of alpha-2-Macroglobulin with Trypsin, Chymotrypsin, Plasmin and Papain, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 261, 1983.
- Hummel, B.: A Modified Spectrophotometric Determination of Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Thrombin, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 37, 1393, 1959.
- Hunt, A.H., and Jirgensons, B.: Effect of Sodium Dodcyl Sulfate and Its Homologs on Circular Dichroism of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 4435, 1973.
- Iio-Akama, K., Sasamoto, H., Miyazawa, K., Miura, S., and Tobita, T.: Active Forms of Chymotrypsin C Isolated from Autolyzed Porcine Pancreas Glands, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 249, 1985.
- Imperiali, B., and Abeles, R.: Extended Binding Inhibitors of Chymotrypsin That Interact with Leaving Group Subsites S1'-S3', *Biochem J* 26, 4474, 1987.
- Imperiali, B., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Serine Proteases of Peptidyl Fluoromethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 25, 3760, 1986.
- Inagami, T., and Sturtevant, J.: Nonspecific Catalyses by alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1019, 1960.
- Isawaki, T., Iguchi, I., Kiyohara, T., and Yoshikawa, M.: Digestibility of the Active Fragment of Potato Proteinase Inhibitor IIa by Bovine Chymotrypsin and a Bacterial Proteinase, *J. Biochem.* 75, 1387, 1974.
- Jakubke, H., Lange, L.: The alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Sepharose-Bound L-Phenylalanine 4-Nitroanilide, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 43, 281, 1974.
- Jansen, E., Nutting, M., Jang, R., and Balls, A.: Inhibition of the Proteinase and Esterase Activities of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin by Diisopropyl Fluorophosphate: Crystallization of Inhibited Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 179, 189, 1949.

- Johnson, C., and Knowles, J.: The Binding of Inhibitors to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochem J* 101, 56, 1966.
- Jones, J., Sneddon, D., and Lewis, A.: Inhibition of alpha-Chymotrypsin by Hydroxymethyl Analogues of D- and L- N-Acetylphenylalanine and N-Acetyltryptophan of Potential Affinity Labelling Value, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 184, 1974.
- Kassell, B., and Laskowski, M.: A Comparison of the Terminal Amino Acids of Chymotrypsinogen B and alpha Chymotrypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 237, 413, 1962.
- Kaufman, S., Neurath, H., and Schwert, G.: The Specific Peptidase and Esterase Activities of Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 177, 793, 1949.
- Kawasaki, Y., Murakami, M., Dosako, S., Azuse, I., Nakamura, T., and Okai, H.: Remodeled Enzyme. 1. Characteristics of Chymotrypsin Modified with Water-Soluble Acylating Reagents and Its Peptide Synthesis Ability in Aqueous Organic Media, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 56, 441, 1992.
- Keil, B.: , *Molecular Basis of Enzyme Action and Inhibition* , Fourth Symp. 5th Intl. Congr. Biochem., Pergamon Press, NY, 1962.
- Keller, F., Koeppe, P., and Emde, C.: Exponential Function of Chymotrpsin Action, *Enzyme* 31, 39, 1984.
- Keller, P., Cohen, E., and Neurath, H.: The Proteins of Bovine Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 233, 344, 1958.
- Kerr, M., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Catalysis by Serine Proteases and Their Zymogens. A Study of Acyl Intermediates by Circular Dichroism, *Biochemistry* 14, 5088, 1975.
- Kezdy, F., and Bender, M.: The Observation of Acyl-Enzyme Intermediates in the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Specific Ester Substrates at Low pH, *J Am Chem Soc* 86, 937, 1964.
- Klayman, M., Massey, B, Pleticka, S., Galambos, J., Brandborg, L., Kirsner, J., and Palmer, W.: The Cytologic Diagnosis of Gastric Cancr of Chymotrypsin Lavage. II. The Detection of Early Malignancy, *Gastroenterology* 29, 854, 1955.
- Klayman, M., Massey, B., Pleticka, S., Galambos, J., Brandborg, L., Kirsner, J., and Palmer, W.: The Cytologic Diagnosis of Gastric Cancer by Chymotrypsin Lavage, *Gastroenterology* 29, 849, 1955.
- Klyosov, A., VanViet, N., and Berezin, I.: The Reactions of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Related Proteins with Ester Substrates in Non-Aqueous Solvents, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 3, 1975.
- Kogan, R., and Fife, T.: Electronic Effects in the Acylation of alpha-Chymotrypsin by Substituted N-Benzoylimidazoles, *Biochemistry* 23, 2983, 1984.
- Kogan, R., and Fife, T.: Influence of Hydrophobic and Steric Effects in the Acyl Group on Acylation of alpha-Chymotrypsin by N-Acylimidazoles, *Biochemistry* 24, 2610, 1985.
- Koida, A., and Matsuoka, Y.: Studies on Fin Whale Pancreatic Proteases. III. Properties of Purified Fin Whale Anionic Chymotrypsin, *J. Biochem.* 68, 1, 1970.
- Konno, K.: G-Actin Structure Revealed by Chymotryptic Digestion, *J. Biochem.* 103, 386, 1988.
- Kostka, V., and Carpenter, F.: Inhibition of Chymotrypsin Activity in Crystalline Trypsin Preparations, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1799, 1964.
- Kullmann, W.: Kinetics of Chymotrypsin- and Papain-catalyzed Synthesis of [Leucine]enkephalin and [Methionine]enkephalin, *Biochem J* 220, 405, 1984.
- Kumar, S., and Hein, G.: A Rapid Kinetic Assay Method for alpha-Chymotrypsin and Its Applications, *Anal Biochem* 30, 203, 1969.
- Kumar, S., and Hein, G.: Concerning the Mechanism of Autolysis of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 9, 291, 1970.
- Kumar, S., and Hein, G.: Structural and Steric Specificity of alpha-Chloroketones as Inhibitors of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 404, 1970.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystallization of Salt-Free Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsin from Solution in Dilute Ethyl Alcohol, *J Gen Physiol* 32, 265, 1948.
- Kunitz, M.: Formation of New Crystalline Enzymes from Chymotrypsin, Isolation of beta and gamma Chymotrypsin, *J Gen Physiol* 32, 207, 1938.
- Kunitz, M., and Northrop, J.: Crystalline Chymotrypsin and Chymotrypsinogen. Isolation, Crystallization and General Properties of a New Proteolytic Enzyme and Its Precursor, *J Gen Physiol* 18, 433, 1935.
- Kurtz, A., and Niemann, C.: Nitrogen Analogs of Representative Substrates and Inhibitors of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 50, 520, 1961.
- Lagunoff, D., Chi, E., and Wan, H.: Effects of Chymotrypsin and Trypsin on Rat Peritoneal Mast Cells, *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 1573, 1975.
- Lazdunski, M., Delaage, M., Abita, J., and Vincent, J.: The Role of Carboxylates and Phenol Side-Chains in the Activity and Conformation of Trypsinogen, Trypsin, Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsin, *Structure-Function Relationships of Proteolytic Enzymes* , P. Desnuelle, H. Neurath, and M. Ottesen, Academic Press, NY, 42, 1970.
- Maehler, R., and Whitaker, J.: Dynamics of Ligand Binding to alpha-Chymotrypsin and to N-Methyl-alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 21, 4621, 1982.
- Maguire, R., Hijazi, N., and Laidler, K.: Transient-Phase Kinetics of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Other Enzyme Systems, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 1, 1974.
- Marini, M., and Hess, G.: The alpha Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Hydrolysis of p-Nitrophenyl Acetate, *J Am Chem Soc* 82, 5160, 1960.
- Martin, B., and Viswanatha, T.: Selective Reduction of a Disulfide Bond in Chymotrypsin A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 247, 1975.
- Martin, C., Golubow, J., and Axelrod, A.: A Rapid and Sensitive Spectrophotometric Method for the Assay of Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 234, 294, 1959.
- Martin, C., Golubow, J., and Axelrod, A.: The Hydrolysis of Carbobenzoxy-L-tyrosine p-Nitrophenyl Ester by Various Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1718, 1959.
- Martinek, K., Goldmacher, V., Klibanov, A., and Berezin, I.: Denaturing Agents (Urea and Acrylamide) Protect Enzymes Against Irreversible Thermoinactivators: A Study with Native and Immobilized alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 152, 1975.
- Matta, M., and Staley, D.: Specificities of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Subtilisin Carlsberg. The Acylamido Effect in beta-Phenylpropionates and Their Rigid Analogs, *J Biol Chem* 249, 732, 1974.
- Mavridis, A., Tulinsky, A., and Liebman, M.: Asymmetrical Changes in Tertiary Structure of alpha-Chymotrypsin with Change in pH, *Biochemistry* 13, 3661, 1974.
- McLachlan, A.: Gene Duplication in the Structural Evolution of Chymotrypsin, *J Mol Biol* 128, 48, 1979.
- Meister, A., Weinrich, S., Nelson, C., and Rutter, W.: The Chymotrypsin Enhancer Core. Specific Factor Binding and Biological Activity,

J Biol Chem 264, 20744, 1989.
- Meloun, B., Kluh, I., Kostka, V., Moravek, L., Prusik, Z., Vanecek, J., Keil, B., and Sorm, F.: Covalent Structure of Bovine Chymotrypsinogen A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 130, 543, 1966.
- Miller, D. D., Horbett, T., and Teller, D.: Reevaluation of the Activation of Bovine Chymotrypsinogen A, *Biochemistry* 10, 4641, 1971.
- Mishra, A., and Klapper, M.: Permeable Membrane/Mass Spectrometric Measurement of Solvent $^{1}H^{2}H$, $^{12}C^{13}C$, and $^{16}O^{18}O$ Kinetic Isotope Effects Associated with alpha-Chymotrypsin Deacylation: Evidence for Reaction Mechanism Plasticity, *Biochemistry* 25, 7328, 1986.
- Monsees, T., Geiger, R., Miska, W.: A Novel Bioluminogenic Assay for a-Chymotrypsin, *J Biolumin Chemilumin* 10, 213, 1995.
- Moore, W.: Behavior of Chymotrypsinogen During Low pH Gel Electrophoresis Is Altered by Persulfate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 870, 372, 1986.
- Morii, M., and Travis, J.: Amino Acid Sequence at the Reactive Site of Human alpha-1-Antichymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12749, 1983.
- Mozhaev, V., Meliknubarov, N., Levitsky, V., Siksnis, V., and Martinek, K.: High Stability to Irreversible Inactivation at Elevated Temperatures of Enzymes Covalently Modified by Hydrophilic Reagents - alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 40, 650, 1992.
- Mozhaev, V., Sergeeva, M., Belova, A., and Khmelnitsky, Y.: Multipoint Attachment to a Support Protects Enzyme from Inactivation by Organic Solvents: alpha-Chymotrypsin in Aqueous Solutions of Alcohols and Diols, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 35, 653, 1990.
- Mozhaev, V., Siksnis, V., Melik-Nubarov, N., Galkantaite, Z., Denis, G., Butkus, E., Yaslavsky, B., Mestechkina, N., and Martinek, K.: Protein Stabilization via Hydrophilization - Covalent Modification of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 173, 147, 1988.
- Mullen, G., Dunlap, R., and Odom, J.: Synthesis and Characterization of a Selenium-Containing Substrate of alpha-Chymotrypsin. Selenium-77 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Observation of an Acyl-alpha-Chymotrypsin Intermediate, *Biochemistry* 25, 5625, 1986.
- Neiderau, C., Grendell, J., and Rothman, S.: Digestive End Products Release Pancreatic Enzymes from Particulate Cellular Pools, Particularly Zymogen Granules, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 881, 281, 1986.
- Neil, G., Niemann, C., and Hein, G.: Structural Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin: Polypeptide Substrates, *Nature* 210, 903, 1966.
- Neimann, C.: alpha-Chymotrypsin and the Nature of Enzyme Catalysis, *Science* 143, 1287, 1964.
- Neurath, H., and Dixon, G.: Structure and Activation of Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen, *Fed Proc* 16, 791, 1957.
- Neurath, H., and Schwert, G.: Crystalline Proteolytic Enzymes, *Chem Rev* 46, 69, 1950.
- Northrop, J., Kunitz, M., and Herriott, R.: , *Crystalline Enzymes, 2nd ed* , Columbia Univ Press, NY, 96, 1948.
- Orsinih, G., Skrzynia, C., and Goldberg, M.: The Renaturation of Reduced Polyalanyl-Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 433, 1975.
- Osborne, W., and Tashian, R.: The Proteolytic Degradation of Normal and Variant Human Carbonic Anhydrase Isozymes by alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 256, 1330, 1981.
- Paberit, M.: Kinetic Salting Effect as a Promising Tool in the Investigation of Enzyme Molecule Changes upon Reaction:Deacylation of Acyl-Chymotrypsins, *Bioorg Chem* 18, 228, 1990.
- Pandit, N., and Rao, M.: Studies on Self-Association of Proteins. The Self-Association of alpha-Chymotrypsin at pH 8.3 and Ionic Strength 0.05, *Biochemistry* 13, 1048, 1974.
- Parisi, M., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Chymotrypsin by Fluorinated alpha-Keto Acid Derivatives, *Biochemistry* 31, 9429, 1992.
- Peanasky, R., Bentz, Y., Homandberg, G., Minor, S., and Babin, K.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Acaris lumbricoides*: The Reactive Site, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 135, 1984.
- Peanasky, R., Bentz, Y., Paulson, B., Graham, D., and Babin, K.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Ascaris lumbricoides*: Isolation by Affinity Chromatography and Association with the Enzymes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 127, 1984.
- Phillips, R., Matthews, M., Olson, E., and Von Tersch, R.: Structural and Sterochemical Studies of Esterification of Aromatic Amino Acids by alpha-Chymotrypsin in Alcohol Solvents, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 12, 31, 1990.
- Ponzi, D., and Hein, G.: Stereospecific Activation of Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Hydrolyses, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 25, 60, 1966.
- Powers, F., and Carroll, D.: Reaction of Acyl Carbazates with Proteolytic Enzymes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 639, 1975.
- Powers, J., Tanaka, T., Harper, J., Minematsu, Y., Barker, L., Lincold, D., Crumley, K., Fraki, J., Schechter, N., Lazarus, G., Nakajima, K., Nakashino, K., Neurath, H., and Wodbury, R.: Mammalian Chymotrypsin-like Enzymes. Comparative Reactivities of Rat Mast Cell Proteases, Human and Dog Skin Chymases and Human Cathepsin G with Peptide Chloromethyl Ketone and Sulfonyl Fluoride Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 24, 2048, 1985.
- Purdie, J., and Benoiton, N.: The Interaction of alpha-Chymotrypsin with Phenylalanine Derivatives Containing a Free alpha-Amino Group, *Can J Biochem* 48, 1058, 1970.
- Ramakrishna, T., and Pandit, M.: Involvement of Active Site in Self-Association of Proteins - A Case of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Indian J Biochem Biophys* 29, 192, 1992.
- Rao, K., and Lombardi, B.: Substrate Solubilization for the Hummel alpha-Chymotrypsin Assay, *Anal Biochem* 65, 548, 1975.
- Rao, M., and Kegeles, G.: An Ultracentrifuge Study of the Polymerization of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 80, 5724, 1958.
- Rawn, J., and Lienhard, G.: The Binding of Boronic Acids to Chymotrypsin. [Correction: 13, 5452 (1974)], *Biochemistry* 13, 3124, 1974.
- Ray, W., Latham, H., Katsoulis, M., and Koshland, D.: Evidence for Involvement of a Methionine Residue in the Enzymatic Action of Phosphoglucomutase and Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 82, 4743, 1960.
- Remy, M., Bacou, P., Bourdillon, C., and Thomas, D.: Kinetics of Amino Acid Esterification Catalyzed by Hydrophobic Derivatives of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 911, 252, 1987.
- Riechmann, L., and Kasch, V.: Peptide Synthesis Catalyzed by the Serine Proteinases Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 164, 1985.
- Rinderknecht, H., and Fleming, R.: A New Highly Sensitive and Specific Assay for Chymotrypsin, *Clin Chim Acta* 59, 139, 1975.
- Ringe, D., Mottonen, J., Gelb, M., and Abeles, R.: X-Ray Diffraction Analysis of the Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 3-Benzyl-6-chloro-2-pyrone, *Biochemistry* 25, 5633, 1986.
- Ringe, D., Seaton, B., Gelb, M., and Abeles, R.: Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 5-Benzyl-6-chloro-2-pyrone: ^{13}C NMR and X-Ray Diffraction Analyses of the Inactivator-Enzyme Complex, *Biochemistry* 24, 64, 1985.
- Ritonja, A., Meloun, B., and Gubensek, F.: The Primary Structure of *Vipera ammodytes* Venom Chymotrypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 429, 1983.

- Rubin, C., and Benditt, E.: A Simplified Technique Using Chymotrypsin Lavage for the Cytological Diagnosis of Gastric Cancer, *Cancer* 8, 1137, 1955.
- Rumsh, L., Volkova, L., and Antonov, V.: Hydrolysis of L-3-Benzyl-2,5-Diketomorpholine by Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 9, 64, 1970.
- Ryan, C., and Balls, A.: An Inhibitor of Chymotrypsin from *Solanum tuberosum* and Its Behavior Towards Trypsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 48, 1839, 1962.
- Sanders, M., Walsh, K., and Arnon, R.: Immunological Cross-Reaction Between Trypsin and Chymotrypsin as a Guide to Structural Homology, *Biochemistry* 9, 2356, 1970.
- Sasaki, T., and Itou, H.: Interactions of Silkworm Antichymotrypsin with alpha-Chymotrypsin, Trypsin, Subtilisin BPN' and Two Silkworm Alkaline Proteinases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 151, 1985.
- Sato, E., Sakashita, M., Kanaoka, Y., and Kosower, E.: Organic Fluorescent Reagents . XIV. Novel Fluorogenic Substrates for Microdetermination of Chymotrypsin and Aminopeptidase: Bimane Fluorescence Appears after Hydrolysis, *Bioorg Chem* 16, 298, 1988.
- Sawyer, C., and Kirsch, J.: Kinetic Isotope Effects for the Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Ethoxyl-1^{18}O Labelled Specific Ester Substrates, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 1963, 1975.
- Schechler, N., Fraki, J., Geesin, J., and Lazaurus, G.: Human Skin Chymotryptic Proteinase. Isolation and Relation to Cathepsin G and Rat Mast Cell Proteinase I, *J Biol Chem* 258, 2973, 1983.
- Schellenberger, V., and Jakubke, H.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for the Characterization of the S1Subsite Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 54, 1986.
- Schellenberger, V., Braune, K., Hofmann, H., and Jakubke, H.: The Specificity of Chymotrypsin - A Statistical Analysis of Hydrolysis Data, *Eur J Biochem* 199, 623, 1991.
- Schellenberger, V., Schellenberger, U., Mitin, Y., and Jakubke, H.: Charcterization of the S1-Subsite Specificity of Bovine Pancreatic alpha-Chymotrypsin Via Acyl Transfer to Added Nucleophiles, *Eur J Biochem* 187, 163, 1990.
- Schoellmann, G,. and Shaw, E.: Direct Evidence for the Presence of Histidine in the Active Center of Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 2, 252, 1963.
- Schricker, B., Thirring, K., and Berner, H.: alpha-Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Enantioselective Hydrolysis of Alkenyl-alpha-Amino Acid Esters, *Bioorg Med Chem* 2, 387, 1992.
- Schultz, R., and Cheerva, A.: The Binding of a Non-Specific Transition State Analogue to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 47, 1975.
- Schultz, R., Konovessi-Panayotatos, A., and Treadway, W., Jr.: The Existence of Muliple Conformational Forms in Anhydrochymotrypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 60, 535, 1974.
- Schwert, G.: The Molecular Size and Shape of the Pancreatic Proteases. I. Sedimentation Studies on Chymotrypsinogen and on alpha and gamma Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 179, 655, 1949.
- Schwert, G., and Kaufman, S.: The Substrate Specificity and Sedimentation Behavior of gamma-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 180, 517, 1949.
- Schwert, G., and Takenaka, Y.: A Spectrophotometric Determination of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 16, 570, 1955.
- Serralheiro, M., Empis, J., and Cabral, J.: Thermostability of alpha-Chymotrypsin Encapsulated in Reverse Micelles, *Biotechnol Prog* 12, 167, 1990.
- Shah, D., and Gorenstein, D.: Fluorine Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopy of "Transition State Analogue" Complexes of the D and L Enantiomers of N-Acetyl-p-Fluorophenylalaninal and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 22, 6096, 1983.
- Shalitan, Y., and Brown, J.: Isolation of a Specific Acyl-Chymotrypsin Intermediate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 24, 817, 1966.
- Sharma, S., and Hopkins, T.: Acylation of the Alanine149 N-Terminal of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Its Effect on Catalytic Function, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 413, 1982.
- Shaw, E., Mares-Guia, M., and Cohen, W.: Evidence for an Active-Center Histidine in Trypsin through Use of a Specific Reagent, 1-Chloro-3-tosylamido-7-amino-2-heptanone, the Chloromethyl Ketone Derived from Na -Tosyl-L-lysine, *Biochemistry* 4, 2219, 1965.
- Shaw, M., Kay, T., and Viswanatha, T.: The Activation of Chymotrypsinogen by Papain, *Can J Biochem* 48, 1208, 1970.
- Shearwin, K., and Winzor, D.: Effect of Calcium Ion on the Dimerization of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1038, 136, 1990.
- Shih, Y., Prausnitz, J., and Blanch, H.: Some Characteristics of Protein Precipitation by Salts, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 40, 1155, 1992.
- Smilie, L., and Hartley, B.: Histidine Sequences in the Active Centres of Some Serine Proteinases, *Biochem J* 101, 232, 1966.
- Smith, E., Brown, D., and Laskowski, M.: Molecular Weight of Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsin alpha and beta, *J Biol Chem* 191, 639, 1951.
- Spencer, P., Titus, J., and Spencer, R.: Direct Fluorimetric Assay for Proteolytic Activity Against Intact Proteins, *Anal Biochem* 64, 556, 1975.
- Stein R., and Strimpler, A.: Slow-Binding Inhibition of Chymotrypsin and Cathepsin G by the Peptide Aldehyde Chymostatin, *Biochemistry* 26, 2611, 1987.
- Svensson, K., Imhoff, J., and Keil, B.: Enzymic Properties of Nitrated alpha-Chymotrypsin and delta-Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 58, 493, 1975.
- Tanizawa, K., and Bender, M.: The Application of Insolubilized alpha-Chymotrypsin to Kinetic Studies on the Effect of Aprotic Dipolar Organic Solvents, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2130, 1974.
- Tian, W., and Tsou, C.: Determination of Rate Constant of Enzyme Modification by Measuring the Substrate Reaction in the Presence of the Modifier, *Biochemistry* 21, 1028, 1982.
- Tung, M., and Steiner, R.: The Self-Association of Chymotrypsinogen A, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 49, 1974.
- Turbeck, B., and Graae, J.: The Combined Effect of Thiocyanate Ions and Rise in Temperature on the Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin on Tyrosine Ethyl Ester, *Acta Chem Scand* 23, 2414, 1969.
- Turner, R., Liener, I., and Lovrien, R.: Equilibria of Bowman-Birk Inhibitor Association with Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 14, 275, 1975.
- Valenzuela, P., and Bender, M.: Binding of Competitive Inhibitors of delta-Chymotrypsin in the Alkaline pH Region. Competitive Inhibition Kinetics and Proton-Uptake Measurements, *Biochemistry* 9, 2440, 1970.
- Weber, B., Storm, M., and Boyer, P.: An Assessment of the Exchangeability of Water Molecules in the Interior of Chymotrypsinogen in Solution, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 163, 1, 1974.

- Weber, J., Turpin, P., Bernhard, S., and Peticolas, W.: Chromophoric Cinnamic Acid Substrates as Resonance Raman Probes of the Active Site Environment in Native and Unfolded alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 1912, 1986.
- Wedler, F., Uretsky, L., and McClune, G.: Conformational States of Chymotrypsin at High pH: Substrate Activation and Sidechain Interactions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 541, 1974.
- Wedler, F., Uretsky, L., McClune, G., and Cencula, J.: Conformational States of Chymotrypsin at High pH: Temperature Effects on Catalysis and Binding, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 170, 476, 1975.
- Weidmann, B., and Abeles, R.: Mechanism of Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 5-Butyl-^{3}H-1,3-oxazine-2.6-dione, *Biochemistry* 23, 2373, 1984.
- Wells, G., Mustafi, D., and Makinen, M.: Structure at the Active Site of an Acylenzyme of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Implications for the Catalytic Mechanism, *J Biol Chem* 269, 4577, 1994.
- Westheimer, F.: Enzyme Models, *The Enzymes* Vol. 1, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 259, 1959.
- White, E., Roswell, D., Politzer, L., and Branchini, B.: Active Site Directed Inhibition of Enzymes Utilizing Deaminatively Produced Carbonium Ions. Applications to Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 2290, 1976.
- Wilcox, P.: , Vol. 19, 64, 1970.
- Wilcox, P., Kraut, J., Wade, R., and Neurath, H.: The Molecular Weight of alpha-Chymotrypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 72, 1957.
- Wu, A., Eitenmiller, R., and Powers, J.: Yields from Chymotrypsin and Lysozyme under Fluctuating Temperature Treatments, *J Food Sci* 40, 840, 1975.
- Wu, F., and Laskowski, M.: The Effect of Calcium on Chymotrypsin alpha and beta, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 19, 110, 1956.
- Yamashita, M., Arai, S., Tanimoto, S., and Fujimaki, M.: Mode of Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin in Its Reverse Reaction at pH 5.3, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 358, 105, 1974.
- Yamashita, T.: Action of Chymotrypsin on Synthetic Substrates. V. Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin on Glycyl-L-aminoacyl-L-tyrosinamides, *J. Biochem.* 48, 846, 1960.
- Yapel, A., Han, M., Lumry, R., Rosenberg, A., and Shiao, D.: Studies of the Chymotrypsinogen Family. V. The Effect of Small-Molecule Contaminants on the Kinetic Behavior of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 88, 2573, 1966.
- Yoshida, N., Yamasaki, M., and Ishii, S.: Specificity-Determinating Site of alpha-Chymotrypsin. III. Inactivation of alpha-Chymotrypsin by p-Diazo-N-Acetyl-L-Phenylalanine Methyl Ester, *J. Biochem.* 73, 1175, 1973.
- Zeeberg, B., and Caplow, M.: Transition State Charge Distribution in Reactions of an Acetyltyrosylchymotrypsin Intermediate, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5887, 1973.
- Zeeberg, B., Caplow, M., and Caswell, M.: Substrate Induced pK Perturbations with Chymotrypsin and the Possible Significance of Non-productive Binding, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 7346, 1975.
- Zhao, Q., Kovach, I., Bencsura, A., and Papathanassiu, A.: Enantioselective and Reversible Inhibition of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin by Phosphonate Esters, *Biochemistry* 33, 8128, 1994.



26. Chymotrypsinogen A

Chymotrypsin is a serine endopeptidase produced by the acinar cells of the pancreas. Chymotrypsin becomes activated after proteolysis of chymotrypsinogen by trypsin. While trypsin hydrolyzes at lysine and arginine, chymotrypsin selectively cleaves peptide bonds formed by aromatic residues (tyrosine, phenylalanine, and tryptophan) (Hedstrom *et al.* 1992). Two predominant forms of chymotrypsin, A and B, are found in equal amounts in cattle pancreas. They are very similar proteins (80% identical), but have significantly different proteolytic characteristics (Hartley 1964, Meloun *et al.* 1966, Smillie *et al.* 1968, and Gráf *et al.* 2004). The information below pertains primarily to the A form of chymotrypsinogen and chymotrypsin.

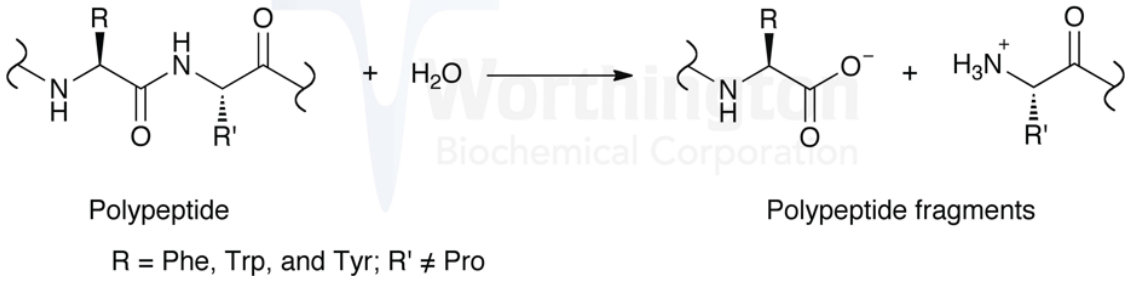


Figure 26.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Chymotrypsinogen A

History

In the early 1900s, Vernon proposed that pancreatic preparations could give rise to an intrinsic activator of its own enzymes (Vernon 1901). Vernon's milk-clotting experiments determined there were at least two enzymes present and that one was more stable than the other (Vernon 1902). However, this idea was not widely accepted until 1934 when Kunitz and Northrop confirmed the presence of an enzyme in addition to trypsin, naming it chymotrypsin. They were able to crystallize chymotrypsin, as well as the inactive precursor, chymotrypsinogen (Kunitz and Northrop 1934). In 1938, Kunitz isolated different active forms of chymotrypsin, designating them as alpha, beta, and gamma (Kunitz 1938).

In the early 1940s Fruton and Bergmann further studied the specificity of chymotrypsin, reporting on several new substrates (Fruton and Bergmann 1942). Jacobsen soon identified additional forms of chymotrypsin, designating them as delta and pi (Jacobsen 1947). In 1948, Schwert further characterized the molecular weights of chymotrypsin and chymotrypsinogen.

In 1954, the first evidence for the three-step mechanism of chymotrypsin hydrolyzing amide and ester substrates was reported on by Hartley and Kilby, who hypothesized the presence of an acyl enzyme intermediate, which was later proven to be true (Henderson 1970). In 1955, Laskowski obtained a second crystalline chymotrypsinogen, naming it chymotrypsinogen B. In 1964 Hartley determined the amino acid sequence of chymotrypsin A, which was later refined by Meloun *et al.* in 1966. In 1968, Smillie *et al.* determined the amino acid sequence of chymotrypsin B, which revealed 80% sequence identity with chymotrypsin A. Throughout the 1970s and 1980s research was done to better understand the mechanism of action, and identify the differences in amino acid sequences between trypsin and chymotrypsin (Steitz *et al.* 1969, Cohen *et al.*1981, Asbóth and Polgár 1983, and Gráf *et al.* 1988).

In the 1990s, chymotrypsin was purified from other sources including Atlantic cod (*á*sgeirsson and Bjarnason 1991), and camel (Al-Ajlan and Bailey 1997). Work also begun on investigating inhibitors (Baek *et al.* 1990), and Frigerio *et al.* elucidated the crystal structure of bovine chymotrypsin to a 2.0 resolution (Frigerio *et al.* 1992).

Recent research has investigated the folding and denaturation of chymotrypsin over a range of concentrations (Ghaouar *et al.* 2010), chymotrypsin's interaction with nanoparticle substrates (You *et al.* 2006, and Jordan *et al.* 2009), and increasing chymotrypsin stability by conjugating to Polyethylene Glycol (PEG) molecules (Castellanos *et al.* 2005, and Rodríguez-Martínez *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Chymotrypsin A and B share 80% sequence identity (Hartley 1964, Meloun *et al.* 1966, Smillie *et al.* 1968, and Gráf *et al.* 2004). The amino acids of the catalytic triad (H57, D102, and S195) are highly conserved in the sequences of the peptidases of family S1 (Gráf *et al.* 2004). The serine at position 214 is also highly conserved in the family and has been proposed as the fourth member of the catalytic triad (Ohara *et al.* 1989, and McGrath *et al.* 1992).

Specificity

Chymotrypsin is activated through cleavage of the bond between arginine and isoleucine (R15 and I16) by trypsin, causing structural modifications and formation of the substrate binding site (Sears 2010).

Chymotrypsin differs from trypsin in that trypsin cleaves peptides at arginine and lysine residues, while chymotrypsin prefers large hydrophobic residues (Hedstrom *et al*. 1992). Chymotrypsin preferentially catalyzes the hydrolysis of peptide bonds involving L-isomers of tyrosine, phenylalanine, and tryptophan. It also readily acts upon amides and esters of susceptible amino acids. Chymotrypsin's specificity for large hydrophobic residues can be explained by a hydrophobic S1 binding pocked formed by residues 189 through 195, 214 through 220, and 225 through 228 (Cohen *et al*. 1981).

Although the structure of trypsin and chymotrypsin's S1 site show only one difference (at position 189), site-directed mutagenesis of trypsin and chymotrypsin have failed to interchange specificities, suggesting the mechanism by which trypsin and chymotrypsin achieve substrate specific catalysis is not fully understood (Steitz *et al*. 1969, and Gráf *et al*. 1988).

Composition

The three amino acid residues of the catalytic triad (H57, D102, and S195) are essential for peptide bond cleavage and are stabilized by hydrogen bonds (Sears 2010, and Gráf *et al*. 2004). G193 and S195 make up the oxyanion hole and interact with the carbonyl group of the scissile peptide bond, orienting it to form the tetrahedral intermediate (Rühlmann *et al*. 1973, Huber and Bode 1978, and Gráf *et al*. 2004).

CAS

- 9035-75-0

Protein Accession Number

- P00766

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Mainly Beta

Architecture:

- Beta Barrel

Topology:

- Trypsin-like Serine Protease

Molecular Weight

- 25.6 kDa (Wilcox 1970)

Optimal pH

- 7.8-8.0 (Rick 1974)

Isoelectric Point

- 8.52 (Chymotrypsinogen, Theoretical)
- 8.33 (Chymotrypsin, Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 51,840 cm-1 M-1
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 20.19 (Chymotrypsinogen, Theoretical)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H57)
- Aspartate (D102)
- Serine (S195)

Activators

- Cetyltributylammonium bromide (Spreti *et al*. 2008)
- Dodecyltrimethylammonium bromide (Abuin *et al*. 2005)
- Hexadecyltrimethylammonium bromide (Celej *et al*. 2004)
- Tetrabutylammonium bromide (Spreti *et al*. 2001)

Inhibitors

- Hydroxymethylpyrroles (Abell and Nabbs 2001)
- Boronic acids (Smoum *et al*. 2003)
- Courmarin derivatives (Pochet *et al*. 2000)
- Peptidyl aldehydes (Lesner *et al*. 2009)
- Peptides from natural sources (Telang *et al*. 2009, Roussel *et al*. 2001, and Chopin *et al*. 2000)
- Peptides containing an unnatural amino acid (Legowska *et al*. 2009, and Wysocka *et al*. 2008)

Applications

- Sequence analysis
- Peptide synthesis
- Peptide mapping
- Peptide fingerprinting

Assay Information

Method

- Chymotrypsinogen is assayed first for intrinsic activity, then activated and re-assayed. The activity will be determined in the chymotrypsin assay as described above.

Reagents

- 1 N H_2SO_4
- 0.5 M Sodium potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.6
- Trypsin solution: Dissolve Worthington trypsin (Code: TRL), at a concentration of 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.001 N HCl. Prepare immediately before use.

Procedure

Intrinsic chymotrypsin activity: Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of 10 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.001 N HCl. Assay for chymotrypsin as described above. Calculate $\frac{units}{mg}$ protein.

Chymotrypsinogen activation: Dissolve 100 mg enzyme in 5 ml reagent grade water. Adjust pH to 3.0 with 1 N H_2SO_4. Add 2.5 ml of 0.5 M phosphate buffer pH 7.6 and readjust pH to 7.6 if necessary. Add 1 ml (1 mg) trypsin and dilute to a final volume of 10 ml with reagent grade water. A 1:500 dilution will probably be required. Assay immediately using the chymotrypsin assay as described above. Repeat the assay at 10 minute intervals until the activity begins to decline. As activation continues, dilution may increase. Calculate $\frac{units}{mg}$ chymotrypsin activity.

References

- Abdullah, M., Siddiqui, A., Hill, J., and Davies, R.: The Purification of alpha-Antichymotrypsin from Human Serum Using DNA-Cellulose Chromatography, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 225, 306, 1983.
- Adelson, J., and Rothman, S.: Selective Pancreatic Enzyme Secretion Due to a New Peptide Called Chymodenin, *Science* 183, 1087, 1974.
- Adlercreutz, P., and Clapes, P.: Catalytic Properties of alpha-Chymotrypsin in Organic Media, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 50, S55, 1991.
- Ainslie, G., and Neet, K.: Cooperativity and the Slow Isomerization of delta-Chymotrypsin, *Mol Cell Biochem* 24, 183, 1979.
- Almond, H., and Niemann, C.: Transpeptidation and the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of alpha-Amino Acid Esters, Hydroxamides, Amides and Hydrazides, *Biochemistry* 1, 12, 1962.
- Amiri, P., Lindquist, R., Matteson, D., and Sadhu, K.: Benzamidomethaneborinic Acid: Synthesis and Inhibition of Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 234, 531, 1984.
- Amshey, J., and Bender, M.: Fluorine Magnetic Resonance Studies of Fluorine-Substituted Benzoyl Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 224, 378, 1983.
- Amshey, J., Jindal, S., and Bender, M.: The Deacylation of Substituted Benzoyl-alpha-Chymotrypsins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 1, 1975.
- Ando, M., Gerig, J., and Luk, K.: Motion at the Active Site of [(4-Fluorophenyl)sulfonyl]Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 4772, 1986.
- Antonov, V., and Rumsh, L.: Substrate Activation by Non-Covalent Binding in the Active Site of Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 9, 67, 1970.
- Applewhite, T., Martin, R., and Niemann, C.: The alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of Methyl Hippurate in Aqueous Solutions at 25, *J Am Chem Soc* 80, 1457, 1958.
- Argade, P., Gerke, G., Weber, J., and Peticolas, W.: Resonance Raman Carbonyl Frequencies and Ultraviolet Absorption Maxima as Indicators of the Active Site Environment in Native and Unfolded Chromophoric Acyl-alpha-chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 299, 1984.
- Asboth, B., and Polgar, L.: Transition-State Stabilization at the Oxyanion Binding Sites of Serine and Thiol Proteinases: Hydrolyses of Thiono and Oxygen Esters, *Biochemistry* 22, 117, 1983.
- Ascenzi, P., Menegatti, E., Guarneri, M., Bortotti, F., and Antonini, E.: Catalytic Properties of Serine Proteinases. 2. Comparison between Human Urinary Kallikrein and Human Urokinase, Bovine beta-Trypsin, Bovine Thrombin, and Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 21, 2483, 1982.
- Babin, D., Peanasky, R., and Goos, S.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Ascaris lumbricoides*: The Primary Structure, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 143, 1984.
- Baek, D., Reed, P., Daniels, S., and Katzenellenbogen, J.: Alternate Substrate Inhibitors of an alpha-Chymotrypsin: Enantioselective Interaction of Aryl-Substituted Enol Lactones, *Biochemistry* 29, 4305, 1990.
- Barker, S., Gray, C., Ireson, J., Parker, R., and McLaren, J.: The Reaction of an alpha-Aza-Amino Acid Derivative with Chymotrypsin and Its Use as a Ligand for Covalent Affinity Purification, *Biochem J* 139, 555, 1974.
- Baumann, W., Bizzozero, S., and Dutler, H.: Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin. Dipeptide Substrates, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 257, 1970.
- Baustert, J., Wolfbeis, O., Moser, R., and Koller, E.: Fluorometric Continuous Kinetic Assay of alpha-Chymotrypsin Using New Protease Substrates Possessing Long-Wave Excitation and Emission Maxima, *Anal Biochem* 171, 393, 1988.
- Bender, M.: The Mechanism of alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Hydrolyses, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 2582, 1962.
- Bender, M., and Nakamura, K.: The Effect of Structure on the Rates of Some alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Reactions, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 2577, 1962.
- Bender, M., and Zerner, B.: The Formation of an Acylenzyme-Intermediate in the alpha-Chymotrypsin-catalyzed Hydrolyses of Nonlabile trans-Cinnamic Acid Esters, *J Am Chem Soc* 84, 2550, 1962.
- Benmouyal, P., and Trowbridge, C.: Spectroscopic Changes Accompanying Some Reactions of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 115, 67, 1966.

- Berezin, I., and Martinek, K.: Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 261, 1970.
- Berezin, I., Varfolomeyev, S., and Martinek, K.: A Flash-Induced Reaction of a Synthetic Light-Sensitive Substrate with alpha - Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 173, 1970.
- Berliner, L., and Wong, S.: Spin-labeled Sulfonyl Fluorides as Active Site Probes of Protease Structure. I. Comparison of the Active Site Environments in alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1668, 1974.
- Birk, Y.: Purification and Some Properties of a Highly Active Inhibitor of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin from Soybeans, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 54, 378, 1961.
- Bizzozero, S., and Zweifel, B.: The Importance of the Conformation of the Tetrahedral Intermediate for the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Peptide Substances, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 59, 105, 1975.
- Blevins, R., and Tulinsky, A.: Comparison of the Independent Solvent Structures of Dimeric alpha-Chymotrypsin with Themselves and with gamma-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 260, 8865, 1985.
- Blevins, R., and Tulinsky, A.: The Refinement and the Structure of the Dimer of alpha-Chymotrypsin at 1.67-, *J Biol Chem* 260, 4264, 1985.
- Bolen, D., Kimura, T., and Nitta, Y.: Energetics of alpha-Chymotrypsin-Mediated Hydrolysis of a Strained Cyclic Ester, *Biochemistry* 26, 146, 1987.
- Borovsky, D., Schlein, Y.: Quantitative Determination of Trypsinlike and Chymotrypsinlike Enzymes in Insects, *Arch Insect Biochem Physiol* 8, 249, 1988.
- Breaux, E., and Bender, M.: The Binding of Specific and Non-Specific Aldehyde Substrate Analogs to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 81, 1975.
- Brecher, A., Moehlman, T., and Hann, W.: Utilization of Chymotrypsin as a Sole Carbon and (or) Nitrogen Source by *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Microbiol* 38, 290, 1992.
- Bricteux-Gregoire,S., Schyns, R., Florkin, M., Emmens, R. Welling, G., and Beintema, J.: N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Trypsinogen from the Lesser Rorqual *Balaenoptera acutorostrata* (*Cetacea*), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 244, 1975.
- Briges, A.J., and Knowles, J.R.: An Examination of the Utility of Photogenerated Reagents by Using alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochem J* 143, 663, 1974.
- Brinigar, W.S., and Chao, T.L.: Is the Serine Protease "Charge Relay System" a Charge Relay System?, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 78, 1975.
- Brouwer, A.C., and Kirsch, J.F.: Investigation of Diffusion - Limited Rates of Chymotrypsin Reactions by Viscosity Variation, *Biochemistry* 21, 1302, 1982.
- Brown, K., Shupe, R., and Laskowski, M.: , *J Biol Chem* 173, 99, 1948.
- Bruch, M., and Bieth, J.: Kinetic Evidence for a Two-Step Mechanism for the Binding of Chymotrypsin to alpha-1-Proteinase Inhibitor, *Biochem J* 259, 929, 1989.
- Bundy, H.: A New Spectrophotometric Method for the Determination of Chymotrypsin Activity, *Anal Biochem* 3, 431, 1962.
- Burke, P., Griffin, R., and Klibanov, A.: Solid-State NMR Assessment of Enzyme Active Center Structure Under Nonaqueous Conditions, *J Biol Chem* 267, 20057, 1992.
- Carey, P.R., and Schneider, H.: Resonance Raman Spectra of Chymotrypsin Acyl Enzymes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 831, 1974.
- Carrere, J., Figarella, C., Guy, O., and Thouvenot, J.P.: Human Pancreatic Chymotrypsinogen A: A Non-competitive Enzyme Immuno Assay, and Molecular Forms in Serum and Amniotic Fluid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 883, 46, 1986.
- Castenada-Agullo, M., and Del Castillo, L.: Effect of the Medium Dielectric Strength on the Activity of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Gen Physiol* 43, 127, 1959.
- Castenada-Agullo, M., and Del Castillo, L.: The Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin Upon Mixtures of Esters and Proteins at Enzyme-Saturating Concentrations, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 49, 1958.
- Cavallini, G., Benini, L., Brocco, G., Riela, A., Bovo, P., Pewderzoli, P., Angelini, G., Pelle, C., Bertelli, G., and Scuro, L.: The Fecal Chymotrypsin Photometric Assay in the Evaluation of Exocrine Pancreatic Capacity. Comparison with Other Direct and Indirect Pancreatic Function Tests, *Pancreas* 4, 300, 1989.
- Cerovsky, V., Ullmann, D., and Jakubke, H.: S'-Subsite Mapping of Polyethylene Glycol-modified Alpha-chymotrypsin and Alpha-chymotrypsin: A Comparative Study, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1204, 91, 1994.
- Cohen, A.B.: Interaction of Alpha-1-Antitrypsin With Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Elastase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 193, 1975.
- Cohen, S., Vaidya, V., and Schultz, R.: Active Site of alpha-Chymotrypsin Activation by Association-Desolvation, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 66, 249, 1970.
- Cohn, M., and Kesslinger, S.: Reversible Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by Sulfate Ions, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1365, 1960.
- Cruickshank, W.H., and Kaplan, H.: Properties of the Histidine Residues of Indole-Chymotrypsin. Implications for the Activation Process and Catalytic Mechanism, *Biochem J* 147, 411, 1975.
- Cuppett, C., and Canady, W.: Thermodynamics of alpha-Chymotrypsin-Substrate and Inhibitor Complex Formation as a Function of pH, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1069, 1970.
- Dahlqvist, U., and Wahlby, S.: Formation of a Covalent Intermediate Between alpha-Chymotrypsin and the B-Chain of Insulin During Enzyme-Catalyzed Hydrolysis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 410, 1975.
- Daniels, S.B., and Katzenellenbogen, J.A.: Halo Enol Lactones: Studies on the Mechanism of Inactivation of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 1436, 1986.
- DeCaro, A., Figarella, C., and Guy, O.: The Two Human Chymotrypsinogens. Purification and Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 431, 1975.
- Delbaere, L., Hutcheon, W., James, M., and Thiessen, W.: Tertiary Structural Differences Between Microbial Serine Proteases and Pancreatic Serine Enzymes, *Nature* 257, 758, 1975.
- Desie, G., Boens, N., and DeSchryver, F.: Study of Time-Resolved Tryptophan Fluorescence of Crystalline alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 8301, 1986.
- Desnuelle, P.: Chymotrypsin, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 93, 1960.
- Desnuelle, P., and Rovery, M.: The Proteins of the Exocrine Pancreas, *Adv Protein Chem* 16, 139, 1961.
- Desnuelle, P., Gratecos, D., Harles, M., Peanasky, R., Baratti, J., and Rovery, M.: On the Three Chymotrypsinogens of Porcine Pancreas,

Structure-Function Relationships of Proteolytic Enzymes , P. Desnuelle, H. Neurath, and M. Ottesen, Academic Press, NY, 21, 1970.
- Dijkhof, J., and Poort, C.: A Rapid Method for the Detection of Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen After Electrophoretic Separation of Pancreas Extract on Polyacrylamide Gel, *Anal Biochem* 62, 598, 1974.
- Dorovska-Taran, V., Momtcheva, R., Gulubova, N., and Martinek, K.: The Specificity in the Elementary Steps of alpha-Chymotrypsin Catalysis. A Temperature Study with a Series of N-Acetyl-L-Amino Acid Methyl Esters, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 702, 37, 1982.
- Duda, C.T., and Light, A.: Refolding of Bovine Threonine-Neochymotrypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 257, 9866, 1982.
- Dupaix, A., Bechet, J., and Roucous, C.: Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin. Separation of Polar, Steric, and Specific Effects in the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Acyl-Substituted p-Nitrophenyl Esters, *Biochemistry* 12, 2559, 1973.
- East, E., and Trowbridge, C.: Calorimetric Characterization of Ligand Binding on Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen A with Evidence for Two Binding Sites on alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 248, 7552, 1973.
- Egan, R., Michel, H., Schlueter, R., and Jandorf, B.: Physiochemical Investigations of the Chymotrypsins I. Demonstration of Heterogeneity of alpha Chymotrypsin by Countercurrent Electrophoresis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 66, 354, 1957.
- Eisenberg, M., and Schwert, G.: The Reversible Heat Denaturation of Chymotrypsinogen, *J Gen Physiol* 34, 583, 1951.
- Erlanger, B., Vratsanos, S., Wassermann, N., and Cooper, A.: Phenothiazine-N-Carbonyl Chloride, A Specific Inactivator of Chymotrypsin, *Biochem J* 118, 421, 1970.
- Fahrney, D., and Gold, A.: Sulfonyl Fluorides as Inhibitors of Esterases. I. Rates of Reaction with Acetylcholinesterase, alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 85, 997, 1963.
- Fastrez, J., and Fersht, A.: Demonstration of the Acyl-Enzyme Mechanism for the Hydrolysis of Peptides and Anilides by Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 2025, 1973.
- Fastrez, J., and Fersht, A.: Mechanism of Chymotrypsin. Structure, Reactivity, and Nonproductive Binding Relationships, *Biochemistry* 12, 1067, 1973.
- Fastrez, J., Fersht, A., and Blow, D.: Leaving Group Specificity in the Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Peptides. A Stereochemical Interpretation, *Biochemistry* 12, 2035, 1973.
- Fersht, A.: The Catalytic Activity of the Inactive Conformation of the alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 283, 1973.
- Fersht, A., and Renard, M.: pH Dependence of Chymotrypsin Catalysis. Appendix: Substrate Binding to Dimeric alpha-Chymotrypsin Studied by X-ray Diffractin and the Equilibrium Method, *Biochemistry* 13, 1416, 1974.
- Fink, A.: Effect of Dimethyl Sulfoxide on the Interaction of Proflavine with alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 13, 277, 1974.
- Fink, A.: The Isolation of N-Acetyl-L-Tryptophanyl-alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 473, 1973.
- Fink, A.: The alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of N-Acetyl-L-Tryptophane p-Nitrophenyl Ester in Dimethyl Sulfoxide at Subzero Temperatures, *Biochemistry* 12, 1736, 1973.
- Fliss, H., Tozer, N., and Viswantha, T.: The Reaction of Chymotrypsin with 2,3-Butanedione Trimer, *Can J Biochem* 53, 275, 1975.
- Flohr, K., Paton, R., and Kaiser, E.: Studies on the Interactions of Spin-Labeled Substrates with Chymotrypsin and with Cycloamyloses, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 1209, 1975.
- Fojo, A., Whitney, P., and Awad, W., Jr.: Effects of Acetylation and Guanidination on Alkaline Conformation of Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 224, 636, 1983.
- Frigerio, F., Coda, A., Pugliese, L., Lionetti, C., Menegatti, E., Amiconi, G., Schnebli, H., Ascenzi, P., and Bolognesi, M.: Crystal and Molecular Structure of the Bovine a-Chymotrypsin- Eglin-c Complex at 2.0 Angstrom Resolution, *J Mol Biol* 225, 107, 1992.
- Fruton, J., and Bergmann, M.: , *J Biol Chem* 145, 253, 1942.
- Fukada, H., Takahashi, K., and Sturtevant, J.M.: Thermodynamics of the Binding of Streptomyces Subtilisin Inhibitor to alpha - Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 24, 5109, 1985.
- Gabel, D.: Active Site Titration of Immobilized Chymotrypsin with Fluorogenic Reagent, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 280, 1974.
- Gaudin, J., and Stevens, F.: The Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitory Capacity of Human and Bovine alpha-Crystallin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 72, 1974.
- Gelb, M., and Abeles, R.: Mechanism of Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 3-Benzyl-6-chloro-2-pyrone, *Biochemistry* 23, 6596, 1984.
- Gerig, J., and Halley, B.: Proton Chemical Shifts in Fluorocinnamate-Chymotrypsin Complexes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 467, 1984.
- Gertler, A., Tencer, Y., and Tinman, G.: Simultaneous Detection of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin and p-Nitroanalide Substrates on Cellulose Acetate Electropherograms, *Anal Biochem* 54, 270, 1973.
- Gertler, A., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Catalysis by Chymotrypsinogen: Increased Reactivity Due to Oxidation of Methionine 192, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 38, 157, 1974.
- Glaser, C., Brodrick, J., Drechsel, D., Karic, L., Graceffo, M., and Largman, C.: Fluorescence Polarization Studies on the Interaction of Active Site Modified Chymotrypsin in alpha-1-Protease Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 21, 556, 1982.
- Gololobov, M., Voyushina, T., Stepanov, V., and Adlercreutz, P.: Organic Solvent Changes the Chymotrypsin Specificity with Respect to Nucleophiles, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 307, 309, 1992.
- Golubow, J., and Martin, C.: Hydrolysis of Nitrophenyl Esters by Proteolytic Enzymes, *Fed Proc* 17, 231, 1958.
- Gorenstein, D., and Shah, D.: Proton and Fluorine Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopic Observation of Hemiacetal Formation between N-Acyl-p-fluorophenylalaninals and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 21, 4679, 1982.
- Green, N., and Neurath, H.: Proteolytic Enzymes, *The Proteins* Vol. II, Pt B, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 1057, 1954.
- Grey, S., Nurse, G., and Visser, L.: Implications of the Chemical Modifications of Chymotrypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 52, 687, 1973.
- Gupton, B.F., Carroll, D.L., Tuhy, P.M., Kam, C.-M., and Powers, J.C.: Reaction of Azopeptides with Chymotrypsin-like Enzymes. New Inhibitors and Active Site Titrants for Chymotrypsin A, Subtilisin BPN', Subtilisin Carlsberg and Human Leukocyte Cathepsin G, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4279, 1984.
- Gurel, J., and Labouesse, B.: The Time Dependence of the Activity of alpha-Chymotrypsin at High pH, *Eur J Biochem* 39, 293, 1973.
- Gutfreund, H., and Hammond, B.: Steps in the Reactions of Chymotrypsin with Tyrosine Derivatives, *Biochem J* 73, 526, 1959.
- Gutfreund, H., and Sturtevant, J.: The Mechanism of the Reaction of Chymotrypsin with p-Nitrophenyl Acetate, *Biochem J* 63, 656, 1956.
- Hall, P., and Roberts, R.: Sedimentation Equilibrium Studies of Human Chymotrypsin II and Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsinogen, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 160, 1973.
- Hamilton, S., Dudman, N., DeJersey, J., Stoops, J., and Serner, B.: Organophosphate Inhibitors: The Reactions of Bis(P-Nitrophenyl)

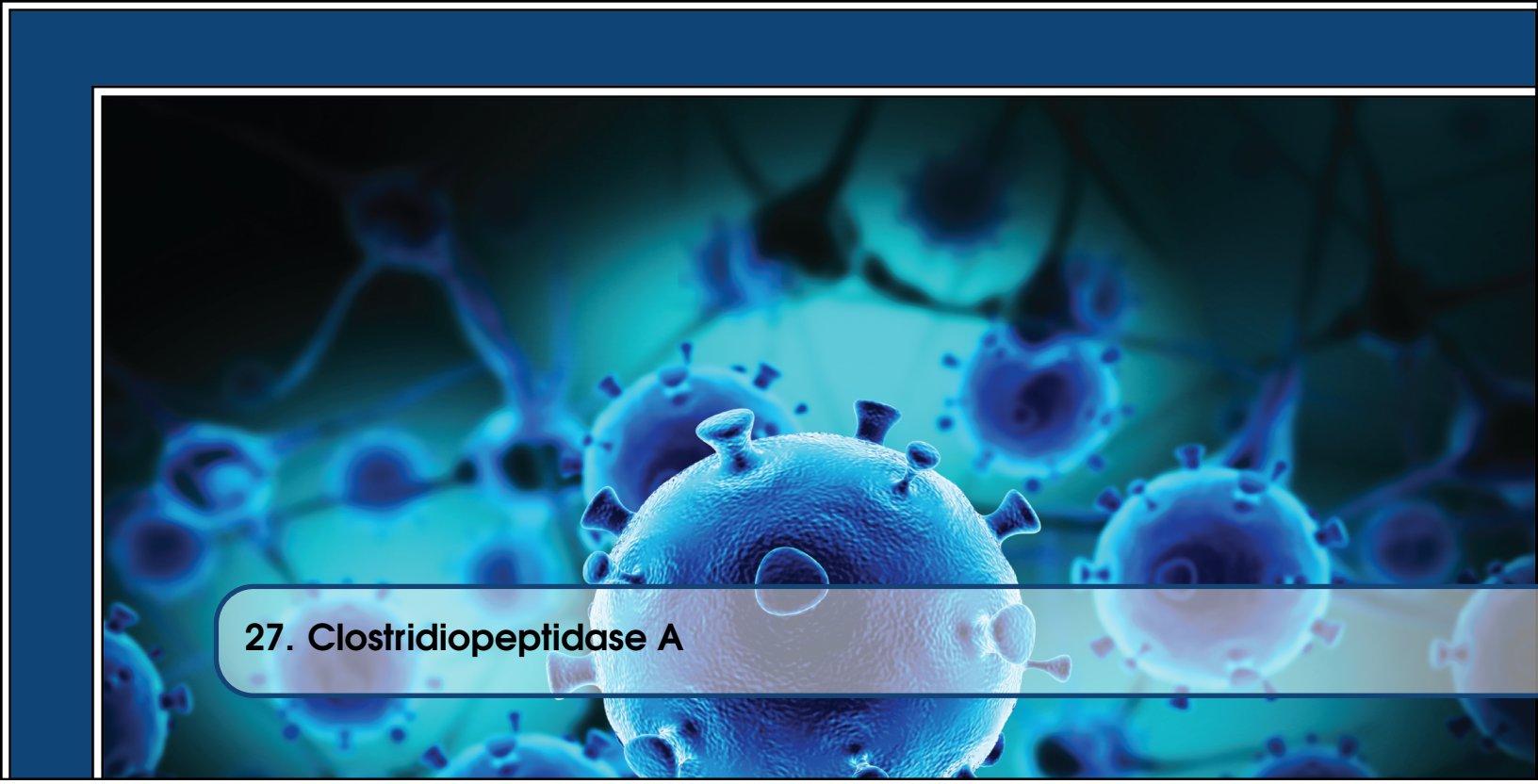
Methyl Phosphate with Liver Carboxylesterases and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 282, 1975.
- Harper, J., Cook, R., Roberts, C., McLaughlin, B., and Powers, J.: Active Site Mapping of the Serine Proteases: Human Leukocyte Elastase, Cathepsin G, Porcine Pancreatic Elastase, Rat Mast Cell Proteases I and II, Bovine Chymotrypsin alpha, and *Staphylococcus aureus* Protease V-8 Using Tripeptide Thiobenzyl Ester Substrates, *Biochemistry* 23, 2995, 1984.
- Hartley, B.: Amino-acid Sequence of Bovine Chymotrypsinogen A, *Nature* 201, 1284, 1964.
- Hartley, B., and Massey, V.: The Active Center of Chymotrypsin. 1. Labelling with a Fluorescent Dye, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 21, 58, 1956.
- Hashizume, H.: Physico-Chemical Characterization of Tryptophyl Residues in Chymotrypsinogen-A and pi-Chymotrypsin, *J. Biochem.* 74, 1119, 1973.
- Hawley, S., and Mitchell, R.: An Electrophoretic Study of Reversible Protein Denaturation: Chymotrypsinogen at High Pressures, *Biochemistry* 14, 3257, 1975.
- Hawley, S.A.: Electrophoretic Separation of Conformational States of alpha-Chymotrypsinogen A at High Pressures, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 317, 236, 1973.
- Hedstrom, L., Moorman, A., Dobbs, J., and Abeles, R.: Suicide Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by Benzoxazinones, *Biochemistry* 23, 1753, 1984.
- Hedstrom, L., Szilagyi, L., and Rutter, W.: Converting Trypsin to Chymotrypsin - the Role of Surface Loops, *Science* 255, 1249, 1992.
- Heremans, L., and Heremans, K.: Raman Spectroscopic Study of the Changes in Secondary Structure of Chymotrypsin: Effect of pH and Pressure on the Salt Bridge, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 999, 192, 1989.
- Hill, C., and Tomalin, G.: Kinetic Studies on the Chymotrypsin alpha-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of a Series of N-Acetyl-L-Phenylalanyl Peptides, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 324, 1983.
- Hirs, C.: A Chromatographic Investigation of Chymotrypsinogen alpha, *J Biol Chem* 205, 93, 1953.
- Hoang, D., Rovery, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Purification and Analysis of Oxidized Chain C of Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* Suppl. 1, 232, 1962.
- Hofstee, B.: Fatty Acid Esters as Substrates for Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 211, 1957.
- Hofstee, B.: Kinetics of Chymotrypsin With a Homologous Series of n-Fatty Acid Esters as Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 32, 182, 1959.
- Horbett, T., and Teller, D.: Low pH Dimerization Behavior of Active Site Derivatives of Bovine alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 1349, 1973.
- Howell, J., Beck, T., Bates, B., and Hunter, M.: Interaction of alpha-2-Macroglobulin with Trypsin, Chymotrypsin, Plasmin and Papain, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 261, 1983.
- Hummel, B.: A Modified Spectrophotometric Determination of Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Thrombin, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 37, 1393, 1959.
- Hunt, A.H., and Jirgensons, B.: Effect of Sodium Dodcyl Sulfate and Its Homologs on Circular Dichroism of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 4435, 1973.
- Iio-Akama, K., Sasamoto, H., Miyazawa, K., Miura, S., and Tobita, T.: Active Forms of Chymotrypsin C Isolated from Autolyzed Porcine Pancreas Glands, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 249, 1985.
- Imperiali, B., and Abeles, R.: Extended Binding Inhibitors of Chymotrypsin That Interact with Leaving Group Subsites S1'-S3', *Biochem J* 26, 4474, 1987.
- Imperiali, B., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Serine Proteases of Peptidyl Fluoromethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 25, 3760, 1986.
- Inagami, T., and Sturtevant, J.: Nonspecific Catalyses by alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1019, 1960.
- Isawaki, T., Iguchi, I., Kiyohara, T., and Yoshikawa, M.: Digestibility of the Active Fragment of Potato Proteinase Inhibitor IIa by Bovine Chymotrypsin and a Bacterial Proteinase, *J. Biochem.* 75, 1387, 1974.
- Jakubke, H., Lange, L.: The alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Sepharose-Bound L-Phenylalanine 4-Nitroanilide, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 43, 281, 1974.
- Jansen, E., Nutting, M., Jang, R., and Balls, A.: Inhibition of the Proteinase and Esterase Activities of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin by Diisopropyl Fluorophosphate: Crystallization of Inhibited Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 179, 189, 1949.
- Johnson, C., and Knowles, J.: The Binding of Inhibitors to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochem J* 101, 56, 1966.
- Jones, J., Sneddon, D., and Lewis, A.: Inhibition of alpha-Chymotrypsin by Hydroxymethyl Analogues of D- and L- N-Acetylphenylalanine and N-Acetyltryptophan of Potential Affinity Labelling Value, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 184, 1974.
- Kassell, B., and Laskowski, M.: A Comparison of the Terminal Amino Acids of Chymotrypsinogen B and alpha Chymotrypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 237, 413, 1962.
- Kaufman, S., Neurath, H., and Schwert, G.: The Specific Peptidase and Esterase Activities of Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 177, 793, 1949.
- Kawasaki, Y., Murakami, M., Dosako, S., Azuse, I., Nakamura, T., and Okai, H.: Remodeled Enzyme. 1. Characteristics of Chymotrypsin Modified with Water-Soluble Acylating Reagents and Its Peptide Synthesis Ability in Aqueous Organic Media, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 56, 441, 1992.
- Keil, B.: , *Molecular Basis of Enzyme Action and Inhibition* , Fourth Symp. 5th Intl. Congr. Biochem., Pergamon Press, NY, 1962.
- Keller, F., Koeppe, P., and Emde, C.: Exponential Function of Chymotrpsin Action, *Enzyme* 31, 39, 1984.
- Keller, P., Cohen, E., and Neurath, H.: The Proteins of Bovine Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 233, 344, 1958.
- Kerr, M., Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Catalysis by Serine Proteases and Their Zymogens. A Study of Acyl Intermediates by Circular Dichroism, *Biochemistry* 14, 5088, 1975.
- Kezdy, F., and Bender, M.: The Observation of Acyl-Enzyme Intermediates in the alpha-Chymotrypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Specific Ester Substrates at Low pH, *J Am Chem Soc* 86, 937, 1964.
- Klayman, M., Massey, B., Pleticka, S., Galambos, J., Brandborg, L., Kirsner, J., and Palmer, W.: The Cytologic Diagnosis of Gastric Cancer by Chymotrypsin Lavage, *Gastroenterology* 29, 849, 1955.
- Klyosov, A., VanViet, N., and Berezin, I.: The Reactions of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Related Proteins with Ester Substrates in Non-Aqueous Solvents, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 3, 1975.
- Kogan, R., and Fife, T.: Electronic Effects in the Acylation of alpha-Chymotrypsin by Substituted N-Benzoylimidazoles, *Biochemistry* 23, 2983, 1984.

- Kogan, R., and Fife, T.: Influence of Hydrophobic and Steric Effects in the Acyl Group on Acylation of alpha-Chymotrypsin by N-Acylimidazoles, *Biochemistry* 24, 2610, 1985.
- Koida, A., and Matsuoka, Y.: Studies on Fin Whale Pancreatic Proteases. III. Properties of Purified Fin Whale Anionic Chymotrypsin, *J. Biochem.* 68, 1, 1970.
- Konno, K.: G-Actin Structure Revealed by Chymotryptic Digestion, *J. Biochem.* 103, 386, 1988.
- Kostka, V., and Carpenter, F.: Inhibition of Chymotrypsin Activity in Crystalline Trypsin Preparations, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1799, 1964.
- Kullmann, W.: Kinetics of Chymotrypsin- and Papain-catalyzed Synthesis of [Leucine]enkephalin and [Methionine]enkephalin, *Biochem J* 220, 405, 1984.
- Kumar, S., and Hein, G.: A Rapid Kinetic Assay Method for alpha-Chymotrypsin and Its Applications, *Anal Biochem* 30, 203, 1969.
- Kumar, S., and Hein, G.: Concerning the Mechanism of Autolysis of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 9, 291, 1970.
- Kumar, S., and Hein, G.: Structural and Steric Specificity of alpha-Chloroketones as Inhibitors of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 404, 1970.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystallization of Salt-Free Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsin from Solution in Dilute Ethyl Alcohol, *J Gen Physiol* 32, 265, 1948.
- Kunitz, M.: Formation of New Crystalline Enzymes from Chymotrypsin, Isolation of beta and gamma Chymotrypsin, *J Gen Physiol* 32, 207, 1938.
- Kunitz, M., and Northrop, J.: Crystalline Chymotrypsin and Chymotrypsinogen. Isolation, Crystallization and General Properties of a New Proteolytic Enzyme and Its Precursor, *J Gen Physiol* 18, 433, 1935.
- Kurtz, A., and Niemann, C.: Nitrogen Analogs of Representative Substrates and Inhibitors of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 50, 520, 1961.
- Lagunoff, D., Chi, E., and Wan, H.: Effects of Chymotrypsin and Trypsin on Rat Peritoneal Mast Cells, *Biochem Pharmacol* 24, 1573, 1975.
- Lazdunski, M., Delaage, M., Abita, J., and Vincent, J.: The Role of Carboxylates and Phenol Side-Chains in the Activity and Conformation of Trypsinogen, Trypsin, Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsin, *Structure-Function Relationships of Proteolytic Enzymes* , P. Desnuelle, H. Neurath, and M. Ottesen, Academic Press, NY, 42, 1970.
- Maehler, R., and Whitaker, J.: Dynamics of Ligand Binding to alpha-Chymotrypsin and to N-Methyl-alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 21, 4621, 1982.
- Maguire, R., Hijazi, N., and Laidler, K.: Transient-Phase Kinetics of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Other Enzyme Systems, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 1, 1974.
- Marini, M., and Hess, G.: The alpha Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Hydrolysis of p-Nitrophenyl Acetate, *J Am Chem Soc* 82, 5160, 1960.
- Martin, B., and Viswanatha, T.: Selective Reduction of a Disulfide Bond in Chymotrypsin A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 247, 1975.
- Martin, C., Golubow, J., and Axelrod, A.: A Rapid and Sensitive Spectrophotometric Method for the Assay of Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 234, 294, 1959.
- Martin, C., Golubow, J., and Axelrod, A.: The Hydrolysis of Carbobenzoxy-L-tyrosine p-Nitrophenyl Ester by Various Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1718, 1959.
- Martinek, K., Goldmacher, V., Klibanov, A., and Berezin, I.: Denaturing Agents (Urea and Acrylamide) Protect Enzymes Against Irreversible Thermoinactivators: A Study with Native and Immobilized alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 152, 1975.
- Matta, M., and Staley, D.: Specificities of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Subtilisin Carlsberg. The Acylamido Effect in beta-Phenylpropionates and Their Rigid Analogs, *J Biol Chem* 249, 732, 1974.
- Mavridis, A., Tulinsky, A., and Liebman, M.: Asymmetrical Changes in Tertiary Structure of alpha-Chymotrypsin with Change in pH, *Biochemistry* 13, 3661, 1974.
- McLachlan, A.: Gene Duplication in the Structural Evolution of Chymotrypsin, *J Mol Biol* 128, 48, 1979.
- Meister, A., Weinrich, S., Nelson, C., and Rutter, W.: The Chymotrypsin Enhancer Core. Specific Factor Binding and Biological Activity, *J Biol Chem* 264, 20744, 1989.
- Meloun, B., Kluh, I., Kostka, V., Moravek, L., Prusik, Z., Vanecek, J., Keil, B., and Sorm, F.: Covalent Structure of Bovine Chymotrypsinogen A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 130, 543, 1966.
- Miller, D. D., Horbett, T., and Teller, D.: Reevaluation of the Activation of Bovine Chymotrypsinogen A, *Biochemistry* 10, 4641, 1971.
- Mishra, A., and Klapper, M.: Permeable Membrane/Mass Spectrometric Measurement of Solvent $^{1}H^{2}H$, $^{12}C^{13}C$, and $^{16}O^{18}O$ Kinetic Isotope Effects Associated with alpha-Chymotrypsin Deacylation: Evidence for Reaction Mechanism Plasticity, *Biochemistry* 25, 7328, 1986.
- Monsees, T., Geiger, R., Miska, W.: A Novel Bioluminogenic Assay for a-Chymotrypsin, *J Biolumin Chemilumin* 10, 213, 1995.
- Moore, W.: Behavior of Chymotrypsinogen During Low pH Gel Electrophoresis Is Altered by Persulfate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 870, 372, 1986.
- Morii, M., and Travis, J.: Amino Acid Sequence at the Reactive Site of Human alpha-1-Antichymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12749, 1983.
- Mozhaev, V., Meliknubarov, N., Levitsky, V., Siksnis, V., and Martinek, K.: High Stability to Irreversible Inactivation at Elevated Temperatures of Enzymes Covalently Modified by Hydrophilic Reagents - alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 40, 650, 1992.
- Mozhaev, V., Sergeeva, M., Belova, A., and Khmelnitsky, Y.: Multipoint Attachment to a Support Protects Enzyme from Inactivation by Organic Solvents: alpha-Chymotrypsin in Aqueous Solutions of Alcohols and Diols, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 35, 653, 1990.
- Mozhaev, V., Siksnis, V., Melik-Nubarov, N., Galkantaite, Z., Denis, G., Butkus, E., Yaslavsky, B., Mestechkina, N., and Martinek, K.: Protein Stabilization via Hydrophilization - Covalent Modification of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 173, 147, 1988.
- Mullen, G., Dunlap, R., and Odom, J.: Synthesis and Characterization of a Selenium-Containing Substrate of alpha-Chymotrypsin. Selenium-77 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Observation of an Acyl-alpha-Chymotrypsin Intermediate, *Biochemistry* 25, 5625, 1986.
- Neiderau, C., Grendell, J., and Rothman, S.: Digestive End Products Release Pancreatic Enzymes from Particulate Cellular Pools, Particularly Zymogen Granules, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 881, 281, 1986.
- Neil, G., Niemann, C., and Hein, G.: Structural Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin: Polypeptide Substrates, *Nature* 210, 903, 1966.
- Neimann, C.: alpha-Chymotrypsin and the Nature of Enzyme Catalysis, *Science* 143, 1287, 1964.
- Neurath, H., and Dixon, G.: Structure and Activation of Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen, *Fed Proc* 16, 791, 1957.

- Neurath, H., and Schwert, G.: Crystalline Proteolytic Enzymes, *Chem Rev* 46, 69, 1950.
- Northrop, J., Kunitz, M., and Herriott, R.: , *Crystalline Enzymes, 2nd ed* , Columbia Univ Press, NY, 96, 1948.
- Orsinih, G., Skrzynia, C., and Goldberg, M.: The Renaturation of Reduced Polyalanyl-Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 433, 1975.
- Osborne, W., and Tashian, R.: The Proteolytic Degradation of Normal and Variant Human Carbonic Anhydrase Isozymes by alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 256, 1330, 1981.
- Paberit, M.: Kinetic Salting Effect as a Promising Tool in the Investigation of Enzyme Molecule Changes upon Reaction:Deacylation of Acyl-Chymotrypsins, *Bioorg Chem* 18, 228, 1990.
- Pandit, N., and Rao, M.: Studies on Self-Association of Proteins. The Self-Association of alpha-Chymotrypsin at pH 8.3 and Ionic Strength 0.05, *Biochemistry* 13, 1048, 1974.
- Parisi, M., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Chymotrypsin by Fluorinated alpha-Keto Acid Derivatives, *Biochemistry* 31, 9429, 1992.
- Peanasky, R., Bentz, Y., Homandberg, G., Minor, S., and Babin, K.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Acaris lumbricoides*: The Reactive Site, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 135, 1984.
- Peanasky, R., Bentz, Y., Paulson, B., Graham, D., and Babin, K.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Ascaris lumbricoides*: Isolation by Affinity Chromatography and Association with the Enzymes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 127, 1984.
- Phillips, R., Matthews, M., Olson, E., and Von Tersch, R.: Structural and Sterochemical Studies of Esterification of Aromatic Amino Acids by alpha-Chymotrypsin in Alcohol Solvents, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 12, 31, 1990.
- Ponzi, D., and Hein, G.: Stereospecific Activation of Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Hydrolyses, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 25, 60, 1966.
- Powers, F., and Carroll, D.: Reaction of Acyl Carbazates with Proteolytic Enzymes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 639, 1975.
- Powers, J., Tanaka, T., Harper, J., Minematsu, Y., Barker, L., Lincold, D., Crumley, K., Fraki, J., Schechter, N., Lazarus, G., Nakajima, K., Nakashino, K., Neurath, H., and Wodbury, R.: Mammalian Chymotrypsin-like Enzymes. Comparative Reactivities of Rat Mast Cell Proteases, Human and Dog Skin Chymases and Human Cathepsin G with Peptide Chloromethyl Ketone and Sulfonyl Fluoride Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 24, 2048, 1985.
- Purdie, J., and Benoiton, N.: The Interaction of alpha-Chymotrypsin with Phenylalanine Derivatives Containing a Free alpha-Amino Group, *Can J Biochem* 48, 1058, 1970.
- Ramakrishna, T., and Pandit, M.: Involvement of Active Site in Self-Association of Proteins - A Case of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Indian J Biochem Biophys* 29, 192, 1992.
- Rao, K., and Lombardi, B.: Substrate Solubilization for the Hummel alpha-Chymotrypsin Assay, *Anal Biochem* 65, 548, 1975.
- Rao, M., and Kegeles, G.: An Ultracentrifuge Study of the Polymerization of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 80, 5724, 1958.
- Rawn, J., and Lienhard, G.: The Binding of Boronic Acids to Chymotrypsin. [Correction: 13, 5452 (1974)], *Biochemistry* 13, 3124, 1974.
- Ray, W., Latham, H., Katsoulis, M., and Koshland, D.: Evidence for Involvement of a Methionine Residue in the Enzymatic Action of Phosphoglucomutase and Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 82, 4743, 1960.
- Remy, M., Bacou, P., Bourdillon, C., and Thomas, D.: Kinetics of Amino Acid Esterification Catalyzed by Hydrophobic Derivatives of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 911, 252, 1987.
- Riechmann, L., and Kasch, V.: Peptide Synthesis Catalyzed by the Serine Proteinases Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 164, 1985.
- Rinderknecht, H., and Fleming, R.: A New Highly Sensitive and Specific Assay for Chymotrypsin, *Clin Chim Acta* 59, 139, 1975.
- Ringe, D., Mottonen, J., Gelb, M., and Abeles, R.: X-Ray Diffraction Analysis of the Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 3-Benzyl-6-chloro-2-pyrone, *Biochemistry* 25, 5633, 1986.
- Ringe, D., Seaton, B., Gelb, M., and Abeles, R.: Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 5-Benzyl-6-chloro-2-pyrone: ^{13}C NMR and X-Ray Diffraction Analyses of the Inactivator-Enzyme Complex, *Biochemistry* 24, 64, 1985.
- Ritonja, A., Meloun, B., and Gubensek, F.: The Primary Structure of *Vipera ammodytes* Venom Chymotrypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 429, 1983.
- Rubin, C., and Benditt, E.: A Simplified Technique Using Chymotrypsin Lavage for the Cytological Diagnosis of Gastric Cancer, *Cancer* 8, 1137, 1955.
- Rumsh, L., Volkova, L., and Antonov, V.: Hydrolysis of L-3-Benzyl-2,5-Diketomorpholine by Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 9, 64, 1970.
- Ryan, C., and Balls, A.: An Inhibitor of Chymotrypsin from *Solanum tuberosum* and Its Behavior Towards Trypsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 48, 1839, 1962.
- Sanders, M., Walsh, K., and Arnon, R.: Immunological Cross-Reaction Between Trypsin and Chymotrypsin as a Guide to Structural Homology, *Biochemistry* 9, 2356, 1970.
- Sasaki, T., and Itou, H.: Interactions of Silkworm Antichymotrypsin with alpha-Chymotrypsin, Trypsin, Subtilisin BPN' and Two Silkworm Alkaline Proteinases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 151, 1985.
- Sato, E., Sakashita, M., Kanaoka, Y., and Kosower, E.: Organic Fluorescent Reagents . XIV. Novel Fluorogenic Substrates for Microdetermination of Chymotrypsin and Aminopeptidase: Bimane Fluorescence Appears after Hydrolysis, *Bioorg Chem* 16, 298, 1988.
- Sawyer, C., and Kirsch, J.: Kinetic Isotope Effects for the Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Ethoxyl-1^{18}O Labelled Specific Ester Substrates, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 1963, 1975.
- Schechler, N., Fraki, J., Geesin, J., and Lazaurus, G.: Human Skin Chymotryptic Proteinase. Isolation and Relation to Cathepsin G and Rat Mast Cell Proteinase I, *J Biol Chem* 258, 2973, 1983.
- Schellenberger, V., and Jakubke, H.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for the Characterization of the S1Subsite Specificity of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 54, 1986.
- Schellenberger, V., Braune, K., Hofmann, H., and Jakubke, H.: The Specificity of Chymotrypsin - A Statistical Analysis of Hydrolysis Data, *Eur J Biochem* 199, 623, 1991.
- Schellenberger, V., Schellenberger, U., Mitin, Y., and Jakubke, H.: Charcterization of the S1-Subsite Specificity of Bovine Pancreatic alpha-Chymotrypsin Via Acyl Transfer to Added Nucleophiles, *Eur J Biochem* 187, 163, 1990.
- Schoellmann, G,. and Shaw, E.: Direct Evidence for the Presence of Histidine in the Active Center of Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 2, 252, 1963.
- Schricker, B., Thirring, K., and Berner, H.: alpha-Chymotrypsin Catalyzed Enantioselective Hydrolysis of Alkenyl-alpha-Amino Acid Esters, *Bioorg Med Chem* 2, 387, 1992.

- Schultz, R., and Cheerva, A.: The Binding of a Non-Specific Transition State Analogue to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 47, 1975.
- Schultz, R., Konovessi-Panayotatos, A., and Treadway, W., Jr.: The Existence of Muliple Conformational Forms in Anhydrochymotrypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 60, 535, 1974.
- Schwert, G.: The Molecular Size and Shape of the Pancreatic Proteases. I. Sedimentation Studies on Chymotrypsinogen and on alpha and gamma Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 179, 655, 1949.
- Schwert, G., and Kaufman, S.: The Substrate Specificity and Sedimentation Behavior of gamma-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 180, 517, 1949.
- Schwert, G., and Takenaka, Y.: A Spectrophotometric Determination of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 16, 570, 1955.
- Serralheiro, M., Empis, J., and Cabral, J.: Thermostability of alpha-Chymotrypsin Encapsulated in Reverse Micelles, *Biotechnol Prog* 12, 167, 1990.
- Shah, D., and Gorenstein, D.: Fluorine Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopy of "Transition State Analogue" Complexes of the D and L Enantiomers of N-Acetyl-p-Fluorophenylalaninal and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 22, 6096, 1983.
- Shalitan, Y., and Brown, J.: Isolation of a Specific Acyl-Chymotrypsin Intermediate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 24, 817, 1966.
- Sharma, S., and Hopkins, T.: Acylation of the Alanine149 N-Terminal of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Its Effect on Catalytic Function, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 413, 1982.
- Shaw, E., Mares-Guia, M., and Cohen, W.: Evidence for an Active-Center Histidine in Trypsin through Use of a Specific Reagent, 1-Chloro-3-tosylamido-7-amino-2-heptanone, the Chloromethyl Ketone Derived from Na -Tosyl-L-lysine, *Biochemistry* 4, 2219, 1965.
- Shaw, M., Kay, T., and Viswanatha, T.: The Activation of Chymotrypsinogen by Papain, *Can J Biochem* 48, 1208, 1970.
- Shearwin, K., and Winzor, D.: Effect of Calcium Ion on the Dimerization of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1038, 136, 1990.
- Shih, Y., Prausnitz, J., and Blanch, H.: Some Characteristics of Protein Precipitation by Salts, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 40, 1155, 1992.
- Smilie, L., and Hartley, B.: Histidine Sequences in the Active Centres of Some Serine Proteinases, *Biochem J* 101, 232, 1966.
- Smith, E., Brown, D., and Laskowski, M.: Molecular Weight of Chymotrypsinogen and Chymotrypsin alpha and beta, *J Biol Chem* 191, 639, 1951.
- Spencer, P., Titus, J., and Spencer, R.: Direct Fluorimetric Assay for Proteolytic Activity Against Intact Proteins, *Anal Biochem* 64, 556, 1975.
- Stein R., and Strimpler, A.: Slow-Binding Inhibition of Chymotrypsin and Cathepsin G by the Peptide Aldehyde Chymostatin, *Biochemistry* 26, 2611, 1987.
- Svensson, K., Imhoff, J., and Keil, B.: Enzymic Properties of Nitrated alpha-Chymotrypsin and delta-Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 58, 493, 1975.
- Tanizawa, K., and Bender, M.: The Application of Insolubilized alpha-Chymotrypsin to Kinetic Studies on the Effect of Aprotic Dipolar Organic Solvents, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2130, 1974.
- Tian, W., and Tsou, C.: Determination of Rate Constant of Enzyme Modification by Measuring the Substrate Reaction in the Presence of the Modifier, *Biochemistry* 21, 1028, 1982.
- Tung, M., and Steiner, R.: The Self-Association of Chymotrypsinogen A, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 49, 1974.
- Turbeck, B., and Graae, J.: The Combined Effect of Thiocyanate Ions and Rise in Temperature on the Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin on Tyrosine Ethyl Ester, *Acta Chem Scand* 23, 2414, 1969.
- Turner, R., Liener, I., and Lovrien, R.: Equilibria of Bowman-Birk Inhibitor Association with Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 14, 275, 1975.
- Valenzuela, P., and Bender, M.: Binding of Competitive Inhibitors of delta-Chymotrypsin in the Alkaline pH Region. Competitive Inhibition Kinetics and Proton-Uptake Measurements, *Biochemistry* 9, 2440, 1970.
- Weber, B., Storm, M., and Boyer, P.: An Assessment of the Exchangeability of Water Molecules in the Interior of Chymotrypsinogen in Solution, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 163, 1, 1974.
- Weber, J., Turpin, P., Bernhard, S., and Peticolas, W.: Chromophoric Cinnamic Acid Substrates as Resonance Raman Probes of the Active Site Environment in Native and Unfolded alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 25, 1912, 1986.
- Wedler, F., Uretsky, L., and McClune, G.: Conformational States of Chymotrypsin at High pH: Substrate Activation and Sidechain Interactions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 541, 1974.
- Wedler, F., Uretsky, L., McClune, G., and Cencula, J.: Conformational States of Chymotrypsin at High pH: Temperature Effects on Catalysis and Binding, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 170, 476, 1975.
- Weidmann, B., and Abeles, R.: Mechanism of Inactivation of Chymotrypsin by 5-Butyl-^{3}H-1,3-oxazine-2.6-dione, *Biochemistry* 23, 2373, 1984.
- Wells, G., Mustafi, D., and Makinen, M.: Structure at the Active Site of an Acylenzyme of alpha-Chymotrypsin and Implications for the Catalytic Mechanism, *J Biol Chem* 269, 4577, 1994.
- Westheimer, F.: Enzyme Models, *The Enzymes* Vol. 1, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 259, 1959.
- White, E., Roswell, D., Politzer, L., and Branchini, B.: Active Site Directed Inhibition of Enzymes Utilizing Deaminatively Produced Carbonium Ions. Applications to Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 2290, 1976.
- Wilcox, P.: , Vol. 19, 64, 1970.
- Wilcox, P., Kraut, J., Wade, R., and Neurath, H.: The Molecular Weight of alpha-Chymotrypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 72, 1957.
- Wu, A., Eitenmiller, R., and Powers, J.: Yields from Chymotrypsin and Lysozyme under Fluctuating Temperature Treatments, *J Food Sci* 40, 840, 1975.
- Wu, F., and Laskowski, M.: The Effect of Calcium on Chymotrypsin alpha and beta, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 19, 110, 1956.
- Yamashita, M., Arai, S., Tanimoto, S., and Fujimaki, M.: Mode of Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin in Its Reverse Reaction at pH 5.3, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 358, 105, 1974.
- Yamashita, T.: Action of Chymotrypsin on Synthetic Substrates. V. Action of alpha-Chymotrypsin on Glycyl-L-aminoacyl-L-tyrosinamides, *J. Biochem.* 48, 846, 1960.
- Yapel, A., Han, M., Lumry, R., Rosenberg, A., and Shiao, D.: Studies of the Chymotrypsinogen Family. V. The Effect of Small-Molecule Contaminants on the Kinetic Behavior of alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 88, 2573, 1966.

- Yoshida, N., Yamasaki, M., and Ishii, S.: Specificity-Determinating Site of alpha-Chymotrypsin. III. Inactivation of alpha-Chymotrypsin by p-Diazo-N-Acetyl-L-Phenylalanine Methyl Ester, *J. Biochem.* 73, 1175, 1973.
- Zeeberg, B., and Caplow, M.: Transition State Charge Distribution in Reactions of an Acetyltyrosylchymotrypsin Intermediate, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5887, 1973.
- Zeeberg, B., Caplow, M., and Caswell, M.: Substrate Induced pK Perturbations with Chymotrypsin and the Possible Significance of Non-productive Binding, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 7346, 1975.
- Zhao, Q., Kovach, I., Bencsura, A., and Papathanassiu, A.: Enantioselective and Reversible Inhibition of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin by Phosphonate Esters, *Biochemistry* 33, 8128, 1994.



27. Clostridiopeptidase A

Clostridium histolyticum produces two distinct types of collagenase: Collagenase 1 is very active on native collagen and synthetic substrates but with negligible activity on gelatin and azocoll, and collagenase 2 is active on gelatin but less active on synthetic substrates. Clostridiopeptidase A is a collagenase 1. It degrades the helical regions on native collagen preferentially at the Y-Gly bond in the sequence Pro-Y-Gly-Pro where Y is most frequently a neutral amino acid. This cleavage yields products susceptible to further peptidase digestion. Activity is measured by the specific assay of W*ü*nsch and Heidrich. CLOSA is suitable for more critical experiments requiring only partial collagen degradation.

Worthington's clostridiopeptidase A was a highly purified form of collagenase that we no longer manufacture. For additional information please see our collagenase manual entry.

1 unit releases 1 micromole of p-phenylazobenzyloxycarbonyl-L-prolyl-L-leucine per minute at 25°C, pH 7.1

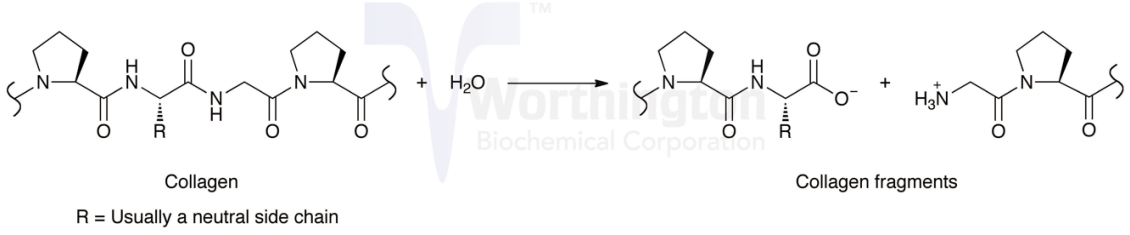


Figure 27.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Clostridiopeptidase A

Stability/Storage

- Stable for years at 2 - 8°C

Assay Information

Method

- The assay is based on the enzyme-specific splitting of a Pz-Pro-Leu-Gly-Pro-Arg substrate between leucine and glycine (W*ü*nch and Heidrich, 1963). This results in a colored lipophilic fragment and a non-colored tripeptide. The change in absorbance of the fragment at 320 nm per unit time is a measure of enzyme activity.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Tris · HCl, pH 7.1
- 0.1 M Calcium chloride
- 25 mM Citric acid, pH 3.5
- Ethyl acetate
- Anhydrous sodium sulfate
- Substrate: Pz-Pro-Leu-Gly-Pro-Arg (molecular weight 812.93). Dissolve to 5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in methanol. Dilute to 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ with Tris buffer.
- Standard: Pz-Pro-Leu (molecular weight 466.54). Dissolve to 5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in methanol. Dilute to 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ with Tris buffer.

Enzyme

- Stock solution: Dissolve at 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water. Dilute stock 1:20 and 1:50 for assay.

Procedure

Determine the standard curve.

Description	0 μg of std	50 μg of std	100 μg of std	200 μg of std	400 μg of std	600 μg of std	800 μg of std
Standard	0 ml	0.05 ml	0.1 ml	0.2 ml	0.4 ml	0.6 ml	0.8 ml
Tris buffer	1.1 ml	1.05 ml	1.0 ml	0.9 ml	0.7 ml	0.5 ml	0.3 ml
Calcium Chloride	0.2 ml	0.2 ml	0.2 ml	0.2 ml	0.2 ml	0.2 ml	0.2 ml

Mix well and transfer 0.5 ml to labeled tubes containing 1 ml citric acid and 5 ml ethyl acetate. Vortex for 15 seconds. All the phases separate at room temperature. Transfer the organic phase to tubes containing 350 mg sodium sulfate. Shake gently to allow ethyl acetate to dry. Read the A_{320} of the dried ethyl acetate vs. air.

Determine the net A_{320} (test - blank) and plot A_{320} / $\geq$ g standard from the slope of the curve. Determine the calibration factor as follows:

Factor = $\frac{1}{\frac{A_{320}}{\mu g} \text{ x } \frac{466\ \mu g}{\mu mol}}$

Enzyme Assay: Pipette 0.2 ml calcium chloride and 1.0 ml substrate into a series of numbered tubes. Incubate in a water bath at 25°C to achieve temperature equilibration. At timed intervals, add 0.1 ml

enzyme dilution to the respective tubes. Include 2 tubes with 0.1 ml water as blanks. Incubate exactly 15 minutes at 25°C and at timed intervals withdraw 0.5 ml and transfer to tubes containing 1 ml citric acid and 5 ml ethyl acetate. Proceed as with standard curve, reading A_{320} of dried ethyl acetate vs. air. Determine net A_{320}.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{Net } A_{320} \text{ x dilution x Factor}}{0.1 \text{ x } 15 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}} \text{ in stock}}$$

References

- Wuensch, E., and Heidrich, H.: On the Quantitative Determination of Collagenase, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 333, 149, 1963.

28. Clostripain (Endoproteinase-Arg-C)

Clostripain is a cysteine-activated protease found, along with collagenase and other proteases, in culture filtrates of Clostridium histolyticum. It is unique in its specificity for the carboxyl peptide bond of arginine and its dependence on thiol and calcium ions.

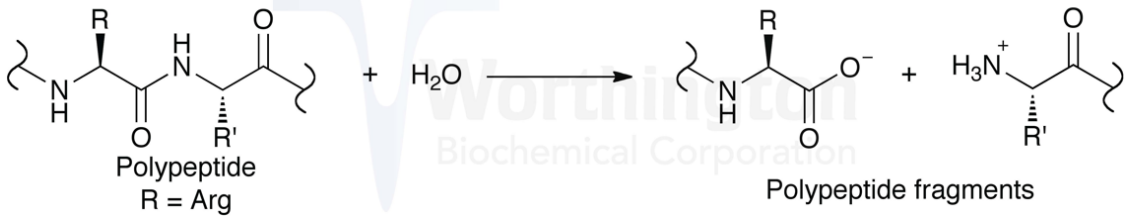


Figure 28.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Clostripain (Endoproteinase-Arg-C)

History

The bacteria from which clostripain is purified first gained attention during World War I because of its severe consequences to the wounded (Mitchell and Harrington 1971). Cl. hisolyticum is only one of the organisms with consequential pathogenic properties, but its proteolytic activity in cell-free culture filtrates gained attention as far back as 1917 (Weinberg and Ségun 1917, and Mitchell and Harrington 1971).

In 1931, digestion of horse tendons was described by Weinberg and Randin. A year later they identified

an exotoxin, which they termed "ferment fibrinolytique", as the cause of digestion (Weinberg and Randin 1932). It was later found that this digestion was caused by a variety of proteolytic enzymes, including a cysteine-activated proteinase, clostripain (Kochalaty and Weil 1938, and Maschmann 1938).

In 1948, Kochalaty and Krejci first successfully isolated clostripain in relatively pure form (Mitchell and Harrington 1968). Ogle and Tytell refined the purification technique in 1953 and first reported on its specificity (Ogle and Tytell 1953).

When the narrow substrate specificity of clostripain became of interest, confusion existed in the literature regarding the identity of clostripain (Mitchell and Harrington 1971). Prior to its description as clostripain by Labouesse and Gros in 1960, and later Mitchell and Harrington in 1968, it was referred to as g-protease (Bard and McClung 1948, and Oakley and Warrack 1950), amidase-esterase (Nordwig and Strauch 1963), and clostridiopeptidase B (Mitchell and Harrington 1968).

Recent work with clostripain has included cell isolation and its use as a model target of protease inhibitors for the treatment of clostridial infections (Wang *et al*. 2004, and Gusman *et al*. 2001).

Molecular Characteristics

Both the heavy and light chains are encoded by a single gene with a 1581 nucleotide open reading frame (ORF). Upon expression of the gene, the entire ORF (the signal region, proregion, and 9 amino acid peptide linker) is transcribed. Postranslational processing produces the heterodimeric active enzyme (Dargatz *et al*. 1993).

Specificity

Clostripain selectively hydrolyzes arginyl bonds and lysyl bonds at a lower rate. It can also act as a transpeptidase with maximal activity at pH 7.6-9.0 (Anderson 1985, and Fortier and MacKenzie 1986).

Composition

Clostripain is a heterodimer. The mature chain is composed of 526 residues. The two chains are held together by strong noncovalent forces (Gilles *et al*. 1979, and Ullman and Bordusa 2004). The catalytic sulfhydryl residue of the active site is believed to be Cys41 (heavy chain residue). The precursor contains a 27 amino acid putative signal peptide, a 23 amino acid propeptide, a 131 amino acid light chain subunit, a 9 amino acid linker peptide, and a 336 amino acid heavy chain subunit (Ullman and Bordusa 2004).

IUB

- 3.4.22.8

CAS

- 9028-00-6

Protein Accession Number

- P09870

Molecular Weight

- 53.0 kDa (Theoretical)
- Light chain: 12.5 kDa, Heavy chain: 45 kDa (Gilles *et al.* 1979)

Optimal pH

- 7.4-7.8 (activity against a-benzoyl-arginine ethyl ester) (Mitchell and Harrington 1968)

Isoelectric Point

- 4.8-4.9 (Mitchell and Harrington 1971)

Extinction Coefficient

- 87,890 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 16.57

Active Residue

- Cysteine (C41, heavy chain)

Activators

- Sulfhydryl requirement: dithiothreitol, cysteine, or other reducing agents
- Calcium ion is essential
- Reducing agents

Inhibitors

- EDTA
- Oxidizing agents
- Sulfhydryl reagents (such as TLCK) (Porter *et al.* 1971)
- Co^{2+}, Cu^{2+}, Cd^{2+}, and heavy metal ions
- Citrate, borate and Tris anions partially inhibit

Applications

- Peptide mapping
- Sequence analysis
- Cell isolation (Wang *et al.* 2004)
- Hydrolysis/condensation of amide bonds
- Peptide synthesis (Meiwes *et al.* 1991)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is measured as an increase in absorbance at 253 nm resulting from the hydrolysis of N-benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of BAEE per minute at 25°C and pH 7.6 under the conditions specified.

Reagents

- 0.075 M Sodium phosphate buffer, pH 7.6
- 7.5 mM Dithiothreitol (DTT)
- 0.75 mM N-Benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester (BAEE)
- 1.0 mM Calcium acetate containing 2.5 mM dithiothreitol (activation solution)

Enzyme

- Dissolve or dilute the enzyme at a concentration of 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in water. Immediately prior to assay, dilute the enzyme further in 1.0 mM Calcium acetate containing 2.5 mM dithiothreitol to a concentration of 0.2-0.8 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 253 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.075 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.6 - 1.0 ml
- 7.5 mM DTT - 1.0 ml
- 0.75 mM BAEE - 1.0 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record A_{253} for 4-5 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{253}}{\text{min}}$ from the linear portion of the curve. Note: The reaction appears to be most linear with respect to enzyme concentration when $\frac{\Delta A_{253}}{\text{min}}$ is between 0.007 and 0.030.

Calculation

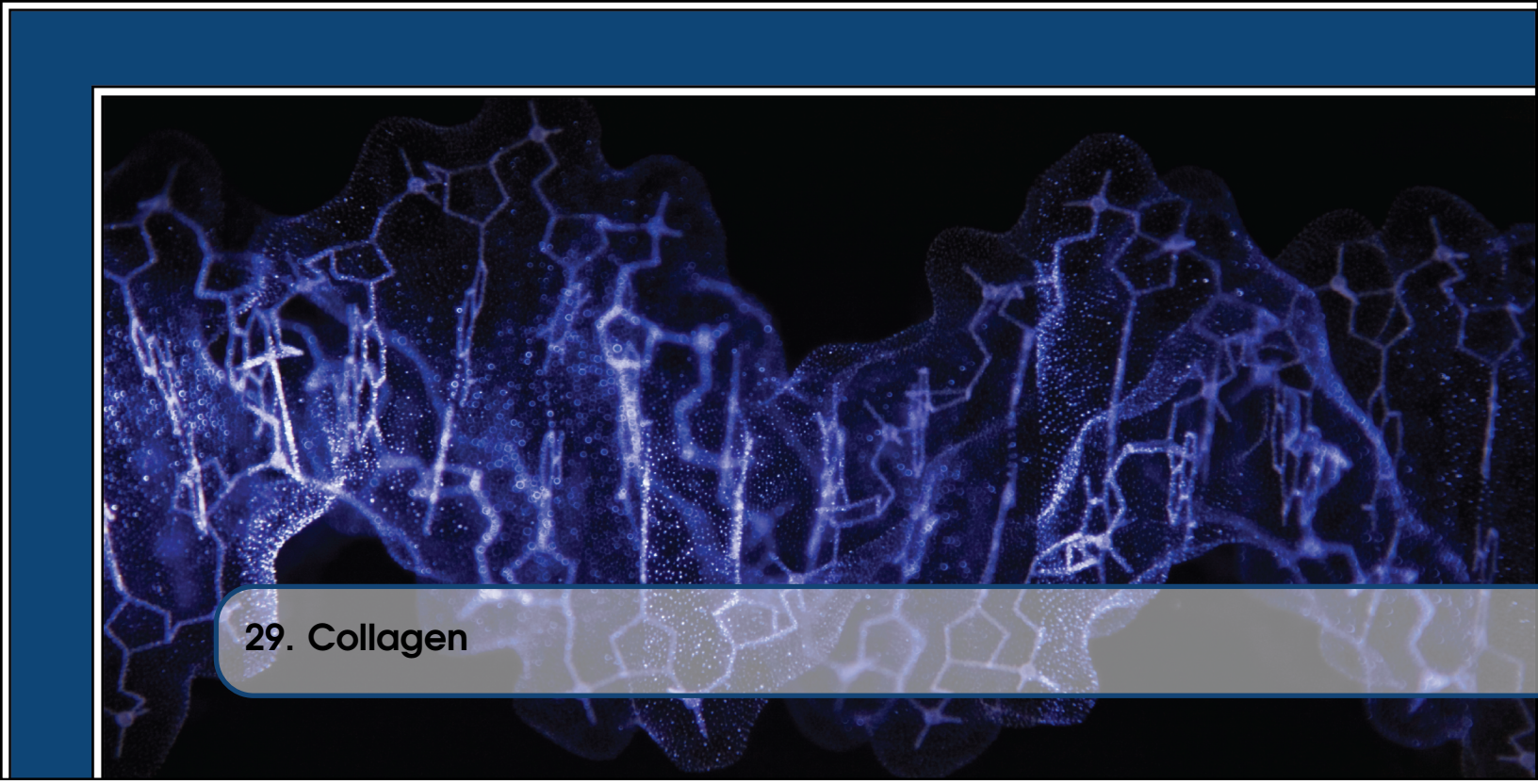
- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{253}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{1150 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

where 1150 is the extinction coefficient of BAEE at 253 nm

References

- Gilles, A., Imhoff, J., and Keil, B.: Chemical Chacterization, Activity, and Thiol Content of the Highly Active Form of Clostripain, *J Biol Chem* 254, 1462, 1979.
- Gilles, A., Lecroisey, A., and Keil, B.: Primary Structure of alpha-Clostripain Light Chain, *Eur J Biochem* 145, 469, 1984.
- Homandberg, G., Komoriya, A., and Chaiken, I.: Enzymatic Condensation of Nonassociated Peptide Fragments Using a Molecular Trap, *Biochemistry* 3385, 3385, 1982.
- Kembhavi, A., Buttle, D., Rauber, P., and Barrett, A.: Clostripain: Characterization of the Active Site, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 283, 277, 1991.
- Meiwes, J., Muller, W., Grabley, S., and Schudok: Clostripain: Production and Use for Peptide Synthesis, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 50, S80, 1991.
- Mitchell, W.: Hydrolysis at Arginylproline in Polypeptides by Clostridiopeptidase B, *Science* 162, 374, 1968.

- Mitchell, W., and Harrington, W.: Purification and Properties of Clostridiopeptidase B (Clostripain), *J Biol Chem* 243, 4683, 1968.
- Mitchell, W.M., and Harrington, W.F.: Clostripain, *The Enzymes* Vol. 3, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 699, 1971.
- Oike, Y., Kimata, K., Shinomura, T., Suzuki, S., Takahashi, N., and Tanabe, K.: A Mapping Technique for Probing the Structure of Proteoglycan Core Molecules, *J Biol Chem* 257, 9751, 1982.
- Porter, W., Cunningham, L., and Mitchell, W.: Studies on the Active Site of Clostripain. The Specific Inactivation by the Chloromethyl Ketone Derived from alpha-N-Tosyl-L-Lysine, *J Biol Chem* 246, 7675, 1971.
- Yagisawa, S., Watanabe, S., Takaoka, T., and Azuma, H.: High-efficiency Transpeptidation Catalysed by Clostripain and Electrostatic Effects in Substrate Specificity, *Biochem J* 266, 771, 1990.



29. Collagen

Collagen is an inert, rigid protein found predominantly in skin, ligaments, bones and teeth. Its most distinctive attribute, essential to a transmitter of mechanical force, is inelasticity. Its fundamental structural unit is tropo-collagen, a molecular rod about 2600 in length and 15 in diameter and 300,000 molecular weight. In tendons these macromolecules, grouped as collagen fibrils, run parallel to the axis, in skin the fibrils are interlaced and branched. Collagen has been reviewed by Gallop and Seifter (1963). See also the monograph on collagenase and review by Bornstein and Sage (1980).

Collagen fibers with limited crosslinkages (i.e. unaged) will dissolve to some extent in dilute acid or concentrated neutral salt solutions. Natural tendon (aged) collagen is insoluble in aqueous solutions.

Dissolved calf skin collagen in 0.075 M sodium citrate buffer, pH 4.3-4.5 (approx. 6 mg collagen/ml) can be repeatedly transformed into a stable gel on titration to pH 7.0 with 0.5 M sodium carbonate and by warming to 37°C. Such gels, cast as membranes or solids, are of interest; as for example, their use as support of immobilized enzymes. See Venkatasubramanian *et al*. (1974) and Wang and Vieth (1973).

Soluble collagen is also of importance in platelet aggregation assays (Swann *et al*., 1974; Mustard *et al*., 1973; Packman and Guccione, 1973; Puett and Cunningham, 1973; Jamieson *et al*., 1971; and Nakanishi *et al*., 1971). Worthington soluble calf skin collagen has been found to be suitable for this assay. It may be used directly or diluted with 0.9% saline.

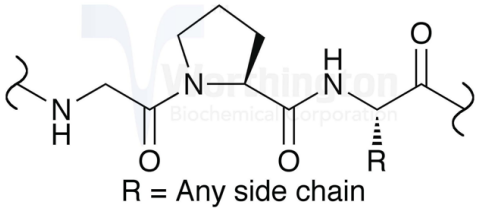


Figure 29.1: Composition: Predominant repeating sequences -Gly-Pro-X-

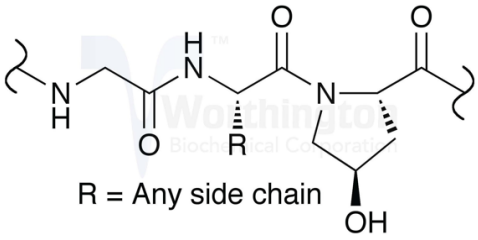


Figure 29.2: Composition: Predominant repeating sequences -Gly-Y-Hyp-

CAS

- 9007-34-5

Protein Accession Number

- P02453 (alpha-1(I) chain) & P02465 (alpha-2(I) chain)

Stability/Storage

- Bovine achilles tendon collagen is stable. Soluble calf skin collagen is stable for 3 - 6 months at 2 - 8°C

References

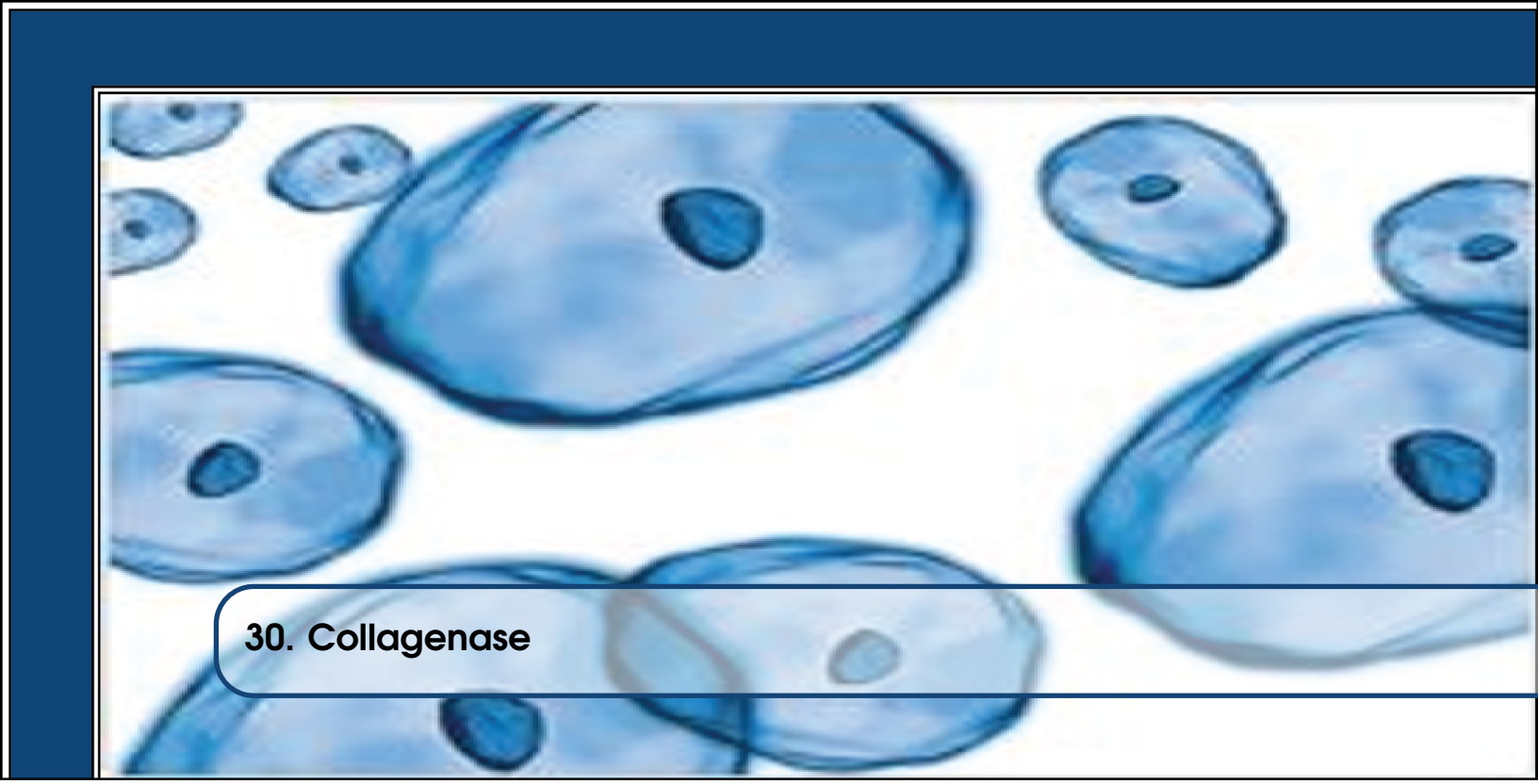
- Anesey, J., Scott, P., Veis, A., and Chyatte, D.: The Isolation of a Soluble Type III Collagen Precursor from Rat Skin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 62, 946, 1975.
- Bailey, A., Sims, T., and Light, N.: Cross-Linking in Type IV Collagen, *Biochem J* 218, 713, 1984.
- Bailey, A., Sims, T., LeLouis, M., and Brazin, S.: Collagen Polymorphism in Experimental Granulation Tissue, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 1160, 1975.
- Bashey, R., Halpem, S., Stephens, R., Perlish, J., and Fleischmajer, R.: Solubility of Collagen from Normal and Scleroderma Fibroblasts in Culture, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 62, 303, 1975.
- Becker, H., Furthmayr, H., and Trimple, R.: Tryptic Peptides from the Cross-Linking Regions of Insoluble Calf Skin Collagen, *Physiol Chem* 356, 21, 1975.
- Berthet-Colominas, C., Miller, A., Herbage, D., Ronziere, M., and Tocchetti, D.: Structural Studies of Collagen Fibres from Intervertebral Disc, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 706, 50, 1982.
- Birk, D., Fitch, J., Babiarz, J., Doane, K., and Lisenmayer, T.: Collagen Fibrilogenesis *in vitro*: Interaction of Types I and V Collagen Regulates Fibril Diameter, *J Cell Sci* 95, 649, 1990.
- Bornstein, P., and Sage, H.: Structurally Distinct Collagen Types, *Annu Rev Biochem* 49, 957, 1980.
- Bruckner, P., and van der Rest, M.: Structure and Function of Cartilage Collagens, *Microsc Res Tech* 28, 378, 1994.
- Bruns, R.: Beaded Filaments and Long-Spacing Fibrils: Relation to Type VI Collagen, *J Ultrastruct Res* 89, 136, 1984.
- Burgeson, R., and Nimni, M.: Collagen Types - Molecular Structure and Tissue Distribution, *Clin Orthop* 282, 250, 1992.
- Butler, W., Henning, B., Beegle, W., Taylor, R., and Chung, E.: Proteins of the Periodontium. Identification of Collagens with the $[alpha\text{-}1(I)]^2$ alpha-2 and $[alpha\text{-}1(III)]^3$Structures in Bovine Periodontal Ligament, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8907, 1975.

- Campa, J., McAnulty, R., and Laurent, G.: Application of High-Pressure Liquid Chromatography to Studies of Collagen Production by Isolated Cells in Culture, *Anal Biochem* 186, 257, 1990.
- Canalis, E., McCarthy, T., and Centrella, M.: Differential Effects of Continuous and Transient Treatment with Parathyroid Hormone Related Peptide (PHrp) on Bone Collagen Synthesis, *Endocrinology* 126, 1806, 1990.
- Cannon, J., and Cintron, C.: Collagen Cross-Linking in Corneal Scar Formation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 412, 18, 1975.
- Charonis, A., and Tsilibary, E.: Structural and Functional Changes of Laminin and Type-IV Collagen after Nonenzymatic Glycation, *Diabetes* 41, 49, 1992.
- Chesney, C., Harper, E., and Colman, R.: Critical Role of the Carbohydrate Side Chains of Collagen in Platelet Aggregation, *J Clin Invest* 51, 2693, 1972.
- Cheung, D., DiCesare, P., Benya, P., Libow, E., and Nimni, M.: The Presence of Intermolecular Disulfide Crosslinks in Type III Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7774, 1983.
- Chiang, T., Beachey, E., and Kang, A.: Interaction of a Chick Skin Collagen Fragment (alpha1-CB5) with Human Platelets. Biochemical Studies During the Aggregation and Release Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 250, 6916, 1975.
- Cooper, D., and Davidson, R.: The Effect of Ultraviolet Irradiation on Collagen-Fold Formation, *Biochem J* 98, 655, 1966.
- Cooper, D., and Davidson, R.: The Effect of Ultraviolet Irradiation on Soluble Collagen, *Biochem J* 97, 139, 1965.
- Daniels, J., and Chu, G.: Basement Membrane Collagen of Renal Glomerulus, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3531, 1975.
- Davidson, J., McEneany, L., and Bornstein, P.: Intermediates in the Limited Proteolytic Conversion of Procollagen to Collagen, *Biochemistry* 14, 5188, 1975.
- Davis, N.: Stable Crosslinks of Collagen, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 914, 1973.
- Davis, N., Risen, O., and Pringle, G.: Stable Nonreducible Cross-Links of Mature Collagen, *Biochemistry* 14, 2031, 1975.
- Davison, P.: Diamines and Aminoalcohols: Neutral Solvents for Native Collagen, *Conn Tissue Res* 24, 129, 1990.
- Davison, P., and Brennan, M.: Collagenase Digestion Demonstrates Carboxy-Terminal Crosslinking in Acid-Soluble Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 708, 141, 1982.
- Deshmukh, K., and Nimni, M.: Effects of Lysosomal Enzymes on the Type of Collagen Synthesized by Bovine Articular Cartilage, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 424, 1973.
- Diegelmann, R., Bryson, G., Flood, L., and Graham, M.: A Microassay to Quantitate Collagen Synthesis by Cells in Culture, *Anal Biochem* 186, 296, 1990.
- Dixit, S., Kang, A., and Gross, J.: Covalent Structure of Collagen: Amino Acid Sequence of alpha1-CB3 of Chick Skin Collagen, *Biochemistry* 14, 1929, 1975.
- Dixit, S., Seyer, J., Oronsky, A., Corbett, C., Kang, A., and Gross, J.: Covalent Structure of Collagen: Amino Acid Sequence of alpha1-CB6A of Chick Skin Collagen, *Biochemistry* 14, 1933, 1975.
- Doyle, B., Hukins, D., Hulmes, D., Miller, A., Rattew, C., and Woodhead-Galloway, J.: Origins and Implication of the D Stagger in Collagen, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 60, 858, 1974.
- Drake, M., Davison, P., Bump, S., and Schmitt, F.: Action of Proteolytic Enzymes on Tropocollagen and Insoluble Collagen, *Biochemistry* 5, 301, 1966.
- Dublet, B., and van der Rest, M.: Type XII Collagen is Expressed in Embryonic Chick Tendons. Isolation of Pepsin-Derived Fragments, *J Biol Chem* 262, 17724, 1987.
- Einbinder, J., and Schubert, M.: Binding of Mucopolysaccharides and Dyes by Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 188, 335, 1951.
- Elliot, R., and Gardner, D.: A Comparison of Acid-Ninhydrin and Isolation Methods for the Measurement of Proline in Collagen Hydrolysates, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 741, 1975.
- Epstein, E., and Munderloh, N.: Isolation and Characterization of CNBr Peptides of Human [alpha-1(III)]^{3}Collagen and Tissue Distribution of [alpha-1(I)]^{2}alpha-2 and [alpha-1(III)]^3 Collagens, *J Biol Chem* 250, 9304, 1975.
- Etherington, D.: The Purification of Bovine Cathepsin B1 and its Mode of Action on Bovine Collagens, *Biochem J* 137, 547, 1974.
- Evans, C., and Drouven, B.: The Promotion of Collagen Polymerization by Lanthanide and Calcium Ions, *Biochem J* 213, 751, 1983.
- Eyre, D., Paz, M., and Gallop, P.: Cross-Linking in Collagen and Elastin, *Annu Rev Biochem* 53, 717, 1984.
- Ferwerda, W., Feltkamp-Vroom, T., and Smit, J.: Collagen and Glycoprotein Components Derived from Bovine Tubular Basement Membrane: Chemical and Immunological Properties, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 640, 1975.
- Fietzek, P., and Kuhn, K.: The Covalent Structure of Collagen: Amino Acid Sequence of the N-Terminal Region of alpha2-CB5 from Rat Skin Collagen, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 36, 289, 1973.
- Fietzek, P., and Kuhn, K.: The Covalent Structure of Collagen: Amino-Acid Sequence of the Cyanogen-Bromide Peptides alpha1-CB2, alpha1-CB4 and alpha1-CB5 from Calf-Skin Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 77, 1975.
- Fietzek, P., and Rexrodt, F.: The Covalent Structure of Collagen. The Amino-Acid Sequence of alpha 2-CB4 from Calf-Skin Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 113, 1975.
- Fietzek, P., Rexrodt, F., Hopper, K., and Kuhn, K.: The Covalent Structure of Collagen. 2. The Amino-Acid Sequence of alpha 1-CB7 from Calf Skin Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 396, 1973.
- Fine, A., Poliks, C., Smith, B., and Goldstein, R.: The Accumulation of Type I Collagen mRNAs in Human Embryonic Lung Fibroblast Stimulated by Transforming Growth Factor beta, *Conn Tissue Res* 24, 237, 1990.
- Folkhard, W., Geercken, W., Knorzer, E., Mosler, E., Nemetschek-Gansler, H., Nemetschek, T., and Koch, M.: Structural Dynamic of Native Tendon Collagen, *J Mol Biol* 193, 405, 1987.
- Fuji, K., Corcoran, D., and Tanzer, M.: Isolation and Structure of a Cross-Linked Tripeptide from Calf Bone Collagen, *Biochemistry* 14, 4409, 1975.
- Fujimori, E.: Changes Induced by Ozone and Ultraviolet Light in Type I Collagen. Bovine Achilles Tendon Collagen versus Rat Tail Tendon Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 152, 299, 1985.
- Fujimori, E., and Shambaugh, N.: Cross-Linking and Fluorescence of Pyrene-Labeled Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 155, 1983.
- Fukae, M., Mechanic, G., Adamy, L., and Schwartz, E.: Chromatographically Different Type II Collagens from Human Normal and Osteoarthritic Cartilage, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 1575, 1975.
- Gallop, P., and Seifter, S.: Preparation and Properties of Soluble Collagens, *Methods Enzymol* 6, 635, 1963.
- Gay, S., and Miller, E.: What is Collagen, What is Not, *Ultrastruct Pathol* 4, 365, 1983.
- Glowacki, J., and Gross, J.: Self Assembly of Mixtures of Collagen alpha-Chains, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 668, 216, 1981.

- Gordon, M., Gerecke, D., and Olsen, B.: Type XII Collagen: Distinct Extracellular Matrix Component Discovered by cDNA Cloning, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84, 6040, 1987.
- Gordon, M., Gerecke, D., Dublet, B., van der Rest, M., Sugrue, S., and Olsen, B.: The Structure of Type XII Collagen, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 580, 8, 1990.
- Grillo, H., and Gross, J.: Thermal Reconstitution of Collagen from Solution and the Response to its Heterologous Implantation, *J Surg Res* 2, 69, 1962.
- Haidar, A., Wigglesworth, J., and Krausz, T.: Type IV Collagen in Developing Human Lung: A Comparison Between Normal and Hypoplastic Fetal Lungs, *Early Human Devt* 21, 175, 1990.
- Hamlin, C., Kohn, R., and Luschin, J.: Apparent Accelerated Aging of Human Collagen in Diabetes Mellitus, *Diabetes* 24, 902, 1975.
- Hanada, E., and Anan, F.: Isolation and Properties of the Insoluble Collagen Fraction from Bovine Nasal Septal Cartilage, *J. Biochem.* 74, 505, 1973.
- Hayashi, T., and Nagai, Y.: Effect of pH on the Stability of Collagen Molecule in Solution, *J. Biochem.* 73, 999, 1973.
- Hayashi, T., and Nagai, Y.: Time-Dependent Increase in Stability of Collagen Fibrils Formed *in vitro*. Effect of Temperature, *J. Biochem.* 75, 651, 1974.
- Helseth, D., and Veis, A.: Collagen Self-Assembly *in vitro*. Differentiating Specific Telopeptide-Dependent Interactions Using Selective Enzyme Modification and the Addition of Free Amino Telopeptide, *J Biol Chem* 256, 7118, 1981.
- Hessle, H., and Engvall, E.: Type VI Collagen. Studies on its Localization, Structure, and Biosynthetic Form with Monoclonal Antibodies, *J Biol Chem* 259, 3955, 1984.
- Highberger, J., Corbett, C., Kang, A., and Cross, J.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Chick Skin Collagen alpha 1-CB7, *Biochemistry* 14, 2872, 1975.
- Hirai, K., Shimizu, Y., and Hino, T.: Epithelial Regeneration in Collagen-Coated and Uncoated Patch Grafts Implanted into Dog Tracheas, *J Exp Pathol* 71, 51, 1990.
- Housley, T., Tanzer, M., Henson, E., and Gallop, P.: Collagen Crosslinking: Isolation of Hydroxyaldol-Histidine, a Naturally-Occurring Crosslink, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 824, 1975.
- Hudson, B., Wieslander, J., Wisdom, B., and Noelken, M.: Goodpasture Syndrome: Molecular Architecture and Function of Basement Membrane Antigen, *Lab Invest* 61, 256, 1989.
- Hunt, E., and Morris, H.: Collagen Cross-Links. A Mass-Spectrometric and G- and ^{13}C-Nuclear Magnetic-Resonance Study, *Biochem J* 135, 833, 1973.
- Igarashi, S., Trelstad, R., and Kang, A.: Physical and Chemical Properties of Chick Cartilage Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 514, 1973.
- Jamieson, G., Urban, C., and Barber, A.: Enzymatic Basis for Platelet Aggregation: Collagen Adhesion as the Primary Step in Haemostasis, *Nature New Biol* 234, 5, 1971.
- Jander, R., Troyer, D., and Rauterberg, J.: A Collagen-Like Glycoprotein of the Extracellular Matrix is the Undegraded Form of Type VI Collagen, *Biochemistry* 23, 3675, 1984.
- Kahn, L., and Witnauer, L.: The Viscometric Behavior of Solubilized Calf Skin Collagen at Low Rates of Shear, *J Biol Chem* 241, 1784, 1966.
- Kapoor, R., Sakai, L., Funk, S., Roux, E., Bornstein, P., and Sage, E.: Type VIII Collagen Has a Restricted Distribution in Specialized Extracellular Matrices, *J Cell Biol* 107, 721, 1988.
- Kasten, M., Burkhardt, H., von Roden, H., and Rauls, S.: A Spectroscopic Collagenase Assay Using Peroxidase-Labeled Collagen, *Anal Biochem* 176, 150, 1989.
- Katzman, R., Kang, A., and Beachey, E.: Collagen-Induced Platelet Aggregation: Involvement of an Active Glycopeptide Fragment (a1-CB5), *Science* 181, 670, 1973.
- Keene, D., Engvall, E., and Glanville, R.: Ultrastructure of Type VI Collagen in Human Skin and Cartilage Suggests an Anchoring Function for This Filamentous Network, *J Cell Biol* 107, 1995, 1988.
- Kittelberger, R., Davis, P., Flynn, D., and Greenhill, N.: Distribution of Type VIII Collagen in Tissues: An Immunohistochemical Study, *Conn Tissue Res* 24, 303, 1990.
- Lampiaho, K., Kari, A., Niinikoski, J., and Kulonen, E.: Time Course of Action of Pepsin on Insoluble and Soluble Collagens, *Acta Chem Scand* 20, 1446, 1966.
- Lenaers, A., and Lapiere, C.: Type III Procollagen and Collagen in Skin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 400, 121, 1975.
- Lichenstein, J., Byers, P., Smith, B., Martin, G.: Identification of the Collagenous Proteins Synthesized by Cultured Cells from Human Skin, *Biochemistry* 14, 1589, 1975.
- Lunstrum, G., Mcdonough, A., Marinkovich, M., Keene, D., Morris, N., and Burgeson, R.: Identification and Partial Purification of a Large, Variant Form of Type-XII Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 267, 20087, 1992.
- Meredith, S., and Kezdy, F.: The Chromatographic Purification of Native Types I, II and III Collagens, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 668, 357, 1981.
- Miller, E., and Matukas, V.: Chick Cartilage Collagen: A New Type of alpha 1 Chain Not Present in Bone or Skin of the Species, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 1264, 1969.
- Mitchell, T., and Rigby, B.: *in vivo* and *in vitro* Aging of Collagen Examined Using an Isometric Melting Technique, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 393, 531, 1975.
- Mustard, J., Cazevave, J., Packham, M., and Toronto, H.: Adherence of Platelets to a Collagen-Coated Surface: Development of a Quantitive Method, *J Lab Clin Med* 82, 978, 1973.
- Myers, J., Jones, T., Pohjolainen, E., Kadri, A., Goddard, A., Sheer, D., Solomon, E., and Pihlajaniemi, T.: Molecular Cloning of alpha 5(IV) Collagen and Assignment of the Gene to the Region of the X Chromosome Containing the Alport Syndrome Locus, *Am J Hum Genet* 46, 1024, 1990.
- Na, G.: Interaction of Calf Skin Collagen with Glycerol: Linked Function Analysis, *Biochemistry* 25, 967, 1986.
- Na, G., Butz, L., and Carroll, R.: Mechanism of *in vitro* Collagen Assembly. Kinetic and Morphological Studies, *J Biol Chem* 261, 12290, 1986.
- Nakanishi, M., Imamura, H., and Goto, K.: Potentiation of the ADP-Induced Platelet Aggregation by Collagen and its Inhibition by a Tetrahydrothieno-Pyridine Derivative (gamma-3642), *Biochem Pharmacol* 20, 2116, 1971.

- Negro, A., Garbisa, S., Gotte, L., and Spina, M.: The Use of Reverse-Phase High-Performance Liquid Chromatography and Precolumn Derivatization with Dansyl Chloride for Quantitation of Specific Amino Acids in Collagen and Elastin, *Anal Biochem* 160, 39, 1987.
- Newman, R., and Langner, R.: Comparison of TCA and Collagenase in the Isolation of Tissue Collagen, *Anal Biochem* 66, 175, 1975.
- Obrink, B., Laurent, T., and Carlsson, B.: The Binding of Chondroitin Sulphate to Collagen, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 166, 1975.
- Oikawa, T., Sayama, K., Matsuda, Y., Fujimoto, Y., Iwaguchi, T., and Matsuzawa, A.: Characterization of Two Possible Forms of Type IV Collagen from Human Kidney Cortex, *Biochem Int* 19, 615, 1989.
- Ono, M., Aratani, Y., Kitagawa, I., and Kitagawa, Y.: Ascorbic Acid Phosphate Stimulates Type IV Collagen Synthesis and Accelerates Adipose Conversion of 3T3-L1 Cells, *Exp Cell Res* 187, 309, 1990.
- Ooshima, A., Fuller, G., Cardinale, G., Spector, S., and Udenfriend, S: Collagen Biosynthesis in Blood Vessels of Brain and Other Tissues of the Hypertensive Rat, *Science* 190, 898, 1975.
- Oryan, A., Moshiri, A., Meimandi-Parizi, A., and Maffulli, N.: Role of Xenogenous Bovine Platelet Gel Embedded within Collagen Implant on Tendon Healing: An *in vitro* and *in vivo* Study., *Exp Biol Med* 240, 194, 2015.
- Packman, M., and Guccione, M.: Inhibition of the Platelet Responses to Synergistic Effects of Collagen and ADP, *Fed Proc* 32, 844, 1973.
- Pardo, A., and Tamayo, R.: The Presence of Collagenase in Collagen Preparations, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 392, 121, 1975.
- Parreno, J., Raju, S., Niaki, M., Andrejevic, K., Jiang, A., Delve, E., and Kandel, R.: Expression of Type I Collagen and Tenascin C is Regulated by Actin Polymerization Through MRTF in Dedifferentiated Chondrocytes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 588, 3677, 2014.
- Piez, K., and Torchida, D.: Possible Contribution of Ionic Clustering to Molecular Packing of Collagen, *Nature* 258, 87, 1975.
- Puett, D., and Cunningham, L.: Effect of Collagen Modification on Platelet Aggregation, *Fed Proc* 32, 614, 1973.
- Puett, D., Wasserman, B., Ford, J., and Cunningham, L.: Collagen-mediated Platelet Aggregation. Effects of Collagen Modification Involving the Protein and Carbohydrate Moieties, *J Clin Invest* 52, 2495, 1973.
- Quteish, D., Singh, G., and Dobly, A.: Development and Testing of a Human Collagen Graft Material, *J Biomed Mater Res* 24, 749, 1990.
- Rexrodt, F., Fietzek, P., and Kuhn, K.: The Covalent Structure of Collagen. The Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Hydroxylamine Peptides Derived form alpha2-CB4 of Calf-Skin Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 105, 1975.
- Rexrodt, F., Hopper, K., Fietzek, P., and Kuhn, K.: The Covalent Structure of Collagen. 1. The Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Thermolysin-Derived Peptides of alpha1-CB7 from Calf-Skin Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 384, 1973.
- Ricard-Blum, S.: The Collagen Family, *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol* 3, a004978, 2011.
- Robertson, W., Rose, K., Hudson, B., and Vanacore, R.: Supramolecular Organization of the alpha121-alpha565 Collagen IV Network, *J Biol Chem* 289, 25601, 2014.
- Robins, S., and Bailey, A.: The Chemistry of the Collagen Cross-Links. The Characterization of Fraction C, a Possible Artifact Produced During the Reduction of Collagen Fibres with Borohydride, *Biochem J* 135, 657, 1973.
- Robins, S., and Bailey, A.: The Chemistry of the Collagen Cross-Links. The Mechanism of Stabilization of the Reducible Intermediate Cross-Links, *Biochem J* 149, 381, 1975.
- Robins, S., Shimokomaki, M., and Bailey, A.: The Chemistry of the Collagen Cross-Links. Age-Related Changes in Reducible Components of Intact Bovine Collagen Fibres, *Biochem J* 131, 771, 1973.
- Roelofs, L., Kortmann, B., Oosterwijk, E., Eggink, A., Tiemessen, D., Crevels, A., Wijnen, R., Daamen, W., van Kuppevelt, T., Geutjes, P., and Feitz, W.: Tissue Engineering of Diseased Bladder Using a Collagen Scaffold in a Bladder Exstrophy Model, *BJU Int* 114, 447, 2014.
- Russell, A.: Effect of pH on Thermal Stability of Collagen in the Dispersed and Aggregated States, *Biochem J* 139, 277, 1974.
- Ryhanen, L., Zaragoza, E., and Uitto, J.: Conformational Stability of Type 1 Collagen Triple Helix: Evidence for Temporary and Local Relaxation of the Protein Conformation Using a Proteolytic Probe, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 223, 562, 1983.
- Salem, G., and Traub, W.: Conformation Implications of Amino Acid Sequence Regularities in Collagen, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 94, 1975.
- Sandberg, M., Tamminen, M., Hirvonen, H., Vuorio, E., and Pihlajaniemi, T.: Expression of mRNAs Coding for the alpha 1 Chain of Type XIII Collagen in Human Fetal Tissues: Comparison with Expression of mRNAs for Collagen types I, II, and III, *J Cell Biol* 109, 1371, 1989.
- Schmid, T., and Linsenmayer, T.: Denaturation-Renaturation Properties of Two Molecular Forms of Short-Chain Cartilage Collagen, *Biochemistry* 23, 553, 1984.
- Scott, P.: Spectroscopic Study of Environment-Dependent Changes in the Conformation of the Isolated Carboxy-Terminal Telopeptide of Type I Collagen, *Biochemistry* 25, 974, 1986.
- Seifter, S., and Gallop, P.: , *The Proteins, 2nd ed* Vol. IV, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 238, 1966.
- Shen, G., Butkowski, R., Cheng, T., Wieslander, J., Katz, A., Cass, J., and Fish, R.: Comparison of Non-collagenous Type IV Collagen Subunits in Human Glomerular Basement Membrane, Alveolar Basement Membrane, and Placenta, *Conn Tissue Res* 24, 289, 1990.
- Shuttleworth, C., and Forrest, L.: Changes in Guinea-Pig Dermal Collagen During Development, *Eur J Biochem* 55, 391, 1975.
- Shuttleworth, C., Forrest, L., and Jackson, D.: Comparison of the Cyanogen Bromide Peptides of Insoluble Guinea-Pig Skin and Scar Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 207, 1975.
- Siegel, R., and Lian, J.: Lysyl Oxidase Dependent Synthesis of a Collagen Cross-Link Containing Histidine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 1353, 1975.
- Stanley, N., Alper, R., Cunningham, E., Cherniack, N., and Kefalides, N.: Effects of a Molecular Changes in Collagen on Lung Structure and Mechanical Function, *J Clin Invest* 55, 1195, 1975.
- Stevens, F., and Thomas, H.: Preparation of Insoluble Collagen from Human Cartilage, *Biochem J* 135, 245, 1973.
- Stinson, R.: Structural Deterioration of Tendon Collagen in Genetic Muscular Dystrophy, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 400, 255, 1975.
- Sugrue, S., Gordon, M., Seyer, J., Dublet, B., van der Rest, M., and Olsen, B.: Immunoidentification of Type XII Collagen in Embryonic Tissues, *J Cell Biol* 109, 939, 1989.
- Swann, D., Chesney, C., Constable, I., Colman, R., Caulfield, J., and Harper, E.: The Role of Vitreous Collagen in Platelet Aggregation *in vitro* and *in vivo*, *J Lab Clin Med* 84, 264, 1974.
- Tanzer, M., Housley, T., Berube, L., Fairweather, R., Franzblau, C., and Gallop, P.: Structure of Two Histidine-Containing Cross-Links from Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 248, 393, 1973.
- Tekari, A., Luginbuehl, R., Hofstetter, W., and Egli, R.: Chondrocytes Expressing Intracellular Collagen Type II Enter the Cell Cycle

and Co-Express Collagen Type I in Monolayer Culture, *J Orthop Res* 32, 1503, 2014.
- Terajima, M., Perdivara, I., Sricholpech, M., Deguchi, Y., Pleshko, N., Tomer, K., and Yamauchi, M.: Glycosylation and Cross-Linking in Bone Type I Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 289, 22636, 2014.
- Thomas, J., Ayad, S., and Grant, M.: Cartilage Collagens: Strategies for the Study of Their Organisation and Expression in the Extracellular Matrix, *Ann Rheum Dis* 53, 488, 1994.
- Toole, B., and Lowther, D.: Precipitation of Collagen Fibrils *in vitro* by Protein Polysaccharides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 29, 515, 1967.
- Torbet, J., and Ronziere, M.: Magnetic Alignment of Collagen During Self-Assembly, *Biochem J* 219, 1057, 1984.
- Tristram, G., Worral, J., and Streer, D.: Thermal Denaturation of Soluble Calf Skin Collagen, *Biochem J* 95, 350, 1965.
- Tseng, S., Savion, N., Gospodarowicz, D., and Stern, R.: Characterization of Collagens Synthesized by Cultured Bovine Corneal Endothelial Cells, *J Biol Chem* 256, 3361, 1981.
- Uitto, J., Hoffmann, H., and Prockop, K.: Retention of Nonhelical Procollagen Containing cis-Hydroxyproline in Rough Endoplasmic Reticulum, *Science* 190, 1202, 1975.
- Venkatasubramanian, K., Saini, R., and Vieth, W.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme and Whole Microbial Cell Attachment to Collagen, *Ferm Tech* 52, 268, 1974.
- Venn, G., Mehta, M., and Mason, R.: Characterization of Collagen from Normal and Scoliolic Human Spinal Ligament, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 757, 259, 1983.
- Verzar, F., and Stritmattier-Ackershott, E.: Studies on Ageing of Collagen by Perchlorate Reactions, *Experientia* 31, 1183, 1975.
- Wang, S., and Vieth, W.: Collagen-Enzyme Complex Membranes and Their Perfomance in Biocatalytic Modules, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 15, 93, 1973.
- Weber, S., Engel, J., Wiedemann, H., Glanville, R., and Timple, R.: Subunit Structure and Assembly of the Globular Domain of Basement-Membrane Collagen Type IV, *Eur J Biochem* 139, 401, 1984.
- Weinstock, M., and Leblond, C.: Synthesis, Migration, and Release of Precursor Collagen by Odontoblasts as Visualized by Radioautography After [^{3}H] Proline Administration, *J Cell Biol* 60, 92, 1974.
- Weiss, J., Shuttleworth, C., Brown, R., and Hunter, J.: Letter: Polymeric Type-III Collagen in Inflamed Human Synovia, *Lancet* 2, 85, 1975.
- Weiss, J., Shuttleworth, C., Brown, R., Sedowfia, K., Baildam, A., and Hunter, J.: Occurence of Type III Collagen in Inflamed Synovial Membranes: A Comparison Between Non-Rheumatoid, Rheumatoid, and Normal Synovial Collagens, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 907, 1975.
- Wilkinson, M., Cohen, R., and Shuman M.: A Nonradioactive Assay for Type IV Collagen Degradation, *Anal Biochem* 185, 294, 1990.
- Woodhead-Galloway, J., Hukins, D., and Wray, J.: Closest Packing of Two-Stranded Coiled-Coils as a Model for the Collagen Fibril, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 64, 1237, 1975.
- Wu, J., and Eyre, D.: Covalent Interactions of Type IX Collagen in Cartilage, *Conn Tissue Res* 20, 241, 1989.
- Yamaguchi, N., Benya, P., van der Rest, M., and Ninomiya, Y.: The Cloning and Sequencing of alpha 1(VIII) Collagen cDNAs Demonstrate that Type VIII Collagen is a Short Chain Collagen and Contains Triple-Helical and Carboxyl-Terminal Non-Triple-Helical Domains Similar to Those of Type X Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 264, 16022, 1989.
- Yasui, N., Benya, P., and Nimni, M.: Identification of a Large Interrupted Helical Domain of Disulfide-bonded Cartilage Collagen, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14175, 1984.
- York, T., Kahan, L., Lake, S., and Gruev, V.: Real-Time High-Resolution Measurement of Collagen Alignment in Dynamically Loaded Soft Tissue, *J Biomed Opt* 19, 066011, 2014.
- Yurchenco, P., and Furthmayr, H.: Self-Assembly of Basement Membrane Collagen, *Biochemistry* 23, 1839, 1984.



30. Collagenase

Collagenases are endopeptidases that digest native collagen in the triple helix region. Collagens are the major fibrous component of animal extracellular connective tissue. Bacterial collagenases differ from vertebrate collagenases in that they exhibit broader substrate specificity (Peterkofsky 1982, Birkedal-Hansen 1987). Unlike animal collagenases that split collagen in its native triple-helical conformation (Woolley *et al.* 1975, Gross *et al.* 1974), bacterial collagenase is unique because it can degrade both water-insoluble native collagens and water-soluble denatured ones. It can attack almost all collagen types, and is able to make multiple cleavages within triple helical regions (Mookhtiar and Van Wart 1992).

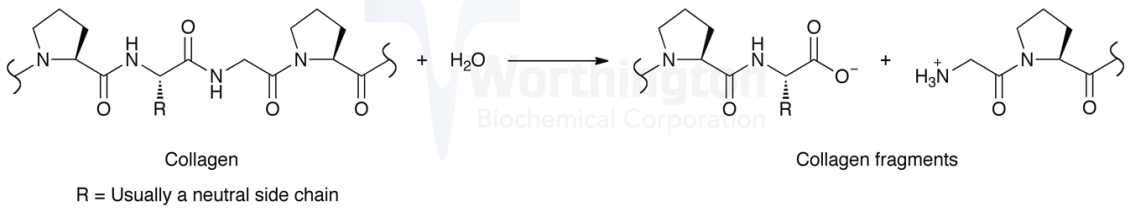


Figure 30.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Collagenase

History

Much of what is presently known about the characteristics of clostridial collagenase comes from the pioneering studies in the 1950s by Mandl, Seifter, Harper and their associates, and the later classification work of Van Wart and Bond (Mandl *et al.* 1953, Mandl *et al.* 1958, Seifter *et al.* 1959, Harper *et al.*

1965, Bond and Van Wart 1984).

In 1959, the first commercially available collagenase isolated from *Clostridium histolyticum* was offered by Worthington. At that time, only one preparation of crude enzyme was offered.

After collagenases from *Clostridium histolyticum* were first prepared by Mandl *et al*. (1953), studies from the late 1950s to the mid 1980s found that several separable collagenases exist and these fractions' specificities and stabilities were partially characterized. (Grant and Alburn 1959, Mandl *et al*. 1964, Yoshida and Noda 1965, Kono 1968, Seifter and Harper 1970, Harper and Kang 1970, Lwebuga-Mukusa *et al*. 1976, Bond and Van Wart 1984). The molecular weights of these seven collagenases were found to range from 68 kDa to 130 kDa, and were classified as either Class I or Class II, based on a variety of properties (Bond and Van Wart 1984). These classes were found to differ with respect to their activities, stabilities, and amino acid composition, but they share many similarities.

Until 1962, most interest in collagenases centered on clostridial collagenases. In that year, Gross and Lapiere obtained evidence for a collagenase in bullfrog tadpole tissue culture media (Gross 1962, Harper 1980), which was the discovery of the first vertebrate collagenase. Subsequent to this discovery, a large number of collagenases were found in marine life, other bacteria (Schoellmann and Fisher 1966, Welton and Woods 1973 and 1975, Keil *et al*. 1975), amphibians, and mammals.

Further studies of collagenases from human and other mammalian sources were reported on, and continue to be actively studied in order to better understand the pathology and treatment of human diseases. Of particular interest is the relationship between collagenase and rheumatoid arthritis (Abe and Nagai, 1973, Kruze and Wojtecka 1972, Bauer *et al*. 1971, Evanson *et al*. 1968), metastasis (Harris *et al*. 1972, McCroskery *et al*. 1973 and 1975, Alaho *et al*. 2005), wound debriding (Hoover 1959), herniated disc treatment (Sussman 1968), angiogenesis, tissue repair, and cirrhosis.

Molecular Characteristics

Collagenase is produced by two separate and distinct genes in *Clostridium histolyticum*. Both genes have been cloned and sequenced (Yoshihara 1994). The colG gene codes for type I collagenase, a 936 amino acid peptide. The colH gene codes for type II collagenase, a 1021 amino acid peptide. These genes share 72% identity, and the proteins share 43% identity. Both gene products can be present as two or more isoforms differing in molecular weight. Crude collagenase mixtures can therefore contain six to eight different molecular weight species ranging from 68 to 130 kDa. Substrate specificity studies have demonstrated that the colG gene prefers natural substrates such as intact collagen, compared to the colH gene product. Conversely, the colH gene product preferentially acts on short synthetic substrates (FALGPA) relative to the colG gene product (Eckhard *et al*. 2009 and Matsushita 1999).

Worthington Collagenases:

Type AFA: Derived from cultures grown in medium completely devoid of animal based components and designed for bioprocessing applications where introduction of potential animal derived pathogens must be prevented. Levels of secondary proteases are similar to Types 1 and 2.

Type 1: Contains average amounts of assayed activities (collagenase, caseinase, clostripain, and tryptic

activities). It is generally recommended for fat, adrenal, and liver cells.

Type 2: Contains greater clostripain activity. It is generally used for heart, bone, muscle, thyroid, cartilage, and liver cells.

Type 3: Contains low proteolytic activity. It is usually used for mammary and fetal cells.

Type 4: Contains low tryptic activity. It is commonly used for islets and other applications where receptor integrity is crucial.

CLSPA: Chromatographically purified collagenase, which is specifically purified to reduce the caseinase activity and provide high specific activity. It is typically used for pancreatic and parotoid acini isolations and collagen structural analysis.

Crude preparations contain not only several collagenases but also a sulfhydryl protease, clostripain (Mitchell 1968), a trypsin-like enzyme (Peterkofsky and Diegelmann 1971, Sparrow and McQuade 1973), and an aminopeptidase (Kessler and Yaron 1973). Sugasawara and Harper (1984) and Bond and Van Wart (1984) report on purification of the collagenases of Cl. histolyticum.

Specificity

The hyper-reactive sites where the Class I and Class II enzymes initially attack all three collagen types were identified by French *et al*. (1992). The cleavage sites are all at Yaa-Gly bonds in the repeating Gly-X-Y collagen sequence (Barrett 1998). Clostridial collagenases' ability to digest native, triple-helical types I, II, and III collagens into a mixture of small peptides is its primary distinguishing factor. This is accomplished by making multiple scissions in the triple helix. Digestion is completed by hydrolyzing those fragments into a mixture of small peptides. Conversely, vertebrate collagenases initiate collagenolysis by making a single scission across all three alpha chains after which attack on those alpha chains is very limited. Gelatinases and other proteases then carry out collagenolysis only after denaturing of the triple helix (Barrett 1998).

Composition

Clostridium collagenases represent unusually large metalloproteases, a family of proteases that shares a zinc-containing motif at the center of the active site (Gonzales and Robert-Baudouy 1996).

IUB

- 3.4.24.3

CAS

- 9001-12-1

Protein Accession Number

- Q9X721 (ColG, Theoretical)

- Q46085 (ColH, Theoretical)

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly beta

Architecture:
- Sandwich

Topology:
- Jelly rolls

Molecular Weight

- 68-130 kDa

Optimal pH

- 6.3-8.5 (Soru and Zaharia 1972)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.63 (ColG, Theoretical)
- 5.58 (ColH, Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 159,970 $\frac{l}{cm}\frac{1}{M}$ (ColG, Theoretical)
- 159,130 $\frac{l}{cm}\frac{l}{M}$ (ColH, Theoretical)
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 13.20 (ColG, Theoretical)
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 13.40 (ColH, Theoretical)

Activators

- Ca^{2+}
- Zn^{2+}

Inhibitors

- EDTA, EGTA
- Cysteine, histidine
- DTT
- 2-mercaptoethanol
- o-phenanthroline
- Hg^{2+}, Pb^{2+}, Cd^{2+}, Cu^{2+}, Zn^{2+}
- Not inhibited by DFP or serum (White and White 1997)

- Collagenase is also inhibited by α2-macroglobulin, a large plasma glycoprotein (Werb *et al.* 1974). Nagase *et al.* (1983) and Stricklin and Welgus (1983) report on natural collagenase inhibitors. The human skin enzyme is inhibited by human serum (Eisen *et al.* 1970), but granulocyte collagenase is not (Lazarus *et al.* 1968). Human serum contains α2-macroglobulin and α1-antitrypsin that may inhibit certain collagenases as well as a third inhibitor reported by Woolley *et al.* (1975). It has also been shown that collagenase A is photo-inactivated in the presence of methylene blue (Takahashi and Seifter 1970 and Karakiulakis 1991).

Applications

- Isolation of adipocytes, hepatocytes, and cells from lung, epithelium and adrenal tissue
- Isolation of cardiomyocytes and cells from bone, cartilage, muscle, thyroid, and endothelium
- Isolation of mammary and various other soft tissues
- Isolation of human and porcine pancreatic islet cells (Kin 2007)
- Treatment of tissues with crude collagenase, with its mixture of proteolytic activities, provides gentle, selective digestion of the intercellular matrix with little damage to cells or loss of viability
- AFA collagenase is suitable for applications needing to avoid introduction of animal derived pathogens into bioprocessing procedures
- NOTE: For collagen structural and biosynthetic studies researchers generally use more highly purified collagenase preparations free of other proteolytic activities.

Assay Information

Assay methods utilizing labelled collagen have been reported by Gisslow and McBride (1975), Robertson *et al.* (1972) and Sakamoto *et al.* (1972). Since true collagenase attacks the helical region of the molecule, change in optical rotary dispersion reflects collagen degradation (Keil *et al.* 1975). Worthington collagenase products CLS and CLSPA are assayed as described below:

Method

- A modification of the procedure of Mandl et al. (1953). Collagenase is incubated for 5 hours with native collagen. The extent of collagen breakdown is determined using the Moore and Stein (1948) colorimetric ninhydrin method. Amino acids liberated are expressed as micromoles leucine per milligram collagenase. One unit equals one micromole of L-leucine equivalents from collagen in 5 hours at 37°C and pH 7.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M TES [tris(hydroxymethyl)-methyl-2-aminoethane sulfonate] buffer with 0.36 mM calcium chloride, pH 7.5
- 4% Ninhydrin in methyl cellosolve with 7.1 mM stannous chloride
- 0.2 M Sodium citrate, pH 5.0
- Ninhydrin-citric acid mixture: Prepare by mixing 50 ml of the 4% ninhydrin in methyl cellosolve containing 7.1 mM stannous chloride with 50 ml of 0.2 M citrate pH 5.0. Allow mixture to stir for 5 minutes.
- 50% n-Propanol
- Substrate: Worthington bovine achilles tendon collagen (Code: CL) and vitamin free casein

- 50% (w/v) Trichloroacetic acid

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.05 M TES with 0.36 mM calcium chloride, pH 7.5. Dilutions run are 1/10 and 1/20 in the above buffer.

Procedure

Weigh 25 mg of Worthington bovine collagen into each of four test tubes. Include at least two tubes to serve as blanks which will contain no enzyme. Add 5.0 ml of 0.05 M TES buffer to the tubes and incubate at 37°C for 15 minutes. Start the reaction by adding 0.1 ml of enzyme dilution to appropriate tubes.

After 5 hours, stop the collagenase reaction by transferring 0.2 ml of solution (leaving behind the collagen) to test tubes containing 1.0 ml of ninhydrin-citric acid mixture. Include an enzyme blank (collagen incubated with 0.1 ml TES buffer in place of enzyme). Heat for 20 minutes in a boiling water bath. After cooling, dilute with 5 ml of 50% n-propanol. Let stand for 15 minutes and read absorbance at 600 nm. From an L-leucine standard curve determine micromoles amino acid equivalent to leucine liberated.

Non-specific protease activity (i.e. caseinase activity) is determined using the above assay and substituting 25 milligrams vitamin free casein for collagen. The reaction is stopped after 5 hours by the addition of 0.5 ml of 50% trichloroacetic acid. After centrifugation, 0.2 ml of the supernatant is transferred to 1.0 ml of ninhydrin and treated as above. Caseinase activity is calculated as collagenase activity.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{micromoles L - leucine equivalents liberated}}{\text{mg enzyme in digestion mixture}}$
- $\text{Factor} = \frac{1}{\frac{A_{320nm}}{\mu g} \text{ x } 466 \frac{\mu g}{\mu mol}}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{Net } A_{320} \text{ x dilution x Factor}}{0.1 \text{ x } 15 \text{ x } \frac{mg}{ml} \text{ in stock}}$

References

- Abe, S., and Nagai, Y.: Evidence for the Presence of a Complex of Collagenase with alpha-2-Macroglobulin in Human Rheumatoid Synovial Fluid: A Possible Regulatory Mechanism of Collagenase Activity, *J. Biochem.* 73, 897, 1973.
- Adams, E., Antoine, S., and Golstein, A.: Collagenase Action on the Synthetic Tripeptide Polymers, (Gly-Pro-Ala)n and (Gly-Ala-Pro)n, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 251, 1969.
- Ala-aho, R., and Kahari, V.: Collagenases in Cancer, *Biochimie* 87, 273, 2005.
- Amsterdam, A., and Jamieson, J.: Studies on Dispersed Pancreatic Exocrine Cells. II. Functional Characteristics of Separated Cells, *J Cell Biol* 63, 1057, 1974.
- An Editorial: Collagenase and Rheumatoid Arthritis, *N Engl J Med* 279, 942, 1968.
- Angleton, E., Van Wart, H.: Preparation and Reconstitution with Divalent Metal Ions of Class I and Class II *Clostridium histolyticum* Apocollagenases, *Biochemistry* 27, 7406, 1988.
- Ashcroft, S., Bassett, J., and Randle, P.: Isolation of Human Pancreatic Islets Capable of Releasing Insulin and Metabolising Glucose *in vitro*, *Lancet* 297, 888, 1971.
- Bagchi, N.: What Makes Silica Toxic, *Br J Industrial Med* 49, 163, 1992.
- Barker, C.: Transplantation of the Islets of Langerhans and the Histocompatibility of Endocrine Tissue, *Diabetes* 24, 766, 1975.
- Barrett, A., Knight, C., Brown, M., and Tisljar, U.: A Continuous Fluorimetric Assay for Clostridial Collagenase and Pz-peptidase Activity, *Biochem J* 260, 259, 1989.
- Bauer, E., Eisen, A., and Jeffrey, J.: Immunologic Relationship of a Purified Human Skin Collagenase to Other Human and Animal Collagenases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 152, 1970.
- Bauer, E., Eisen, A., and Jeffrey, J.: Studies on Purified Rheumatoid Synovial Collagenase *in Vitro* and *in vivo*, *J Clin Invest* 50, 2056, 1971.
- Bauer, E., Jeffrey, J., and Eisen, A.: Preparation of Three Vertebrate Collagenases in Pure Form, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 813, 1971.

- Bauer, E., Stricklin, G., Jeffrey, J., and Eisen, A.: Collagenase Production by Human Skin Fibroblasts, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 64, 232, 1975.
- Bensusan, H.: An Investigation of the Products of an Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Collagens, *Biochemistry* 8, 4716, 1969.
- Benya, P., Berger, K., Golditch, M., and Schneir, M.: Recommendations Concerning the Use of Bacterial Collagenase for Isolating Collagen-Associated Molecules from Tissues, *Anal Biochem* 53, 313, 1973.
- Bergmann, U., Michaelis, J., Oberhoff, R., Knauper, V., Beckmann, R., and Tschesche, H.: Enzyme Linked Immunosorbent Assays (ELISA) for the Quantitative Determination of Human Leukocyte Collagenase and Gelatinase (Original Paper), *J Clin Chem Clin Biochem* 27, 351, 1989.
- Berry, L., and Shuttleworth, C.: Bacterial Collagenase and Collagen Identification, *Conn Tissue Res* 17, 153, 1988.
- Berry, M., Friend, D.: High-Yield Preparation of Isolated Rat Liver Parenchymal Cells: A Biochemical and Fine Structural Study., *J Cell Biol* 43, 506, 1969.
- Bicsak, T., and Harper, E.: Purification and Characterization of Tadpole Back-Skin Collagenase with Low Gelatinase Activity, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13145, 1984.
- Bienkowski, R., Curran, S., and Berg, R.: Kinetics of Intracellular Degradation of Newly Synthesized Collagen, *Biochemistry* 25, 2455, 1986.
- Birkedal-Hansen, H.: , *Methods Enzymol.* Vol. 144, 140, 1987.
- Blanckaert, A., Mazieres, B., Eeckhout, Y., and Vaes, G.: Direct Extraction and Assay of Collagenase from Human Osteoarthritic Articular Cartilage, *Clin Chim Acta* 185, 73, 1989.
- Bols, M., Binderup, L., Hansen, J., and Rasmussen, P.: Inhibition of Collagenase by Aranciamycin and Aranciamycin Derivatives, *J Med Chem* 35, 2768, 1992.
- Bond, M., and Van Wart, H.: Purification and Separation of Individual Collagenases of *Clostridium histolyticum* Using Red Dye Ligand Chromatography, *Biochemistry* 23, 3077, 1984.
- Bond. M., and Van Wart, H.: Characterization of the Individual Collagenases from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochemistry* 23, 3085, 1984.
- Bond. M., and Van Wart, H.: Relationship between the Individual Collagenases of *Clostridium histolyticum*: Evidence for Evolution by Gene Duplication, *Biochemistry* 23, 3092, 1984.
- Brady, A.: Collagenase in Scleroderma, *J Clin Invest* 56, 1175, 1975.
- Brandhorst, H., Brandhorst, D., Hering, B., and Bretzel, R.: Significant Progress in Porcine Islet Mass Isolation Utilizing Liberase HI for Enzymatic Low-Temperature Pancreas Digestion, *Transplantation* 68, 355, 1999.
- Bruns, R., and Gross, J.: Band Pattern of the Segment-Long-Spacing Form of Collagen. Its Use in the Analysis of Primary Structure, *Biochemistry* 12, 808, 1973.
- Callaway, J., Garcia, J., Hersh, C., Yeh, R., and Gilmore-Hebert, M.: Use of Lectin Affinity Chromatography for the Purification of Collagenase from Human Polymorphonuclear Leukocytes, *Biochemistry* 25, 4757, 1986.
- Carrick, L., and Berk, R.: Purification and Partial Characterization of a Collagenolytic Enzyme from *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 422, 1975.
- Cawston, T.: Measurement of activity of collagenolytic MMP and inhibitors of MMPs using radiolabeled collagen substrate, *Nat Protoc* 4, 286, 2009.
- Chesney, C., Harper, E., and Colman, R.: Human Platelet Collagenase, *J Clin Invest* 53, 1647, 1974.
- Chu, K.: Collagenase Chemonucleolysis via Epidural Injection. A Review of 252 Cases, *Clin Orthop* 215, 99, 1987.
- Connell, J., and Rousselot, L.: Use of Enzymatic Agents in Debridement of Burn and Wound Sloughs, *Surgery* 30, 43, 1951.
- Contractor, H., Johnson, P., Chadwick, D., Robertson, G., and London, N.: The Effect of UW Solution and its Components on the Collagenase Digestion of Human and Porcine Pancreas, *Cell Transplant* 4, 615, 1995.
- Czech, M., and Fain, J.: Dactinomycin Inhibition of Dexamethasone Action on Glucose Metabolism in White Fat Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 230, 185, 1971.
- De Oca, H., and Malinin, T.: Dispersion and Cultivation of Renal Cells After Short-Term Storage of Kidneys, *J Clin Microbiol* 2, 243, 1975.
- De Souza, S., Pereira, H., Jacchieri, S., and Brentani, R.: Collagen/Collagenase Interaction: Does the Enzyme Mimic the Conformation of Its Own Substrate?, *FASEB J* 10, 927, 1996.
- DeBellis, R., Mandl, I., MacLennan, J., and Howes, E.: Separation of Proteolytic Enzymes of *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Nature* 174, 1191, 1954.
- Dono, K., Gotoh, M., Fukuzaki, T., Ohzato, H., Kanai, T., Monden, M., and Mori, T.: Low-Temperature Collagenase Digestion: An Improved Islet Isolation Method from Cold Preserved Pancreas, *Transplant Proc* 24, 1511, 1992.
- Donoff, R., McLenan, J., and Grillo, H.: Preparation and Properties of Collagenases from Epithelium and Mesenchyme of Healing Mammalian Wounds, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 227, 639, 1971.
- Dresden, M.: Evidence for the Role of Collagenase in Collagen Metabolism, *Nature New Biol* 231, 55, 1971.
- Ducka, P., Eckhard, U., Schönauer E., Kofler, S., Gottschalk, G., Brandstetter, H., Nüss, D.: A Universal Strategy for High-yield Production of Soluble and Functional Clostridial Collagenases in *E. coli* , *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* e-pub, ahead of print, 2009.
- Eckhard, U., Nüss, D., Ducka P., Schönauer E., and Brandstetter, H.: Crystallization and Preliminary X-ray Characterization of the Catalytic Domain of Collagenase G from *Clostridium histolyticum* ., *Acta Crystallogr Sect F Struct Biol Cryst Commun* 64, 419, 2008.
- Eckhard, U., Schönauer, E., Ducka, P., Briza, P., Nüss, D., and Brandstetter, H.: Biochemical Characterization of the Catalytic Domains of Three Different Clostridial Collagenases, *Biol. Chem.* 390, 11, 2009.
- Eckhard, U., Schönauer, E., Nüss, D., and Brandstetter, H.: Structure of Collagenase G Reveals a Chew-and-Digest Mechanism of Bacterial Collagenolysis, *Nat. Struct. Mol. Biol.* 18, 1109, 2011.
- Eisen, A., Bauer, E., and Jeffrey, J.: Human Skin Collagenase. The Role of Serum Alpha-Globulins in the Control of Activity *in vivo* and *in vitro*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 248, 1971.
- Eisen, A., Bloch, K., and Sakai, T.: Inhibition of Human Skin Collagenase by Human Serum, *J Lab Clin Med* 75, 258, 1970.
- Eisen, A., Henderson, K., Jeffrey, J., and Bradshaw, R.: A Collagenolytic Protease from the Hepatopancreas of the Fiddler Crab *Uca pugilator*. Purification and Properties, *Biochemistry* 12, 1814, 1973.
- Eisen, A., Jeffrey, J., and Gross, J.: Human Skin Collagenase, Isolation and Mechanism of Attack on the Collagen Molecule, *Biochim*

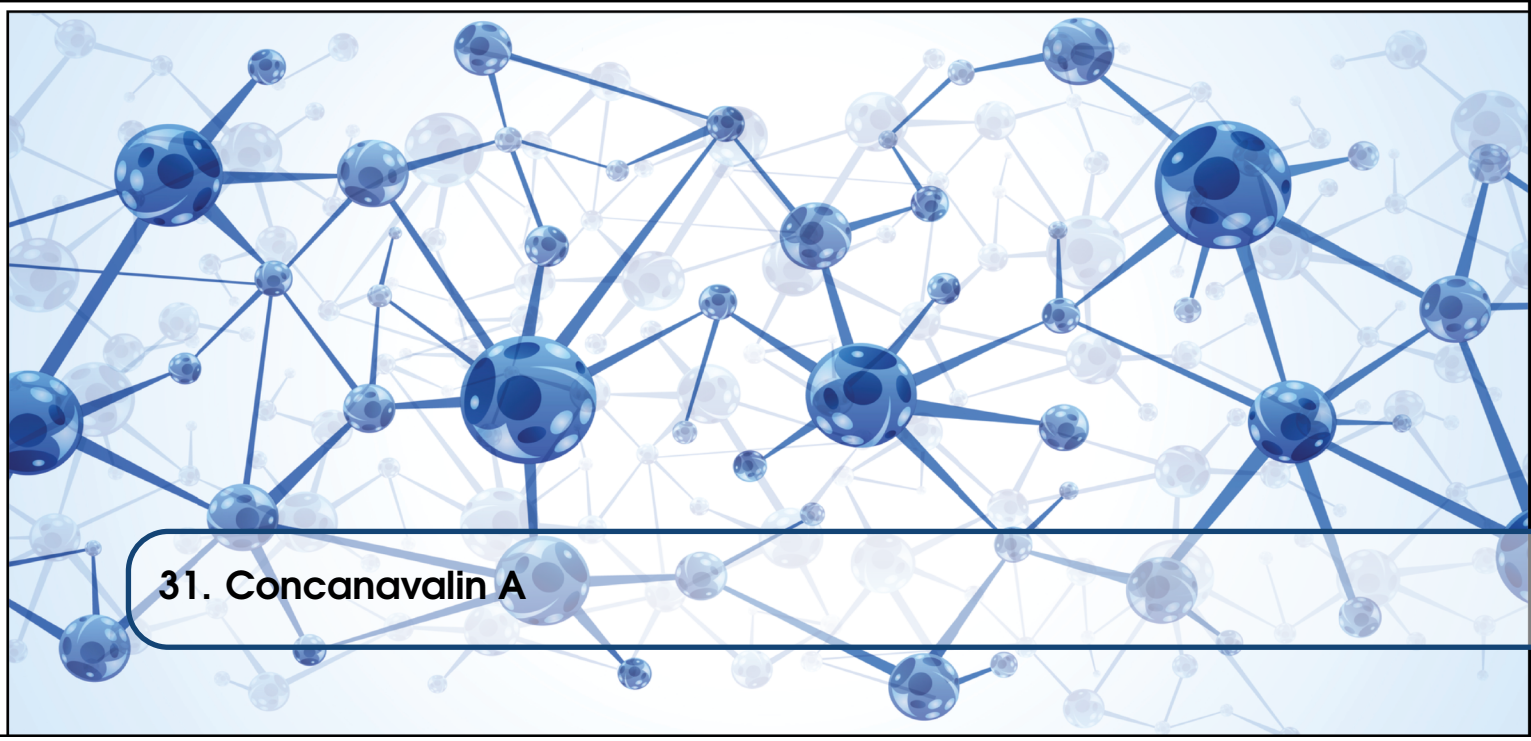
Biophys Acta 151, 637, 1968.
- Ellis, S., Nabeshima, K., and Biswas, C.: Monoclonal Antibody Preparation and Purification of a Tumor Cell Collagenase-Stimulatory Factor, *Cancer Res* 49, 3385, 1989.
- Elsbach, P., and Rizack, M.: The Effect of Collagenase Preparations Contaminated with Phospholipase C Activity on Adipose Tissue Lecithin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 82, 1970.
- Emod, I., Tong, N., and Keil, B.: Chemical Characterization of the Homogeneous Collagenase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 659, 283, 1981.
- Evanson, J., Jeffrey, J., and Krane, S.: Studies on Collagenase from Rheumatoid Synovium in Tissue Culture, *J Clin Invest* 47, 2639, 1968.
- Evanson, J., Jeffrey, J., and Krane, S.: Collagenase and Rheumatoid Arthritis, *N. Engl. J. Med.* Vol. 279, 942, 1968.
- Ewadh, M., Tudball, N., and Rose, F.: Homocysteine Uptake by Human Umbilical Vein Endothelial Cells in Culture, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1054, 263, 1990.
- Ewart, R., Kornfeld, S., and Kipnis, D.: Effect of Lectins on Hormone Release from Isolated Rat Islets of Langerhans, *Diabetes* 24, 705, 1975.
- Foley, J., and Aftonomos, B.: Growth of Human Breast Neoplasms in Cell Culture, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 34, 217, 1965.
- Fox, C., Stanford, J., and Sampath, A.: Topical Use of Collagenase with Silver Sulfadiazine in Burns, *Collagenase* , I. Mandl, Gordon and Breach, NY, 145, 1972.
- French, M., Bhown, A., and Van Wart, H.: Identification of *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase Hyperreactive Sites in Type I, II, and III Collagens: Lack of Correlation with Local Triple Helical Stability., *J Protein Chem* 11, 83, 1992.
- French, M., Mookhtiar, K., and Van Wart, H.: Limited Proteolysis of Type I Collagen at Hyperreactive Sites by Class I and II *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenases: Complementary Digestion Patterns, *Biochemistry* 26, 681, 1987.
- Fujiwara, K., Sakai, T., Oda, T., and Igarashi, S.: Demonstration of Collagenase Activity in Rat Liver Homogenate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 60, 166, 1974.
- Galardy, R., and Grobelny, D.: Inhibition of Collagenase from *Clostridium histolyticum* by Phosphoric and Phosphonic Amides, *Biochemistry* 22, 4556, 1983.
- Gallop, P., Seifter, S., and Meilman, E.: Studies on Collagen. I. The Partial Purification, Assay, and Mode of Activation of Bacterial Collagenase, *J Biol Chem* 227, 891, 1957.
- Gates, R., Hunt, M., Smith, R., and Lazarus, N.: Return to Normal of Blood-Glucose, Plasma Insulin, and Weight Gain in New Zealand Obese Mice after Implantation of Islets of Langerhans, *Lancet* 300, 567, 1972.
- Gisslow, M., and McBride, B.: A Rapid Sensitive Collagenase Assay, *Anal Biochem* 68, 70, 1975.
- Gonzales, T., and Robert-Baudouy, J.: Bacterial Aminopeptidases: Properties and Functions., *FEMS Microbiol Rev* 18, 319, 1996.
- Gottlieb, A., Peterkofsky, B., and Udenfriend, S.: Use of Collagenase to Identify Enzymatically Formed Collagen and a Hydroxyproline-Deficient Intermediate, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3099, 1965.
- Grant, N., and Alburn, H.: Collagen Solubilization by Mammalian Proteinases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 89, 262, 1960.
- Grant, N., and Alburn, H.: Studies on the Collagenase of *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 82, 245, 1959.
- Gray, D., McShane, P., Grant, A., and Morris, P.: A Method for Isolation of Islets of Langerhans from the Human Pancreas, *Diabetes* 33, 1055, 1984.
- Grobelny, D., and Galardy, R.: Aldehyde and Ketone Substrate Analogues Inhibit the Collagenase of *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochemistry* 24, 6145, 1985.
- Gross, J: How Tadpoles Lose Their Tails: Path to Discovery of the First Matrix Metalloproteinase, *Matrix Biol* 3, 3, 2004.
- Gross, J., and Lapiere, C.: Collagenolytic Activity in Amphibian Tissues: A Tissue Culture Assay, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 48, 1014, 1962.
- Gross, J., Harper, E., Harris, E., McCroskery, P., Highberger. J., Corbett, C., and Kang, A.: Animal Collagenases: Specificity of Action, and Structures of the Substrate Cleavage Site, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 605, 1974.
- Grubb, J.: Assays for Bacterial Type I Collagenases, *Meth Enzymol* 235, 594, 1994.
- Hamit, H., and Upjohn, H.: Debridement of Experimental Burns with *Clostridium histolyticum* H-4 Enzyme, *Ann Surg* 151, 589, 1960.
- Hamlin, C., Kohn, R., and Luschin, J.: Apparent Accelerated Aging of Human Collagen in Diabetes Mellitus, *Diabetes* 24, 902, 1975.
- Han, H., Taki, T., Kondo, H., Hirono, I., and Aoki, T.: Pathogenic Potential of a Collagenase Gene from *Aeromonas veronii*, *Can J Microbiol* 54, 1, 2008.
- Han, S., Blumenfeld, O., and Seifter, S.: Specific Identification of Collagens and Their Fragments by Clostridial and Anti-Collagenase Antibody, *Anal Biochem* 201, 336, 1992.
- Harper, E.: Collagenases, *Annu Rev Biochem* 49, 1063, 1980.
- Harper, E., and Gross, J.: Collagenase, Procollagenase and Activator Relationships in Tadpole Tissue Cultures, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 1147, 1972.
- Harper, E., and Kang, A.: Studies on the Specificity of Bacterial Collagenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 41, 482, 1970.
- Harper, E., Bloch, K., and Gross, J.: The Zymogen of Tadpole Collagenase, *Biochemistry* 10, 3035, 1971.
- Harper, E., Seifter, S., and Hospelhorn, V.: Evidence for Subunits in Bacterial Collagenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 18, 627, 1965.
- Harris, E., and Farrell, M.: Resistance to Collagenase: A Characteristic of Collagen Fibrils Cross-Linked by Formaldehyde, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 278, 133, 1972.
- Harris, E., and Krane, S.: Collagenases, *N Engl J Med* 291, 557, 1974.
- Harris, E., and McCroskery, P.: The Influence of Temperature and Fibril Stability on Degradation of Cartilage Collagen by Rheumatoid Synovial Collagenase, *N Engl J Med* 290, 1, 1974.
- Harris, E., DiBona, D., and Krane, S.: Collagenases of Human Synovial Fluid, *J Clin Invest* 48, 2104, 1969.
- Harris, E., Faulkner, C., and Wood, S.: Collagenase in Carcinoma Cells, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 1247, 1972.
- Hausmann, E., and Kaufman, E.: Collagenase Activity in a Particulate Fraction from *Bacillus melaninogenicus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 194, 612, 1969.
- Hayward, N.: Collagenase Maceration of Kidney for Micro-Dissection, *Nature* 186, 403, 1960.
- Heindl, M., Fermandjian, S., and Keil, B.: Circular Dichroism Comparative Studies of Two Bacterial Collagenases and Thermolysin,

Biochim Biophys Acta 624, 51, 1980.
- Hemminki, K.: An Improved Method for Preparing Brain Cell Suspensions, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 9, 290, 1970.
- Hersh, C., Yeh, R., Callaway, J., Garcia, J., and Gilmore-Herbert, M.: Induction of Collagenase Production in U937 Cells by Phorbol Ester and Partial Purification of the Induced Enzyme, *Biochemistry* 25, 4750, 1986.
- Hilfer, S., and Brown, J.: Collagenase. Its Effectiveness as a Dispersing Agent for Embryonic Chick Thyroid and Heart, *Exp Cell Res* 65, 246, 1971.
- Hoover, N., and Ivins, J.: Wound Debridement, *Arch Surg* 79, 701, 1959.
- Houck, J., and Patel, Y.: Collagenolytic Activity of Mammalian Pancreas, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 116, 382, 1964.
- Howard, R., Christensen, A., Gibbs, F., and Pesch, L.: The Enzymatic Preparation of Isolated Intact Parenchymal Cells from Rat Liver, *J Cell Biol* 35, 675, 1967.
- Howes, E.: Use of Proteolytic Enzymes as Debriding Agents, *Surgery* 42, 948, 1957.
- Howes, E., MacLennan, J., Mandl, I., and De Bellis, R.: Debridement of Burn Slough by Peptidases Recovered from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Bull NY Acad Med* 31, 413, 1955.
- Howes, E., Mandl, I., Zaffuto, S., and Ackermann, W.: The Use of *Clostridium histolyticum* Enzymes in the Treatment of Experimental Third Degree Burns, *Surg Gyn Obs* 109, 177, 1959.
- Huang, C., and Abramson, M.: Purification and Characterization of Collagenase from Guinea Pig Skin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 484, 1975.
- Jeffrey, J., and Gross, J.: Collagenase from Rat Uterus. Isolation and Partial Characterization, *Biochemistry* 9, 268, 1970.
- Jozwiak, J., Grzela, T., Jankowska-Steifer, E., Komar, A., Moskalewski S., and Martirosian, G.: Lethal Factor of *Clostridium histolyticum* Kills Cells by Apoptosis., *FEMS Immunol Med Microbiol* 49, 296-303, 2007.
- Jung, C., Matsushita, O., Katayama, S., Minami, J., Sakurai, J., Okabe, A.: Identification of Metal Ligands in the *Clostridium histolyticum* ColH Collagenase, *J Bacteriol* 181, 2816, 1999.
- Kang, A., Nagai, Y., Piez, K., and Gross, J.: Studies on the Structure of Collagen Utilizing a Collagenolytic Enzyme from Tadpole, *Biochemistry* 5, 509, 1966.
- Karakiulakis, G., Papadimitriu, E., Missirlis, E., and Maragoudakis, M.: Effect of Divalent Metal Ions on Collagenase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochem Int* 24, 397, 1991.
- Keil, B.: Some Newly Characterized Collagenases from Procaryotes and Lower Eucaryotes, *Mol Cell Biochem* 23, 87, 1979.
- Keil, B., Gilles, A., Lecroisey, A., Hurion, N., and Tong, N.: Specificity of Collagenase from *Achromobacter iophagus*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 292, 1975.
- Keller, S., and Mandl, I.: The Preparation of Purified Collagenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 101, 81, 1963.
- Kerwar, S., Nolan, J., Ridge, S., Oronsky, A., and Slakey, L.: Properties of a Collagenase Inhibitor Partially Purified from Cultures of Smooth Muscle Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 632, 183, 1980.
- Kessler, E., and Yaron, A.: A Novel Aminopeptidase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 50, 405, 1973.
- Kin, T., Johnson, P., Shapiro, A., and Lakey, J.: Factors Influencing the Collagenase Digestion Phase of Human Islet Isolation., *Transplantation* 83, 7, 2007.
- Kitabachi, A., Wilson, D., and Sharma, R.: Steriodogenesis in Isolated Adrenal Cells of Rat. II. Effect of Caffeine on ACTH and Cyclic Nucleotide-Induced Steroidogenesis and Its Relation to Cyclic Nucleotide Phosphodiesterase (PDE), *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 898, 1971.
- Koebe, H., Muhling, B., Deglmann, C., and Schildberg, F.: Cryopreserved Porcine Hepatocyte Cultures, *Chem Biol Interact* 121, 99, 1999.
- Kono, T.: Roles of Collagenases and Other Proteolytic Enzymes in the Dispersal of Animal Tissues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 178, 397, 1969.
- Kono, T.: Purification and Partial Characterization of Collagenolytic Enzyme from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochemistry* 7, 1106, 1968.
- Kruze, D, and Wojtecka, E.: Activation of Leucocyte Collagenase Proenzyme by Rheumatoid Synovial Fluid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 285, 436, 1972.
- Kula, M., Hatef-Haghi, D., Tauber-Finkelstein, M., and Shaltiel, S.: Consecutive Use of omega-Aminoalkylagaroses. Resolution and Purification of Clostripain and Collagenase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 69, 389, 1976.
- Lasfargues, E.: Cultivation and Behavior *in vitro* of the Normal Mammary Epithelium of the Adult Mouse, *Anat Rec* 127, 117, 1957.
- Lasfargues, E.: Collagenase-Treated Skin Autografts for Rapid Healing of Burns, *Collagenase* , I. Mandl, Gordon and Breach, NY, 151, 1972.
- Lasfargues, E., and Ozzello, L.: Cultivation of Human Breast Carcinomas, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 21, 1131, 1958.
- Lazarus, G., Brown, R., Daniels, J., and Fullmer, H.: Human Granulocyte Collagenase, *Science* 159, 1483, 1968.
- Lazarus, G., Daniels, J., Brown, R., Bladen, H., and Fullmer, H.: Degradation of Collagen by a Human Granulocyte Collagenolytic System, *J Clin Invest* 47, 2622, 1968.
- Lee-Own, V., and Anderson, J.: The Preparation of a Bacterial Collagenase Containing Negligible Non-Specific Protease Activity, *Prep Biochem* 5, 229, 1975.
- Lefebvre, V., and Vaes, G.: The Enzymatic Evaluation of Procollagenase and Collagenase Inhibitors in Crude Biological Media, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 992, 355, 1989.
- Leibovich, S., and Weiss, J.: Failure of Human Rheumatoid Synovial Collagenase to Degrade Either Normal or Rheumatoid Arthritic Polymeric Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 251, 109, 1971.
- Lin, M., and Chen, Y.: Effect of Copper Ion on Collagenase Release - Its Implication in Corneal Vascularizaton, *Inv Ophthal Visual Sci* 33, 558, 1992.
- Liotta, L., Lanzer, W., and Garbisa, S.: Identification of a Type V Collagenolytic Enzyme, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 98, 184, 1981.
- Lwebuga-Mukasa, J., Harper, E., and Taylor, P.: Collagenase Enzymes from *Clostridium*: Characterizaiton of Individual Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 15, 4736, 1976.
- MacLennan, J., Mandl, I., and Howes, E.: Bacterial Digestion of Collagen, *J Clin Invest* 32, 1317, 1953.
- Makinen, P., and Makinen, K.: Near Stoichiometric, Irreversible Inactivation of Bacterial Collagenases by *o*-Chloranil (3,4,5,6-Tetrachloro-1,2-benzoquinone), *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 153, 74, 1988.
- Mallya, S., Mookhtiar, K., and Van Wart, H.: Kinetics of Hydrolysis of Type I, Type II, and Type III Collagens by the Class I and Class

II *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenases, *J Protein Chem* 11, 99, 1992.
- Mandl, I.: Collagenases and Elastases, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 23, F. Nord, Interscience Publ., NY, 163, 1961.
- Mandl, I.: Collagenase, *Science* 169, 1234, 1970.
- Mandl, I., Keller, S., and Manahan J.: Multiplicity of *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenases, *Biochemistry* 3, 1737, 1964.
- Mandl, I., MacLennan, J., Howes, E., DeBellis, R., and Sohler, A.: Isolation and Characterization of Proteinase and Collagenase from *Cl. histolyticum*, *J Clin Invest* 32, 1323, 1953.
- Mandl, I., Zipper, H., and Ferguson, L.: *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase: Its Purification and Properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 74, 465, 1958.
- Matsushita O, Jung CM, Minami J, Katayama S, Nishi N, Okabe A: A study of the collagen-binding domain of a 116-kDa Clostridium histolyticum collagenase., *J Biol Chem* 273, 3643-8, 1998.
- Matsushita, O., Jung, C., Katayama, S., Minami, J., Takahashi, Y., and Okabe, A.: Gene Duplication and Multiplicity of Collagenases in *Clostridium histolyticum*, *J Bacteriol* 181, 923, 1999.
- Matsushita, O., Yoshihara, K., Katayama, S., Minami, J., and Okabe, A.: Purification and Characterization of a *Clostridium perfringens* 120-Kilodalton Collagenase and Nucleotide Sequence of the Corresponding Gene, *J Bacteriol* 176, 149, 1994.
- McCroskery, P., Richards, J., and Harris, E.: Purification and Characterization of Collagenase Extracted from Rabbit Tumours, *Biochem J* 152, 131, 1975.
- McCroskery, P., Wood, S., and Harris, E.: Gelatin: A Poor Substrate for Mammalian Collagenase, *Science* 182, 70, 1973.
- McGowan, J., Strain, A., and Bucher, N.: DNA Synthesis in Primary Cultures of Rat Hepatocytes in Defined Medium: Effects of Epidermal Growth Factor, Insulin,Glucagon, and Cyclic-AMP, *J Cell Physiol* 108, 353, 1981.
- Merkel, J., Dreisbach, J., and Ziegler, H.: Collagenolytic Activity of Some Marine Bacteria, *Appl Microbiol* 29, 145, 1975.
- Michaels, S., Gallop, P., Seifter, S., and Meilman, E.: Studies on the Specificity of Collagenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 29, 450, 1958.
- Mitchell, W.: Pseudocollagenase: A Protease from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 159, 554, 1968.
- Miyahara, M., Hayashi, K., Berger, J., Tanzawa, K., Njieha, F., Trelstad, R., and Prockop, D.: Formation of Collagen Fibrils by Enzymatic Cleavage of Precursors of Type I Collagen *in vitro*, *J Biol Chem* 259, 9891, 1984.
- Mookhtiar, K., Steinbrink, D., and Van Wart, H.: Mode of Hydrolysis of Collagen-Like Peptides by Class I and Class II *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenases: Evidence for Both Endopeptidase and Tripeptidyl-Carboxypeptidase Activities, *Biochemistry* 24, 6527, 1985.
- Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Photometric Ninhydrin Method for Use in the Chromatography of Amino Acids, *J Biol Chem* 176, 367, 1948.
- Moore, W., and Spilburg, C.: Purification of Human Collagenases with a Hydroxamic Acid Affinity Column, *Biochemistry* 25, 5189, 1986.
- Morris, G.: A High Molecular Weight Collagenase Inhibitor Made by Rabbit Chondrocytes in Cell Culture, *Matrix* 9, 127, 1989.
- Moskalewski, S: Beginning of Pancreatic Islet Isolation by Collagenase Digestion (personal reminiscences), *Ann Transplant* 2, 6, 1997.
- Murphy, G., McAlpine, C., Poll, C., and Reynolds, J.: Purification and Characterization of a Bone Metalloproteinase that Degrades Gelatin and Types IV and V Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 49, 1985.
- Nagai, N., Yunoki, S., Satoh, Y., Tajima, K., and Munekata, M.: A Method of Cell-Sheet Preparation Using Collagenase Digestion of Salmon Atelocollagen Fibrillar Gel, *J Biosci Bioeng* 98, 493, 2004.
- Nagai, Y.: Specificity of Collagenase. The Action of Collagenase on Synthetic Peptides, *J. Biochem.* 50, 493, 1961.
- Nagai, Y., Lapiere, C., and Gross, J.: Tadpole Collagenase: Preparation and Purification, *Biochemistry* 5, 3123, 1966.
- Nagase, H., and Harris, E.: Ovostatin: A Novel Proteinase Inhibitor From Chicken Egg White. II. Mechanism of Inhibition Studied with Collagenase and Thermolysin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7490, 1983.
- Nagase, H., Cawston, T., DeSilva, M., and Barrett, A.: Identification of Plasma Kallikrein as an Activator of Latent Collagenase in Rheumatoid Synovial Fluid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 702, 133, 1982.
- Nagase, H., Harris, E., Woessner, J., and Brew, K.: Ovostatin: A Novel Proteinase Inhibitor from Chicken Egg White. I. Purification, Physicochemical Properties, and Tissue Distribution of Ovostatin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7481, 1983.
- Nagase, H., Jackson, R., Brinckerhoff, C., Vater, C., and Harris, E.: A Precursor Form of Latent Collagenase Produced in a Cell-free System with mRNA from Rabbit Synovial Cells, *J Biol Chem* 256, 11951, 1981.
- Narinesingh, D., and Ngo, T.: Enzyme Amplified Potentiometric Assay for Collagenase Using Urease-Labelled, Solid Supported Substrate, *Anal Letters* 22, 323, 1989.
- Nedergaard, J. and Lindberg, O.: The Brown Fat Cell, *Int Rev Cytol* 74, 187, 1982.
- Niedermuller, H., and Petersen, R.: Modification of Collagenase Activity in the Skin of Young, Adult and Old Rats by a Plasma Factor, *Arch Gerontol Geriatrics* Suppl. 1, 277, 1992.
- Nimni, M.: A Defect in the Intramolecular and Intermolecular Cross-linking of Collagen Caused by Penicillamine. I. Metabolic and Functional Abnormalities in Soft Tissues, *J Biol Chem* 243, 1457, 1968.
- Nixon, J., Bottomley K., Broadhurst, M., Brown, P., Johnson, W., Lawton, G., Marley, J., Sedgwick, A., and Wilkinson, S.: Potent Collagenase Inhibitors Prevent Interleukin-1-Induced Cartilage Degradation *in vitro*, *Intl J Tissue Reac-Exp Clin* 13, 237, 1991.
- Noel, J., Rabinovitch, A., Olson, L., Kyriakides, G., Miller, J., and Mintz, D.: A Method for Large-Scale, High-Yield Isolation of Canine Pancreatic Islets of Langerhans, *Metabolism* 31, 184, 1982.
- Norfleet, W, Paglieara, A, Haymond, M, Matschinsky, F: Comparison of Alpha- and Beta-Cell Secretory responses in Islets Isolated with Collagenase and in the Isolated Perfused Pancreas of Rats, *Diabetes* 24, 961, 1975.
- Peck, W., Birge, S., and Fedak, S.: Bone Cells: Biochemical and Biological Studies After Enzymatic Isolation, *Science* 146, 1476, 1964.
- Peterkofsky, B., and Diegelmann, R.: Use of a Mixture of Proteinase-Free Collagenases for the Specific Assay of Radioactive Collagen in the Presence of Other Proteins, *Biochemistry* 10, 988, 1971.
- Phillips, J., and Dresden, M.: A Collagenase in Extracts of the Invertebrate *Bipalium kewense*, *Biochem J* 133, 329, 1973.
- Piez, K., and Torchida, D.: Possible Contribution of Ionic Clustering to Molecular Packing of Collagen, *Nature* 258, 87, 1975.
- Pollard, M., and Starr, T.: Propagation of Duck Hepatitis Virus in Tissue Cultures Prepared with Collagenase, *J Bacteriol* 80, 571, 1960.
- Robertson, P., and Miller, E.: Cartilage Collagen: Inability to Serve as a Substrate for Collagenases Active Against Skin and Bone Collagen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 247, 1972.
- Robertson, P., Taylor, R., and Fullmer, H.: A Reproducible Quantitative Collagenase Radiofibril Assay, *Clin Chim Acta* 42, 43, 1972.
- Rodbell, M.: Metabolism of Isolated Fat Cells. I. Effects of Hormones on Glucose Metabolism and Lipolysis, *J Biol Chem* 239 (2), 375, 1964.

- Ryan, J., and Woessner, J.: Mammalian Collagenase: Direct Demonstration in Homogenates of Involuting Rat Uterus, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 144, 1971.
- Sakai, T., and Gross, J.: Some Properties of the Products of Reaction of Tadpole Collagenase with Collagen, *Biochemistry* 6, 518, 1967.
- Sakamoto, S., Goldhaber, P., and Glimcher, M.: A New Method for the Assay of Tissue Collagenase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 139, 1057, 1972.
- Sakamoto, S., Sakamoto, M., Goldhaber, P., and Glimcher, M.: Collagenase and Bone Resorption: Isolation of Collagenase from Culture Medium Containing Serum After Stimulation of Bone Resorption by Addition of Parathyroid Hormone Extract, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 172, 1975.
- Sakamoto, S., Sakamoto, M., Goldhaber, P., and Glimcher, M.: Isolation of Tissue Collagenase From Homogenates of Embryonic Chick Bones, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 1102, 1973.
- Sakamoto, S., Sakamoto, M., Goldhaber, P., and Glimcher, M.: Studies on the Interaction Between Heparin and Mouse Bone Collagenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 385, 41, 1975.
- Schaub, M., and Strauch, L.: Evidence for a New Bacterial Collagenolytic Enzyme, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 21, 34, 1965.
- Schaub, M., and Strauch, L.: Purification of Collagenase IV. Separation and Identification of Clostridial Collagenases by Disc Electrophoresis on Polyacrylamide Gel, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 349, 809, 1968.
- Schoellmann, G., and Fisher, E.: A Collagenase From *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 557, 1966.
- Seglen, P.: Preparation of Rat Liver Cells II. Effects of Ions and Chelators on Tissue Dispersion, *Exp Cell Res* 76, 25, 1973.
- Seifter, S., and Gallop, P.: , *The Proteins, 2nd ed* Vol. Vol. IV, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 238, 1966.
- Seifter, S., and Harper, E.: Collagenases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 19, G. Perlmann and L. Lorand, Academic Press, NY, 613, 1970.
- Seifter, S., and Harper, E.: Collagenases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 3, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 649, 1971.
- Seifter, S., Gallop, P., Klein, L., and Meilman, E.: Studies on Collagen II. Properties of Purified Collagenase and its Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 234, 285, 1959.
- Seifter, S., Takahasi, S., and Harper, E.: Further Demonstration that Cysteine Reacts with the Metal Component of Collagenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 214, 559, 1970.
- Sgaragli, G., Sen, I., Baba, A., Schulz, R., and Cooper, J.: The Mechanism of Action of Collagenase on the Inhibition of Release of Acetylcholine from Synaptosomal Preparations, *Brain Res* 134, 113, 1977.
- Shibata, A., Ludvigsen, C., Naber, S., McDaniel, M., and Lacy, P.: Standardization of a Digestion-Filtration Method for Isolation of Pancreatic Islets, *Diabetes* 25, 667, 1976.
- Soberano, M., and Schoellmann, G.: Specificity of Bacterial Collagenase: Studies with Peptides Newly Synthesized Using the Solid-Phase Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 271, 133, 1972.
- Soberano, M., and Schoellmann, G.: Anomalous Kinetics Observed in the Catalysis of a Peptide Substrate with Collagenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 401, 1972.
- Soru, E., and Zaharia, O.: *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase. II. Partial Characterization, *Enzymologia* 43, 45, 1972.
- Sparrow, L., and McQuade, A.: Isolation by Affinity Chromatography of Neutral Proteinase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 90, 1973.
- Spina, M., Garbin, G., Field, J., and Serafini-Fracassini, A.: The Application of Collagenase, Purified by Affinity Chromatography, to the Isolation of Insoluble Elastin from Bovine Aorta, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 400, 162, 1975.
- Stack, M., and Gray, R.: Comparison of Vertebrate Collagenase and Gelatinase Using a New Fluorogenic Substrate Peptide, *J Biol Chem* 264, 4277, 1989.
- Steinbrink, D., Bond, M., and Van Wart, H.: Substrate Specificity of beta-Collagenase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *J Biol Chem* 260, 2771, 1985.
- Steven, F., Knott, J., Jackson, D., and Podrazky, V.: Collagen-Protein-Polysaccharide Interactions in Human Intervertebral Disc, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 188, 307, 1969.
- Stricklin, G., and Welgus, H.: Human Skin Fibroblast Collagenase Inhibitor. Purification and Biochemical Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12252, 1983.
- Sugasawara, R., and Harper, E.: Purification and Characterization of Three Forms of Collagenase from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochemistry* 23, 5175, 1984.
- Sussman, B.: Intervertebral Discolysis with Collagenase, *JAMA* 60, 184, 1968.
- Takahashi, S., and Seifter, S.: Dye-Sensitized Photo-Inactivation of Collagenase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 214, 556, 1970.
- Tanaka, T., Metori, K., Mineo, S., Hirotani, M., Furuya, T., Matsumoto, H., Satoh, T., and Kobayashi, S.: Studies on Collagenase Inhibitors. IV. Inhibitors of Bacterial Collagenase in *Coptidis rhizoma*, *J Pharm Soc Japan* 111, 538, 1991.
- Tanzer, M.: Cross-Linking of Collagen, *Science* 180, 561, 1973.
- Taylor, A., Levy, B., and Simpson, J.: Collagenolytic Activity of Sarcoma Tissues in Culture, *Nature* 228, 366, 1970.
- Thompson, M., Shuplock, N., and Fetterman, S.: Collagenase Method of Renal Microdissection. Preservation of Nuclear Staining, *Arch Pathol* 78, 568, 1964.
- Tokoro, Y., Eisen, A., and Jeffrey, J.: Characterization of a Collagenase from Rat Skin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 289, 1972.
- Tong, N., Tsugita, A., and Keil-Dlouha, V.: Purification and Characterization of Two High-Molecular-Mass Forms of *Achromobacter* Collagenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 874, 296, 1986.
- Toyoshima, T., Matsushita, O., Minami, J., Nishi, N., Okabe, A., and Itano, T.: Collagen-Binding Domain of a *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase Exhibits a Broad Substrate Spectrum Both *in vitro* and *in vivo* , *Connect Tissue Res* Vol. 42, 281, 2001.
- Treadwell, B., Neidel, J., Pavia, M., Towle, C., Trice, M., and Mankin, H.: Purification and Characterization of Collagenase Activator Protein Synthesized by Articular Cartilage, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 251, 715, 1986.
- Treadwell, B., Towle, C., Ishizue, K., Mankin, K., Pavia, M., Ollivierre, F., and Gray, D.: Stimulation of the Synthesis of Collagenase Activator Protein in Cartilage by a Factor Present in Synovial-Conditioned Medium, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 251, 724, 1986.
- Trusler, S.: Letter: G Bands Produced by Collagenase, *Lancet* 305, 44, 1975.
- Vaes, G.: The Release of Collagenase as an Inactive Proenzyme by Bone Explants in Culture, *Biochem J* 126, 275, 1972.
- Vaitkevicius, V., Simpson, W., and Brennan, M.: Freeze Preservation of Enzymatically Prepared Tumor Cell Suspensions and Their Use in Tumor Transplantation, *Cancer Res* 21, 187, 1961.
- Van Wart, H., and Steinbrink, D.: Complementary Substrate Specificities of Class I and Class II Collagenases from *Clostridium his-*

tolyticum, *Biochemistry* 24, 6520, 1985.
- Van Wart, H., and Steinbrink, D.: A Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay for *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase, *Anal Biochem* 113, 356, 1981.
- Vencill, C., Rasnick, D., Crumley, K., Nishino, N., and Powers, J.: *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase: Development of New Thio Ester, Flurogenic, and Depsipeptide Substrates and New Inhbitors, *Biochemistry* 24, 3149, 1985.
- Verheijen, J., Nieuwenbroek, N., Beekman, B., Hanemaaijer, R., Verspaget, H., Ronday, H., and Bakker, A.: Modified Proenzymes as Artificial Substrates for Proteplytic Enzymes: Colorimetric Assay of Bacterial Collagenase and Matrix Metalloproteinase Activity Using Modified Pro-Urokinase, *Biochem J* 323, 603, 1997.
- von Hippel, P., Gallop, P., Seifter, S., and Cunningham, R.: An Enzymatic Examination of the Structure of the Collagen Macromolecule, *J Am Chem Soc* 82, 2774, 1960.
- Vos-Scheperkeuter, G., Vonk, M., Wolters, G., and van Schilfgaarde, R.: Collagen Degradation by Three *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase Fractions with Different Substrate Specificities., *Transplant Proc* 26, 641, 1994.
- Wahl, L., Wahl, S., Mergenhagen, S., and Martin, G.: Collagenase Production by Lymphokine-Activated Macrophages, *Science* 187, 261, 1975.
- Warren, G., and Gray, J.: A Simplified Culture Medium for the Production of Collagenase, *Nature* 192, 755, 1961.
- Weingarten, H., Martin, R., and Feder, J.: Synthetic Substrates of Vertebrate Collagenase, *Biochemistry* 24, 6730, 1985.
- Welgus, H., and Stricklin, G.: Human Skin Fibroblast Collagenase Inhibitor. Comparative Studies in Human Connective Tissues, Serum and Amniotic Fluid, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12259, 1983.
- Welgus, H., Jeffrey, J., and Eisen, A.: Human Skin Fibroblast Collagenase. Assessment of Activation Energy and Deuterium Isotope Effect with Collagenous Substrates, *J Biol Chem* 256, 9516, 1981.
- Welton, R., and Woods, D.: Halotolerant Collagenolytic Activity of *Achromobacter iophagus*, *J Gen Microbiol* 75, 191, 1973.
- Welton, R., and Woods, D.: Collagenase Production by *Achromobacter iophagus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 228, 1975.
- Werb, Z., and Burleigh, M.: A Specific Collagenase from Rabbit Fibroblasts in Monolayer Culture, *Biochem J* 137, 373, 1974.
- Werb, Z., Burleigh, M., Barrett, A., and Starkey, P.: The Interaction of alpha-2-Macroglobulin with Proteinases. Binding and Inhbition of Mammalian Collagenase and Other Metal Proteinases, *Biochem J* 139, 359, 1974.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* , C.R.C. Press, 1997.
- Wize, J.: A Latent Collagenase from Rheumatoid Synovial Fluid. Purification and Partial Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 615, 199, 1980.
- Woessner, J., and Ryan, J.: Collagenase Activity in Homogenates of the Involuting Rat Uterus, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 309, 397, 1973.
- Wolf, G.: The Molecular Basis of the Inhibition of Collagenase by Vitamin A, *Nutr Rev* 50, 292, 1992.
- Wolters, G., Vos-Scheperkeuter, G., van Deijnen, J., and van Schilfgaarde, R.: An Analysis of the Role of Collagenase and Protease in the Enzymatic Dissociation of the Rat Pancreas for Islet Isolation, *Diabetologia* 35, 735, 1992.
- Woolley, D., Lindberg, K., Glanville, R., and Evanson, J.: Action of Rheumatoid Synovial Collagenase on Cartilage Collagen. Different Susceptibilities of Cartilage and Tendon Collagen to Collagenase Attack, *Eur J Biochem* 50, 437, 1975.
- Woolley, D., Roberts, D., and Evanson, J.: Inhibition of Human Collagenase Activity by a Small Molecular Weight Serum Protein, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 747, 1975.
- Woolley, D., Roberts, D., and Evanson, J.: Small Molecular Weight beta 1 Serum Protein which Specifically Inhibits Human Collagenases, *Nature* 261, 325, 1976.
- Woolley, F., Glanville, R., Crossley, M., and Evanson, J.: Purification of Rheumatoid Synovial Collagenase and Its Action on Soluble and Insoluble Collagen, *Eur J Biochem* 54, 611, 1975.
- Wuensch, E., and Heidrich, H.: Demonstration of Proline Peptides. III. A New Substrate for Determination of Collagenase, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 332, 300, 1963.
- Wuensch, E., and Heidrich, H.: On the Quantitative Determination of Collagenase, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 333, 149, 1963.
- Yagisawa, S. Morita, F., Nagai, Y., Noda, H., and Ogura, Y.: Kinetic Studies on the Action of Collagenase, *J. Biochem.* 58, 407, 1965.
- Yiotakis, A., Hatgiyannacou, A., Dive, V., and Toma, F.: New Thiol Inhibitors of *Clostridium histolyticum* Collagenase - Importance of the P3' Position, *Eur J Biochem* 172, 761, 1988.
- Yoshida, E., and Noda, H.: Isolation and Characterization of Collagenases I and II from *Clostridium histolyticum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 105, 562, 1965.
- Yoshihara, K., Matsushita, O., Minami, J., and Okabe, A.: Cloning and Nucleotide Sequence Analysis of the colH Gene from *Clostridium histolyticum* Encoding a Collagenase and a Gelatinase, *J Bacteriol* 176, 6489, 1994.
- Zimmerman, W.: The Importance of Collagenase for the Local Treatment of Major Burns, *Collagenase* , I. Mandl, Gordon and Breach, NY, 131, 1972.



31. Concanavalin A

First crystallized by Sumner and Howell (1936), Concanavalin A (ConA) has proven to be an interesting and useful lectin. Lectins are proteins that react with specific terminal sugar residues and are useful probes in studying carbohydrates of cell surfaces. See review by Sharon and Lis (1972). The properties of ConA have been extensively dealt with in the published proceedings of an International Symposium on ConA (Concanavalin A, T.K. Chowdhury and A.K. Weiss, eds., Plenum Press, New York, 1975).

Characteristics of Concanavalin A from Jack Bean:

The molecular structure of ConA has been reported by Becker *et al.* (1976), Becker *et al.* (1975), Cunningham *et al.* (1975), Reeke *et al.* (1975) and Wang *et al.* (1975). It is composed of identical subunits of 237 amino acid residues (M.W.: 26,000) with no covalently bound carbohydrate or other prosthetic group. Olson and Liener (1967) report no cystine residues. See also Edmondson *et al.* (1971). According to McKenzie *et al.* (1972), at pH 4.5-5.6 (I=0.1), ConA exists as a single dimer (M.W.: 53,000). Above pH 7 it is predominantly tetrameric (Wang *et al.* 1975). Its optimal activity is near pH 7.

ConA binds two metal ions per monomer: a transition metal, nominally Mn^{2+} (See Becker *et al.* 1975) at site S1 and Ca^{2+} at S2. Both must be present for saccharide binding. (Grimaldi and Sykes 1975; Jack *et al.* 1971; Poretz and Goldstein 1970; Greer *et al.* 1970; Agrawal *et al.* 1968; Goldstein *et al.* 1965). See also Barber and Carver (1975) and Barber *et al.* (1975). The transitional metal site has been reported on by Sherry *et al.* (1975).

ConA reacts with non-reducing α-D-glucose and α-D-mannose - it is the ring form that participates in the reaction. Smith and Goldstein (1967) report on the stereochemical requirements of the active sites. α-methyl-D-glucopyranoside acts as a competitive inhibitor. Goldstein *et al.* (1965) report on simple sugar inhibition and indicate unmodified OH groups at C-3, C-4 and C-6 are essential for binding.

Magnetic resonance studies have been reported by Barber *et al*. (1975) and Grimaldi and Sykes (1975). Luminescent properties are similar to other tyrosine and tryptophane containing proteins (Miller and Nwokedi 1975). Beppu *et al*. (1975) report on labelled ConA.

As indicated above, the usefulness of ConA lies in its specific binding action with certain carbohydrate-containing receptors. It agglutinates red blood cells and complexes with blood group substances (Clark and Denborough 1971) and immunoglobulin glycopeptides (Kornfeld and Ferris 1975) and carcinoembryonic antigens (Brattain *et al*. 1975; Boenisch and Norgaard-Pedersen 1975). See also Pitlick (1975). Harmony and Cordes (1975) report on its interaction with human plasma low density lipoprotein.

ConA exhibits mitogenic activity with lymphocytes (Ruscetti and Chervenick 1975; Novogrodsky and Katchalski 1971; Perlmann *et al*. 1970). Bessler and Lipps (1976) report its effect on protozoan nucleus.

Cancer cells are readily aggregated by ConA; normal cells are not (Shoham *et al*. 1970; Inbar and Sachs 1969). See also Ben-Bassat and Goldblum (1975) and Kolata (1975). Moscona (1971) reports that embryonic cells are also aggregatable. Normal cells react after proteolytic treatment. Nicholson (1972) suggests that trypsinization causes clustering of the membrane ConA sites. On the other hand, Burger and Noonan (1970) report that ConA treated with trypsin can restore growth patterns of transformed fibroblasts to normal.

Studies of ConA with particular cell types include locust muscle fibers, Mathers and Usherwood (1976); lymphocytes, Ben-Bassat and Goldblum (1975), Beyer and Bowers (1975), DePetris (1975), Pommier *et al*. (1975); fibroblasts, Huet and Bernadac (1975); adipocytes, Katzen and Soderman (1975); rat liver plasma membrane components, Berzins and Blomberg (1975). Sutou and Shindo (1975) report that ConA induces endoreduplication in mammalian cells and Kubota and Kanatani (1975) indicate that it induces oocyte maturation-inducing substance in starfish follicle cells. ConA reaction with *Escherichia coli* has been reported by Picken and Beachman (1975); that with Dictyostelium discoideum by Weeks (1975); and that with B. substilis by Birdsell and Doyle (1973). Brunson and Watson (1975) report on activity with lipopolysaccharide.

Immobilized specific lectins are useful for purifying glycoprotein (Avrameas and Guilbert 1971; Allan *et al*. 1972; and Anderson and Lee-Own 1974) and removing contaminants, (Edelman 1975). Wood and Sarinana (1975) report on use of ConA in studying nerve glycoproteins.

CAS

- 11028-71-0

References

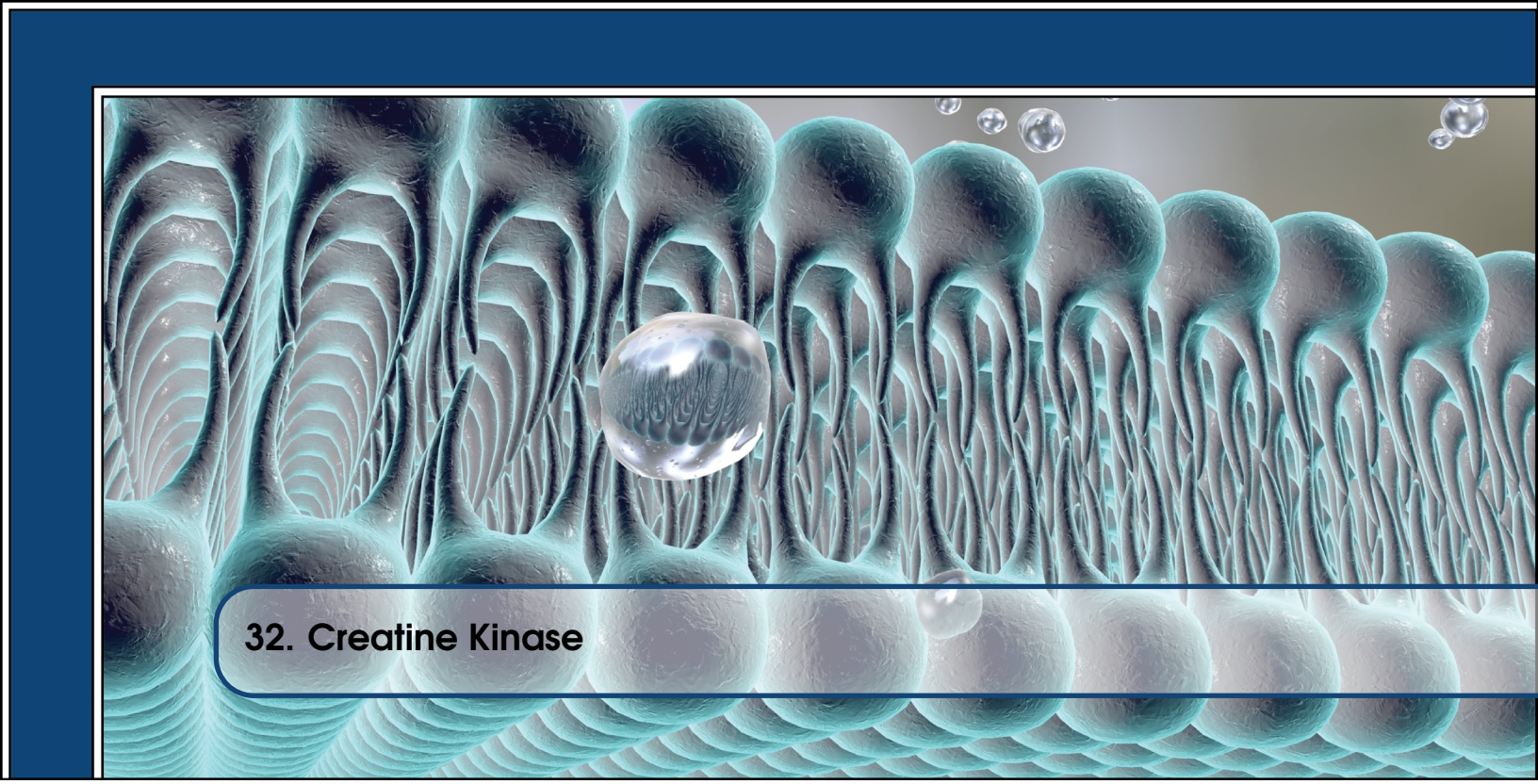
- Agrawal, B., Goldstein, I., Hassing, G., and So., L.: Protein-Carbohydrate Interaction. VIII. The Preparation and Properties of Acetylated Concanavalin A, the Hemagglutinin of the Jack Bean, *Biochemistry* 7, 4211, 1968.
- Allan, D., Auger, J., and Crumpton, M.: Purification of Concanavalin A Receptor From Pig Lymphocyte Plasma Membrane, *Biochem J* 126, 6, 1972.
- Ambrosino, R., Barone, G., Castronuovo, G., Ceccarini, C., Cultrera, O., and Elia, V.: Protein-Ligand Interaction. A Calorimetric Study of the Interaction of Oligosaccharides and Hen Ovalbumin Glycopeptides with Concanavalin A, *Biochemistry* 26, 3971, 1987.

- Anderson, J., and Lee-Own, V.: The Use of Concanavalin A in the Fractionation of Tendon Proteins, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 623, 1974.
- Anuar, A., and Tay, S.: Investigation on the ConA Binding Properties of *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, *Trop Biomed* 31, 802, 2014.
- Assmann, F.: Contributions to the Knowledge of Plant Agglutinins, *Arch. fur die gesammte Physiol.* 137, 489, 1911.
- Avrameas, S., and Guilbert, B.: Biologically Active Water-Insoluble Protein Polymers. Their Use for the Isolation of Specifically Interacting Proteins, *Biochimie* 53, 603, 1971.
- Barber, B., and Carver, J.: Magnetic Resonance of Concanavalin A: Conformational Changes Induced by Ca^{2+} and alpha-Methyl-D-Mannopyranoside, *Can J Biochem* 53, 371, 1975.
- Barber, B., Fuhr, B., and Carver, J.: A Magnetic Resonance Study of Concanavalin A. Identification of a Lanthanide Binding Site, *Biochemistry* 14, 4075, 1975.
- Becker, J., Reeke, G., Cunningham, B., and Edelman, G.: New Evidence on the Location of a Saccharide-Binding Site of Concanavalin A, *Nature* 259, 406, 1976.
- Becker, J., Reeke, G., Wang, J., Cunningham, B., and Edelman, G.: The Covalent and Three-Dimensional Structure of Concanavalin A. III. Structure of the Monomer and its Interaction with Metals and Saccharides, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1513, 1975.
- Ben-Bassat, H., and Goldblum, N.: Concanavalin A Receptors on the Surface Membrane of Lymphocytes from Patients with Hodgkin's Disease and Other Malignant Lymphomas, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 1046, 1975.
- Beppu, M., Terao, T., and Osawa, T.: Photoaffinity Labelling of Concanavalin A Preparation of a Concanavalin A Derivative with Reduced Valence, *J. Biochem.* 78, 1013, 1975.
- Berzins, K., and Blomberg, F.: Identification of Concanavalin A-Binding Plasma Membrane Antigens of Rat Liver, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 54, 139, 1975.
- Bessler, W., and Lipps, H.: Concanavalin A-Induced Nuclear Division in *Stylonychia mytilus*, *J Gen Microbiol* 92, 221, 1976.
- Beyer, C., and Bowers, W.: Periodate and Concanavalin A Induce Blast Transformation of Rat Lymphocytes by an Indirect Mechanism, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3590, 1975.
- Bhattacharyya, L., Brewer, C., Brown, R., and Koenig, S.: Proton and Deuteron Nuclear Magnetic Relaxation Dispersion Studies of Ca^{2+}-Mn^{2+}-Lentil Lectin and Ca^{2+}-Mn^{2+}-Pea Lectin. Evidence for a Site of Solvent Exchange in Common with Concanavalin A, *Biochemistry* 24, 4985, 1985.
- Birdsell, D., and Doyle, R.: Modification of Bacteriophage phi 25 Adsorption to *Bacillus subtilis* by Concanavalin A, *J Appl Bacteriol* 113, 198, 1973.
- Boenisch, T., and Norgaard-Pedersen, B.: Carcinoembryonic Antigen (CEA) of Human Tissue Extracts: Partial Characterization of Two Variants Separated by Affinity Chromatography on Concanavalin A, *Clin Chim Acta* 60, 25, 1975.
- Brattain, M., Jones, C., Pittman, J., and Pretlow, T.: The Purification of Carcinoembryonic Antigen by Glutaraldehyde Cross-Linked Concanavalin A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 63, 1975.
- Brewer, C., Brown, R., and Koenig, S.: Stoichiometry of Manganese and Calcium Ion Binding to Concanavalin A, *Biochemistry* 22, 3691, 1983.
- Brown, R., Koenig, S., and Brewer, C.: Conformational Equilibrium of Demetalized Concanavalin A, *Biochemistry* 21, 465, 1982.
- Brunson, K., and Watson, D.: Concanavalin A Preparation with Activities Related to Bacterial Lipopolysaccharide, *J Immunol* 115, 599, 1975.
- Burger, M., and Noonan, K.: Restoration of Normal Growth by Covering of Agglutinin Sites on Tumor Cell Surface, *Nature* 228, 512, 1970.
- Carre-Llopis, A., and Escribano, M.: Isolation and Characterization of Two Oncofetal Glycoproteins from Hamster Pancreas Using Concanavalin A and Preparative Electrophoresis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 880, 101, 1986.
- Cifonelli, J., and Smith, F.: Tubidimetric Method for Determination of Yeast Mannan and Glycogen, *Anal Chem* 27, 1639, 1955.
- Cifonelli, J., Montgomery, R., and Smith, F.: The Reaction Between Concanavalin-A and Glycogen, *J Am Chem Soc* 78, 2485, 1956.
- Clark, A., and Denborough, M.: The Interaction of Concanavalin A with Blood-Group-Substance Glycoproteins from Human Secretions, *Biochem J* 121, 811, 1971.
- Cunningham, B., Wang, J., Waxdal, M., and Edelman, G.: The Covalent and Three-Dimensional Structure of Concanavalin A. II. Amino Acid Sequence of Cyanogen Bromide Fragment F3, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1503, 1975.
- Dani, M., Manca, F., and Rialdi, G.: Calorimetric Study of Concanavalin A Binding to Saccharides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 108, 1981.
- DePetris, S: Concanavalin A Receptors, Immunoglobulins, and O Antigen of the Lymphocyte Surface. Interactions with Concanavalin A and with Cytoplasmic Structures, *J Cell Biol* 65, 123, 1975.
- Dobson, P., and Mellors, A.: Inhibition of Acyltransferase in Lymphocytes by Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 629, 305, 1980.
- Edelman, G., Cunningham, B., Reeke, G., Becker, J., Waxdal, M., and Wang, J.: The Covalent and Three-Dimensional Structure of Concanavalin A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2580, 1972.
- Edelman, M.: Purification of DNA by Affinity Chromatography: Removal of Polysaccharide Contaminants, *Anal Biochem* 65, 293, 1975.
- Edmundson, A., Ely, K., Sly, D., Westholm, F., Powers, D., and Liener, I.: Isolation and Characterization of Concanavalin A Polypeptide Chains, *Biochemistry* 10, 3554, 1971.
- Fitzgerald, P., Farina, R., and Behnke, W.: Kinetic Studies of the Demetallization and Inactivation of Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 743, 43, 1983.
- Goldstein, I., Hollerman, C., and Merrick, J.: Protein-Carbohydrate Interaction. I. The Interaction of Polysaccharides with Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 97, 68, 1965.
- Goldstein, I., Hollerman, C., and Smith, E.: Protein-Carbohydrate Interaction. II. Inhibition Studies on the Interaction of Concanavalin A with Polysaccharides, *Biochemistry* 4, 876, 1965.
- Gordon, J., and Young, R.: The Role of Concanavalin A Dissociation on Positive Cooperativity of Binding with Native and Fixed Erythrocytes, *J Biol Chem* 254, 1932, 1979.
- Greer, J., Kaufman, H., and Kalb, A.: An X-Ray Crystallographic Study on Concanvalin A, *J Mol Biol* 48, 365, 1970.
- Grimaldi, J., and Sykes, B.: Concanavalin A: A Stopped Flow Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of Conformational Changes Induced by Mn^{2+},^{Ca}2+, and alpha-Methyl-D-Mannoside, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1618, 1975.
- Hardman, K., and Ainsworth, C.: Structure of Concanavalin A at 2.4-, *Biochemistry* 11, 4910, 1972.

- Harmony, J., and Cordes, E.: Interaction of Human Plasma Low Density Lipoprotein with Concanavalin A and with Ricin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8614, 1975.
- Herskovits, T., Jacobs, R., and Nag, K.: The Effects of Salts and Ureas on the Subunit Dissociation of Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 142, 1983.
- Heymann, F., Hamesch, K., Weiskirchen, R., and Tacke, F.: The Concanavalin A Model of Acute Hepatitis in Mice, *Lab Anim* 49, 12, 2015.
- Hogg, P., Reilly, P., and Winzor, D.: Consequences of Ligand Bivalency in Interactions Involving Particulate Receptors: Equilibrium and Kinetic Studies with Sephadex-Concanavalin A, Butylagarose-Phosphorylase b, and Fc Receptor-IgG Dimer Interactions as Model Systems, *Biochemistry* 26, 1867, 1987.
- Horisberger, M.: An Application of Ellipsometry. Assessment of Polysaccharide and Glycoprotein Interaction with Lectin at Liquid/Solid Interface, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 632, 298, 1980.
- Horwitz, A., Hatten, M., and Burger, M.: Membrane Fatty Acid Replacements and Their Effect on Growth and Lectin-Induced Agglutinablility, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 3115, 1974.
- Howlett, G., Roche, P., and Schreiber, G.: Protein-Protein Interactions: Analysis of the Interaction of Concanavalin A with Serum Glycoproteins by Sedimentation Equilibrium Using an Air-Driven Ultracentrifuge, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 224, 178, 1983.
- Hsia, J., Wong, L., and Deutsch, H.: Determination of the Distribution of Fatty Acids and Diethylstilbestrol Between Serum Albumin and alpha-Fetoprotein by Concanavalin A Affinity Chromatography, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 880, 117, 1986.
- Huet, C., and Bernadac, A.: Dynamic State of Concanavalin A. Receptor Interactions on Fibroblast Surfaces, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 394, 605, 1975.
- Husain, Q., and Saleemuddin, M.: An Inexpensive Procedure for the Immobilization of Glycoenzymes on Sephadex G-50 Using Crude Concanavalin A, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 11, 508, 1989.
- Inbar, M., and Sachs, L.: Structural Difference in Sites on the Surface Membrane of Normal and Transformed Cells, *Nature* 223, 710, 1969.
- Inbar, M., and Sachs, L.: Interaction of the Carbohydrate-Binding Protein Concanavalin A with Normal and Transformed Cells, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 63, 1418, 1969.
- Ishizaki, H., and Yasunobu, K.: Bovine Plasma Amine Oxidase Interactions with Concanavalin A in Solution and with Concanavalin A-Sepharose, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 27, 1980.
- Ito, T., Newkirk, C., Strum, J., and McDowell, E.: Modulation of Glycogen Stores in Epithelial Cells During Airway Development in Syrian Golden Hamsters: A Histochemical Study Comparing Concanavalin A Binding with the Periodic Acid-Schiff Reaction, *J Histochem Cytochem* 38, 691, 1990.
- Jack, A., Weinzierl, J., and Kalb, A.: An X-Ray Crystallographic Study of Demetallized Concanavalin A, *J Mol Biol* 58, 389, 1971.
- Kalb, A., and Levitzki, A.: Metal-Binding Sites of Concanavalin A and Their Role in the Binding of alpha-Methyl D-Glucopyranoside, *Biochem J* 109, 669, 1968.
- Kalb, A., and Lustig, A.: The Molecular Weight of Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 168, 366, 1968.
- Katoh, H., Satomura, S., and Matsuura, S.: Analysis of Lectin Properties with Membrane Ultrafiltration and High-Pressure Liquid Chromatography, *J. Biochem.* 111, 623, 1992.
- Katzen, H., and Soderman, D.: Interaction of Concanavalin Binding Sites on Concanavalin A-Agarose with Receptors on Adipocytes Studies by Buoyant Density Method, *Biochemistry* 14, 2293, 1975.
- Khan, M., Mandal, D., and Brewer, C.: Interactions of Concanavalin-A with Glycoproteins - A Quantitative Precipitation Study of Concanavalin-A with the Soybean Agglutinin, *Carbohydr Res* 213, 69, 1991.
- Koenig, S., Brown, R., and Brewer, C.: Proton and Deuteron Nuclear Magnetic Relaxation Dispersion Studies of Ca^{2+}-Mn^{2+}-Concanavalin A: Evidence for Two Classes of Exchanging Water Molecules, *Biochemistry* 24, 4980, 1985.
- Kolata, G.: Microvilli: A Major Difference Between Normal and Cancer Cells?, *Science* 188, 819, 1975.
- Kornfeld, R., and Ferris, C.: Interaction of Immunoglobulin Glycopeptides with Concanavalin A, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2614, 1975.
- Kubota, J., and Kanatani, H.: Concanavalin A: Its Action in Inducing Oocyte Maturation-Inducing Substance in Starfish Follicle Cells, *Science* 187, 654, 1975.
- Lin, S., and Levitan, I.: Concanavalin A Alters Synaptic Specificity Between Cultured Aplysea Neurons, *Science* 237, 648, 1987.
- Lin, S., and Levitan, I.: Concanavalin-A - A Tool to Investigate Neuronal Plasticity, *Trends Neurosci* 14, 273, 1991.
- Lin, S., Dagan, D., and Levitan, I.: Concanavalin A Modulates a Potassium Channel in Cultured Aplysia Neurons, *Neuron* 3, 95, 1989.
- Lin, S., Stern, E., Kalb, A., and Zhang, Y.: Evidence from X-Ray Absorption Fine Structure Spectroscopy for Significant Differences in the Structure of Concanavalin A in Solution and in the Crystal, *Biochemistry* 29, 3599, 1990.
- Lin, S., Stern, E., Kalb, A., and Zhang, Y.: X-Ray Absorption Fine Structure Investigation of the Zinc Transition Metal Binding Site of Zn Concanavalin-A in Solution and in the Crystal, *Biochemistry* 30, 2323, 1991.
- Loganathan, D., Osborne, S., Glick, G., and Goldstein, I.: Synthesis of High-Affinity, Hydrophobic Monosaccharide Derivatives and Study of Their Interaction with Concanavalin-A, the Pea, the Lentil, and Fava Bean Lectins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 299, 268, 1992.
- Manners, D. J., and Wright, A.: alpha-1,4-Glucosans. Part XIV. The Interaction of Concanavalin-A with Glycogens, *J Chem Soc* 885, 4592, 1962.
- Mathers, D., and Usherwood, P: Concanavalin A Blocks Desensitization of Glutamate Receptors on Insect Muscle Fibres, *Nature* 259, 409, 1976.
- Mauceri, A., Borocci, S., Galantini, L., Giansanti, L., Mancini, G., Martino, A., Salvati, M., and Sperduto, C.: Recognition of Concanavalin A by Cationic Glucosylated Liposomes, *Langmuir* 30, 11301, 2014.
- McKenzie, G., Sawyer, W., and Nichol, L.: The Molecular Weight and Stability of Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 283, 1972.
- Miller, J., and Nwokedi, G.: The Luminescence Properties of Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 393, 426, 1975.
- Min, W., and Jones, D.: Stability and Detection of Recombinant Pre-Pro-Concanavalin A after Cytoplasmic Expression in *Escherichia coli*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 301, 315, 1992.
- Mironov, S.: Concanavalin-A: A Tool to Change Intracellular pH, *Trends Neurosci* 15, 13, 1992.
- Moscona, A.: Embryonic and Neoplastic Cell Surfaces: Availability of Receptors for Concanavalin A and Wheat Germ Agglutinin, *Science* 171, 905, 1971.

- Munske, G., Krakauer, H., and Magnuson, J.: Calorimetric Study of Carbohydrate Binding to Concanavalin A, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 233, 582, 1984.
- Nakamura, S., and Suzuno, R.: Crystallization of Concanavalins A and B and Canavalin from Japanese Jack Beans, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 111, 499, 1965.
- Neri, A., Roberson, M., Connolly, D., and Oppenheimer, S.: Quantitative Evaluation of Concanavalin A Receptor Site Distributions on the Surfaces of Specific Populations of Embryonic Cells, *Nature* 258, 342, 1975.
- Nicholson, G.: Topography of Membrane Concanavalin A Sites Modified by Proteolysis, *Nature New Biol* 239, 193, 1972.
- Novogrodsky, A., and Katchalski, E.: Lymphocyte Transformation Induced by Concanavalin A and its Reversion by Methyl-alpha-D-Mannopyranoside, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 228, 579, 1971.
- Olson, M., and Liener, I.: Some Physical and Chemical Properties of Concanavalin A, the Phytochemagglutinin of the Jack Bean, *Biochemistry* 6, 105, 1967.
- Orr, G., Rando, R., and Bangerter, F.: Synthetic Glycolipids and the Lectin-Mediated Aggregation of Liposomes, *J Biol Chem* 254, 4721, 1979.
- Perlmann, P., Nilsson, H., and Leon, M.: Inhibition of Cytotoxicity of Lymphocytes by Concanavalin A, *Science* 168, 1112, 1970.
- Picken, R., and Beachman, I.: The Interaction of Concanavalin A with Mutant and Wild-Type Strain of *Escherichia coli* K12, *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 387, 1975.
- Pillai, M., Balaram, P., Hareedran, N., Bindu, S., Padmanabhan, T., and Nair, M.: Clinical and Prognostic Significance of Concanavalin-A-Induced Suppressor Cell Activity in Malignant Cervical Neoplasia, *Br J Obs Gyn* 97, 357, 1990.
- Pitlick, F.: Concanavalin A Inhibits Tissue Factor Coagulant Activity, *J Clin Invest* 53, 175, 1975.
- Pommier, G., Ripert, G., Azoulay, R., and Depieds, R.: Effect of Concanavalin A on Membrane-Bound Enzymes from Mouse Lymphocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 389, 483, 1975.
- Poretz, R., and Goldstein, I.: An Examination of the Topography of the Saccharide Binding Sites of Concanavalin A and the Forces Involved in Complexion, *Biochemistry* 9, 2890, 1970.
- Pratt, J., Roy, R., and Annabi, B.: Concanavalin-A-Induced Autophagy Biomarkers Requires Membrane Type-1 Matrix Metalloproteinase Intracellular Signaling in Glioblastoma Cells, *Glycobiology* 22, 1245, 2012.
- Rando, R., Orr, G., and Bangerter, F.: Threshhold Effects on the Concanavalin A-Mediated Agglutination of Modified Erythrocytes, *J Biol Chem* 254, 8318, 1979.
- Reeke, G., Becker, J., and Edelman, G.: The Covalent and Three-Dimensional Structure of Concanavalin A. IV. Atomic Coordinates, Hydrogen Bonding, and Quaternary Structure, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1525, 1975.
- Rich, R.: Antibody Synthesis and Immunological Memory in Concanavalin A-Treated Mice, *Clin Immunol Immunopathol* 3, 482, 1975.
- Roberson, M., Neri, A., and Oppenheimer, S.: Distribution of Concanavalin A Receptor Sites on Specific Populations by Embryonic Cells, *Science* 189, 639, 1975.
- Ruscetti, F., and Chervenick, P.: Regulation of the Release of Colony-Stimulating Activity from Mitogen-Stimulated Lymphocytes, *J Immunol* 114, 1513, 1975.
- Rutishauser, U., and Sachs, L.: Cell to Cell Binding Induced by Different Lectins, *J Cell Biol* 65, 247, 1975.
- Saito, M., Takaku, F., Hayashi, M., Tanaka, I., Abe, Y., Nagai, Y., and Ishii, S.: A Role of Valency of Concanavalin A and its Chemically Modified Derivatives in Lymphocyte Activation. Monovalent Monomeric Concanavalin A Derivatives Can Stimulate Lymphocyte Blastoid Transformation, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7499, 1983.
- Salahuddin, A., Begum, R., and Averill, B.: Salt Induced Inhibition of the Precipitin Reaction of Concanavalin A with Polysaccharides and Glycoproteins, *Biochem J* 220, 639, 1984.
- Santero, S.: Differential Effects of Concanavalin A and Succinyl Concanavalin A on the Macromolecular Events of Platelet Activation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 757, 101, 1983.
- Sharon, N., and Lis, H.: Lectins: Cell-Agglutinating and Sugar Specific Proteins, *Science* 177, 949, 1972.
- Sharon, N., and Lis, H.: Legume Lectins–A Large Family of Homologous Proteins, *FASEB J* 4, 3198, 1990.
- Sherry, A., Keepers, J., James, T., and Teherani, J.: Methyl Motions in ^{13}C-Methylated Concanavalin A as Studied by ^{13}C Magnetic Resonance Relaxation Techniques, *Biochemistry* 23, 3181, 1984.
- Sherry, A., Newman, A., and Gutz, C.: The Activation of Concanavalin A by Lanthanide Ions, *Biochemistry* 14, 2191, 1975.
- Shoham, J., Inbar, M., and Sachs, L.: Differential Toxicity on Normal and Transformed Cells *in vitro* and Inhibition of Tumour Development *in vivo* by Concanavalin A, *Nature* 227, 1244, 1970.
- Shoham, M., Kalb, A., and Pecht, I.: Specificity of Metal Ion Interaction with Concanavalin A, *Biochemistry* 12, 1914, 1973.
- Smith, E., and Goldstein, I.: Protein-Carbohydrate Interaction. V. Further Inhibition Studies Directed Toward Defining the Stererochemical Requirements of the Reactive Sites of Concanavalin A, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 88, 1967.
- Sophianopoulos, J., Sophianopoulos, A., and MacMahon, W.: Manganese, Calcium, and Saccharide Binding to Concanavalin A, as Studied by Ultrafiltration, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 223, 350, 1983.
- Sprawka, I., Golawska, S., Parzych, T., Golawski, A., Czerniewicz, P., and Sytykiewicz, H.: Mechanism of Entomotoxicity of the Concanavalin A in *Rhopalosiphum padi*, *J Insect Sci* 14, Jan 1, 2014.
- Sugiyama, K., Azuhata, Y., Matsuura, D., and Kameda, Y.: Inhibitory Effects of Traditional Chinese Medicines in Agglutination Assay with Concanavalin-A, *J Pharm Soc Japan* 15, S4, 1992.
- Sumner, J., and Howell, S.: The Identification of the Hemagglutinin of the Jack Bean with Concanavalin A, *J Appl Bacteriol* 32, 227, 1936.
- Sumner, J., and O'Kane, D.: The Chemical Nature of Yeast Saccharase, *Enzymologia* 12, 251, 1948.
- Sutou, S., and Shindo, H.: Concanavalin A Induced Endoreduplication in Cultured Mammalian Cells, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 79, 1975.
- Toselli, M., Battistel, E., Manca, F., and Rialdi, G.: Calorimetric Study of Manganese Binding to Concanavalin A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 99, 1981.
- Uchida, T., and Matsumoto, T.: Heterogeneity of Commercially Available Concanavalin A with Respect of Carbohydrate-Binding Ability, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 257, 230, 1972.
- Voznesensky, A., Galanova, J., Shkrob, A., Mathanov, I., and Archakov, A.: Conjugation of Bleomycin with Concanavalin-A or Immunoglobulin-G Increases its Ability to Destroy Cell Membranes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 283, 519, 1990.

- Wang, C., Xia, Y., Zheng, Y., Dai, W., Wang, F., Chen, K., Li, J., Li, S., Zhu, R., Yang, J., Yin, Q., Zhang, H., Wang, J., Lu, J., Zhou, Y., and Guo, C.: Protective Effects of N-Acetylcysteine in Concanavalin A-Induced Hepatitis in Mice, *Mediators Inflamm* 2015, 189785, 2015.
- Wang, J., Cunningham, B., and Edelman, G.: Unusual Fragments in the Subunit Structure of Concanavalin A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 1130, 1971.
- Wang, J., Cunningham, B., Waxdal, M., and Edelman, G.: The Covalent and Three Dimensional Structure of Concanavalin A. I. Amino Acid Sequence of Cyanogen Bromide Fragments F1 and F2, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1490, 1975.
- Weeks, G.: Studies of the Cell Surface of *Dictostelium discoideum* During Differentiation. The Binding of ^{125}I-Concanavalin A to the Cell Surface, *J Biol Chem* 250, 6706, 1975.
- Wong, S., Malone, T., and Lee, T.: Use of Concanavalin A as a Topographical Probe for Protein-Protein Interaction. Application to Lactose Synthase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 745, 90, 1983.
- Wood, J., and Sarinana, F.: The Staining of Sciatic Nerve Glycoproteins on Polyacrylamide Gels with Concanavalin A-Peroxidase, *Anal Biochem* 69, 320, 1975.
- Yamamoto, S., Nishihara, M., Morikawa, H., Yamauchi, D., and Minamikawa, T.: Promoter Analysis of Seed Storage Protein Genes from *Canavalia gladiata* D.C., *Plant Mol Biol* 27, 729, 1995.
- Yan, W., Nakashima, K., Iwamoto, M., and Kato, Y.: Stimulation by Concanavalin A of Cartilage-Matrix Proteoglycan Synthesis in Chondrocyte Cultures, *J Biol Chem* 265, 10125, 1990.
- Zhu, X., He, J., Yang, P.: Effect of Concanavalin A on Mouse Islet Cell Transplantation, *Transplant Proc* 19, 954, 1987.



32. Creatine Kinase

ATP: Creatine N-phosphotransferase

Creatine kinase (CK) is widely distributed and seems to be primarily concerned with ATP regeneration. According to Watts (1973) CK may represent 10-20% (w/v) of muscle cytoplasmic protein.

The enzyme is dimeric and exists as three isozymes: MM (muscle), MB (hybrid), and BB (brain). Names indicate major tissue of origin. Since the MB isozyme has its highest concentration in heart muscle, its level in the serum has diagnostic value.

Most investigational work has been on the soluble enzyme from rabbit muscle. (There is also an insoluble CK associated with mitochondria). Creatine kinase catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{ATP} + \text{creatine} \rightleftarrows \text{ADP} + \text{phosphocreatine} \qquad (32.1)$$

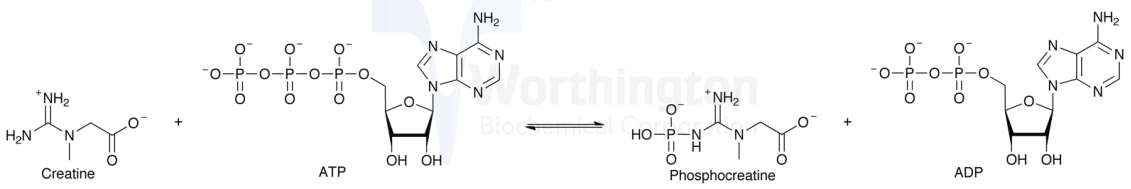


Figure 32.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Creatine Kinase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Rabbit Muscle

Specificity

Besides creatine (N-methylglycocyamine) only N-ethylglycocyamine and glycocyamine act as phosphoryl acceptors. Creatinine, D- and L-arginine, histidine, and taurocyamine are inactive (Kuby and Noltmann 1962).

Composition

The enzyme is dimeric, its identical subunits will combine with others from different species to form active hybrids (Dawson *et al*. 1967). The amino acid composition has been determined (Watts 1973). Active center studies have been reported by Borders and Riordan (1975); James and Cohn (1974) and Buechter *et al*. (1992). Smith and Kenyon (1974) question whether the "active" SH group of CK is, in fact, essential. See also McLaughlin (1974) and McLaughlin *et al*. (1972) and Roustan *et al*. (1973). O'Sullivan *et al*. (1972) report on ADP analog binding.

IUB

- 2.7.3.2

Molecular Weight

- 81,000 (Kuby and Noltmann 1962)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E_{280}^{1\%}$ = 8.76 (Kuby *et al*. 1954)

Inhibitors

- Various sulfhydryl reagents, chelating agents, some adenosine phosphate compounds, orthophosphate, pyro- and tripolyphosphate, adenosine, Cl^-, SO_4^{2-}, acetate (slight), and other compounds such as dibenamine, phenothiazone, and 3,5-dinitro-o-cresol. ADP strongly inhibits the forward reaction competitively with respect to ATP and noncompetitively with respect to creatine (Kuby and Noltmann 1962). Creatinine phosphate acts as competitive inhibitor with respect to phosphocreatine (Gercken and Dö̈ring 1974).

Stability/Storage

- If kept dry, the refrigerated lyophilized preparation is stable for 6-12 months.

Activity

- Engelborghs *et al*. (1975) have reported on initial product formation, and Gercken and D*ö*ring (1974) show that creatinine phosphate is not a substrate but is a competitive inhibitor to creatine phosphate. Various divalent cations such Mg^{2+}, Ca^{2+}, and Mn^{2+} activate the enzyme.

Stabilizers

- Reducing agents such as cysteine and thioglycolate.

Assay Information

Alternate assay methods are described by Dinovo *et al*. (1973).

Method

- Creatine kinase activity is determined in a coupled enzyme system utilizing pyruvate kinase (PK) and lactate dehydrogenase (LDH). The following procedure is essentially that described by Tanzer and Gilvarg (1959). One Unit is defined as the conversion of one micromole of creatine to creatine phosphate per minute at 25°C and pH 8.9 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- Buffered Creatine: 0.40 M Glycine containing 53.2 mM creatine and 62 mM potassium carbonate. Adjust the pH to 8.9 with NaOH.
- Enzyme diluent: Freshly prepared 5 mM glycine pH 9.0

Reagent solution – the required amount of solution should be prepared containing:

- ATP - 8.5 mM
- NADH - 1.22 mM
- PEP - 2.0 mM
- LDH - 15.0 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- PK - 7.0 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- $MgSO_4$ - 28.0 mM
- Glutathione (reduced) - 26.0 mM
- pH adjusted to - 7.4

Enzyme

- Prepare $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 5 mM glycine, pH 9.0.
- Dilute to 0.1-10 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$ in glycine buffer.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Reagent Solution - 0.7 ml
- Buffered Creatine - 2.2 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme and record decrease in A_{340} for 5-8 minutes. An initial lag period may occur. Determine ΔA_{340} from linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.2 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Askonas, B.: The Use of Organic Solvents at Low Temperature for the Separation of Enzymes; Application to Aqueous Rabbit Muscle Extract, *Biochem J* 48, 42, 1951.
- Askonas, B.: Effect of Thyroxine on Creatinephosphokinase Activity, *Nature* 167, 933, 1951.
- Atherton, R., Laws, J., and Thomson, A.: Alkylation of Bovine Brain Creatine Kinase, *Biochem J* 118, 903, 1970.
- Banga, I.: , *Studies Inst. Med. Chem. Univ. Szeged.* Vol. 3, 59, 1943.
- Bayley, P., and Thomson, A.: The Thiol Groups and Subunit Structure of Creatine Kinase, *Biochem J* 104, 33c, 1967.
- Bessman, S., and Fonyo, A.: The Possible Role of the Mitochondrial Bound Creatine Kinase in Regulation of Mitochondrial Respiration, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 597, 1966.
- Bickerstaff, G., Paterson, C., and Price, N.: The Refolding of Denatured Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 621, 305, 1980.
- Biermans, W., Bakker, A., and Jacob, W.: Contact Sites Between Inner and Outer Mitochondrial Membrane: A Dynamic Microcompartment for Creatine Kinase Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1018, 225, 1990.
- Billadello, J., Fontanet, H., Strauss, A., and Abendschein, D.: Characterization of MB Creatine Kinase Isoform Conversion *in vitro* and *in vivo* in Dogs, *J Clin Invest* 83, 1637, 1989.
- Bilodeau, L., Preese, L., and Apple, F.: Does Low Total Creatine Kinase Rule Out Myocardial Infarction?, *Ann Intern Med* 116, 523, 1992.
- Bishop, C., Chu, T., and Shihabe, Z.: Single Stable Reagent for Creatine Kinase Assay, *Clin Chem* 17, 548, 1971.
- Boegman, R.: Affinity Chromatography of Creatine Phosphokinase on Organomercurial Sepharose, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 53, 99, 1975.
- Borders, C., and Riordan, J.: An Essential Arginyl Residue at the Nucleotide Binding Site of Creatine Kinase, *Biochemistry* 14, 4699, 1975.
- Bose, S., and Friedberg, F.: Sequence of Dodecapeptide Containing Active Lysine from Chicken ATP: Creatine Phosphotransferase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 45, 271, 1971.
- Brazeau, G., and Fung, H.: Interferences with Assay of Creatine Kinase Activity *in vitro*, *Biochem J* 257, 619, 1989.
- Brindle, K., and Radda, G.: Measurements of Exchange in the Reaction Catalyzed by Creatine Kinase Using ^{14}C and ^{15}N Isotope Labels and the NMR Technique of Saturating Transfer, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 829, 188, 1985.
- Brown, C., and Cunningham, L.: Reaction of Reactive Sulfhydryl Groups of Creatine Kinase with Dansyl Chloride, *Biochemistry* 9, 3878, 1970.
- Buechter, D., Medzihradszky, K., Burlingame, A., and Kenyon, G.: The Active Site of Creatine Kinase - Affinity Labeling of Cysteine-282 with N-(2,3-Epoxypropyl)-N-Amidinoglycine, *J Biol Chem* 267, 2173, 1992.
- Byrnes, A., and Alter, S.: Letter: Important to Separate Creatine Kinase Isoenzyme BB?, *Clin Chem* 21, 1845, 1975.
- Cabaniss, C.: Creatine Kinase in, *Clinical Methods: The History, Physical, and Laboratory Examinations. 3rd edition.* , (Walker, H., Hall, W., and Hurst, J., eds.), 1990.
- Cao, A., De Virgilis, S., Lippi, C., and Coppa, G.: Serum and Muscle Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes and Serum Aspartate Aminotransferase Isoenzymes in Progressive Muscular Dystrophy, *Enzyme* 12, 49, 1971.
- Cao, A., De Virgilis, S., Lippi, C., and Trabalza, N.: Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes in Serum of Children with Neurological Disorders, *Clin Chim Acta* 23, 475, 1969.
- Chegwidden, W., and Watts, D.: Kinetic Studies and Effects of Anions on Creatine Phosphokinase from Skeletal Muscle of Rhesus Monkey (*Macca mulatta*), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 410, 99, 1975.
- Chen, L., Borders, C., V*á*squez, J., and Kenyon, G.: Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase: Consequences of the Mutagenesis of Conserved Histidine Residues, *Biochemistry* 35, 7895, 1996.
- Chen, Z., Chen, X., Xia, M., He, H., Wang, S., Liu, H., Gong, H., and Yan, Y.: Chaperone-Like Effect of the Linker on the Isolated C-Terminal Domain of Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Biophys J* 103, 558, 2012.
- Christenson, R., Clemmensen, P., Ohman, E., Toffaletti, J., Silverman, L., Vollmer, R., and Wagner, G.: Relative Increase in Creatine Kinase MB Isoenzyme During Reperfusion after Myocardial Infarction is Method Dependent, *Clin Chem* 36, 1444, 1990.
- Christenson, R., Ohman, E., Vollmer, R., Clemmensen, P., Grande, P., and Wagner, G.: Serum Release of the Creatine Kinase Tissue-Specific Isoforms MM3 and MB2 is Simultaneous During Myocardial Reperfusion, *Clin Chim Acta* 200, 23, 1991.
- Clark, J., and Cunningham, L.: The Acetylation of Creatine Phosphokinase with p-Nitrophenyl Acetate, *Biochemistry* 4, 2637, 1965.
- Cohn, M., Diefenbach, H., and Taylor, J.: Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Interaction of Spin-Labeled Creatine Kinase with Paramagnetic Manganese-Substrate Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6037, 1971.
- Dalal, F., Chilley, J., and Winsten, S.: A Study of the Problems of Inactivation of Creatine Kinase in Serum, *Clin Chem* 18, 330, 1972.
- Dawson, D., Eppenberger, H., and Kaplan, N.: The Comparative Enzymology of Creatine Kinases II. Physical and Chemical Properties, *J Biol Chem* 242, 210, 1967.
- Degani, C., and Degani, Y.: Further Evidence for Nonsymmetric Subunit Association and Intersubunit Cooperativity in Creatine Kinase. Subunit-Selective Modifications by 2,4-Dinitrophenylthiocyanate, *J Biol Chem* 255, 8221, 1980.

- Dinovo, C., Miyada, D., and Nakamura, R.: Evaluation of Direct and Indirect Coupled Enzyme Assay Systems for Measurement of Creatine Kinase Activity, *Clin Chem* 19, 994, 1973.
- Doran, G., and Wilkinson, J.: The Origin of the Elevated Activities of Creatine Kinase and Other Enzymes in the Sera of Patients with Myxoedema, *Clin Chim Acta* 62, 203, 1975.
- Edwards, R., and Watts, D: Human "Creatine Kinase Conversion Factor" Identified as a Carboxypeptidase, *Biochem J* 221, 465, 1984.
- Eggleton, P., and Eggleton, G.: , *Biochem J* 21, 190, 1927.
- Eisenberg, P., Shaw, D., Schaab, C., and Jaffe, A.: Concordance of Creatine Kinase-MB Activity and Mass, *Clin Chem* 35, 440, 1989.
- Engelboroughs, Y., Marsh, A., and Gutfreund, H.: A Quenched-Flow Study of the Reaction Catalysed by Creatine Kinase, *Biochem J* 151, 47, 1975.
- Eppenberger, H., Scholl, A., and Ursprung, H.: Tissue-Specific Isoenzyme Patterns of Creatine Kinase (2.7.3.2.) in Trout, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 14, 317, 1971.
- Eschar, J., and Zimmerman, H.: Creatine Phosphokinase in Disease, *Amer J Med Sci* 253, 272, 1967.
- Fank, V., Cho, H., and Meltzer, H.: Labeling of Creatine Phosphokinase without Loss of Enzyme Activity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 413, 1975.
- Farrell, E., Baba, N., Brierley, G., and Grumer, H.: On the Creatine Phosphokinase of Heart Muscle Mitochondria, *Lab Invest* 27, 209, 1972.
- Fattoum, A., Kassab, R., and Pradel, L.: The Tyrosyl Residues in Creatine Kinase. Modifications by Iodide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 405, 324, 1975.
- Fiske, C., and Subbarow, Y.: The Nature of the "Inorganic Phosphate" in Voluntary Muscle, *Science* 65, 401, 1927.
- Fleisher, G.: Automated Method for the Determination of Serum Creatine Kinase Activity, *Clin Chem* 13, 233, 1967.
- Focant, B.: Isolement et Proprietes de la Creatine-Kinase de Muscle Lisse de Boeuf, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 10, 57, 1970.
- Fonong, T.: Immobilized Enzyme Assay of Creatine Kinase with Amperometric Detection, *Anal Biochem* 176, 234, 1989.
- Font, B., Vial, C., Goldschmidt, D., Eichenberger, D., and Gautheron, D.: Effects of SH Group Reagents on Creatine Kinase Interaction with the Mitochondrial Membrane, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 220, 541, 1983.
- Frohlich, J.: Prolonged Illness and Creatine Kinase Activity, *Clin Chem* 21, 1343, 1975.
- Funanage, V., Carango, P., Shapiro, I.,Tokuoka, T., and Tuan, R.: Creatine Kinase Activity is Required for Mineral Deposition and Matrix Synthesis in Endochondral Growth Cartilage, *Bone and Mineral* 17, 228, 1992.
- Gachon, A., and Bertin, G: Further Equipment Recommendations for Measuring the Activity of Creatine Kinase, *Clin Chem* 36, 581, 1990.
- Geng, J., Chen, H., Yang, Y., Qian, Z., and Zhong, L.: Rapid Purification of Creatine Kinase MB Isoenzyme on Preparative Polyacrylamide Slabs, *Clin Chem* 35, 98, 1989.
- Geng, J., Cheng, H., Yang, Y., Qian, Z., and Jiang, C.: Isolation of Creatine Kinase BB Isoenzyme with High Specific Activity and Adequate Purity for Radioimmunoassay from Human Placenta on Preparative Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis, *Clin Chim Acta* 181, 1, 1989.
- Gercken, G., and Ds<caron>ring, V.: Inhibition of Creatine Kinase by Creatine Phosphate, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 46, 87, 1974.
- Gosselin-Key, C., and Gerday, C.: Isolation and Molecular Properties of Creatine Kinase from Carp White Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 221, 241, 1970.
- Goto, I.: Serum Creatine Phosphokinase Isozymes in Hypothyroidism, Convulsion, Myocardial Infarction and Other Diseases, *Clin Chim Acta* 52, 27, 1974.
- Grace, A., Perryman, M., and Roberts, R.: Purification and Characterization of Human Mitochondrial Creatine Kinase. A Single Enzyme Form, *J Biol Chem* 258, 15346, 1983.
- Graig, F., and Smith, J.: Creatine Phosphokinase in Thyroid: Isoenzyme Composition Compared with Other Tissues, *Science* 156, 254, 1967.
- Greenson, J., Farber, S., and Dubin, S.: The Effect of Hemolysis on Creatine Kinase Determination, *Arch Pathol Lab Med* 113, 184, 1989.
- Grossman, S.: Fluorescence Analysis of Denaturation and Reassembly of Dansylated Creatine Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 785, 61, 1984.
- Grossman, S., and Mixon, D.: Further Characterization of the Reassembly of Creatine Kinase and Effect of Substrate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 236, 797, 1985.
- Grossman, S., Lejeune, B., and Mixon, D.: A Comparison of Native and Covalently Crosslinked Creatine Kinases: Denaturation and Reassembly, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 224, 449, 1983.
- Hall, N., and DeLuca, M.: Developmental Changes in Creatine Phosphokinase Isoenzymes in Neonatal Mouse Hearts, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 988, 1975.
- Hall, N., and DeLuca, M.: The Effect of Inorganic Phosphate on Creatine Kinase in Respiring Heart Mitochondria, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 229, 477, 1984.
- Hansen, D., and Knowles, J.: The Stereochemical Course of the Reaction Catalyzed by Creatine Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 256, 5967, 1981.
- Hemalatha, T., Uma, M., Krithiga, G., Sankaranarayanan, P., and Puvanakrishnan, R.: Enzymes in Clinical Medicine: An Overview, *Indian J Exp Biol* 51, 777, 2013.
- Hill, A.: , *Physiol Rev* 12, 56, 1932.
- Ingwall, J.: Whole-Organ Enzymology of the Creatine Kinase System in Heart, *Biochem Soc Trans* 19, 1006, 1991.
- James, E., and Morrison, J.: The Reaction of Nucleotide Substrate Analogues with Adenosine Triphosphate-Creatine Phosphotransferase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 4758, 1966.
- James, T., and Cohn, M.: The Role of the Lysyl Residue at the Active Site of Creatine Kinase. Nuclear Overhauser Effect Studies, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2599, 1974.
- Jarori, G., Ray, B., and Rao, B.: Structure of Metal-Nucleotide Complexes Bound to Creatine Kinase: ^{31}P NMR Measurements Using Mn(II) and Co(II), *Biochemistry* 24, 3487, 1985.
- Jockers-Wretou, E., and Pfleiderer, G.: Quantitation of Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes in Human Tissues and Sera by an Immunological Method, *Clin Chim Acta* 58, 223, 1975.
- Kanemitsu, F., and Okigaki, T.: Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 429, 399, 1988.

- Kar, N., and Pearson, C.: Creatine Phosphokinase Isoenzymes in Muscle in Human Myopathies, *Am J Clin Path* 43, 207, 1965.
- Kar, N., and Pearson, C.: Activation of Creatine Phosphokinase by Sulfhydryl Compounds in Normal and Muscular Dystrophy Sera, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 118, 662, 1965.
- Karmen, A., Wroblewski, F., and Ladue, J.: Transaminase Activity in Human Blood, *J Clin Invest* 34, 126, 1955.
- Kelly, S., and Desjardins, L.: Creatine Kinase in Umbilical Cord Blood, *Am J Clin Path* 54, 818, 1970.
- Koedam, J.: Creatine Phosphokinase, Modified Fluorometric Method, *Clin Chim Acta* 23, 63, 1969.
- Krasnov, I.: Fluorimetric Determination of Creatine Kinase Activity in Isolated Single Neurons, *J Histochem Cytochem* 21, 568, 1973.
- Kuby, S., and Noltman, E.: ATP-Creatine Transphosphorylase, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 6, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 515, 1962.
- Kuby, S., Noda, L., and Lardy, H.: Adenosine-Triphosphate-Creatine Transphosphorylase. I. Isolation of the Crystalline Enzyme from Rabbit Muscle, *J Biol Chem* 209, 191, 1954.
- Kudirka, P., Busby, M., Carey, R., and Toren, E.: Separation of Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes by High-Pressure Liquid Chromatography, *Clin Chem* 21, 450, 1975.
- Kuznetsov, A., Khuchua, Z., Vassil'eva, E., Medved'eva, N., and Saks, V.: Heart Mitochondrial Creatine Kinase Revisited: The Outer Mitochondrial Membrane is Not Important for Coupling of Phosphocreatine Production to Oxidative Phosphorylation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 268, 176, 1989.
- Latner, B., Skale, J., and Burns, W.: Measuring Creatine Kinase MB Isoenzyme in a Maintenance Hemodialysis Population: Chemiluminometric Imnmunoassay and Electrophoresis Compared, *Clin Chem* 35, 1965, 1989.
- Lau, H., and Guilbault, G.: A "Reagentless" Fluorometric Method for Creatine Kinase Activity in Serum, *Clin Chem* 19, 1045, 1973.
- Lawson, J., and Veech, R.: Effects of pH and Free Mg^{2+} on the Keq of the Creatine Kinase Reaction and Other Phosphate Hydrolyses and Phosphate Transfer Reactions, *J Biol Chem* 254, 6528, 1979.
- Lebherz, H., Burke, T., Shackelford, J., Strickler, J., and Wilson, K.: Specific Proteolytic Modification of Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes. Implication of C-Terminal Involvement in Enzyme Activity but Not in Subunit-Subunit Recognition, *Biochem J* 233, 51, 1986.
- Levy, A., and Lum, G.: Preparation of the Human Heart-Specific (MB) Isoenzyme of Creatine Kinase, *Clin Chem* 21, 1691, 1975.
- Leyh, T., Goodhart, P., Nguyen, A., Kenyon, G., and Reed, G.: Structures of Manganese (II) Complexes with ATP, ADP and Phosphocreatine in the Reactive Central Complexes with Creatine Kinase: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Studies with Oxygen-17-Labeled Ligands, *Biochemistry* 24, 308, 1985.
- Lohmann, K.: , *Biochem Z* 271, 264, 1934.
- Lohmann, K.: , *Biochem Z* 282, 109, 1935.
- Londergan, C., Baskin, R., Bischak, C., Hoffman, K., Snead, D., and Reynoso, C.: Dynamic Asymmetry and the Role of the Conserved Active-Site Thiol in Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Biochemistry* 54, 83, 2015.
- Lowe, G., and Sproat, B.: Evidence for an Associative Mechanism in the Phosphoryl Transfer Step Catalyzed by Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 3944, 1980.
- Lucena, G., Scheftel, M., Azar, M., Adicoff, A., and Gobel, F.: Serum Enzyme Activity Following Cardiac Catheterization and Endomyocardial Biopsy, *J Lab Clin Med* 84, 6, 1974.
- Lum, G., and Levy, A.: Chromatographic and Electrophoretic Separation of Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes Compared, *Clin Chem* 21, 1601, 1975.
- Lyubarev, A., Kurganov, B., Orlov, V., and Zhou, H.: Two-state Irreversible Thermal Denaturation of Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Biophys Chem* 79, 199, 1999.
- Madelian, V., and Warren, W.: Affinity Chromatography of Creatine Kinase, *Anal Biochem* 64, 517, 1975.
- Madsen, A.: Creatine Phosphokinase Isoenzymes in Human Tissue with Special Reference to Brain Extract, *Clin Chim Acta* 36, 17, 1972.
- Mahowald, T., and Agodoa, L.: Thiolysis of S-Dinitrophenylated Creatine Kinase with Restoration of Enzymatic Activity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 37, 576, 1969.
- McLaughlin, A.: The Interaction of 8-Anilino-1-Naphthalene-Sulfonate with Creatine Kinase. Evidence for Cooperativity of Nucleotide Binding, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1445, 1974.
- McLaughlin, A., Cohn, M., and Kenyon, G.: Specificity of Creatine Kinase for Guanidino Substrates. Kinetic and Proton Nuclear Magnetic Relaxation Rat Studies, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4382, 1972.
- Meltzer, H.: Factors Affecting Serum Creatine Phosphokinase Levels in the General Population: The Role of Race, Activity and Age, *Clin Chim Acta* 33, 165, 1971.
- Meltzer, H., and Holy, P.: Black-White Differences in Serum Creatine Phosphokinase (CPK) Activity, *Clin Chim Acta* 54, 215, 1974.
- Menoche, R., Rubinstein, I., Gaist, L., and Marzuik, I.: Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes in Normal and Pathological Sera, *Clin Chim Acta* 19, 33, 1968.
- Mercer, D.: Separation of Tissue and Serum Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes by Ion-Exchange Column Chromatography, *Clin Chem* 20, 36, 1974.
- Messmer, C., and Kagi, J.: Tryptophan Residues of Creatine Kinase. A Fluorescence Study, *Biochemistry* 24, 7172, 1985.
- Meyerhof, O., and Schulz, W.: , *Biochem Z* 281, 292, 1935.
- Meyerhof, O., and Suranyi, J.: , *Biochem Z* 191, 106, 1927.
- Miler, R., Sies, H., Park, E., and Thomas, J.: Phosphorylase and Creatine Kinase Modification by Thiol-Disulfide Exchange and by Xanthine Oxidase Initiated S-Thiolation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 276, 355, 1990.
- Milner-White, E., and Watts, D.: The Significance of Anions in the Protection by Substrates of Adenosine Triphosphate- Creatine Phosphotransferase Against Inhibition by Iodoacetamide, *Biochem J* 118, 23P, 1970.
- Milner-White, E., and Young, D.: Effect of Transition-State Analogue Complexes on Trypsin Susceptibility of Creatine Kinase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 554, 1975.
- Morris, G., Frost, L., and Head, L.: Monoclonal-Antibody Studies of Creatine Kinase. The Proteinase K-Cleavage Site, *Biochem J* 228, 375, 1985.
- Morrison, J., and Cleland, W.: Isotope Exchange Studies of the Mechanism of the Reaction Catalyzed by Adenosine Triphosphate: Creatine Phosphotransferase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 673, 1966.
- Morrison, J., and James, E.: The Mechanism of the Reaction Catalyzed by Adenosine Triphosphate-Creatine Phosphotransferase,

Biochem J 97, 37, 1965.
- Mueller, R., Neville, K., Emerson, D., and Lang, G.: Depressed Apparent Creatine Kinase Activity in Sera with Abnormally High Alkaline Phosphatase Activity, *Clin Chem* 21, 268, 1975.
- Nealon, D., and Henderson, A.: Measurement of Brain-Specific Creatine Kinase Isoenzyme Activity in Serum, *Clin Chem* 21, 1663, 1975.
- Nealon, D., and Henderson, A.: Separation of Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes in Serum by Ion-Exchange Column Chromatography (Mercer's Method Modified to Increase Sensitivity), *Clin Chem* 21, 392, 1975.
- Noda, L., Kuby, S., and Lardy, H.: Adenosinetriphosphate Creatine Transphosphorylase II. Homogeneity and Physicochemical Properties, *J Biol Chem* 209, 203, 1954.
- O'Sullivan, W., Reed, G., Mardsen, K., Gouch, G., and Lee, C.: The Binding of Manganese-Nucleoside Diphosphates to Creatine Kinase as Determined by Proton Relaxation Rate Measurements, *J Biol Chem* 247, 7839, 1972.
- Ogunro, E., Hearse, D., and Shillingford, J.: Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes: Their Separation, Quantitative Determination and Use in the Assessment of Acute Myocardial Infarction, *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 425, 1975.
- Oscai, L., and Holloszy, J.: Biochemical Adaptations in Muscle. II. Response of Mitochondrial Adenosine Triphosphatase, Creatine Phosphokinase, and Adenylate Kinase Activities in Skeletal Muscle to Exercise, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6968, 1971.
- Ottaway, J.: Evidence for Binding of Cytoplasmic Creatine Kinase to Structural Elements in Heart Muscle, *Nature* 215, 521, 1967.
- Page, S., Jackson, M., Coakley, J., and Edwards, R.: Isoforms of Creatine Kinase: MM in the Study of Skeletal Muscle Damage, *Eur J Clin Invest* 19, 185, 1989.
- Paterson, Y., and Lawrence, E.: Factors Affecting Serum Creatine Phosphokinase Levels in Normal Adult Females, *Clin Chim Acta* 42, 131, 1972.
- Pecoraro, V., Rawlings, J., and Cleland, W.: Investigation of Substrate Specificity of Creatine Kinase Using Chromium III and Cobalt III Complexes of Adenosine 5'-Diphosphate, *Biochemistry* 23, 153, 1984.
- Penny, A., and Jennings, A.: Reactivation of Creatine Kinase Activity by Preincubation with Buffered NAC Diluent, *Ann Clin Biochem* 25, 181, 1988.
- Perryman, M., Strauss, A., Buettner, T., and Roberts, R.: Molecular Heterogeneity of Creatine Kinase Isozymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 747, 284, 1983.
- Petrova, T., Shamova, O., and Lyzlova, S.: Comparative Enzymological Analysis of Creatine Kinases from Skeletal Muscles of the Cod, Frog, and Rabbit, *J Evol Biochem Physiol USSR* 24, 375, 1988.
- Puleo, P., Guadagno, P., Roberts, R., and Perryman, M.: Sensitive, Rapid Assay of Subforms of Creatine Kinase MB in Plasma, *Clin Chem* 35, 1452, 1989.
- Quemeneur, E., Marcillat, O., Eichenberger, D., and Vial, C.: Isoelectric Point Heterogeneity of the Two Oligomeric Forms of Heart Mitochondrial Creatine Kinase, *Biochem Int* 18, 365, 1989.
- Quest, A., Eppenberger, H., and Wallimann, T.: Purification of Brain-Type Creatine Kinase (B-CK) from Several Tissues of the Chicken B-CK Subspecies, *Enzyme* 41, 33, 1989.
- Quiocho, F., and Olsen, J.: The Reaction of Creatine Kinase with 2-Chloromercuri-4-Nitrophenol, *J Biol Chem* 249, 5885, 1974.
- Rao, P., Lukes, J., Ayres, S., and Mueller, H.: New Manual and Automated Method for Determining Activity of Creatine Kinase Isoenzyme MB, by Use of Dithiothreitol: Clinical Applications, *Clin Chem* 21, 1612, 1975.
- Roberts, R., and Grace, A.: Purification of Mitochondrial Creatine Kinase. Biochemical and Immunological Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2870, 1980.
- Rokos, J., Rosalki, S., and Tarlow, D.: Automated Fluorometric Procedure for Measurement of Creatine Phosphokinase Activity, *Clin Chem* 18, 193, 1972.
- Rosalki, S.: An Improved Procedure for Serum Creatine Phosphokinase Determination, *J Lab Clin Med* 69, 696, 1967.
- Roustan, C., Brevet, A., and Pradel, L.: Structural Properties of the Creatine-Kinase Active Site Studied by Chromophoric-Reagent Labelling, *Eur J Biochem* 39, 371, 1973.
- Roy, B., Laws, J., and Thomson, A.: Preparation and Properties of Creatine Kinase from the Breast Muscle of Normal and Dystrophic Chicken (*Gallus domesticus*), *Biochem J* 120, 177, 1970.
- Russell, S., Bleisweiss, S., Brownlow, K., and Elevitch, F.: Ischemic Rhabdoymolysis and Creatine Phosphokinase Isoenzymes, *JAMA* 235, 632, 1976.
- Sax, S., and Moore, J.: Fluorometric Measurement of Creatine Kinase Activity, *Clin Chem* 11, 951, 1965.
- Sax, S., and Moore, J.: Observations on the Fluorometric Measurement of Creatine Kinase Activity, *Clin Chem* 14, 660, 1968.
- Scholte, H., Weijers, P., and Wit-Peeters, E.: The Localization of Mitochondrial Creatine Kinase, and its Use for the Determination of the Sidedness of Submitochondrial Particles, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 291, 764, 1973.
- Schwartz, J., Brown, R., McMahan, C., Gage, C., and Herber, S.: Clinical and Analytical Evaluation of Different Methods for Measurement of Creatine Kinase Isoenzyme MB, *Clin Chem* 35, 130, 1989.
- Scopes, R.: Acid Denaturation of Creatine Kinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 110, 320, 1965.
- Shalin, K., Harris, R., and Hultman, E.: Creatine Kinase Equilibrium and Lactate Content Compared with Muscle pH in Tissue Samples Obtained after Isometric Exercise, *Biochem J* 152, 173, 1975.
- Shi, F., Zhao, T., He, H., Li, J., Zeng, X., Zhou, H., and Wu, P.: Sodium Barbital is a Slow Reversible Inactivator of Rabbit-Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Biochem Cell Biol* 84, 142, 2006.
- Smith, D., and Kenyon, G.: Nonessentiality of the Active Sulfhydryl Group of Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 3317, 1974.
- Smith, D., Maggio, E., and Kenyon, G.: Simple Alkanethiol Groups for Temporary Blocking of Sulfhydryl Groups of Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 14, 766, 1975.
- Somer, H., Uotila, A., Konttinen, A., and Saris, N.: Creatine Kinase Activity and its Isoenzyme Pattern in Heart Mitochondria, *Clin Chim Acta* 53, 369, 1974.
- Suzuki, Y., Edmondson, J., and Ford, G.: Inactivation of Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase by Hydrogen Peroxide, *Free Radic Res Commun* 16, 131, 1992.
- Takahashi, K., Ushikubo, S., Oimomi, M., and Shinko, T.: Creatine Phosphokinase Isozymes of Human Heart Muscle and Skeletal Muscle, *Clin Chim Acta* 38, 285, 1972.

- Tanzer, M., and Gilvarg, C.: Creatine and Creatine Kinase Measurement, *J Biol Chem* 234, 3201, 1959.
- Taylor, E., Fink, L., and Pappas, A.: Reproducibility of Creatine Kinase Isoenzyme Electrophoresis, *Clin Chem* 35, 710, 1989.
- Taylor, J., McLaughlin, A., and Cohn, M.: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance and Proton Relaxation Rate Studies of Spin-Labeled Creatine Kinase and its Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6029, 1971.
- Teague, W., and Dobson, G.: Effect of Temperature on the Creatine Kinase Equilibrium, *J Biol Chem* 267, 14084, 1992.
- Tesfaye, J., Longpre, J., and Bodley, F.: Creatine Kinase: ATP Contaminating Creatine Phosphate Substrate of a Commercial Kit, *Clin Chem* 19, 280, 1973.
- Trainer, T., and Gruenig, D.: A Rapid Method for the Analysis of Creatine Phosphokinase Isoenzymes, *Clin Chim Acta* 21, 151, 1968.
- Trauggot, C., and Massaro, E.: The Molecular Basis of the Heterogeneity of the MM Isozyme of Rabbit Muscle Creatine Phosphokinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 549, 1973.
- Tzvetanova, E.: Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes in Muscle Tissue of Patients with Neuromuscular Diseases and Human Fetuses, *Enzyme* 12, 279, 1971.
- Ugurbil, K., Petein, M., Maidan, R., Michurski, S., and From, A.: Measurement of an Individual Rate Constant in the Presence of Multiple Exchanges: Application to Myocardial Creatine Kinase Reaction, *Biochemistry* 25, 100, 1986.
- van der Veen, K., and Willebrands, A.: Isoenzymes of Creatine Phosphokinase in Tissue Extracts and in Normal and Pathological Sera, *Clin Chim Acta* 13, 312, 1966.
- Velletri, K., Griffiths, W., and Diamond, I.: Abnormal Electrophoretic Mobility of a Creatine Kinase MM Isoenzyme, *Clin Chem* 21, 1837, 1975.
- Vincent, A., and Blair, J.: The Coupling of the Adenylate Kinase and Creatine Kinase Equilibria. Calculation of Substrate and Feedback Signal Levels in Muscle, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 7, 239, 1970.
- Warren, W.: Identification of a Creatine Kinase Inhibitor in Human Serum, *Circulation* 8, 247, 1975.
- Warren, W.: Isolation and Characterization of Human Skeletal Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Prep Biochem* 3, 199, 1973.
- Watts, D.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 8, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 383, 1973.
- Watts, D., and Kumudavalli, I: Further Evidence for the Role of the Essential Thiol Groups in Adenosine Triphosphate-Creatine Phosphotransferase from a Comparison of the Human and Rabbit Enzymes, *Biochem J* 118, 22P, 1970.
- Weigelt, D., Schubert, F., and Scheller, F.: Determination of Pyruvate Kinase and Creatine Kinase Using Multienzyme Electrodes, *Anal Letters* 21, 225, 1988.
- White, J. and White, D.: Creatine Kinase, *in The Source Book of Enzymes* , CRC Press,, 252, 1997.
- Witteveen, S., Sobel, B., and DeLuca, M.: Kinetic Properties of the Isoenzymes of Human Creatine Phosphokinase (Myocardial Infarction/Substrate Inhibition/Luciferase), *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 1384, 1974.
- Wlazel, R., Nikodem, Jaroslaw, K., and Paradowski, M.: A New Generation of Biomarkers Tests of Myocardial Necrosis: The Real Quality a Physician Can Get from the Laboratory, *Med Sci Monit* 21, 338, 2015.
- Wolfson, D., Lindberg, E. Su, L., Farber, S., and Dubin, S.: Three Rapid Immunoassays for the Determination of Creatine Kinase MB - An Analytical, Clinical, and Interpretive Evaluation, *Amer Heart J* 122, 958, 1991.
- Wong, P., and Smith, A.: Comparison of 3 Methods of Analysis of the MB Isoenzyme of Creatine Kinase in Serum, *Clin Chim Acta* 65, 99, 1975.
- Wong, R., and Swallen, T.: Cellulose Acetate Electrophoresis of Creatine Phosphokinase Isoenzymes in the Diagnosis of Myocardial Infarction, *Am J Clin Path* 64, 209, 1975.
- Worthy, E., Whitehead, P., and Goldberg, D.: Advantages and Limitations of a Simplified Colorimetric Assay for ATP: Creatine Phosphotransferase Activity of Human Serum, *Enzymol Biol Clin (Basel)* 11, 193, 1970.
- Wu, A., Gornet, T., Harker, C., and Chen, H.: Role of Rapid Immunoassays for Urgent ("Stat") Determinations of Creatine Kinase Isoenzyme MB, *Clin Chem* 35, 1752, 1989.
- Wu, C., Li, Y., Lin, H., Yeh, Y., Yan, H., Hsiao, C., Hui, C., and Wu, J.: Activity and Function of Rabbit Muscle-Specific Creatine Kinase at Low Temperature by Mutation at Gly268 to Asn268, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 158, 189, 2011.
- Xi-Cheng, W., Fang, W., Xiao-Ming, Z., Hai-Meng, Z.: Oxidized Form of Creatine Kinase, *Sci China B* 27, 964, 1994.
- Yagi, K., and Mase, R.: Coupled Reaction of Creatine Kinase and Myosin Alpha-Adenosine Triphosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 237, 397, 1962.
- Yao, Q., Tian, M., and Tsou, C.: Comparison of the Rates of Inactivation and Conformational Changes of Creatine Kinase During Urea Denaturation, *Biochemistry* 23, 2740, 1984.
- Yasmineh, W., and Hanson, N.: Electrophoresis on Cellulose Acetate and Chromatography on DEAE-Sephadex A-50 Compared in the Estimation of Creatine Kinase Isoenzymes, *Clin Chem* 21, 381, 1975.
- Yi, T., Walsh, K., and Schimmel, P.: Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase: Genomic Cloning, Sequencing, and Analysis of Upstream Sequences Important for Expression in Myocytes, *Nucleic Acids Res* 19, 3027, 1991.
- Zhou, H., and Tsou, C.: An Essential Tryptophane Residue for Rabbit Muscle Creatine Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 59, 1985.
- Zhou, H., and Tsou, C.: The Presence of Reactive -SH Groups in the Enzymatically Active Dicyano Derivative of Creatine Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 911, 136, 1987.

33. Cytochrome C Oxidase

Cytochrome c oxidase (EC 1.9.3.1), the terminal enzyme in the respiratory chain, catalyzes the four-electron reduction of molecular oxygen and couples this reaction to the generation of a proton gradient across the mitochondrial inner membrane.

The enzyme activity is associated with a protein lipid complex containing two dissimilar heme-copper catalytic centers (heme Aa + CuA and heme Aa3 + CuB) combined with a number of other subunits. Some of the subunits are synthesized in the mitochondria while others are synthesized in the cytosol and imported into the mitochondria. The roles of the various subunits and the question of which subunits are essential to activity have received much attention.

One Unit oxidizes one micromole of ferrocytochrome c per minute at 25°C, pH 6.8.

IUB

- 1.9.3.1

CAS

- 9001-16-5

Stability/Storage

- Stable as supplied for 12 months stored at -20°C. Dilutions at 0.05mg BCA protein per milliliter in 0.05M potassium phosphate, pH 6.8 containing 0.1% laurylmaltoside are stable for 24hr. stored at 2 - 8°C but significant losses occur at 25°C. The enzyme shows poor stability when diluted in water.

References

- Alonso, J., Cardellach, F., L*ó*pez, S., Casademont, J., and Mirá, O.: Carbon Monoxide Specifically Inhibits Cytochrome C Oxidase of Human Mitochondrial Respiratory Chain, *Pharmacol Toxicol* 93, 142, 2003.
- Capaldi, R., Malatesta, F., and Darley-Usmar, V.: Structure of Cytochrome C Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 726, 135, 1983.
- Hayashi, T., Asano, Y., Shintani, Y., Aoyama, H., Kioka, H., Tsukamoto, O., Hikita, M., Shinzawa-Itoh, K., Takafuji, K., Higo, S., Kato, H., Yamazaki, S., Matsuoka, K., Nakano, A., and Asanuma, H.: Higd1a is a Positive Regulator of Cytochrome C Oxidase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 112, 1553, 2015.
- Kadenbach, B., Ungibauer, J., Jarausch, J., Buge, U., and Kuhn-Nentwig, L.: The Complexity of Respiratory Complexes, *Trends Biochem Sci* 8, 398, 1983.
- Kim, Y., and Hummer, G.: Proton-Pumping Mechanism of Cytochrome C Oxidase: A Kinetic Master-Equation Approach, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1817, 526, 2012.
- Kuznetsova, S., Azarkina, N., Vygodina, T., Siletsky, S., and Konstantinov, A.: Zinc Ions as Cytochrome C Oxidase Inhibitors: Two Sites of Action, *Biochemistry (Mosc)* 70, 128, 2005.
- Lee, J., and Lee, S.: Enzymic Properties of Cytochrome Oxidase from Bovine Heart and Rat Tissues, *J Biochem Mol Biol* 28, 254, 1995.
- Lu, J., and Gunner, M.: Characterizing the Proton Loading Site in Cytochrome C Oxidase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 111, 12414, 2014.
- Musatov, A., and Robinson, N.: Bound Cardiolipin is Essential for Cytochrome C Oxidase Proton Translocation, *Biochimie* 105, 159, 2014.
- Pilet, E., Nitschke, W., Liebl, U., and Vos, M.: Accommodation of NO in the Active Site of Mammalian and Bacterial Cytochrome C Oxidase aa_3, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1767, 387, 2007.
- Ramzan, R., Staniek, K., Kadenbach, B., and Vogt, S.: Mitochondrial Respiration and Membrane Potential are Regulated by the Allosteric ATP-Inhibition of Cytochrome C Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1797, 1672, 2010.
- Robinson, N.: Specificity and Binding Affinity of Phospholipids to the High-Affinity Cardiolipin Sites of Beef Heart Cytochrome C Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 21, 184, 1982.
- Samavati, L., Lee, I., Mathes, I., Lottspeich, F., and Huettemann, M.: Tumor Necrosis Factor alpha Inhibits Oxidative Phosphorylation Through Tyrosine Phosphorylation at Subunit I of Cytochrome C Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 283, 21134, 2008.
- Sedl*á*k, E., Varhac, R., Musatov, A., and Robinson, N.: The Kinetic Stability of Cytochrome C Oxidase: Effect of Bound Phospholipid and Dimerization, *Biophys J* 107, 2941, 2014.
- Shinzawa-Itoh, K., Aoyama, H., Muramoto, K., Terada, H., Kurauchi, T., Tadehara, Y., Yamasaki, A., Sugimura, T., Kurono, S., Tsujimoto, K., Mizushima, T., Yamashita, E., Tsukihara, T., and Yoshikawa, S.: Structures and Physiological Roles of 13 Integral Lipids of Bovine Heart Cytochrome C Oxidase, *EMBO J* 26, 1713, 2007.
- Tsukihara, T., Aoyama, H., Yamashita, E., Tomizaki, T., Yamaguchi, H., Shinzawa-Itoh, K., Nakashima, R., Yaono, R., and Yoshikawa, S.: The Whole Structure of the 13-Subunit Oxidized Cytochrome C Oxidase at 2.8 , *Science* 272, 1136, 1996.
- Vygodina, T., Kirichenko, A., and Konstantinov, A.: Direct Regulation of Cytochrome C Oxidase by Calcium Ions, *PLoS ONE* 8, e74436, 2013.
- Yakushiji, E., and Okuniki, K.: Isolierung der a-Komponente des Cytochroms und ihre Eigenschaften, *Proc Imp Acad Jpn* 17, 38, 1941.
- Yoshikawa, S., Muramoto, K., Shinzawa-Itoh, K., and Mochizuki, M.: Structural Studies on Bovine Heart Cytochrome C Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1817, 579, 2012.

34. Deoxyribonuclease I

Bovine pancreatic deoxyribonuclease is an endonuclease that preferentially splits phosphodiester linkages adjacent to a pyrimidine nucleotide, yielding 5'-phosphate terminated polynucleotides with a free hydroxyl group at the 3' position. DNase I is secreted by exocrine glands, and found most abundantly in the pancreas and parotid. It is also present in lower quantities in other tissues (Chen and Liao 2006, and Nadano *et al*. 1993).

DNase is known to be involved in apoptosis and has been proposed to play a role in the regulation of actin polymerization in cells. In addition to its use in molecular biology, DNase I has been used as a treatment for cystic fibrosis, and systemic lupus erythematosus (Chen and Liao 2006).

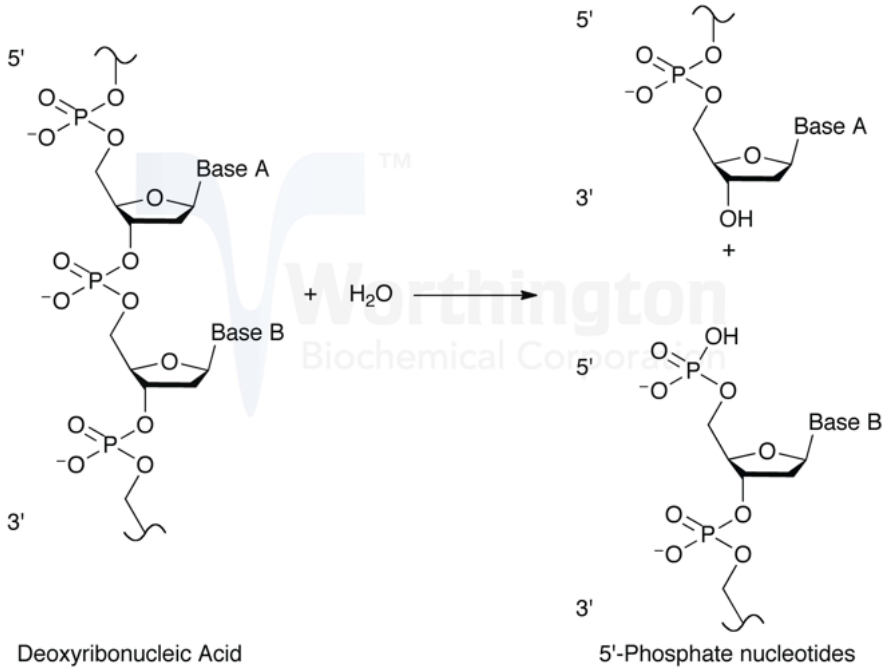


Figure 34.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Deoxyribonuclease I

History

In 1903, Araki liquefied gels of alpha-nucleic acid with extracts of liver, spleen, and thymus tissue (Araki 1903, and Kunitz 1950). Plenge also showed similar activities in microorganisms (Plenge 1903). In 1913, De la Blanchardire developed an assay for the liquification of thymus DNA gel, and showed it was not accompanied by the destruction of DNA bases (Kunitz 1950).

Over the next few decades various authors described enzymes that cleaved nucleotides with names such as nucleinase (Levene and Medigreceanu 1911), nucleogelase (Feulgen 1923), polynucleotidase (Levene and Dillon 1932), desoxyribonucleodepolymerase (Greenstein 1943), thymonucleodepolymerase (Laskowski 1946), and desoxyribonuclease (McCarty 1946). In 1950, Kunitz first crystallized and coined today's name, deoxyribonuclease.

In the early 1970s, Salnikow *et al*. found DNase I was present in four isoforms distinguishable by their sialic acid contents (Salnikow *et al*. 1970). Soon after, the polypeptide chain structure was elucidated (Salnikow *et al*. 1973b, Liao *et al*. 1973, and Catley 1973). The crystal structure was determined at a 2.0 resolution by Suck and Oefner in 1986 and later refined (Oefner and Suck 1986).

In 1990, the gene coding for Bovine pancreas DNase I (bpDNase I) was constructed from synthetic oligonucleotides, and then cloned and expressed in *Escherichia coli* (Worrall and Connolly 1990). In 1992, the X-ray structure of the bpDNaseI-d(GGTATACC)2 complex was obtained at a 2.3 resolution (Weston *et al*. 1992). In 1998, the bpDNaseI gene was cloned from bp-cDNA and expressed in *Escherichia coli* (Chen *et al*. 1998).

Today, researchers continue to investigate the residues involved in substrate binding and catalytic activity (Chen *et al*. 2008), novel inhibitors (Chen and Liao 2008), the specificity of DNAse I for specific DNA sequences (Heddi *et al*. 2010), and the conformational changes that occur in both DNAse I and DNA upon protein-DNA complexation (N'soukpo*é*-Kossi *et al*. 2008).

Molecular Characteristics

Similar to human, mouse, and rat, the bovine pancreas DNase I gene consists of nine exons, and only the last eight encode the protein (De Mar*í*a and Arruti 2003). The nascent protein is directed to the secretory pathway organelles by a 22 amino acid signal sequence, encoded by exon two. The primary active site residue, H166, is encoded by exon six (De Mar*í*a and Arruti 2003, and Kraehenbuhl *et al*. 1977). Although exon lengths are almost equivalent in bovine and other mammalian species, the intron lengths vary greatly. A TATA box sequence is located 35 bp upstream of exon I (De Mar*í*a and Arruti 2003). It has been proposed that multiple splicing events that affect the coding sequence may be a mechanism to downregulate DNase I expression (Liu *et al*. 1997).

Specificity

bpDNase I is not base nor sequence specific; however, it does not cleave randomly. It shows preference for cleavage at the 5' side of pyrimidines, and is particularly pronounced in alternative copolymers (Bernardi *et al*. 1975, and Lomonossoff *et al*. 1981). It has been shown that variations in the twist angle are recognized by DNase I (Dickerson and Drew 1981). The specificity of DNase I also depends on the divalent cations present. In the presence of Ca^{2+} and Mg^{2+}, it causes single strand breaks, and in the presence of Mn^{2+} double strand breaks have been reported (Junowicz and Spencer 1973, and Campbell and Jackson 1980).

Composition

bpDNase I exists as many isoforms, which differ both genetically and in sialic acid content (Liao 1974, Liao 1981, and Chang *et al*. 1994). The polypeptide chain is glycosylated at Asn-18 and because of the sialic acids of the carbohydrate side chain, shows charge heterogeneity (Chen and Liao 2006).

The enzyme is particularly stable due to an extended hydrophobic core, which is composed of two tightly-packed six-stranded beta-pleated sheets. These are surrounded by eight helices and several loop regions, which are stabilized by bound calcium atoms. The enzyme is further stabilized by intramolecular hydrogen bonds, salt bridges, and two disulfide bonds (Chen and Liao 2006).

IUB

- 3.1.21.1

CAS

- 9003-98-9

Protein Accession Number

- P00639

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- 4-Layer Sandwich

Topology:
- Deoxyribonuclease I; Chain A

Molecular Weight

- 29.1 kDa

Optimal pH

- 7.8

Isoelectric Point

- 5.08

Extinction Coefficient

- 36,750 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 11.1

Active Residue

- Tyrosine (Y87)
- Glutamate (E100)
- Histidine (H156)

Activators

- Bivalent metal ions (Junowicz and Spencer 1973b, Poulos and Price 1972, Price 1969, and Price 1975)

Inhibitors

- 2-mercaptoethanol (Laskowski 1971)
- 2-nitro-5-thiocyanobenzoic acid (Moore 1981)
- Actin (Mannherz *et al.* 2008, and Lazarides and Lindberg 1974)
- Alfatoxin B2a, G2, G2a, and M1 (non-competitive) (Schabort 1970)

- EGTA (Moore 1981) and EDTA (Junowicz and Spencer 1973)
- Sodium dodecyl sulfate (Liao 1975a)
- Calf spleen inhibitor protein (Laskowski 1971)
- Carbodiimide and cholesterol sulfate (Iwamori 2000)
- Iodoacetate (Moore 1981)

Applications

- DNA removal in primary cell isolation: decreases viscosity providing better yields
- DNA removal in bioprocessing applications
- Removing genomic DNA from RNA preparations prior to RT-PCR
- *in vitro* transcription
- Nick translation
- DNase footprinting
- Actin binding
- UV crosslinking of proteins to nucleic acids
- Radioactive labeling

Assay Information

Method

- That developed by Kunitz (1950) based upon the increased absorbance at 260 nm observed during the depolymerization of DNA by DNase. A unit causes an increase in absorbance at 260 nm of 0.001 per minute per ml when acting upon highly polymerized DNA at 25°C and pH 5.0 under the specified conditions. A standard enzyme preparation should be run in parallel with an unknown because standardization of DNA preparations and their degree of polymerization in solution is not possible.

Reagents

- 1.0 M Acetate buffer, pH 5.0
- 6.25 mM Magnesium sulfate in reagent grade water
- Worthington Standard DNase Vial (Code:DSV) containing a defined activity of approximately 2000 DNase units per vial.
- Worthington Highly Polymerized DNA (Code: DNA). Dissolve 10 mg DNA in 200 ml of 6.25 mM magnesium sulfate. Let stand overnight at room temperature. Add 25 ml of 1.0 M acetate buffer, pH 5.0 and dilute to a final volume of 250 ml with reagent grade water. (Substrate solution may be prepared in larger batches and stored for 2-3 weeks at0 - 4°C.)

Enzyme

- Note: Pancreatic deoxyribonuclease is unusually sensitive to physical denaturation by shaking. Mixing should be done by gentle inversion. Dissolve the standard vial in 1.0 ml of reagent grade water. Care must be taken when opening the vial that no lyophilized material is lost. This solution will contain the number of $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ as stated on the label. Dilute further to a concentration of 20-60 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$. All dilutions are made in reagent grade water.

- Sample to be assayed: Dissolve at a concentration of 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$. Dilute further to a concentration of 20-60 $\frac{units}{ml}$ immediately before the assay.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 260 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette 2.5 ml of substrate into cuvettes and incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to establish blank rate if any, and to reach temperature equilibration. Add 0.5 ml of diluted standard and record A_{260} for 8 - 10 minutes. Calculate $\geq \frac{A_{260}}{min}$ from linear portion of curve following a brief lag. Note: The change in A_{260} for this assay is not generally linear from the initial time and is linear for only short periods. The most linear portion should be used in determining the activity. A rate of 0.008 - 0.018 $\geq \frac{Alpha}{min}$. is recommended.

Calculate the factor for the standard vial.

$$\text{Factor} = \frac{\text{activity of standard as stated on the label}}{\frac{\Delta A_{260}}{min} \text{ x dilution}}$$

Using the diluted sample to be tested, repeat the above procedure. Record the $\geq \frac{A_{260}}{min}$ from the linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{Units}{mg} = \frac{\Delta A_{260}}{min}$ x dilution x factor

Activity is compared to that of the standard vial. Deoxyribonuclease activity can also be conveniently measured in a radial diffusion assay system.

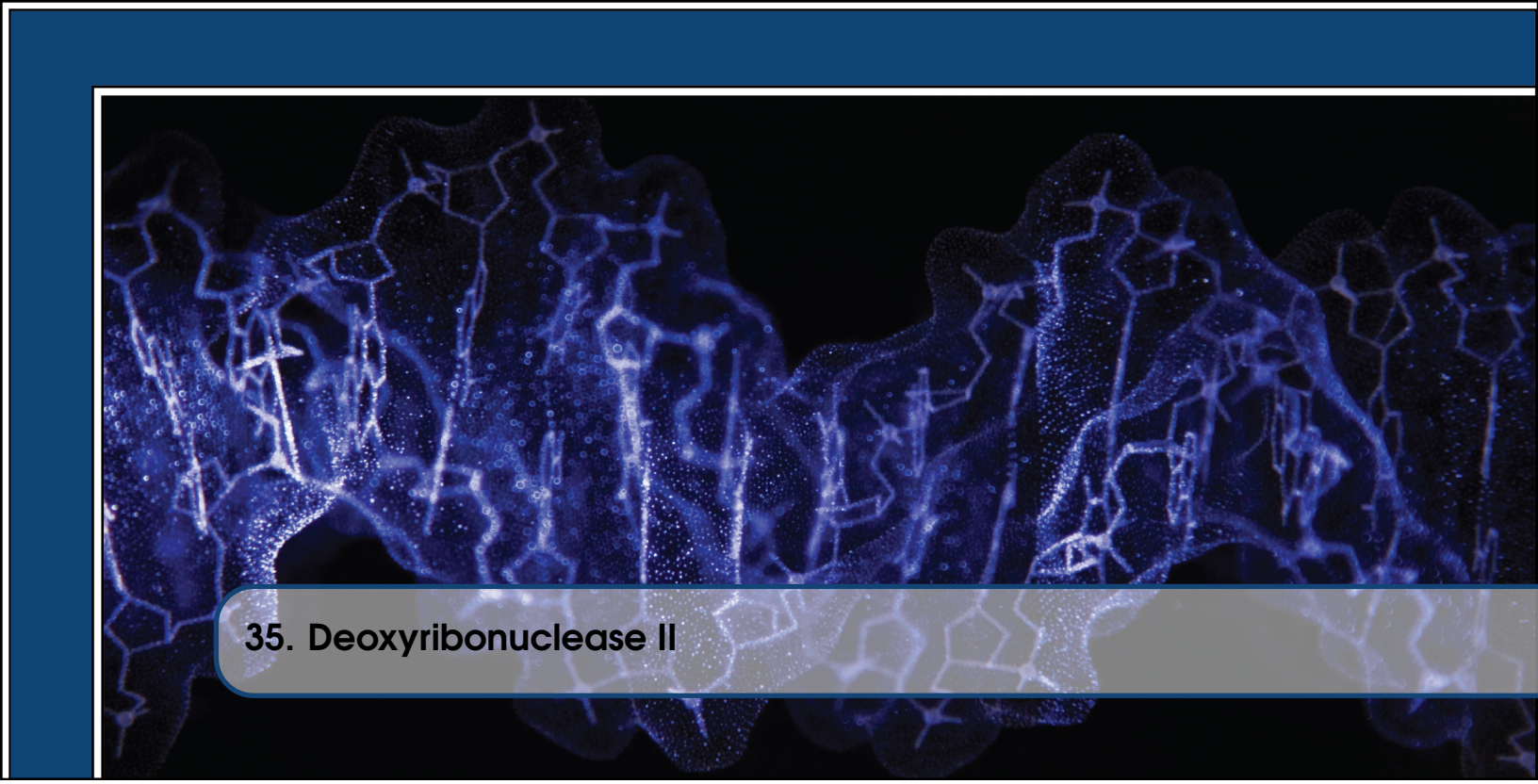
References

- Abe, A., and Liao, T.: The Immunological and Structural Comparisons of Deoxyribonuclease I. Glycosylation Difference between Bovine Pancreatic and Parotid Deoxyribonucleases, *J Biol Chem* 258, 10283, 1983.
- Allfrey, V., and Mirsky, A.: , *J Gen Physiol* 36, 163, 1949.
- Ayvazian, J., and Ayvazian, L.: Effect of Intravenous Administration of Crystalline Pancreatic Desoxyribonuclease in Patients with Gout, *N Engl J Med* 263, 999, 1960.
- Ayvazian, J., Johnson, A., and Tillet, W.: The Use of Parenterally Administered Pancreatic Desoxyribonuclease as an Adjunct in the Treatment of Pulmonary Abcesses, *Amer Rev Tuberculosis Pulm Dis* 76, 1, 1957.
- Bernardi, A., Gaillarad, C., and Bernardi, G.: The Specificity of Five DNases as Studied by the Analysis of 5'-Terminal Doublets, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 451, 1975.
- Billing, R., and Bonner, J.: The Structure of Chromatin as Revealed by Deoxyribonuclease Digestion Studies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 281, 453, 1972.
- Bollum, F.: Degradation of the Homopolymer Complexes Polydeoxyadenylate-Polydeoxythymidylate, Polydeoxyinosinate-Polydeoxycytidylate and Polydeoxyguanylate - Polydeoxycytidylate by Deoxyribonuclease I, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2599, 1965.
- Brison, O., and Chambon, P.: A Simple and Efficient Method to Remove Ribonuclease Contamination from Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease Preparations, *Anal Biochem* 75, 402, 1976.
- Brown, G., Karpetsky, T., Rictor, K., and Rahman, A.: Characterization of Deoxyribonuclease Activities Derived from Control and Inflammation-associated Mouse Perioneal Macrophages, *Biochem J* 220, 561, 1984.
- Campbell, A., and Winder, F.: Properties of Deoxyribonuclease 4 from *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 746, 125, 1983.
- Campbell, V., and Jackson, D.: The Effect of Divalent Cations on the Mode of Action of DNase I. The Initial Reaction Products Produced from Covalently Closed Circular DNA, *J Biol Chem* 255, 3726, 1980.
- Catley, B., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: The Carbohydrate Moiety of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 244, 933, 1969.
- Chen, Y., Chu, S.: Snake Venom Cardiotoxin Induces G-Actin Polymerization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 966, 266, 1988.
- Chou, M., and Liao, T.: Shrimp Hepatopancreatic Deoxyribonuclease - Purification and Characterization As Well As Comparison with Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1036, 95, 1990.
- Christensen, L.: Methods for Measuring the Activity of Components of the *Streptococcal* Desoxyribonuclease, *J Clin Invest* 28, 163, 1949.
- Clark, P., and Eichhorn, G.: A Predictable Modification of Enzyme Specificity. Selective Alteration of DNA Bases by Metal Ions to Promote Cleavage Specificity by Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 13, 5098, 1974.
- Clifton, E.: Pancreatic Dornase Aerosol in Pulmonary Endotracheal and Endobranchial Disease, *Dis Chest* 30, 373, 1956.

- Davidson, J.: , *The Biochemistry of the Nucleic Acids, 7th Ed.* , 192, 1972.
- Dheng, P.: Beta-Forming Protein Chain in a Globular Enzyme, Deoxyribonuclease I, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 55, 1535, 1966.
- Dieckhoff, J., and Mannherz, H.: The Interaction of 5'-Nucleotidase Purified from Chicken Gizzard and Actin and the Reversible Loss of the Inhibitory Capacity of Actin on Deoxyribonuclease I, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 829, 209, 1985.
- Domingo, A., Cervera, M., Martin, E., and Marco, R.: Biochemical Characterization and Development Behavior of Artemia Embryonic and Nauplial Deoxyribonucleases, *Biochemistry* 25, 4125, 1986.
- Douvas, A., and Price, P.: Some Effects of Calcium and Magnesium Ions on the Activity of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 201, 1975.
- Dumont, A.: Wound Healing and Extracellular Desoxyribonucleic Acid, *Ann Surg* 150, 799, 1959.
- Durphy, M., Manley, P., and Friedburg, E.: A Demonstration of Several Deoxyribonuclease Activities in Mammalian Cell Mitochondria, *J Cell Biol* 62, 695, 1975.
- Eron, L., and McAuslan, B.: Inhibition of Deoxyribonuclease Action by Actinomycin D and Ethidium Bromide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 114, 633, 1966.
- Ezzeddine, S., and Al-Khalidi, D.: The Kinetics of DNAse Inhibition by Specific Antibodies, *Mol Cell Biochem* 47, 71, 1982.
- Flint, H., and Thomson, A.: Deoxyribonuclease Activity in Rumen Bacteria, *Lett Appl Microbiol* 11, 18, 1990.
- Fox, K., and Waring, M.: Nucleotide Sequence Binding Preferences of Nogalamycin Investigated by DNase I Footprinting, *Biochemistry* 25, 4349, 1986.
- Frederq, E., and Oth, A.: Purification of Acid Desoxyribonuclease, *Biochem J* 66, 33p, 1957.
- Gehrmann, G., and Okada, S.: The Amino Acid Composition of Desoxyribonuclease I, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 23, 621, 1957.
- Glen, J.: Urologic Uses of Pancreatic Dornase: Preliminary Clinical Trial, *J Urol* 83, 485, 1960.
- Harwell, O., Sweeney, M., and Kirkpatrick, F.: Conformation Changes of Actin during Formation of Filaments and Paracrystals and upon Interaction with DNase I, Cytochalsin B., and Phalloidin, *J Biol Chem* 255, 1210, 1980.
- Herriott, R.: Infectious Nucleic Acids, A New Dimension in Virology, *Science* 134, 256, 1961.
- Herriott, R., and Barlow, J.: Preparation, Purification and Properties of *E. coli* Virus *T2*, *J Gen Physiol* 36, 17, 1952.
- Herriott, R., Connolly, J., and Gupta, S.: Blood Nucleases and Infectious Viral Nucleic Acids, *Nature* 189, 817, 1961.
- Hodes, M., Palmer, C., Beatty, L., Swenson, M., and Hubbard, J.: Infectivity Experiments with Nucleic Acids of the Shope Rabbit Papilloma and Derived Carcinomas, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 30, 1, 1963.
- Hubbard, R., Mcelvaney, N., Birrer, P., Shak, S., Robinson, W., Jolley, C., Wu, M., Chernick, M., and Crystal, R.: A Preliminary Study of Aerosolized Recombinant Human Deoxyribonuclease-I in the Treatment of Cystic Fibrosis, *N Engl J Med* 326, 812, 1992.
- Hugli, T.: The Preparation and Characterization of an Active Derivative of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A Formed by Selective Cleavage with alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1712, 1973.
- Iwamori, M., Suzuki, H., Kimura, T., and Iwamori, Y.: Shedding of Sulfated Lipids into Gastric Fluid and Inhibition of Pancreatic DNase I by Cholesterol Sulfate in Concert with Bile Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1487, 268, 2000.
- Jancso, A., Szilagyi, L., and Lu, R.: Changes of Lysine Reactivities of Actin in Complex with DNAase 1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 873, 331, 1986.
- Johnson, A., and Goger, P.: , *J Clin Invest* 32, 579, 1953.
- Johnson, A., Ayvazian, J., and Tillett, W.: Crystalline Pancreatic Desoxyribonuclease as an Adjunct in the Treatment of *Pneumonococcal* Meningitis, *N Engl J Med* 260, 893, 1959.
- Johnson, A., Goger, P., and Tillet, W.: The Intravenous Injection of Bovine Crystalline Pancreatic Desoxyribonuclease in Patients, *J Clin Invest* 33, 1670, 1954.
- Junowicz, E., and Spencer, J.: Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclase A. I. General Properties and Activation with Different Bivalent Metals, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 312, 72, 1973.
- Junowicz, E., and Spencer, J.: Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A. II. The Effect of Different Bivalent Metals on the Specificity of Degradation of DNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 312, 85, 1973.
- Kalnitsky, G., Hummel, J., and Dierks, C.,: Some Factors which Affect the Enzymatic Digestion of Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1512, 1959.
- Karpetsky, T., Brown, G., McFarland, E., Brady, S., Roth, W., Rahman, A., and Jewett, P.: Isoelectric Focusing-Polynucleotide, Polyacrylamide-Gel Electrophoresis. A Technique to Separate and Characterize Nuclease Activities, *Biochem J* 219, 553, 1984.
- Kastern, W., Eldridge, J., and Mullinix, K.: DNase I Digestion of Chromatin from Avian Liver Nuclei Liberates DNA-dependent RNA Polymerase II, *J Biol Chem* 254, 7368, 1979.
- Koerner, J., and Sinsheimer, R.: A Desoxyribonuclease from Calf Spleen. 1. Purification and Properties, *J Biol Chem* 228, 1039, 1957.
- Koszalka, T., Falkenheim, R., and Altman, K.: Purification of Splenic Desoxyribonuclease. II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 23, 647, 1957.
- Kreuder, V., Dieckhoff, J., Sittig, M., and Mannherz, H.: Isolation, Characterization and Crystallization of Deoxyribonuclease I from Bovine and Rat Parotid Gland and its Interaction with Rabbit Skeletal Muscle Actin, *Eur J Biochem* 139, 389, 1984.
- Kunitz, M.: Isolation of Crystalline Desoxyribonuclease From Beef Pancreas, *Science* 108, 19, 1948.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Desoxyribonuclease. I. Isolation and General Properties, Spectrophotometric Method for the Measurement of Desoxyribonuclease Activity, *J Gen Physiol* 33, 349, 1950.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Desoxyribonuclease. II. Digestion of Thymus Nucleic Acid (Desoxyribonucleic Acid). The Kinetics of the Reaction, *J Gen Physiol* 33, 363, 1950.
- Kurnick, N.: Mechanism of Desoxyribonuclease Depolymerization, *J Am Chem Soc* 76, 417, 1954.
- Kurnick, N.: Methyl Green-Pyronin. I. Basis of Selective Staining of Nucleic Acids, *J Gen Physiol* 33, 243, 1950.
- Kurnick, N.: The Determination of Desoxyribonuclease Activity by Methyl Green; Application to Serum, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 29, 41, 1950.
- Kurnick, N., and Foster, M.: Methyl Green. III. Reaction with Desoxyribonucleic Acid. Stoichiometry and Behavior of the Reaction Product, *J Gen Physiol* 34, 147, 1950.
- Kurnick, N., and Mirsky, A.: Methyl Green-Pyronin. II. Stoichiometry of Reaction with Nucleic Acids, *J Gen Physiol* 33, 265, 1950.
- Kurnick, N., and Sandeen, G.: Acid Desoxyribonuclease Assay by the Methyl Green Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 39, 226, 1960.
- Lacks, S.: Deoxyribonuclease I in Mammalian Tissues. Specificity of Inhibition by Actin, *J Biol Chem* 256, 2644, 1981.
- Langlois, B., Harmon, R., Akers, K., and Aaron, D.: Comparison of Methods for Determining DNase and Phosphatase Activities of

Staphylococci, *J Clin Microbiol* 27, 1127, 1989.
- Laskowski, M., Sr.: , *Procedures in Nucleic Acid Research* , G. Cantoni and D. Davies, Harper and Row, NY, 85, 1966.
- Lawrence, R., and Jarvis, A.: A Micro-Method for the Quantitative Determination of Deoxyribonuclease, *Can J Biochem* 47, 673, 1969.
- Lazarides, E., and Lindberg, U.: Actin is the Naturally Occurring Inhibitor of Deoxyribonuclease I, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 4742, 1974.
- Lazarus, L., Lee, C., and Wermuth, B.: Application of General Ligand Affinity Chromatography for the Mutual Separation of Deoxyribonuclease and Ribonuclease Free of Protease Contamination, *Anal Biochem* 74, 138, 1976.
- Liam, T.: Forms of Deoxyribonuclease I, *Mol Cell Biochem* 35, 15, 1981.
- Liao, T.: Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease D, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2354, 1974.
- Liao, T.: Deoxythymidine 3',5'-D-p-Nitrophenyl Phosphate as a Synthetic Substrate for Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3721, 1975.
- Liao, T.: Reversible Inactivation of Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A by Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate. Removal of COOH-terminal Residues from the Denatured Protein by Carboxypeptidase A, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3831, 1975.
- Liao, T., and McKenzie, L.: Inactivation of Bovine Pancreatic DNase by 2-Nitro-5-thiocyanobenzoic Acid. I. A Novel Inhibitor for DNase I, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9598, 1979.
- Liao, T., and Wadano, A.: Inactivation of DNase by 2-nitro-5-thiocyanobenzoic Acid. II. Serine and Threonine are the Sites of the Reaction on the DNase Molecule, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9602, 1979.
- Liao, T., Ho, H., and Abe, A.: Chemical Modification of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonculease with Phenylglyoxal - The Involvement of Arg-9 and Arg-41 in Substrate Binding, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1079, 335, 1991.
- Liao, T., Salnikow, J., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A. Complete Covalent Structure of the Polypeptide Chain, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1489, 1973.
- Liao, T., Salnikow, J., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Erratum for JBC, 1973, vol 248, pg 1489: Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A. Isolation of Cyanogen Bromide Peptides; Complete Covalent Structure of the Polypeptide Chain, *J Biol Chem* 267, 7957, 1992.
- Lindberg, M., and Skoog, L.: Purification from Calf Thymus of an Inhibitor of Deoxyribonuclease I, *Eur J Biochem* 13, 326, 1970.
- Lindberg, U.: Molecular Weight and Amino Acid Composition of Deoxyribonuclease I, *Biochemistry* 6, 335, 1967.
- Lindberg, U.: Purification from Calf Spleen of Two Inhibitors of Deoxyribonuclease I. Physical and Chemical Characterization of the Inhibitor II, *Biochemistry* 6, 323, 1967.
- Lindberg, U.: Studies on the Complex Formation between Deoxyribonuclease I and Spleen Inhibitor II, *Biochemistry* 6, 343, 1969.
- Lizarraga, B., Bustamante, C., Gil, A., and Melgar, E.: Multiple Conformations of Deoxyribonuclease A. Their Separation at Alkaline pH and Low Ionic Strength in the Presence of Ca^{2+}, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 579, 298, 1979.
- Mannherz, H., Goody, R., Konrad, M., and Nowak, E.: The Interaction of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease I and Skeletal Muscle Actin, *Eur J Biochem* 104, 367, 1980.
- Mannherz, H., Kabsch, W., Suck, D., Friebel, K., and Frimmer, M.: Crystallization of Cytoplasmic Actin with Deoxyribonuclease I, *Biochem J* 225, 517, 1985.
- Margison, G., and O'Connor, P.: Resistance of Alkylated Deoxyribonucleic Acid to Nuclease Attack, *Biochem J* 128, 138P, 1972.
- Markey, F.: Rapid Purification of Deoxyribonuclease I Using Fast Protein Liquid Chromatography, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 167, 155, 1984.
- Matsuda, M., and Ogoshi, H.: Specificity of DNase I. Estimation of Nucleosides Present at the 5'-Phosphate Terminus of a Limit Digest of DNA by DNase I, *J. Biochem.* 59, 230, 1966.
- Mendi, S., and Gerit, J.: Synthesis and Configurational Analyses of Thymidine 4-Nitrophenyl [^{17}O, ^{18}O] Phosphates and the Stereochemical Course of a Reaction Catalyzed by Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease I,, *Biochemistry* 23, 4844, 1984.
- Mirsky, A., and Pollister, A.: Chromosin, A Desoxyribose Nucleoprotein Complex of the Cell Nucleus, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 117, 1946.
- Mirsky, A., and Silverman, B.: Blocking by Histones of Accessibility to DNA in Chromatin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2115, 1972.
- Monestier, M., Fasy, T., Debbas, M., and Patel, K.: Deoxyribonuclease I Treatment of Histones for the Detection of Anti-Histone Antibodies in Solid-Phase Immunoassays. Effect of Protease Contamination in Commercial Deoxyribonuclease I Preparations, *J Immunol Methods* 127, 289, 1990.
- Moore, S.: Deoxyribonuclease, *in The Enzymes, Third Edition* Vol. 14, (Boyer, P., Ed.), Academic Press, NY, 281, 1981.
- Naylor, S., McGill, J., and Zabel, B.: In Situ Hybridization of Metaphase and Prometaphase Chromosomes, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 151, M. Gottesman, Academic Press, NY, 279, 1987.
- Okabe, N., Fujita, E., and Tomita, K.: The Effect of Guanidine Hydrochloride on the Conformation of Bovine Pancreatic DNAase I as Measured with Circular Dichroism, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 700, 165, 1982.
- Oth, A., Frederic, E., and Hacha, R.: Enzymatic Degradation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. II. Enzymatic Properties of Thymus Acid Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 29, 287, 1958.
- Pairdel, H., and Liao, T.: Comparison of the Three Primary Structures of Deoxyribonuclease Isolated from Bovine, Ovine and Porcine Pancreas. Derivation of the Amino Acid Sequence of Ovine DNase and Revision of the Previously Published Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine DNase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 16012, 1986.
- Payne, M., Badoyannis, H., and Rudnick, S.: Effect of DNase I on Muscle Tropomyosin Polymerization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 883, 454, 1986.
- Perlgut, L., and Hernandez, V.: Kinetic Studies on the Mechanism of Mg(II) Activation of Deoxyribonuclease I, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 169, 1972.
- Poulos, T., and Price, P.: Some Effects of Calcium Ions on the Structure of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2900, 1972.
- Price, P.: Characterization of $^{2+}$ and Mg^{2+}< Binding to Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 244, 917, 1969.
- Price, P.: The Essential Role of Ca^{2+} in the Activity of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1981, 1975.
- Price, P., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Alkylation of a Histidine Residue at the Active Site of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 244, 924, 1969.
- Price, P., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: Effect of Divalent Cations on the Reduction and Re-formation of the Disulfide Bonds of Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 244, 929, 1969.
- Reitz, M., Leicherduber, A., and Lanz, E.: The Effects of Enflurane on the DNAse-I Activity in an Isolated Enzyme Preparation and in the DNAase-I G-Actin Complex, *Drugs Under Exp Clin Res* 17, 159, 1991.

- Salnikow, J., and Murphy, D.: Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A and C. A Proline for Histidine Substitution in Deoxyribonuclease C, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1499, 1973.
- Salnikow, J., Liao, T., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A. Isolation, Composition, and Amino Acid Sequences of the Tryptic and Chymotryptic Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1480, 1973.
- Salnikow, J., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Comparison of the Multiple Forms of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 245, 5685, 1970.
- Salomon, A., Hershfuss, J., and Segal, M.: Aerosols of Pancreatic Dornase in Branchopulmonary Disease, *Ann Allergy* 12, 71, 1954.
- Schaufele, F., West, B., and Reudelhuber, T.: Overlapping Pit-1 and Sp1 Binding Sites Are Both Essential to Full Rat Growth Hormone Gene Promoter Activity Despite Mutually Exclusive Pit-1 and Sp1 Binding, *J Biol Chem* 265, 17189, 1990.
- Schill, W., and Schumacher, G.: Radial Diffusion in Gel For Micro Determination of Enzymes. I. Muramidase, Alpha-Amylase, DNase I, RNase A, Acid Phosphatase, and Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 46, 502, 1972.
- Schmidt, G., Cashion, P., Suzuki, S., Joseph, J., Demarco, P., and Cohen, M.: The Action of Deoxyribonuclease I (Deoxyribonucleate Oligonucleotidohydrolase, EC-Number 3.1.4.5) on Calf Thymus Nucleohistone, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 149, 513, 1972.
- Scott, M., Tsai, M., and O'Malley, B.: Deoxyribonuclease I Sensitivity of the Ovomucoid-ovoinhibitor Gene Complex In Oviduct Nuclei and Relative Location of CR1 Repetitive Sequences, *Biochemistry* 26, 6831, 1987.
- Senear, D., Brenowitz, M., Shea, M., and Ackers, G.: Energetics of Cooperative Protein-DNA Interactions: Comparison between Quantitative Deoxyribonuclease Footprint Titration and Filter Binding, *Biochemistry* 25, 7344, 1986.
- Shack, J., and Bynum, B.: Interdependence of Variables in the Activation of Deoxyribonuclease I, *J Biol Chem* 239, 3843, 1964.
- Shimonura, M., and Laskowski, M.: Purification of Desoxyribonuclease II from Spleen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 26, 198, 1957.
- Sinicropi, D., Baker, D., Prine, W., Shiffer, K., and Shak, S.: Colorimetric Determination of DNase I Activity with a DNA-Methyl Green Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 222, 351, 1994.
- Sinsheimer, R.: Products of the Action of Pancreatic Desoxyribonuclease, *Fed Proc* 11, 287, 1952.
- Spitzer, S., and Eckstein, F.: Inhibition of Deoxyribonucleases by Phosphorothioate Groups in Oligodeoxyribonucleotides, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 11691, 1988.
- Stolzenberg, M., and Ooka, T.: Purification and Properties of Epstein-Barr Virus DNase Expressed in *Escherichia coli*, *J Virol* 64, 96, 1990.
- Studzinski, G., and Fischman, G.: Activation of DNA Primer for DNA Polymerase as an Ultrasensitive Assay for a Subgroup of Enzymes with Deoxyribonuclease Activity, *Anal Biochem* 58, 449, 1974.
- Subramanian, M., Madden, J., and Harder, D.: A Method for the Isolation of Cells from Arteries of Various Sizes, *J Tiss Cul Meth* 12, 13, 1991.
- Suck, D., Lahm, A., and Oefner, C.: Structure Refined to 2 , *Nature* 332, 464, 1988.
- Sutoh, K.: Actin-Actin and Actin-Deoxyribonuclease I Contact Sites in the Actin Sequence, *Biochemistry* 23, 1942, 1983.
- Swenson, M., and Hodes, M.: The Separation of the Phosphodiesterase and Deoxyribonculease II Activities of Bovine Spleen, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1803, 1969.
- Uyeda, M., Nagao, K., Kido, Y., Suzuki, K., Hara, Y., and Yamamura, R.: 5838-DNI, a Deoxyribonuclease Inhibitor Produced by *Streptomyces* Sp. Strain No. A-5838, *J Enzym Inhib* 6, 157, 1992.
- Vanecko, S., and Laskowski, M.: Studies on the Specificity of Deoxyribonuclease I. II. Hydrolysis of Oligonucleotides Carrying a Monoesterified Phosphate on Carbon 3', *J Biol Chem* 236, 1135, 1961.
- Wang, D., and Moore, S.: Preparation of Protease-Free and Ribonuclease-free Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 253, 7216, 1978.
- Yaduda, T., Takeshita, H., Nakajima, T., Hosomi, O, Nakashima, Y., and Kishi, K.: Purification of Deoxyribonuclease 1 Using Two-Step Chromatography, *Anal Biochem* 245, 255, 1997.
- Yaneva, M., and Busch, H.: A 10S Particle Released from Deoxyribonuclease-sensitive Regions of Hela Cell Nuclei Contains the 86-Kilodalton Protein Complex, *Biochemistry* 25, 5057, 1986.
- Yasua, T., Takeshita, H., Nakajima, T., Hosomi, O., Nakashima, T., and Kishi, K.: Rabbit DNase 1: Purification from Urine, Immunological and Proteochemical Characterization, Nucleotide Sequence, Expression in Tissues, Relationships with other Mammalian DNases 1 and Phylogenetic Analysis, *Biochem J* 325, 465, 1997.
- Yasuda, T., Mizuta, K., Ikehara, Y., and Kishi, K.: Genetic Analysis of Human Deoxyribonuclease 1 by Immunoblotting and the Zymogram Method Following Isoelectric Focusing, *Anal Biochem* 183, 84, 1989.
- Young, E., and Sinsheimer, R.: A Comparison of the Initial Actions of Spleen Deoxyribonuclease and Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1274, 1965.
- Zahn, R.: Desoxyribonucleases as Growth Substances, *Biochem J* 76, 66P, 1960.
- Zechel, K.: Isolation of Polymerization-Competent Cytoplasmic Actin by Affinity Chromatography on Immobilized DNAse I Using Formamide as Eluant, *Eur J Biochem* 110, 343, 1980.
- Zianni, M., Tessanne, K., Merighi, M., Laguna, R., and Tabita, F.R.: Identification of the DNA Bases of a DNase I Footprint by the Use of Dye Primer Sequencing on an Automated Capillary DNA Analysis Instrument, *J Biomolec Tech* 17, 103-113, 2006.
- Zimmerman, S., and Sandeen, G.: The Ribonuclease Activity of Crystallized Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *Anal Biochem* 14, 269, 1966.
- Zimmerman, S., and Sanderson, G: A Sensitive Assay for Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Anal Biochem* 10, 444, 1965.
- Zollner, E., Heicke, B., and Zahn, R.: Human Serum Deoxyribonuclease Assay in [^{3}H] DNA-Polyacrylamide Gels Without Staining Artifacts, *Anal Biochem* 58, 71, 1974.



35. Deoxyribonuclease II

Porcine DNase II (pDNase II) is an acid endonuclease widely found in animal cells, mostly associated with lysosomes. It hydrolyzes the phosphodiester bonds of DNA under acidic conditions without the requirement for divalent metal ions and is important for DNA fragmentation and degradation.

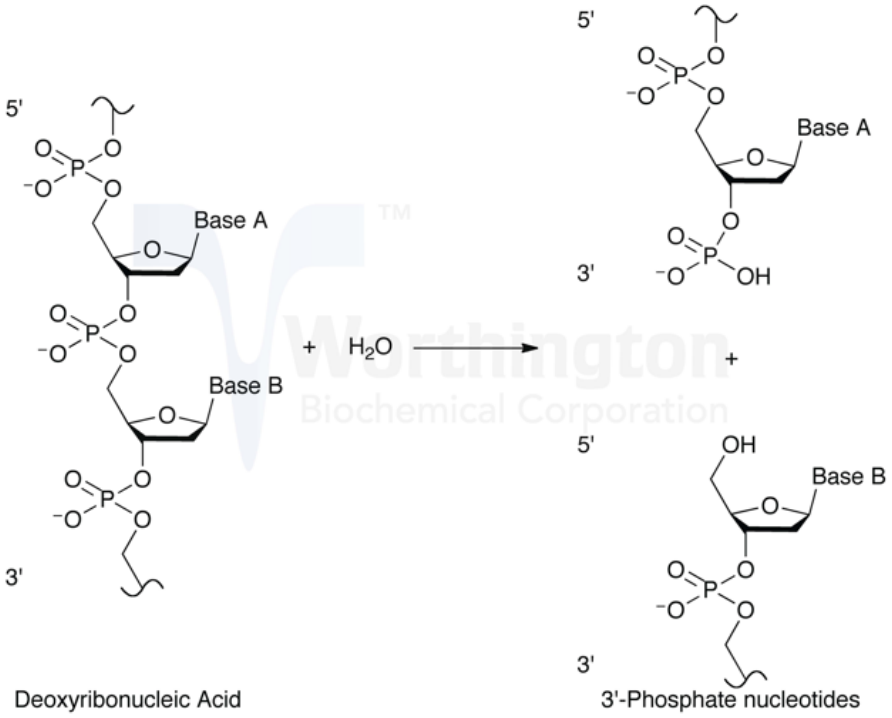


Figure 35.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Deoxyribonuclease II

History

In the late 1940s Catchside and Holmes first observed a mammalian DNase that was optimally active at an acidic pH (pH 4.5-5.5) and termed it "acid DNase" (Evans and Aguilera 2003).

Spleen tissue displays particularly high activity, so it was often referred to as "spleen acid DNase". However, in 1968 Cordonnier and Bernardi found that acid DNase was found to be widely distributed in animal cells, and it was soon suggested that the enzyme be called DNase II to better distinguish it from pancreatic DNase (DNase I) (Cunningham and Laskowski 1953, and Evans and Aguilera 2003).

In the 1970s, Bernardi extensively investigated the inhibitory effects of various compounds on DNase II, finding actinomycin D, N-bromosuccinimide, and divalent cations to be inhibitory (Bernardi 1971). In 1973, Oshima and Price predicted the involvement of a histidine side chain in DNase II catalysis, and in 1985 Liao demonstrated this to be true.

In 1998, Liao first identified the structure of DNase II as a heterodimer, however it was soon shown by Wang *et al*. to be a heterotrimer (Liao *et al*. 1998, Wang *et al*. 1998). Yasuda *et al*. first characterized the human DNase II gene, the first DNase gene to be identified (Yasuda *et al*. 1998). Soon after, Baker *et al*. reported on cloning of the human gene as well (Baker *et al*. 1998).

Recent research has aimed at better understanding the role of DNase II in apoptosis (Kitahara *et al*. 2010) and its relevance to autoimmunity (Ueki *et al*. 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

The genes encoding DNase II proteins have been described by Baker *et al*. 1998, Krieser and Eastman 1998, Shiokawa and Tanuma 1998, and Yasuda *et al*. 1998). The DNase2 gene is conserved in human, chimpanzee, dog, cow, mouse, rat, zebrafish, fruit fly, mosquito, and *C. elegans*. Porcine and human DNase II have been shown to share 73.4% identity (Shiokawa and Tanuma 1998).

The cDNA of pDNase II contains 1292 bases, with an open reading frame that encodes 364 amino acids, including six N-glycosylation sites (Shiokawa and Tanuma 1998).

To form the mature enzyme, a putative transmembrane peptide at the N-terminus is removed during the translation of the nascent protein. After protein folding, further processing within the lysosome removes a peptide at the C-terminus and two connecting peptides between the alpha1 and beta subunits and between beta and alpha2 (Wang *et al*. 1998). The resulting protein is a heterotrimer, as described in the Composition section.

Specificity

Through a nicking mechanism, DNase II generates 3'-phosphate groups by hydrolyzing the phosphodiester linkanges of DNA (Bernardi 1971, Harosh *et al*. 1991, and Baker *et al*. 1998).

A catalytic center, with a critical histidine residue, mediates the cleaveage (Oshima and Price 1973). Specifically, site-directed mutagenesis studies of histidine residues in pDNase II have suggested His115, His132, and His297 play crucial role in the enzyme's function, and show absolute evolutionary conservation (Cheng *et al*. 2006).

The mechanism of DNase II has been shown to occur in three phases. Initially, multiple single strand breaks are induced within the DNA backbone. During the middle phase, acid soluble nucleotides and oligonucletides are produced. A slow, non-linear hyperchromic shift occurs in the last phase (Bernardi 1971).

Composition

It was initially discovered that the mature DNase II enzyme was a non-covalently bound alpha/beta heterodimer. It was proposed that during the production of endogenous pDNase II, the initial 45 kDa translation product is targeted to the lysosome where proteases cleave the translation product to two fragments of 35 kDa and 10 kDa, forming the dimer (Liao *et al*. 1989). However, Wang *et al*. showed that the two polypeptides of the alpha subunit dissociate into alpha1 and alpha2 subunits after disulfide reduction, forming a heterotrimeric structure composed of alpha1, beta, and alpha2 subunits (Wang *et al*. 1998, and Huang *et al*. 2009).

IUB

- 3.1.22.1

CAS

- 9025-64-3

Protein Accession Number

- O62855

Molecular Weight

- 38.0 kDa (Bernardi *et al*. 1965)

Optimal pH

- 5.0 (although activity can be detected over a significant pH range) (Lyon and Aguilera 1997, Lyon *et al*. 2000)
- 4.5-5.0 at ionic strength 0.15 (Bernardi and Griffe 1964)

Isoelectric Point

- 8.10 (Theoretical)
- 10.2 (Bernardi *et al*. 1965)

Extinction Coefficient

- 82,750 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 12.1 (Bernardi *et al*. 1965)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H115, H132, H297) (Cheng *et al*. 2006)

Activators

- Cysteine (Bernardi 1971)
- EDTA (Bernardi 1971)

Inhibitors

- Actinomycin D (Bernardi 1971)
- Iodoacetate (Liao *et al*. 1989)
- N-Bromosuccinimide and H_2O_2 (Bernardi 1971)
- Divalent cations such as zinc and copper (Bernardi 1971)
- Sulfate (Bernardi and Griffe 1964)
- NaCl (above 250 mM) (Ikeda 2002)
- DNA (above 0.4 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$), rRNA, tRNA (Bernardi 1971)
- Iodoacetamide (slightly inhibitory) (Bernardi 1971)

Applications

- DNA fragmentation
- Apoptosis research
- Molecular weight marker
- Control in antibody reactions

Assay Information

Method

- That developed by Kunitz (1950) based upon the increase in absorbance at 260 nm during the hydrolysis of DNA. The method has been adapted from that used for DNase I by reducing the pH to 4.6 and lowering the magnesium concentration to 0.001 M. One unit causes an increase in absorbance at 260 nm of 0.001 per minute per ml at 25°C and pH 4.6 under specified conditions. Bernardi (1971) discusses the relationship of absorbance units so defined to terminal phosphate formation, i.e., substrate bonds hydrolyzed.

Reagents

- 1.0 M Acetic acid, pH 4.6
- 0.02 M Magnesium sulfate

Substrate

- Dilute 12.5 ml of 0.02 M magnesium sulfate to a volume of 200 ml with reagent grade water. Add 10 mg Worthington calf thymus DNA (Code: DNA). Let stand overnight at room temperature. Add 25 ml of 1.0 M acetic acid, pH 4.6 and adjust the pH to 4.6. Dilute to a final volume of 250 ml with reagent grade water. Store at 2 - 8°C.

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Dilute further in water immediately prior to use to a concentration of 50 - 150 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 260 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette 2.5 ml of substrate into cuvette and incubate in the spectrophotometer for 3 - 4 minutes to establish blank rate, if any, and to reach temperature equilibrium. Add 0.5 ml diluted enzyme. Record increase in A_{260} from linear portion of curve. Note: the change in A_{260} for this assay is not generally linear from the initial time and is linear for only short periods. The change in A_{260} should be determined from the portion which is most linear.

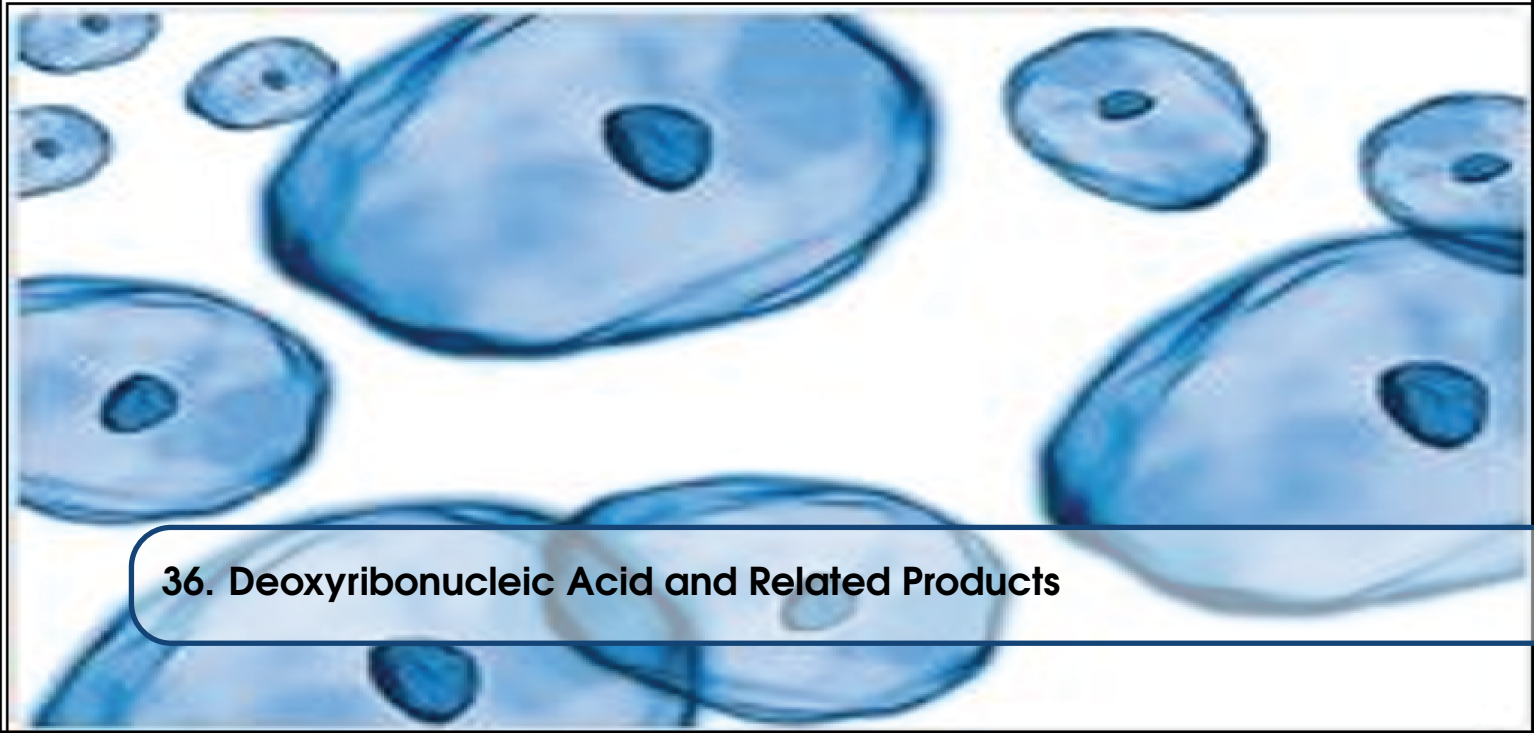
Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{260}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000 \text{ x } 6}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction}}$

References

- Allfrey, V., and Mirsky, A.: Some Aspects of the Desoxyribonuclease Activities of Animal Tissues, *J Gen Physiol* 36, 227, 1952.

- Bernardi, G.: Competitive Inhibition of Acid Deoxyribonuclease by Polyribonucleotides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 17, 573, 1964.
- Bernardi, G.: , *Procedures in Nucleic Acid Research* , G. Cantoni and D. Davis, Harper and Row, NY, 120, 1966.
- Bernardi, G.: Spleen Acid Deoxyribonuclease, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 271, 1971.
- Bernardi, G., and Griffe, M.: Studies on Acid Deoxyribonuclease. II. Isolation and Characterization of Spleen-Acid Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 3, 1419, 1964.
- Bernardi, G., and Sadron, C.: Studies on Acid Deoxyribonuclease. I. Kinetics of the Initial Degradation of Deoxyribonucliec Acid by Acid Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 3, 1411, 1964.
- Bernardi, G., Appella, E., and Zito, R.: Studies on Acid Deoxyribonuclease. III. Physical and Chemical Properties of Hog Spleen Acid Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 4, 1725, 1965.
- Bernardi, G., Bernardi, A., and Chersi, A.: Studies on Acid Hydrolases. I. A Procedure for the Preparation of Acid Deoxyribonuclease and other Acid Hydrolases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 129, 1, 1966.
- Carrara, M., and Bernardi, G.: Studies on Acid Deoxyribonuclease. V. The Oligonucleotides Obtained from Deoxyribonucleic Acid and Their 3'-Phosphate Termini, *Biochemistry* 7, 1121, 1968.
- Doskocil, J., and Sorm, F.: Specificity of Deoxyribonuclease II from Calf Spleen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 48, 211, 1961.
- Ehrlich, S., Tonti, G., and Bernardi, G.: Studies on Acid Deoxyribonuclease. IX. 5'-Hydroxy-Terminal and Penultimate Nucleotides Obtained from Calf Thymus Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochemistry* 10, 2000, 1971.
- Frederica, E., and Oth, A.: Enzymatic Degradation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. I. Purification of Acid Deoxyribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 29, 281, 1958.
- Galcheva-Gargova, Z., Davidov, V., and Dessev, G.: Formation of Single-Stranded Regions in the Course of Digestion of DNA with DNase II and Micrococcal Nuclease, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 240, 464, 1985.
- Koerner, J., and Sinsheimer, R.: A Desoxyribonuclease from Calf Spleen. 1. Purification and Properties, *J Biol Chem* 228, 1039, 1957.
- Koszalka, T., Falkenheim, R., and Altman, K.: Purification of Splenic Desoxyribonuclease. II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 23, 647, 1957.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Desoxyribonuclease. I. Isolation and General Properties, Spectrophotometric Method for the Measurement of Desoxyribonuclease Activity, *J Gen Physiol* 33, 349, 1950.
- Kurnick, N., and Sandeen, G.: Acid Desoxyribonuclease Assay by the Methyl Green Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 39, 226, 1960.
- Kurnick, N., and Sandeen, G.: Interdependence of pH and Electrolyte Concentration Optima for Acid Desoxyribonuclease Activity, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 85, 323, 1959.
- Laskowski, M.: Deoxyribonucleases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 123, 1961.
- Laskowski, M.: Enzymes Hydrolyzing DNA, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 81, 776, 1959.
- Liao, T.: The Subunit Structure and Active Site Sequence of Porcine Spleen Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 260, 10708, 1985.
- Margison, G., and O'Connor, P.: Resistance of Alkylated Deoxyribonucleic Acid to Nuclease Attack, *Biochem J* 128, 138P, 1972.
- Melzer, M.: Influence of Carcinogens and Group-Specific Compounds on DNAse II, *Can J Biochem* 47, 987, 1969.
- Rose, G.: Biologic Crystals and Particles Produced in Tissue Culture. II. Enzymatic Responses and Environmental Transformations, *Cancer Res* 24, 1159, 1964.
- Schneider, W., and Hogeboom, G.: Intracellular Distribution of Enzymes. X. Desoxyribonuclease and Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 198, 155, 1952.
- Shimonura, M., and Laskowski, M.: Purification of Desoxyribonuclease II from Spleen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 26, 198, 1957.
- Sicard, P., Obrenovitch, A., and Aubel-Sadron, G.: A New Approach to the Elucidation of the Initial Kinetics of Neutral and Acid Deoxyribonucleases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 468, 1972.
- Slor, H., Bustan, H., and Lev, T.: Deoxyribonuclease II Activity in Relation to Cell Cycle in Synchronized HeLa S3 Cells, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 52, 556, 1973.
- Soave, C., Thiery, J., Ehrlich, S., and Bernardi, G.: Kinetics of the Middle and Terminal Phases of Degradation of DNA by Spleen Acid DNAase, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 423, 1973.
- Young, E., and Sinsheimer, R.: A Comparison of the Initial Actions of Spleen Deoxyribonuclease and Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1274, 1965.



36. Deoxyribonucleic Acid and Related Products

Deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) is a double stranded, helical nucleic acid molecule that consists of nucleotide monomers, each composed of a deoxyribose sugar, a phosphate group, and one of four nitrogenous bases: adenine, cytosine, guanine, and thymine.

Each chromosome contains one long molecule of DNA, with hundreds or thousands of genes arranged along its length. The DNA molecule is a double helix, with sugar-phosphate bonds on the outside, and base pairs on the inside. The bases pair as such: adenine (A) with thymine (T), and guanine (G) with cytosine (C). DNA replicates semiconservatively and requires an RNA primer. When the parental strands separate, each serves as the template for making a new, complementary strand. *Escherichia coli* DNA replication is semidiscontinuous; one strand is replicated continuously and the other is replicated discontinuously. This discontinuous replication forms Okazaki fragments. *Escherichia coli* proofreading is carried out by DNA polymerase III, which will only use a base-paired nucleotide as a primer, stalling DNA replication if a misincorporation is present. During this stall, 3' to 5' exonuclease of the DNA polymerase III holoenzyme can remove the misincorporated base. Mammalian cells have five polymerases: alpha, beta, delta, epsilon, and gamma. alpha and delta participate in replication of both DNA strands, and beta and epsilon function in DNA repair. gamma is believed to replicate mitochondrial DNA (Weaver 2008).

History

In 1869 Friedrich Miescher discovered a mixture of compounds in the nucleus of a cell. He termed this mixture nuclein (Miescher 1871). The major component of nuclein is DNA. As the chromosome theory of inheritance was gradually accepted, scientists agreed that chromosomes consisted of some sort of polymer, but did not understand whether it was DNA, RNA, or protein. Building upon experiments performed by Frederick Griffith where he transferred a genetic trait from one bacterium to another

(Griffith 1934), Avery, MacLeod, and McCarty demonstrated DNA to be the genetic material in 1944 (Avery *et al.* 1944).

In 1952, Hershey and Chase confirmed DNA as the genetic material with work on a T2 phage whose structure had recently been shown by electron microscopy. In 1953, James Watson and Francis Crick built models of the DNA molecule based on data gathered from x-ray diffraction experiments by Rosalind Franklin and Maurice Wilkins for which Watson, Crick, and Wilkins jointly received the Nobel Prize in 1962. Watson and Crick proposed DNA is a double helix and that the bases of each strand are on the inside of the helix, with the base of one strand pairing to the base of the other strand. The two strands being complementary allows DNA to replicate semiconservatively–one strand of the parental double helix is conserved in each daughter strand. In 1958, Meselson and Stahl proved DNA replication in bacteria is semiconservative.

In 1969, Hershey shared the Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine for his work on determining the properties of DNA. In the 1970s restriction enzymes were discovered. It became clear that the discovery of restriction enzymes and the new era of recombinant DNA technology was transforming biology. In 1973, Stanley Cohen, Herbert Boyer, and Paul Berg created the first genetically engineered organisms (Cohen *et al.* 1973, and Jackson *et al.* 1972). In 1978, Werner Arber, Daniel Nathans, and Hamilton Smith shared the Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine for the discovery of restriction enzymes.

The late 1970s and 1980s brought the principles and techniques of DNA testing. The first genetic test using DNA was restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP, pronounced "rif-lip") and required large blood samples (Jeffreys *et al.* 1987). Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR) was developed in the 1980s by Kary Mullis (Mullis 1990). It became the standard test for DNA testing in the 1990s, enabling researchers to quickly produce millions of copies of a specific DNA sequence, bypassing the need for bacteria and large quantities of DNA (Chakraborty *et al.* 1992). In 1989, Francis Collins and Lap-Chee Tsui sequenced the first human gene containing the defective gene that causes cystic fibrosis (CFTR) (Riordan *et al.* 1989). In 2001, the Human Genome Project and Celera Genomics released the first draft of human genome. The thirteen-year Human Genome Project was successfully completed in 2003. DNA polymorphisms began to be widely used to reconstruct human evolutionary history, and greater understanding of the DNA damage sensing, signaling, and the interplay between protein phosphorylation and ubiquitin pathway has shown important implications for aging and cancer.

CAS

- 9007-49-2

References

- Aktipis, S.: DNA - The Replicative Process and Repair, *Textbook Biochem. with Clin. Correlations, 3rd ed* , 767, 1992.
- Albertini, J., and Garnier-Suillerot, A.: Iron-Bleomycin-Deoxyribonucleic Acid System. Evidence of Deoxyribonucleic Acid Interaction with the alpha-Amino Group of the beta-Aminoalanine Moiety, *Biochemistry* 23, 47, 1984.
- Alberts, B.: Prokaryotic DNA Replication Mechanisms, *Phil Trans R Soc Lond* 317, 395, 1987.
- Alberts, B., and Herrick, G.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 21, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 198, 1971.
- Antonarakis, S.: Recombinant DNA Technology in the Diagnosis of Human Genetic Disorders, *Clin Chem* 35, B4, 1989.
- Aposhian, H., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. IX. The Polymerase Formed After T2 Bacteriophage Infection of *Escherichia coli*: A New Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 237, 519, 1962.
- Basile, L., Raphael, A., and Barton, J.: Metal-Activated Hydrolytic Cleavage of DNA, *J Am Chem Soc* 109, 7550, 1987.
- Baskin, Y.: DNA Unlimited, *Discover* , 77, 1990.

- Bauer, R., and Johanson, R.: A Gentle Method for Isolation of DNA and Histones from the Small Tissue Sample, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 119, 418, 1966.
- Beebe, T., Wilson, T., Ogletree, D., Katz, J., Balhorn, R., Salmeron, M., and Siekhaus, W.: Direct Observation of Native DNA Structures with the Scanning Tunneling Microscope, *Science* 243, 370, 1989.
- Bellin, J., and Yankus, C.: Effects of Photodynamic Degradation on the Viscosity of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 112, 363, 1966.
- Benbow, R., Zuccarelli, A., and Sinsheimer, R.: Recombinant DNA Molecules of Bacteriophage X 174, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 235, 1975.
- Bendich, A., Wilczok, T., and Borenfreund, E.: Circulating DNA as a Possible Factor in Oncogenesis, *Science* 148, 374, 1965.
- Bernardi, G., Champagne, M., and Sadron, C.: Enzymatic Degradation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid into Sub-units, *Nature* 188, 288, 1960.
- Berridge, M.: Inositol Lipids and DNA Replication, *Phil Trans R Soc Lond* 317, 525, 1987.
- Bhattacharaya, R., and Schultze, M.: Properties of DNA Treated with S-(1,2-Dichloro-vinyl)-L-Cysteine and Lyase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 153, 105, 1972.
- Blamire, J., Finkelstein, D., and Marmur, J.: Isolation and Fractionation of Yeast Nucleic Acids. I. Characterization of Poly(L-lysine) Kieselguhr Chromatography Using Yeast Nucleic Acids, *Biochemistry* 11, 4848, 1972.
- Blin, N., Gabain, A., and Bujard, G.: Isolation of Large Molecular Weight DNA from Agarose Gells for Further Digestion by Restriction Enzymes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 53, 84, 1975.
- Bohnert, H., Schiller, B., Bs<caron>hme, R., and Saver, H.: Circular DNA and Rolling Circles in Nucleolar, rDNA from Mitotic Nuclei of *Physarum polycephalum*, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 361, 1975.
- Boots, S.: Gel Electrophoresis of DNA, *Anal Chem* 61, 551A, 1989.
- Brown, W.C. and Campbell, J.L.: A New Cloning Vector and Expression Strategy for Genes Encoding Proteins Toxic to Escherichia coli, *Gene* 127, 99, 1993.
- Buhl, S., and Regan, J.: Repair Endonuclease-sensitive Sites in Daughter DNA of Ultraviolet-irradiated Human Cells, *Nature* 246, 484, 1973.
- Burmeister, M., and Lehrach, H.: Isolation of Large DNA Fragments from Agarose Gels Using Agarase, *Trends Genet* 5, 41, 1989.
- Burton, K.: Isolation of Certain Oliognucleotides Obtained by Degradation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochem J* 98, 68, 1966.
- Byvoet, P.: A New Method for the Determination of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Anal Biochem* 13, 170, 1965.
- Byvoet, P.: Determination of Nucleic Acids with Concentrated H2SO4. II. Simultaneous Determination of Ribo- and Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Anal Biochem* 15, 31, 1966.
- Campbell, B., and Unterman, B.: Purification of DNA from the Intracellular Symbiotes of *Sitophilus oryzae* and *Sitophilus zeamais* (*Coleoptera: Curculionidae*), *Insect Biochem* 19, 85, 1989.
- Chakraborty, R., Deandrade, M., Daiger, S., and Budowle, B.: Apparent Heterozygote Deficiencies Observed in DNA Typing Data and Their Implications in Forensic Applications, *Ann Hum Genet* 56, 45, 1992.
- Champeil, P., Tran, T., and Brahms, J.: A New Approach to the Characterization of the B and A Forms of DNA by I.R. Spectroscopy, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 881, 1973.
- Chang, C., and Meares, C.: Cobalt-Bleomycins and Deoxyribonucleic Acid: Sequence-Dependent Interactions, Action Spectrum for Nicking and Indifference to Oxygen, *Biochemistry* 23, 2268, 1984.
- Chargaff, E., Buchowicz, J., Turler, H., and Shapiro, H.: A Direct Test of Antiparallelism in Complementary Sequences of Calf Thymus Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 206, 145, 1965.
- Charlton, H., Relton, J., and Slater, N.: DNA from Clarified, Large-Scale, Fed-Batch, Mammalian Cell Culture is of Predominantly Low Molecular Weight, *Biotechnol Lett* 20, 789, 1998.
- Chaudhuri, G., and Chang, K.: A Simple Method for Isolation of Extrachromosomal Circular DNA in Unicellular Eukaryotes, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 2341, 1988.
- Chow, S., McConkey, D., Orrenius, S., and Jondal, M.: Quantitation of DNA Fragmentation Using Fiberglass Filters, *Anal Biochem* 183, 42, 1989.
- Christensen, L., and Normann, P.: A Rapid Method for Purification of Herpesvirus DNA, *J Virol Methods* 37, 99, 1992.
- Ciriolo, M., Peisach, J., and Magliozzo, R.: A Comparative Study of the Interactions of Bleomycin with Nuclei and Purified DNA, *J Biol Chem* 264, 1443, 1989.
- Ciulla, T., Sklar, R., and Hauser, S.: A Simple Method for DNA Purification from Peripheral Blood, *Anal Biochem* 174, 485, 1988.
- Clark, R., and Felsenfeld, G.: Association of Arginine-rich Histones with G-C-rich Regions of DNA in Chromatin, *Nature New Biol* 240, 226, 1972.
- Coates, J., Jordan, D., and Srivastava, V.: The Binding of Copper (II) Ions to DNA, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 20, 611, 1965.
- Collins, J.: Single-Stranded Structure of Newly Replicated DNA During Lens Regeneration, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 149, 503, 1975.
- Cooper, J., and Hagerman, P.: Gel Electrophoretic Analysis of the Geometry of a DNA Four-Way Junction, *J Mol Biol* 198, 711, 1987.
- Davern, C.: Isolation of the DNA of the *E. coli* Chromosome in One Piece, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 55, 792, 1966.
- Davis, R.W., Boltstein, D, and Roth, J.R.: , *Advanced Bacterial Genetics, A Manual for Genetic Engineering* , Cold Spring Harbor Press, NY, 1980.
- Depew, R., and Wang, J.: Conformational Fluctuations of DNA Helix, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 4275, 1975.
- Dettori, G., Burioni, R., Grillo, R., and Cattani, P.: Molecular Cloning and Characterization of DNA from Human Intestinal Spirochetes, *Eur J Epidemiology* 8, 198, 1992.
- Diwan, A., and Schuster, T.: On the Theory of Gel Electrophoresis of DNA: Extension and Evaluation of the Lumpkin-Dejardin-Zimm Model, *Anal Biochem* 183, 122, 1989.
- Dounce, A., Ickowicz, R., Volkman, D., and Turk, R.: Three Modifications of the Dodecyl Sulfate Method of Kay et al. for Isolating DNA from Calf Thymus, *Prep Biochem* 3, 409, 1973.
- Douvas, A., and Price, P.: Some Effects of Calcium and Magnesium Ions on the Activity of Bovine Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 201, 1975.
- Dsouza, D., and Kool, E.: Strong Binding of Single-Stranded DNA by Stem-Loop Oliognucleotides, *J Biomolec Struct Dynamics* 10, 141, 1992.
- Duportail, G., and Lami, H.: Studies of the Interaction of the Fluorophores Harmine and Harmaline with Calf Thymus DNA, *Biochim*

Biophys Acta 402, 20, 1975.
- Durante, M., Giorgi, L., and Parenti, R.: Preparative Electrophoresis of Plant Tissue DNA, *Anal Biochem* 60, 626, 1974.
- Eastman, A., and Barry, M.: The Origins of DNA Breaks - A Consequence of DNA Damage, DNA Repair, or Apoptosis, *Cancer Invest* 10, 229, 1992.
- Ebright, R., Dong, Q., and Messing, J.: Erratum for Yanisch-Perron, C., Viera, J., and Messing, J. (Gene, vol 33, pg 103, 1985): Corrected Nucleotide Sequence of M13mp18 Gene III, *Gene* 114, 81, 1992.
- Edelman, M.: Purification of DNA by Affinity Chromatography: Removal of Polysaccharide Contaminants, *Anal Biochem* 65, 293, 1975.
- Ehrenberg, A., Rupprecht, A., and Strom, G.: Electron Spin Resonance of a Gamma-Radiated Oriented DNA Prepared by Wet Spinning, *Science* 157, 1317, 1967.
- Ellery, B., and Symons, R.: Base Sequence Studies on Preparation of Yeast DNA, *Aust J Biol Sci* , May, 1966.
- Elliott, J., and Wyard, S.: Electron Spin Resonance in X-Irradiated Oriented Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 208, 483, 1965.
- Elvingson, C.: Computer Simulation of the Structure of DNA Molecules in an Electric Field, *Biophys Chem* 43, 9, 1992.
- Emanuel, C., and Chaikoff, I.: The Large Scale Preparation of Sodium Deoxyribonucleate from Ripe Salmon Testes, *J Biol Chem* 203, 164, 1953.
- Endo, Y.: A Simultaneous Estimation Method of DNA and RNA by the Orcinol Reaction and a Study on the Reaction Mechanism, *J. Biochem.* 67, 629, 1970.
- Fairall, L., and Finch, J.: Single Crystals of Long DNA Molecules, *J Biomolec Struct Dynamics* 9, 633, 1992.
- Finkelstein, D., Blamire, J., and Marmur, J.: Isolation and Fractionation of Yeast Nucleic Acids. II. Rapid Isolation of Mitochondrial Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Poly (L-lysine) Kieselguhr Chromatography, *Biochemistry* 11, 4853, 1972.
- Fiorani, M., Cantoni, O., Sestili, P., Conti, R., Nicolini, P., Vetrano, F., and Dacha, M.: Electric and/or Magnetic Field Effects on DNA Structure and Function in Cultured Human Cells, *Mutat Res* 282, 25, 1992.
- Flink, I., and Pettijohn, D.: Polyamines Stabilize DNA Folds, *Nature* 253, 62, 1975.
- Flint, D., and Harrington, R: Gel Electrophoresis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochemistry* 11, 4858, 1972.
- Frank-Kamenetskii, M.: DNA Structure - The Quadruplex and the Vase, *Nature* 356, 105, 1992.
- Fujimura, F.: Screening for Genetic Diseases with DNA Probes, *Clin Chem* 38, 461, 1992.
- Gibbs, E., Maurer, M., Whang, J., Reiff, W., Hill, D., Malicka-Blaszkiewicz, M., McKinnie, R., Liu, H., and Pasternack, R.: Interactions of Porphyrins with Purified DNA and More Highly Organized Structures, *J Inorg Biochem* 32, 39, 1988.
- Girod, J., Johnson, W., Huntington, S., and Maestre, M.: Conformation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid in Alcohol Solution, *Biochemistry* 12, 5092, 1973.
- Gopalakrishnan, B., and Bansal, M.: Theoretical Studies on alpha-Helix-DNA Interactions, *J Biomolec Struct Dynamics* 5, 859, 1988.
- Graves, G., and Braun, M.: Museums - Storehouses of DNA, *Science* 255, 1335, 1992.
- Gross, N., and Rabinowitz, M.: Synthesis of New Strands of Mitochondrial and Nuclear Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Semiconservative Replication, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1563, 1969.
- Grover, N., Gupta, N., and Thorpe, H.: Stereoselective Covalent Binding of Aquaruthenium(II) Complexes to DNA, *J Am Chem Soc* 114, 3390, 1992.
- Gudas, L., and Pardee, A.: Model for Regulation of *Escherichia coli* DNA Repair Functions, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2330, 1975.
- Hadi, S., Kirtikar, D., and Goldthwait, D.: Endonuclease II of *Escherichia coli.* Degradation of Double- and Single-Stranded Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochemistry* 12, 2747, 1973.
- Hansen, J.: Isolation of Higher Molecular Weight DNA from *Bacillus cereus* T Using Proteinase K, *Prep Biochem* 4, 473, 1975.
- Hansma, H., Sincheimer, R., Li, M., and Hansma, P.: Atomic Force Microscopy of Single-Stranded and Double-Stranded DNA, *Nucleic Acids Res* 20, 3585, 1992.
- Harding, J., Gebeyehu, G., Bebe, R., Simms, D., and Klevan, L.: Rapid Isolation of DNA from Complex Biological Samples Using a Novel Capture Reagent - Methidium - Spermine - Sepharose, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 6947, 1989.
- Harrington, H.: Effect of X-Irradiation on the Physicochemical Properties of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 615, 1966.
- Hatcher, D., and Golstein, G.: Improved Methods for Determination of RNA and DNA, *Anal Biochem* 31, 42, 1969.
- Hefeneider, S., Cornell, K., Brown, L., Bakke, A., McCoy, S., and Bennett, R.: Nucleosomes and DNA Bind to Specific Cell-Surface Molecules on Murine Cells and Induce Cytokine Production, *Clin Immunol Immunopathol* 63, 245, 1992.
- Herrmann, R., Huf, J., and Bonhoeffer, F.: Cross Hybridization and Rate of Chain Elongation of the Two Classes of DNA Intermediates, *Nature New Biol* 240, 235, 1972.
- Hershey, A.: Idiosyncrasies of DNA Structure, *Science* 168, 1425, 1970.
- Hill, B., and Whatley, S.: A Simple, Rapid Microassay for DNA, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 20, 1975.
- Hill, B., Augenlicht, L., and Baserga, R.: Increased Incorporation of 5-Bromodeoxy-Uridine into the DNA of Proliferating Tissues in Partially Hepatectomized Mice, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 37, 298, 1973.
- Hofstee, B.: Soluble Stoichiometric Complexes of DNA with Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 44, 194, 1960.
- Holloman, W., Wiegand, R., Hoessli, C., and Radding, C.: Uptake of Homologous Single-Stranded Fragments by Superhelical DNA: A Possible Mechanism for Initiation of Genetic Recombination, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2394, 1975.
- Hotchkiss, R.: Method of Characterization of Nucleic Acid, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 3, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 708, 1957.
- Hotta, Y., Bassel, A., and Stern, H.: Nuclear DNA and Cytoplasmic DNA from Tissues of Higher Plants, *J Cell Biol* 27, 451, 1965.
- Hsieh, T., and Wang, J.: Thermodynamic Properties of Superhelical DNAs, *Biochemistry* 14, 527, 1975.
- Huang, P., and Rosenberg, E.: Determination of DNA Base Composition via Depurination, *Anal Biochem* 16, 107, 1966.
- Hughes, J., and Welker, D.: A Mini-screen Technique for Analyzing Nuclear DNA from a Single Dictostelium Colony, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 2338, 1988.
- Humphreys, G., Willshaw, G., and Anderson, E.: A Simple Method for the Preparation of Large Quantitites of Pure Plasmid DNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 383, 457, 1975.
- Ide, T., Nakane, M., Anzai, K., and Andoh, T.: Supercoiled DNA Folded by Non-Histone Proteins in Cultured Mammalian Cells, *Nature* 258, 445, 1975.

- Ishihama, A., and Hurwitz, J.: The Role of Deoxyribonucleic Acid in Ribonucleic Acid Synthesis. XVII. Multiple Active Sites of *Escherichia coli* Ribonucleic Acid Polymerases, *J Biol Chem* 244, 6680, 1969.
- Itzhaki, R.: Accessible DNA in Chromatin, *Eur J Biochem* 47, 27, 1974.
- Ivanov, I., Venkov, P., and Markov, G.: Isolation of DNA from Yeast by Chromatography on Hydroxyapatite, *Prep Biochem* 5, 219, 1975.
- Janakidevi, K., Murray, D., Sell, C., and Held, P.: Fluorometric Analysis of DNA in Cell Cultures, *Anal Biochem* 172, 78, 1988.
- Jansz, H., Pouwels, P., and Schiphorst, J.: Preparation of Double-Stranded DNA (Replicative Form) of Bacteriophage Phi-X174: A Simplified Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 123, 626, 1966.
- Jellum, E., Nygaard, O., Harrington, H., and Eldjarn, L.: DNA-Histone Interactions and Priming Activities of Two DNA Fraction from Rat Liver, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 114, 612, 1966.
- Jenson, H.: Determination of Optimal Conditions for DNA Ligation, *Biotechniques* 5, 729, 1987.
- Johns, M., and Paulus-Thomas, J.: Purification of Human Genomic DNA from Whole Blood Using Sodium Perchlorate in Place of Phenol, *Anal Biochem* 180, 276, 1989.
- Johnson, R.: Cytoplasmic Effects on Deoxyribonucleic Acid Synthesis as Studied by Cell Fusion, *Biochem Soc Trans* I, 1078, 1973.
- Jones, D., Sakamoto, K., Vorce, R., and Howard, B.: DNA Mutagenesis and Recombination, *Nature* 344, 793, 1990.
- Junghans, H., and Metzlaff, M.: A Simple and Rapid Method for the Preparation of Total Plant DNA, *Biotechniques* 8, 176, 1990.
- Kaneko, S., Feinstone, S., and Miller, R.: Rapid and Sensitive Method for the Detection of Serum Hepatitis B Virus DNA Using the Polymerase Chain Reaction Technique, *J Clin Microbiol* 27, 1930, 1989.
- Kantor, G.: Anomalies in the Sedimentation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid From *Haemophilus influenzae* in Alkaline Sucrose Gradients, *J Appl Bacteriol* 112, 1264, 1972.
- Kaplowitz, P., and Moscona, A.: Stimulation of DNA Synthesis by Concanavalin A in Cultures of Embryonic Neural Retina Cells, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 1326, 1973.
- Keck, M., and Lippard, S.: Unwinding of Supercoiled DNA by Platinum Ethidium and Related Complexes, *J Am Chem Soc* 114, 3386, 1992.
- Keir, H., and Craig, R.: Regulation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid Synthesis, *Biochem Soc Trans* I, 1073, 1973.
- Kennedy, D., Nelson, J., and van den Berg, H.: A Modified Spectrofluorometric Assay for DNA Using Adriamycin, *Anal Biochem* 167, 124, 1987.
- Keros, T., Borovecki, F., Jemersic, L., Konjevic, D., Roic, B., and Balatinec, J.: The Centenary Progress of Molecular Genetics. A 100th Anniversary of T. H. Morgan's Discoveries, *Coll Antropol* 34, 1167, 2010.
- Kim, D., and Wharton, W.: Rapid Minipreparation of lambda-DNA, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 6416, 1989.
- Klakamp, S., and Horrocks, W.: Lanthanide Ion Luminescence as a Probe of DNA Structure. 1. Guanine-Containing Oligomers and Nucleotides, *J Inorg Biochem* 46, 175, 1992.
- Klakamp, S., and Horrocks, W.: Lanthanide Ion Luminescence as a Probe of DNA Structure. 2. Non-Guanine Containing Oligomers and Nucleotides, *J Inorg Biochem* 46, 193, 1992.
- Klamerth, O.: Separation of High-Molecular Deoxyribonucleic Acid and Ribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 208, 1318, 1965.
- Kroon, A., Borsi, P., van Bruggen, E., and Ruttenberg, G.: Mitochondrial DNA from Sheep Heart, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1836, 1966.
- Kurnick, N., and Sandeen, G.: Acid Desoxyribonuclease Assay by the Methyl Green Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 39, 226, 1960.
- Leng, M., and Felsenfeld, G.: The Preferential Interactions of Polyarginine with Specific Base Sequences in DNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1325, 1966.
- LePecq, J., and Paoletti, C.: A New Fluorometric Method for RNA and DNA Determination, *Anal Biochem* 17, 100, 1966.
- Lesko, S., and Enery, A.: Subunit Form of Calf Thymus DNA, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 23, 707, 1966.
- Lestienne, P.: Mitochondrial DNA Mutations in Human Diseases - A Review, *Biochimie* 74, 123, 1992.
- Lewin, S.: Collation of Hyperchromicity, Optical Rotation and Viscosity Changes with Different Types of H-Water-Bridgings in Deoxyribonucleic Acids, *Biochem J* 95, 44p, 1965.
- Lewin, S.: Reaction of Salmon Sperm Deoxyribonucleic Acid with Formaldehyde, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 113, 584, 1966.
- Lewin, S., and Munroe, D.: The Denaturing Activity of Guanidine on Salmon-Sperm Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 95, 665, 1965.
- Lewin, S., and Pepper, D.: The Action of Urea on Calf-Thymus Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 112, 243, 1965.
- Linn, J., and Wheeler, K.: Alkali Unwinding Kinetics of Mammalian DNA in a Stimulated Viscoelastometry Experiment, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 712, 1975.
- Liu, D., Elalfy, M., and Leblond, C.: Visualization of DNA Within Mitochondria by Osmium-Amine Staining of Mouse Duodenal Crypt Cells, *J Cell Sci* 101, 785, 1992.
- Logsdon, D.: Extraction of Rat Skin DNA with Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Anal Biochem* 14, 315, 1966.
- Low, M., Hay, J., and Keir, H.: Methylation of Herpes-Simplex-Virus Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochem J* 114, 56P, 1969.
- Lubas, B., and Wilczok, T.: Spin-Echo Technique Study of the Non-Rotational Hydration of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 120, 427, 1966.
- Lurquin, P., Tshitenge, G., Delaunoit, G., and Ledoux, L.: Isolation of DNA from Plant Cells by Gel Filtration on Agarose, *Anal Biochem* 65, 1, 1975.
- Maccrehan, W., Rasmussen, H., and Northrop, D.: Size-Selective Capillary Electrophoresis (SSCE) Separation of DNA Fragments, *J Liq Chromatogr* 15, 1063, 1992.
- Manfioletti, G., and Schneider, C.: A New and Fast Method for Preparing High Quality l DNA Suitable for Sequencing, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 2873, 1988.
- Maniatis, T., Jeffrey, A., and van de Sande, H.: Chain Length Determination of Small Double- and Single-Stranded DNA Molecules by Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis, *Biochemistry* 14, 3787, 1975.
- Mann, W., and Jeffery, J.: Isolation of DNA from Yeasts, *Anal Biochem* 178, 82, 1989.
- Marmur, J.: A Procedure for the Isolation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid from Micro-Organisms, *J Mol Biol* 3, 208, 1961.
- Marmur, J., and Doty, P.: Determination of the Base Composition of Deoxyribonucleic Acid from its Thermal Denaturation Temperature, *J Mol Biol* 5, 109, 1962.
- Marmur, J., and Doty, P.: Heterogeneity in Deoxyribonucleic Acids. I. Dependence on Composition of the Configuratinoal Stability of

Deoxyribonucleic Acids, *Nature* 183, 1427, 1959.
- Martin, R., Donohue, D., and Finch, L.: New Analytical Procedure for the Estimation of DNA with p-Nitrophenyl Hydrazine, *Anal Biochem* 47, 562, 1972.
- Martinson, H.: The Basis of Fractionation of Single-Stranded Nucleic Acids on Hydroxylapatite, *Biochemistry* 12, 2731, 1973.
- Martinson, H.: The Nucleic Acid-Hydroxylapatite Interaction. I. Stabilization of Native Double-Stranded Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Hydroxylapatite, *Biochemistry* 12, 139, 1973.
- Massie, H., and Zimm, B.: The Use of Hot Phenol in Preparing DNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 54, 1641, 1965.
- Matzeu, M., Mazzei, F., and Minoprio, A.: Photosensitization of DNA to UV Radiation by Co^{2+} Ions, *Studia Biophysica* 131, 177, 1989.
- McCarthy, B., and Hollard, J.: Cultured Mammalian Cell Deoxyribonucleic Acid as a Template for *in Vitro* Protein Synthesis, *Biochemistry* 5, 1633, 1966.
- McCormick, R.: A Solid-Phase Extraction Procedure for DNA Purification, *Anal Biochem* 181, 66, 1989.
- McGhee, J., and von Hippel, P.: Formaldehyde as a Probe of DNA Structure. I. Reaction with Exocyclic Amino Groups of DNA, *Biochemistry* 14, 1281, 1975.
- Mesbah, M., Premachandran, U., and Whitman, W.: Precise Measurement of the G+C Content of Deoxyribonucleic Acid by High-Performance Liquid Chromatography, *Int J Syst Bacteriol* 39, 159, 1989.
- Meselson, M., and Radding, C.: A General Model for Genetic Recombination, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 358, 1975.
- Messing, J.: New M13 Vectors for Cloning, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 101, R. Wu, Academic Press, NY, 20, 1983.
- Mirsky, A., and Pollister, A.: , *J Gen Physiol* 130, 117, 1946.
- Moreno, R., Booth, F., Hung, I., and Tilzer, L.: Efficient DNA Isolation within a Single Gel Barrier Tube, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 8393, 1989.
- Moroshkina, E., and Krivtsova, M.: Structure of Complexes Between DNA and Compounds of the Phenothiazone Series, *Mol Biol (Mosk)* 25, 1006, 1991.
- Muller, W., Yamazaki, Z., Breter, H., and Zahn, R.: Action of Bleomycin on DNA and RNA, *Eur J Biochem* 31, 518, 1972.
- Nakatsu, S., Masek, M., Landrum, S., and Frenster, J.: Activity of DNA Templates During Cell Division and Cell Differentiation, *Nature* 248, 334, 1974.
- Nathakarnkitkool, S., Oefner, P., Bartsch, G., Chin, M., and Bonn, G.: High-Resolution Capillary Electrophoretic Analysis of DNA in Free Solution, *Electrophoresis* 13, 18, 1992.
- Neuhaus, G., Spangenberg, G., Mittelstein, G. Scheid, O., and Schweiger, H.: Transgenic Rapeseed Plants Obtained By the Microinjection Of DNA Into Microspore-Derived Embryos, *Theoretical and Applied Genetics* Vol. 75, 30, 1987.
- Nosikov, V., and Sain, B.: Protection of Particular Endonuclease R. Hind III Cleavage Sites by Distamycin A, Propyl-distamycin and Netropsin, *Nucleic Acids Res* 4, 2263, 1977.
- Novikova, E., Martynkina, L., and Vengerov, Y.: Effect of Putresine on DNA Compatization, *Mol Biol (Mosk)* 25, 945, 1992.
- Ogram, A., Sayler, G., Barkay, T.: The Extraction and Purification of Microbial DNA from Sediments, *J Liq Chromatogr* 7, 57, 1987.
- Olivera, B., and Bonhoeffer, F.: Discontinuous DNA Replication *in Vitro*. I. Two Different Size Classes of Intermediates, *Nature New Biol* 240, 233, 1972.
- Pakroppa, W., and Müller, W.: Fractionation of DNA on Hydroxylapatite with a Base-Specific Complexing Agent, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 699, 1974.
- Pakroppa, W., Goebel, W., and Müller, W.: Isolation of Closed-Circular Duplex DNA by Chromatography on Hydroxyapatite in the Presence of Ethidium Bromide, *Anal Biochem* 67, 372, 1975.
- Palecek, E., and Frary, B.: A Highly Sensitive Pulse-Polarographic Estimation of Denatured Deoxyribonucleic Acid in Native Deoxyribonucleic Acid Samples, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 115, 431, 1966.
- Perigut, L., Byers, D., Hope, R., and Khambinwathna, V.: Formation of Triple-Stranded Bovine DNA *in Vitro*, *Nature* 254, 86, 1975.
- Pflueger, O., and Yunis, J.: Deoxyribonucleic Acid Replication of Somatic Cells in the Chinese Hamster, *Nature* 210, 1074, 1966.
- Philippsen, P., Kramer, R., and Davis, R.: Cloning of the Yeast Ribosomal DNA Repeat Unit in SstI and HindIII Lambda Vectors Using Genetic and Physical Size Selections, *J Mol Biol* 123, 371, 1978.
- Philippsen, P., Streeck, R., Zachan, H., and Müller, W.: Investigation of the Repetitive Sequences in Calf DNA by Cleavage with Restriction Nucleases, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 55, 1975.
- Pisetsky, D., Berkower, I., Wickner, R., and Hurwitz, J.: Role of ATP in DNA Synthesis in *Escherichia coli*, *J Mol Biol* 71, 557, 1972.
- Polli, E., Corneo, G., Ginelli, E., and Bianchi, P.: Fractionation of Calf Thymus Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Density-Gradient Centrifugation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 103, 672, 1965.
- Pollman, M., and Zuccarelli, A.: Rapid Isolation of High-Molecular-Weight DNA from Agarose Gels, *Anal Biochem* 181, 12, 1989.
- Porschke, D.: Dynamics of DNA Condensation, *Biochemistry* 23, 4821, 1984.
- Poverenny, A., Saienko, A., Kreier, V., and Nasonova, V.: Interactions of Protein Antibodies with the Deoxyribonucleic Acid Molecule, *Nature* 211, 1297, 1966.
- Preat, T.: High Resolution Southern Analysis of Genomic DNA Using Heat Denatured Acrylamide Gels, *Nucleic Acids Res* 18, 1073, 1990.
- Prunell, A., and Bernardi, G.: Fractionation of Native and Denatured Deoxyribonucleic Acid on Agarose Columns, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3433, 1973.
- Querol, A., and Barrio, E.: A Rapid and Simple Method for the Purification of Yeast Mitochondrial DNA, *Nucleic Acids Res* 18, 1657, 1990.
- Rastogi, A., Erliner, R., and Koch, J.: Tertiary Structure and Function of Closed-Circular Mitochondrial DNA and Its Transcription *in vivo*, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 251, 1975.
- Reddy, S., Hamasabhushanam, K., and Jagadeeswaran, P.: A Rapid Method for Large-Scale Isolation of Plasmid DNA by Boiling in a Plastic Bag, *Biotechniques* 7, 820, 1989.
- Retel, J., and Van Keulen, H.: Characterization of Yeast Ribosomal DNA, *Eur J Biochem* 58, 51, 1975.
- Reuben, R., and Gefter, M.: A DNA-Binding Protein Induced by Bacteriophage T7, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 1846, 1973.
- Richards, G.: Modifications of the Diphenylamine Reaction Giving Increased Sensitivity and Simplicity in the Estimation of DNA, *Anal Biochem* 57, 369, 1974.
- Robinson, H., and Wang, A.: A Simple Spectral-Driven Procedure for the Refinement of DNA Structures by NMR Spectroscopy, *Bio-*

chemistry 31, 3524, 1992.
- Ropers, H.: Review: Use of DNA Probes for Diagnosis and Prevention of Inherited Disorders, *Eur J Clin Invest* 17, 475, 1987.
- Rosenkranz, H., and Bendich, A.: Physiochemical Effects of High-speed Mixing on Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *J Am Chem Soc* 82, 3198, 1960.
- Rowatt, E., and Williams, R.: The Binding of Polyamines and Magnesium to DNA, *J Inorg Biochem* 46, 87, 1992.
- Roy, P., Bhattacharyya, N., and Biswas, B.: Isolation, Characterization and Sequencing of a Novel Repetitive DNA from the Mung Bean Vigna radiata, *Gene* 73, 57, 1988.
- Ruckenstein, E., and Simon, Z.: Kinetics of Ribonucleic Acid Synthesis on Deoxyribonucleic Acid Template, *Nature* 209, 909, 1966.
- Rutberg, S., and Ronai, Z.: A Simple and Efficient Method for the Purification of Specific DNA Binding Proteins, *Nucleic Acids Res* 20, 1815, 1992.
- Ryder, O.: DNA Investigative Technologies - Application to Endangered Species Preservation, *Clin Chem* 38, 458, 1992.
- Sachs, L.: A Theory on the Mechanism of Carcinogenesis by Small Deoxyribonucleic Acid Tumor Viruses, *Nature* 207, 1272, 1965.
- Saucier, J., and Wang, J.: Selective Retention of Double-Stranded Circular Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Membrane Filtration, *Biochemistry* 12, 2755, 1973.
- Savitsky, J., and Stand, F.: A Method for the Preparation of Mammalian Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 114, 419, 1966.
- Savitsky, J., and Stand, F.: A Simple Method for Measuring Ribonucleic Acid Content of Preparations of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 207, 758, 1965.
- Schneider, W., and Kuff, E.: The Isolation and Some Properties of Rat Liver Mitochondrial Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 54, 1650, 1965.
- Schneider, W., Shelton, E., and Kuff, E.: Association of DNA with Melanin Granules, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 55, 665, 1975.
- Schreiber, A., Amtmann, E., Storch, V., and Sauer, G.: The Extraction of High-Molecular-Mass DNA From Hair Shafts, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 230, 209, 1988.
- Schwartz, J., Moan, E., Mustafi, R., Fink, L., and Yasui, L.: Faster Rates of DNA Unwinding Under Alkaline Conditions in xrs-5 Cells May Reflect Chromatin Structure Alterations, *Mutat Res* 282, 13, 1992.
- Schy, W., and Plewa, M.: Use of the Diaminobenzoic Acid Fluorescence Assay in Conjunction with UV Absorbance as a Means of Quantifying and Ascertaining the Purity of a DNA Preparation, *Anal Biochem* 180, 314, 1989.
- Sellers, M., and Tokunaga, T.: Further Studies of Infectious DNA Extracted from Mycobacteriophages, *J Exp Med* 123, 327, 1966.
- Sen, S., Lahiri, A., and Majumdar, R.: Melting Characteristics of Highly Supercoiled DNA, *Biophys Chem* 42, 229, 1992.
- Setlow, P.: I Will Survive - Protecting and Repairing Spore DNA, *J Appl Bacteriol* 174, 2737, 1992.
- Shapiro, J., Stannard, B., and Felsenfeld, G.: The Binding of Small Cations to Deoxyribonucleic Acid. Nucleotide Specificity, *Biochemistry* 8, 3233, 1969.
- Shikama, K.: Effect of Freezing and Thawing on the Stability of Double Helix of DNA, *Nature* 207, 529, 1965.
- Shimada, K., Nishimoto, T., and Takagi, Y.: A Method for the Detection of Strand Breaks in DNA Samples, *J. Biochem.* 75, 611, 1974.
- Sigal, N., and Alberts, B.: Genetic Recombination: The Nature of a Crossed Strand-exchange Between Two Homologous DNA Molecules, *J Mol Biol* 71, 789, 1972.
- Simpson, R., and Polacow, I.: Protein-DNA Interactions in Extended and Condensed Chromatin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 1078, 1973.
- Soave, C., Thiery, J., Ehrlich, S., and Bernardi, G.: Kinetics of the Middle and Terminal Phases of Degradation of DNA by Spleen Acid DNAase, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 423, 1973.
- Sonneborn, T., MacGillavry, H., Deevey, E., Spratt, J., Hayashi, T., Shalowitz, A., and Gruenwald, P.: Nucleotide Sequence of a Gene: First Complete Specification, *Science* 148, 1410, 1965.
- Soslau, G.: Recombinant DNA and Biotechnology, *Textbook Biochem. with Clin. Correlations, 3rd ed.* , 767, 1992.
- Stacey, G., Bolton, B., and Doyle, A.: DNA Fingerprinting Transforms the Art of Cell Authentication, *Nature* 357, 261, 1992.
- Steinman, C.: Free DNA in Serum and Plasma from Normal Adults, *J Clin Invest* 56, 512, 1975.
- Stroop, W.: Simultaneous Electroelution and Concentration of DNA Fragments from Agarose Gels, *Anal Biochem* 169, 194, 1988.
- Sutcliffe, J.: Complete Nucldotide Sequence of *Escherichia coli* Plasmid pBR322, *Cold Spring Harb Symp Quant Biol* 43, 77, 1978.
- Sverdlov, E., Monastyrskaya, G., and Budowsky, E.: Determination of the Number of Cytidine Residues in Oliognucleotides, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 28, 236, 1972.
- Sverdlov, E., Monastyrskaya, G., Budowsky, E., and Grachev, M.: A Novel Approach to Structural Analysis of Oligonucleotides, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 28, 231, 1972.
- Swerdlow, H., and Gesteland, R.: Capillary Gel Electrophoresis for Rapid, High Resolution DNA Sequencing, *Nucleic Acids Res* 18, 1415, 1990.
- Symons, R., and Ellery, B.: The DNA Component of Cytochrome B2. III. Base Sequence Studies on Preparations of Yeast DNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 145, 368, 1967.
- Tabor, S., and Richardson,C.: A Bacteriophage T7 RNA Polymerase/Promoter System for Controlled Exclusive Expression of Specific Genes, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 262, 1074, 1985.
- Tan, E., and Stoughton, R.: Ultraviolet Light Alteration of Cellular Deoxyribonucleic Acid in vivo, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 62, 708, 1969.
- Teale, B., Singh, S., Khanna, K., Findik, D., and Lavin, M.: Purification and Characterization of a DNA-Binding Protein Activated by Ionizing Radiation, *J Biol Chem* 267, 10295, 1992.
- Thiry, M.: Ultrastructural Detection of DNA Within the Nucleolus by Sensitive Molecular Immunocytochemistry, *Exp Cell Res* 200, 135, 1992.
- Thompson, J., Cuddy, K., Haines, D., and Gillepsie, D.: Extraction of Cellular DNA from Crude Cell Lysate with Glass, *Nucleic Acids Res* 18, 1074, 1990.
- Tilzer, L., Thomas, S., and Moreno, R.: Use of Silica Gel Polymer for DNA Extraction with Organic Solvents, *Anal Biochem* 183, 13, 1989.
- Timmis, T., Deumling, B., and Ingle, J.: Localization of Satellite DNA Sequences in Nuclei and Chromosomes of Two Plants, *Nature* 257, 152, 1975.
- Tomic, M., Sunjevaric, I., Savtchenko, E., and Blumenberg, M.: A Rapid and Simple Method for Introducing Specific Mutations into

Any Position of DNA Leaving All Other Positions Unaltered, *Nucleic Acids Res* 18, 1656, 1990.
- Ulitzur, S.: Rapid Determination of DNA Base Composition by Ultraviolet Spectroscopy, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 272, 1, 1972.
- Vandry, J., and Stutz, E.: Evidence for a Novel DNA Component in Chloroplasts of *Euglena gracilis*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 37, 174, 1973.
- Viera, J., and Messing, J.: Production of Single-Stranded Plasmid DNA, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 153, R. Wu, Academic Press, NY, 3, 1987.
- Viera, J., and Messing, J.: The pUC Plasmids, M13mp7-derived System for Insertion Mutagenesis and Sequencing with Synthetic Universal Primers, *Gene* 19, 259, 1982.
- Viola, M., and White, L.: Differences in Murine Leukaemia Virus-specific DNA Sequences in Normal and Malignant Cells, *Nature* 246, 485, 1973.
- von Hippel, P., and Printz, M.: Dynamic Aspects of DNA Structure as Studied by Hydrogen Exchange, *Fed Proc* 24, 1458, 1965.
- Votavova, H., Stokrova, J., and Sponar, J.: Cyclization of Three Satellite Components of Calf Thymus DNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 383, 370, 1975.
- Walker, P., and McLaren, A.: Fractionation of Mouse Deoxyribonucleic Acid on Hydroxyapatite, *Nature* 208, 1175, 1965.
- Wallace, D., and Torroni, A.: American Indian Prehistory as Written in the Mitochondrial DNA - A Review, *Hum Biol* 64, 403, 1992.
- Ward, M., Skandalis, A., Glickman, B., and Grosovsky, A.: Rapid Generation of Specific Single-stranded Template DNA from PCR-amplified Material, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 8394, 1989.
- Wardas, M., Weglarz, L., and Wardas, W.: Modified Isolation Procedure of DNA from Mammalian Sperm, *Rev Roumaine de Biochimie* 24, 353, 1987.
- Wells, S., Rabson, A., Malmgren, R., and Ketcham, A.: In Vitro Neoplastic Transformation of Newborn Hamster Salivary-gland Tissue by Oncogenic DNA Viruses, *Cancer* 19, 1411, 1966.
- White, H.: Rapid Separation of DNA Molecules by Agarose Gel Electrophoresis - Use of a New Agarose Matrix and a Survey of Running Buffer Effects, *Biotechniques* 12, 574, 1992.
- White, J., Stott, R., and Mathews, J.: Purification of cDNA for Cloning Using High Performance Gel Permeation Chromatography, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 2727, 1988.
- Wilcockson, J.: The Use of Sodium Perchlorate in Deproteinization during the Preparation of Nucleic Acids, *Biochem J* 135, 559, 1973.
- Wu, R., Chem-Pei, D., and Padmanabhan, R.: Nucleotide Sequence Analyses of DNA. XVI. The Chemical Synthesis and Sequence Analysis of a Dodecadeoxyribonucleotide which Binds to the Endolysin Gene of Bacteriophage l, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 1092, 1973.
- Wu, T.: Secondary Structures of DNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 63, 400, 1969.
- Wyard, S., and Cook, J.: Electron Spin Resonance Study of Thermal Effects in Irradiated Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 210, 526, 1966.
- Yamafuji, K., and Hashinaga, F.: Isolation of a Pre-Viral Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 210, 1158, 1966.
- Yamafuji, K., and Uchida, Y.: Liberation of Adenine from Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Hydrogen Peroxide, *Nature* 209, 301, 1966.
- Yang, J., Takeyasu, K., and Shao, Z.: Atomic Force Microscopy of DNA Molecules, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 301, 173, 1992.
- Yanisch-Perron, C.,Vieira, J., and Messing, J.: Improved M13 Phage Cloning Vectors and Host Strains: Nucleotide Sequences of the M13mp18 and pUC19 Vectors, *Gene* 33, 103, 1985.
- Yin, L., Chun, E., and Rutman, R.: A Comparison of the Effects of Alkylation on the DNA of Sensitive and Resistant Lettre-Ehrlich Cells Following *in vivo* Exposure to Nitrogen Mustard, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 324, 472, 1973.
- Young R.A., and Davis, R.W.: Efficient Isolation of Genes by Using Antibody Probes, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 80, 1194, 1983.
- Zamenhof, S.: Preparation and Assay of Deoxyribonucleic Acid from Animal Tissue, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 3, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 696, 1957.
- Zeleznick, L., Crim, J., and Gray, G.: Immunosuppression by Compounds which Complex with Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochem Pharmacol* 18, 1823, 1969.
- Zervos, P., Morris, L., and Hellwig, R.: A Novel Method for Rapid Isolation of Plasmid DNA, *Biotechniques* 6, 238, 1988.
- Zhou, X., Huang, L.: Targeted Delivery of DNA by Liposomes and Polymers, *J Controlled Release* 19, 269, 1992.
- Zhurkin, V., Lysov, P., and Ivanov, I.: Computer Analysis of Electrostatic Surface Potential on Double-Helical DNA, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 59, 44, 1975.
- Zimm, B., and Levene, S.: Problems and Prospects in the Theory of Gel Electrophoresis of DNA, *Quarterly Rev Biophys* 25, 171, 1992.

37. Dextranase

1,6-α-D-Glucan 6-glucanohydrolase

Dextranases catalyze the endohydrolysis of 1,6-alpha-glucosidic linkages in dextran.

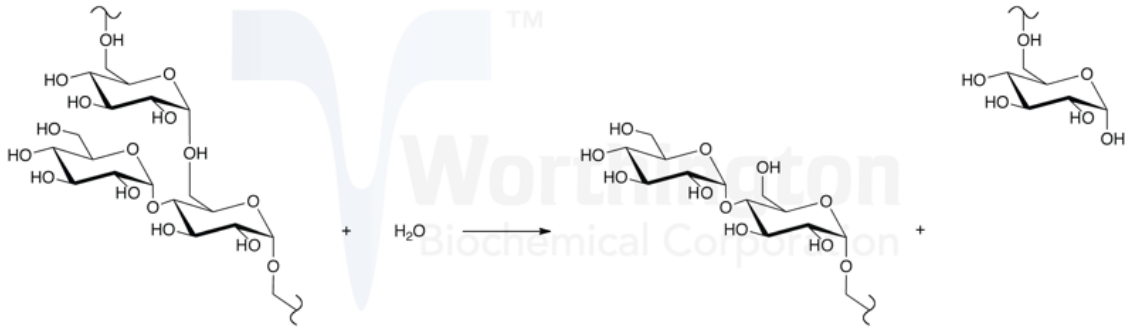


Figure 37.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Dextranase

History

The search for organisms producing large amounts of an enzyme to break down dextran began in the 19th century (van Tieghem 1878).Organisms producing trace amount of both intracellular and extracellular dextranase were isolated in the late 1940s (Ingelman 1948, and Hultin and Nordström 1949) but it was not until the 1950s that a Penicillium species producing large amounts of extracellular

dextranase was reported (Tsuchiya *et al.* 1952).

In the early 1970s, the first purifications and characterizations of *Penicillium dextranase* were being conducted (Baastad and Rolla 1970, Chaiet *et al.* 1970, and Fukumoto *et al.* 1971). In the later 1970s, research began to explore the use of dextranase for the treatment of tooth decay (Minah *et al.* 1972, Goldstein-Lifschitz and Bauer 1976, and Simonson *et al.* 1979).

In the 1990s, the *Penicillium dextranase* gene was cloned and expressed in Pichia pastoris (Garcia *et al.* 1996, and Roca *et al.* 1996). An early classification system for dextranase and other dextran-hydrolyzing enzymes was also developed using sequence-analysis software (Aoki and Sakano 1997).

The crystal structure of *Penicillium minioluteum* was elucidated by Larsson *et al.* in 2003. This study also importantly suggested the reaction mechanism proceeds by net inversion (rather than retention) of the anomeric carbon. Recent research has aimed to improve enzyme stability of fungal dextranase using site-directed mutagenesis (Chen *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Extracellular dextranase is encoded by the dex gene. Post-translational modification includes cleavage of the signal peptide and N-glycosylation. Amino acid sequence analyses have revealed 29% identity between *Penicillium minioluteum* and Arthrobacter sp. (Roca *et al.* 1996).

Specificity

Dextranase preferentially cleaves the alpha-1,6 linkages of dextran, releasing shorter isomaltosaccharides, with net inversion of the anomeric carbon configuration (Larsson *et al.* 2003, and Sugiura *et al.* 1973).

Composition

Dextranase enzymes belong to two glycoside hydrolase families, either 49 or 66, which do not share significant sequence similarity. Dextranases from Penicillium and Arthrobacter species are classified as family 49, while those of the Streptococcus species are found in family 66 (Coutinho and Henrissat 1999).

Penicillium dextranase and related enzymes contain two domains. The first domain resembles the immunoglobulin fold and consists of 200 amino acid residues forming 13 beta strands. A beta sandwich is formed by nine of those strands, with all but strands 5 and 13 being antiparallel. The second domain contains a right-handed parallel beta-helical fold containing 3 parallel beta sheets (Larsson *et al.* 2003). These two domains are connected by a large interface, which contains 29 amino acids completely conserved in the glycoside hydrolase family 49. Disulfide bridges are formed by four of the six cysteines present in the protein, none of which are conserved within the glycoside hydrolase family 49 (Larsson *et al.* 2003).

IUB

- 3.2.1.11

CAS

- 9025-70-1

Protein Accession Number

- CAB91097

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Mainly Beta

Architecture:

- Sandwich; 3 Solenoid

Topology:

- Dex49a from *Penicillium minioluteum* complex, domain 1; Pectate Lyase C-like

Molecular Weight

- 64.6 kDa

Optimal pH

- 5.0-7.0 (Chaiet *et al.* 1970)

Isoelectric Point

- 4.55 $\pm$ 0.05 (Chaiet *et al.* 1970)
- 3.88 (Raices *et al.* 1991)

Extinction Coefficient

- 119,350 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 20.0 (Chaiet *et al.* 1970)

Activators

- Co^{2+}, Mn^{2+}, Cu^{2+} (Sugiura *et al.* 1973)

Inhibitors

- Hg^{2+}, Ag2+
- N-bromosuccinimide
- I2 (Sugiura *et al.* 1973)

Applications

- Viscosity reduction in cell culture (Lindskog *et al.* 1987)
- Glycobiology
- Reduction in viscosity caused by dextran during sugar processing (Larsson *et al.* 2003)

Assay Information

Method

- A modification of that described by Janson and Porath (1966). One Unit of activity causes the release of one micromole isomaltose from dextran per minute at 37°C and pH 6.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate, pH 6.0
- 2% Dextran. Dissolve 1.0 g dextran 500 in 30 ml 0.1 M potassium phosphate pH 6.0. under the specified conditions. Bring to a final volume of 50 ml.
- 2% Sodium hydroxide
- Dinitrosalicylic acid color reagent. Prepare by dissolving 1.0 g of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid, 200 mg phenol, 50 mg sodium sulfite, 20 g sodium potassium tartrate tetrahydrate in 60 ml of 2% NaOH. Q.S. to 100 ml with 2% NaOH. Protect from carbon dioxide and store no longer than 2 weeks.

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Immediately prior to use, dilute further to 5-20 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Into a series of numbered tubes pipette 1.9 ml dextran substrate. Include one tube to be used as a blank. Incubate in a 37°C water bath. At timed intervals, to each tube add 0.1 ml of an enzyme dilution. To the blank, add 0.1 ml of reagent grade water in place of the enzyme.
Incubate at 37°C for 30 minutes. Stop the reaction at timed intervals by removing one ml aliquots of enzyme-substrate mix to tubes containing one ml dinitrosalicylic acid reagent. Incubate for 15 minutes in a boiling water bath. Cool to room temperature, add 10 ml reagent grade water to each tube, mix and read A_{540}.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{micromoles maltose in aliquot x 2}}{\text{30 x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

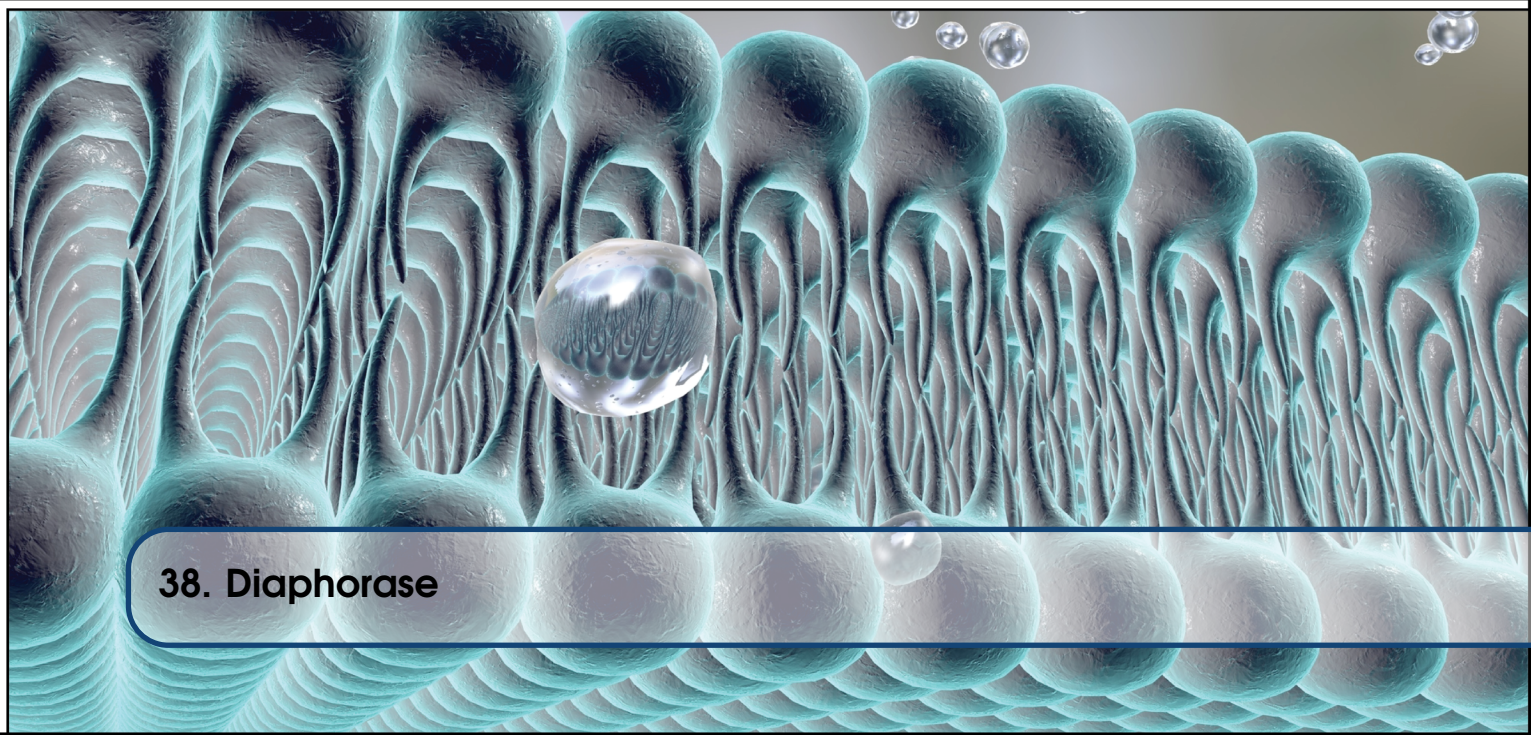
Determine micromoles of maltose in aliquot from a standard curve.

References

- Aoki, H., and Sakano, Y.: A Classification of Dextran-Hydrolysing Enzymes Based on Amino-Acid-Sequence Similarities, *Biochem J* 323, 859, 1997.

- Baastad, K., and Rolla, G.: Purification and Some Properties of Dextranase from *Penicillium funiculosum*, *Scand J Dent Res* 78, 452, 1970.
- Bailey, R., Hutson, D., and Weigel, H.: Action of a Bacterial Dextranase on Branched Dextrans, *Nature* 186, 553, 1960.
- Beldarraí: Enzymic, Spectroscopic and Calorimetric Studies of a Recombinant Dextranase Expressed in *Pichia pastoris*, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 38, 211, 2003.
- Betancourt, L., Garcí: Dextranase (alpha-1,6 Glucan-6-Glucanohydrolase) from *Penicillium minioluteum* Expressed in *Pichia pastoris*: Two Host Cells with Minor Differences in N-Glycosylation, *FEMS Yeast Res.* 1, 151, 2001.
- Chaiet, L., Kempf, A., Harman, R., Kaczka, E., Weston, R., Nollstadt, K., and Wolf, F.: Isolation of a Pure Dextranase from *Penicillium funiculosum*, *Appl Microbiol* 20, 421, 1970.
- Chen, L., Yu, C., Zhou, X., and Zhang, Y.: Rational Introduction of Disulfide Bond to Enhance Optimal Temperature of *Lipomyces starkeyi* alpha-Dextranase Expressed in *Pichia pastoris*, *J. Microbiol. Biotechnol.* 19, 1506, 2009.
- Coutinho, P., and Henrissat, B.: , *Recent Advances in Carbohydrate Bioengineering* , (Gilbert, H., Davies, G., Henrissat, B., Svensson, B., eds.), The Royal Society of Chemistry, Cambridge, 3, 1999.
- Dunn, G., Hardie, D., and Manners, D.: Observations on the Action of Limit Dextranases on Amylopectin-Like Polysaccharides (Short Communication), *Biochem J* 133, 413, 1973.
- Fischer, E., and Stein, E.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 4A, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 304, 1960.
- Fukumoto, J., Tsuji, H., and Tsuru, D.: Studies on Mold Dextranases. I. *Penicillium luteum* Dextranase: Its Production and Some Properties, *J. Biochem.* 69, 1113, 1971.
- Goldstein-Lifschitz, B., and Bauer, S.: Comparison of Dextranases for Their Possible Use in Eliminating Dental Plaque, *J Dent Res* 55, 886, 1976.
- Heyn, A.: Dextranase Activities in Coleptiles of *Avena*, *Science* 167, 874, 1970.
- Heyn, A.: Dextranase Activity and Auxin-Induced Cell Elongation in Coleptiles of *Avena*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 38, 831, 1970.
- Hiraoka, N., Fukumoto, J., and Tsuru, D.: Studies on Mold Dextranases: III. Purification and Some Enzymatic Properties of *Aspergillus carneus* Dextranase, *J. Biochem.* 71, 57, 1972.
- Hultin, E., and Nordstr: Investigations on Dextranase. I. On the Occurrence and the Assay of Dextranase, *Acta Chem Scand* 3, 1405, 1949.
- Ingelman, B.: Enzymatic Breakdown of Dextran, *Acta Chem Scand* 2, 803, 1948.
- Janson, J.: Studies on Dextran-Degrading Enzymes. Solubilization of the Surface-Bound Dextranases of *Cytophaga johnsonii* by Proteolytic Enzymes, Snake Venoms and Detergents, *J Gen Microbiol* 88, 209, 1975.
- Janson, J.: Studies on Dextran-Degrading Enzymes. Isolation and Identification of a Dextranase-Producing Strain of *Cytophaga johnsonii* and Studies on the Formation of the Surface Bound Enzyme, *J Gen Microbiol* 88, 205, 1975.
- Janson, J., and Porath, J.: A Bacterial Dextranase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 8, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 615, 1966.
- Koenig, D., and Day, D.: The Purification and Characterization of a Dextranase from *Lipomyces starkeyi*, *Eur J Biochem* 183, 161, 1989.
- Koh, T., and Khouw, B.: A Rapid Method for the Assay of Dextranase, *Can J Biochem* 48, 225, 1970.
- Larsson, A., Andersson, R., Sthlberg, J., Kenne, L., and Jones, T.: Dextranase from *Penicillium minioluteum*: Reaction Course, Crystal Structure, and Product Complex, *Structure* 11, 1111, 2003.
- Li, X., Millson, S., Coker, R., and Evans, I.: Cloning and Expression of *Penicillium minioluteum* Dextranase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and its Exploitation as a Reporter in the Detection of Mycotoxins, *Biotechnol Lett* 28, 1955, 2006.
- Lindskog, U., Lundgren, B., Billig, D., and Lindner, E.: Alternatives for Harvesting Cells Grown on Microcarriers: Effects on Subsequent Attachment and Growth, *Dev. Biol. Stand.* 66, 307, 1987.
- Makinen, K., and Paunio, I.: Exploitation of Blue Dextran as a Dextranase Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 39, 202, 1971.
- Manners, D., and Rowe, K.: The Specificity of Barley Limit Dextranase, *Biochem J* 110, 35p, 1968.
- Manners, D., Marshall, J., and Yellowlees, D.: The Specificity of Cereal Limit Dextranases, *Biochem J* 116, 539, 1970.
- Minah, G., Loesche, W., and Dziewiatkowski, D.: The *in vitro* Effect of Fungal Dextranase on Human Dental Plaque, *Arch Oral Biol* 17, 35, 1972.
- Raices, M., Molerio, M., Li, I., Morera, V., Roca, J., Delgado, J., Cremata, J., and Herrera, L.: Purificiation Parcial de una Enzima Dextranasa a Partir de una Cepa de Hongo del Género *Penicillium*, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 8, 248, 1991.
- Roca, H., Garcia, B., Rodriguez, E., Mateu, D., Coroas, L., Cremata, J., Garcia, R., Pons, T., and Delgado, J.: Cloning of the *Penicillium minioluteum* Gene Encoding Dextranase and its Expression in *Pichia pastoris*, *Yeast* 12, 1187, 1996.
- Rosenthal, A., and Nordin, J.: Enzymes that Hydrolyze Fungal Cell Wall Polysaccharides. The Carbohydrate Constitution of Mycodextranase, an Endo a(1–>4)-D-glucanase from *Penicillium melinii*, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5295, 1975.
- Schachtele, C., Staat, R., and Harlander, S.: Dextranases from Oral Bacteria: Inhibition of Water-Insoluble Glucan Production and Adherence to Smooth Surfaces by *Streptococcus mutans*, *Infect Immun* 12, 309, 1975.
- Simonson, L., and Liberta, A.: New Sources of Fungal Dextranase, *Mycologia* 67, 845, 1975.
- Simonson, L., Jackola, D., Lamberts, B., and Leonard, E.: Effects of Two Dextranase Preparations on Dental Caries and Alveolar Bone Loss in Hamsters, *Pharmacol. Ther. Dent.* 4, 47, 1979.
- Skukla, G., Madhu, and Prabhu, K.: Study of Some Parameters for the Production of Dextranase by *Peniciliium aculeatum*, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 533, 1989.
- Staat, R., and Schachtele, C.: Characterization of a Dextranase Produced by An Oral Strain of *Actinomyces israelii*, *Infect Immun* 12, 556, 1975.
- Sugiura, M., Ito, A., and Yamaguchi, T.: Studies on Dextranase. II. New Exo-dextranase from *Brevibacterium fuscum* var. *dextranlyticum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 350, 61, 1974.
- Sugiura, M., Ito, A., Ogiso, T., Kato, K., and Asano, H.: Studies on Dextranase. Purification of Dextranase from *Penicillium funiculosum* and its Enzymatic Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 209, 357, 1973.
- Tsuchiya, H., Jeanes, A., Bricker, H., and Wilham, C.: Dextran-Degrading Enzymes from Molds, *J Bacteriol* 64, 513, 1952.
- Tsuru, D., Hiraoka, N., and Fukumoto, J.: Studies on Mold Dextranases. IV. Substrate Specificity of *Aspergillus carneus* Dextranase, *J. Biochem.* 71, 653, 1972.
- Tung, K., Rosenthal, A., and Nordin, J.: Enzymes that Hydrolyze Fungal Cell Wall Polysaccharides. II. Purification and Properties of

Mycodextranase, an Endo alpha-D-(1–>4) Glucanase from *Penicillium melinii*, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6722, 1971.
- van Tieghem, P.: Sur la Gomme de Sucrerie, *Ann. Sci. Nat. Botan. Biol. Végétale* 7, 180, 1878.



38. Diaphorase

NADPH: (Acceptor) Oxidoreductase

The diaphorases are a ubiquitous class of flavin-bound enzymes that catalyze the reduction of various dyes which act as hydrogen acceptors from the reduced form of di- and tri- phosphopyridine nucleotides, i.e., NADH, NADPH. The first such enzyme to be purified was that from heart muscle (Straub 1939). Almost twenty years later heart diaphorase was shown to be identical to lipoyl dehydrogenase (Massey 1958, 1963). Other diaphorases have been described and purified from various bacteria, plants and mammalian organs. Diaphorase activity of a partially purified extract of *Clostridium kluyveri* cells, originally described as a source of NADH and NADPH oxidase (Ciotti and Kaplan 1957), was observed in this laboratory and its use applied to the coupled, colorimetric determinations of dehydrogenases and ethanol. (Teller 1958). These methods, based on the decolorization of 2,6-dichlorophenolindophenol were improved by the substitution of a tetrazolium dye which becomes chromogenic on reduction. (Brower and Woodbridge 1970; Nachlas *et al*. 1960).

The enzyme from *Clostridium kluyveri* has been purified and characterized by Kaplan, Setlow, and Kaplan (1969), who used starting material equivalent to the present Worthington product.

Unless otherwise noted, the following data have been obtained from Kaplan *et al*. (1969).

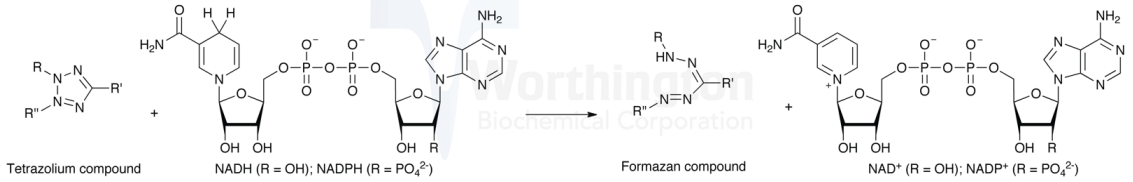


Figure 38.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Diaphorase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Clostridium kluyveri*

Specificity

Either NADH or NADPH may be used as reductants. However, no exchange of hydrogen between the coenzymes is catalyzed. Neither oxygen nor cytochrome C is reduced by *Clostridium kluyveri* diaphorase.

Composition

The enzyme contains one molecule of flavin mononucleotide per molecule. The amino acid composition has been determined.

IUB

- 1.6.99.1

CAS

- 9001-68-7

Protein Accession Number

- Q97E86 (*Clostridium acetobutyliucum*)

Molecular Weight

- 151 kDa (homotetramer)

Optimal pH

- 8.5. At pH 7.4 and 9.4 the activity is reduced 50%. Both NADH and NADPH share this optimum.

Activators

- We have found that excess flavin mononucleotide (FMN) appears to stimulate the reaction with dichlorophenol-indophenol slightly.

Inhibitors

- N-ethylmaleimide inactivates diaphorase at concentrations of under 5 mM.

Stability/Storage

- Though of reasonable stability, if held for prolonged periods, the dry enzyme should be stored in a freezer. Solutions, especially, should always be kept out of strong light.

Stabilizers

- NADH, NADPH and FMN protect the enzyme against denaturation by urea and guanidine.

Constants

- K_m for NADH was reported to be 9 x 10^{-5} and for NADPH it was much lower.

Assay Information

ASSAY for Product Code DIL

Method

- The oxidation of NADH is determined by measuring colorimetrically the reduction of 2,6-dichlorophenolindophenol. The assay is based on that described by Edelhoch et al. (1952) and Mahler et al. (1952) with modifications to provide greater linearity of reaction rate and proportionality of initial rate to enzyme concentration. One unit is defined as the amount of enzyme which reduces one micromole of 2,6-dichlorophenolindophenol per minute at 25°C and pH 8.5 under the specified conditions.

38.0.1 Reagents

- 0.2 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.5
- 0.12 M Zinc chloride in 0.005 M HCl
- 0.006 M NADH. Prepare fresh daily.
- 0.0024 M Dichlorophenolindophenol (DCPIP) Prepare fresh daily.
- Enzyme diluent: 0.2 M Tris · HCl pH 8.5 containing 0.3 M potassium chloride, 0.025% flavin mononucleotide (FMN), and 0.025% bovine serum albumin. Prepare fresh daily and protect from strong light.

38.0.2 Enzyme

- Dissolve lyophilized powders at 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.2 M Tris · HCl pH 8.5. Immediately prior to use, dilute further in enzyme diluent to a concentration of 0.1-0.15 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 600 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
0.2 M Tris · HCl, pH 8.5	2.6 ml	2.6 ml
0.12 M ZnCl2	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
0.006 M NADH	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
0.0024 M 2,6-Dichlorophenolindophenol (DCPIP)	—	0.1 ml
Enzyme diluent	—	—

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 600 nm and determine A_{600} of blank cuvette for 8-10 minutes. Determine ΔA_{600} from initial linear portion of curve. To test cuvette add 0.1 ml of 0.0024 M DCPIP followed immediately by 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme. Record decrease in A_{600} for 3-4 minutes. Calculate ΔA_{600} from the initial linear portion of the curve. The reaction is linear for no more than 1-2 minutes.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{600}}{\text{min}}_{\text{(Test)}} - \frac{\Delta A_{600}}{\text{min}}_{\text{(Blank)}}}{19 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

Assay Information

ASSAY for Product Code DILW

Method

- One unit equals a decrease in absorbance of 1.0 per minute at 25°C at pH 7.5 with 2,6-dichlorophenolindophenol as the chromogen.

Reagents

- 0.2 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.5
- 0.006 M NADH. Prepare fresh daily.
- 0.0012 M Dichlorophenolindophenol (DCPIP) Prepare fresh daily.
- Stock Enzyme Solution
- Prepare a 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution of enzyme in 0.2 M Tris · HCl, pH 7.5.
- Dilute further immediately before use to give $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$ of 0.15-0.20.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 600 nm Temperature: 25°C

Mix quickly and measure the decrease in absorbance at 600 nm for 2-3 minutes.

Determine the $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$. from the initial linear portion of the curve. (Use portion of curve from t=0 to t=1 minute; the rate is linear for 1/2 to 1 minute.)
Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
0.2 M Tris · HCl, pH 7.5	0.3 ml	0.3 ml
0.006 M NADH	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
Water	2.4 ml	2.5 ml
Mix thoroughly and incubate in spectrophotometer to achieve temperature equilibration and add simultaneously:		
Dye	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
Sample	0.1 ml	—

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}}$ dry weight = $\frac{(\frac{\Delta A}{min}_{(\text{Test})} - \frac{\Delta A}{min}_{(\text{Blank})}) \text{ x Dilution}}{10 \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}} \text{ x } 0.1}$

References

- Ballou, D., and Williams, C.: Vincent Massey, *Biographical Memoirs* , National Academy of Sciences, 2013.
- Blaedel, W., and Hicks, G.: Analytical Applications of the Continuous Measurement of Reaction Rate: Lactic Acid in Blood Serum, *Anal Biochem* 4, 476, 1962.
- Boethling, R., Weaver, T.: A New Assay for Diaphorase Activity in Reagent Formulations, Based on the Reduction of Thiazolyl Blue, *Clin Chem* 25, 2040, 1979.
- Brower, M., and Woodbridge, J.: A Rapid Colorimetric Determination of Ethanol in Blood, *AACC Natl Mtg* , AACC, 1970.
- Ciotti, N., and Kaplan, N.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 3, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 893, 1957.
- Coyle, C., Cheng, J., O'Connor, S., and Panaccione, D.: An Old Yellow Enzyme Gene Controls the Branch Point Between *Aspergillus fumigates* and *Claviceps purpurea* Ergot Alkaloid Pathways, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 76, 3898, 2010.
- Edelhoch, H., Hayaishi, O., and Teply, L.: The Preparation and Properties of a Soluble Disphosphopyridine Nucleotide Cytochrome C Reductase, *J Biol Chem* 197, 97, 1952.
- El-Sayed, N., Myler, P., Bartholomeu, D., Nilsson, D., Aggarwal, G., Tran, A., Ghedin, E., Worthey, E., Delcher, A., Blandin, G., Westenberger, S., Caler, E., Cerqueira, G., Branche, C., Haas, B., Anupama, A., Arner, E., Aslund, L., Attipoe, P., Bontempi,: The Genome Sequence of *Trypanosoma cruzi*, Etiologic Agent of Chagas Disease, *Science* 309, 409, 2005.
- Hochell, N., and Weinhouse, S.: Automated Assay of Lactate Dehydrogenase, in Automation in Analytical Chemistry:, *Technicon Symposia* Vol. 1965, 539, 1966.
- Kaplan, F., Setlow, P., and Kaplan, N.: Purification and Properties of a DPNH-TPNH Diaphorase from *Clostridiium kluyverii*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 132, 91, 1969.
- Mahler, H., Sarkar, N., Vernon, L., and Alberty, R.: Studies on Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide-Cytochrome c Reductase II. Purification and Properties, *J Biol Chem* 199, 585, 1952.
- Massey, V.: The Identity of Diaphorase and Lipoic Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 30, 205, 1958.
- Massey, V.: Lipoyl Dehydrogenase, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. Vol. 7, E. Boyer and L. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 275, 1963.
- Nachlas, M., Marquilies, S., Goldberg, J., and Seligman, A.: The Determination of Lactic Dehydrogenase with a Tetrazolium Salt, *Anal Biochem* 1, 317, 1960.
- Preusch, P., Siegel, D., Gibson, N., and Ross, D.: A Note on the Inhibition of DT-Diaphorase by Dicoumarol, *Free Radic Biol Med* 11, 77, 1991.
- Straub, F.: Isolation and Properties of a Flavoprotein from Heart Muscle Tissue, *Biochem J* 33, 787, 1939.
- Teller, J.: Colorimetric Assay of Dehydrogenases, Abstracts Papers 134th Meeting, *Natl Mtg ACS* , 64c, 1958.
- Villee, C.,: An Enzymatic Method for the Assay of Pyridine Nucleotides in Extracts of Animal Tissues, *Biochem J* 83, 191, 1962.
- White, J., and White, D.: NADPH Dehydrogenase in, *Source Book of Enzymes* , CRC Press,, 125, 1997.
- Williams, R., and Bruce, N.: 'New Uses for an Old Enzyme'–the Old Yellow Enzyme Family of Flavoenzymes, *Microbiology* 148, 1607, 2002.

39. DNA Ligase, T4

T4 DNA ligase is an ATP-dependent ligase that catalyzes a joining reaction between DNA molecules. By joining the 3'-hydroxy and 5'-phosphate termini to form a phosphodiester, DNA ligases are absolutely essential for DNA replication and repair in all organisms. The phage-encoded T4 DNA ligase is produced during infection of *Escherichia coli* by bacteriophage T4.

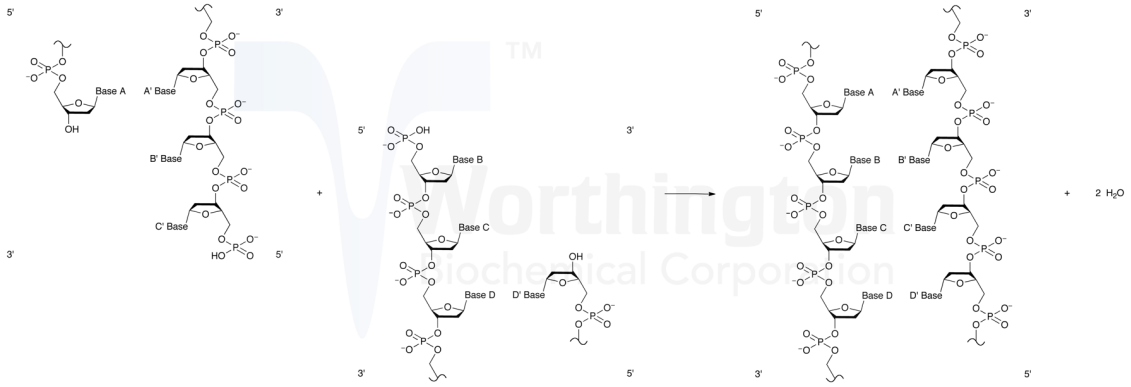


Figure 39.1: Enzymatic Reaction: Ligation

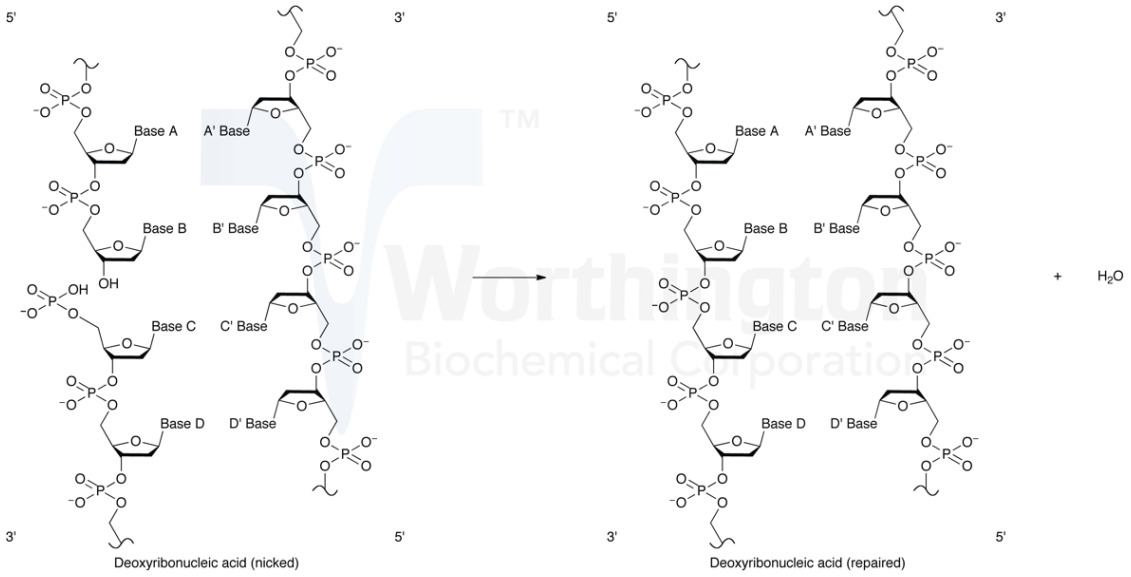


Figure 39.2: Enzymatic Reaction: Strand Repair

History

The search for T4 DNA ligase stemmed from two discoveries during the early 1960s. Meselson and Weigle, and Kellenberger *et al*. discovered that genetic recombination can occur by the breakage and rejoining of DNA molecules; and Bode and Kaiser discovered that a large fraction of linear DNA from bacteriophage l is rapidly converted to covalently closed duplex circles soon after infection of the host (Meselson and Weigle 1961, Kellenberger *et al*. 1961, Young and Sinsheimer 1964, and Bode and Kaiser 1965). The race to find the enzyme responsible for this DNA joining activity is evident from the independent and nearly concurrent discovery of DNA ligases by five different laboratories (Gellert 1967, Weiss and Richardson 1967, Olivera and Lehman 1967, Gefter *et al*. 1967, and Cozzarelli *et al*. 1967). In 1968, Okazaki *et al*. discovered another function of DNA ligase: DNA may be replicated discontinuously, and short segments can be joined into continuous strands that make up the chromosome (Lehman 1974).

Soon after, the widespread distribution in a variety of eukaryotic tissues including rabbit, rat, and lily microsporocytes was observed (Lindahl and Edelman 1968, Tsukada and Ichimura 1971, and Howell and Stern 1971). The gene encoding T4 DNA ligase was cloned by Wilson and Murray in 1979, and the primary structure and genetic organization of T4 DNA ligase was investigated by Armstrong *et al*. in 1983.

Ligases were critical reagents in molecular cloning development and many applications in DNA biotechnology. There has been a recent rejuvenation in ligase research upon the discovery that most organisms have multiple ligases functioning either in DNA replication or particular repair pathways (Tomkinson *et al*. 2006, Ellenberger and Tomkinson 2008, Shuman and Glickman 2007, and Shuman 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

T4 DNA ligase is a 487 residue protein. Bacteriophage T4 has a double stranded genome of approximately 169 kb, encoding 300 genes (Bullard and Bowater 2006). The genome of phage T4 is approximately four times the size of those of T7 and lambda, suggesting it undergoes less selective pressure to minimize the length of its DNA (Armstrong *et al.* 1983). T4 DNA ligase is encoded by gene 30 (gp30).

Specificity

DNA ligases repair nicks in double stranded DNA with 3' OH and 5' phosphate ends. Typically, bacterial ligases are NADH-dependent, while eukaryotic ligases are ATP-dependent; however, despite T4 DNA ligase's existence being confined within a prokaryote, it encodes an ATP-dependent ligase. T4 DNA ligase has a lower affinity for DNA than multidomain ligases, which could also explain its sensitivity to salt concentration. DNA ligation occurs in a three-step reaction. The first step is a nucleophilic attack on the alpha-phosphorus of ATP by the conserved lysine residue, releasing PPi and generating a covalent enzyme-adenylate intermediate in which AMP is linked to the terminal side-chain nitrogen of lysine. In the second step, a nucleophilic attack occurs on the phosphorus of the enzyme-adenylate by the 5'-phosphate-terminated DNA substrate, releasing lysine and forming DNA-adenylate. In the final step, DNA-adenylate is attacked by 3'-OH of another DNA strand, releasing AMP and joining the polynucleotides (Shuman 2009).

Composition

T4 DNA ligase is a single polypeptide. Despite extensive purification of T4 DNA ligase, attempts to crystallize the protein, both with and without cofactor, have been unsuccessful. A similar structure, that of T7 DNA Ligase, has been solved (Subramanya *et al.* 1996, Doherty *et al.* 1996, and Shuman and Schwer 1995). Alignment studies of DNA ligases indicate a highly conserved central DNA binding cleft, active site lysine residue, and nucleotide binding site (Subramanya *et al.* 1996).

IUB

- 6.5.1.1

CAS

- 9015-85-4

Protein Accession Number

- P00970

Molecular Weight

- 77 kDa (Sedimentation, Lehman 1974)
- 74 $\pm$ 3 kDa (SDS Page, Lehman 1974)
- 55.3 kDa (Theoretical)

Optimal pH

- 7.5-8.0

Isoelectric Point

- 6.14

Extinction Coefficient

- 54,770 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 9.91$

Activators

- Requires ATP, Mg^{2+}, and sulfhydryl reagents (DTT, 2-mercaptoethanol)

Inhibitors

- NaCl (concentrations exceeding 200 mM)

Applications

- Joining DNA molecules with compatible cohesive termini, or blunt ended double stranded DNA to one another or to synthetic linkers
- Only T4 DNA ligase joins fragments with overlapping complementary single-stranded protrusions as well as blunt ends
- Unlike *Escherichia coli* DNA ligase, T4 enzyme joins duplex DNA molecules at blunt ends
- Repairs single-stranded nicks in duplex DNA
- Repairs nicks in duplex DNA, RNA, or DNA/RNA hybrids
- Ligase chain reaction (LCR)

References

- Murray, N., Bruce, S., and Murray, K.: Molecular Cloning of DNA Ligase Gene from Bacteriophage T4. II. Amplification and Preparation of the Gene Product, *J Mol Biol* 132, 493, 1979.
- Rossi, R., Montecucco, A., Ciarrocchi, G., and Biamonti, G.: Functional Characterization of the T4 DNA Ligase: A New Insight into the Mechanism of Action, *Nucleic Acids Res* 25, 2106, 1997.
- Weiss, B., Jacquemin-Sablon, A., Live, T., Fareed, G., and Richardson, C.: Enzymatic Breakage and Joining of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. VI Further Purification and Properties of Polynucletoide Ligase from *Escherichia coli* Infected with Bacteriophage T4, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4543, 1968.
- Wilson, G., and Murray, N.: Molecular Cloning of the DNA Ligase Gene from Bacteriophage T4. I. Characterisation of the Recombinants, *J Mol Biol* 132, 471, 1979.

40. DNA Polymerase I

DNA polymerase I participates in the DNA replication of prokaryotes. DNA chain growth is in the 5' to 3' direction with addition at the 3' hydroxyl end. The new chain is base-paired with the template, and the new chain and template are antiparallel. DNA polymerase I is the most abundant polymerase and functions to fill gaps in DNA that arise during DNA replication, repair, and recombination.

$$(\text{dNMP})_n + \text{dNTP} \rightarrow (\text{dNMP})_{n+1} + \text{PPi} \tag{40.1}$$

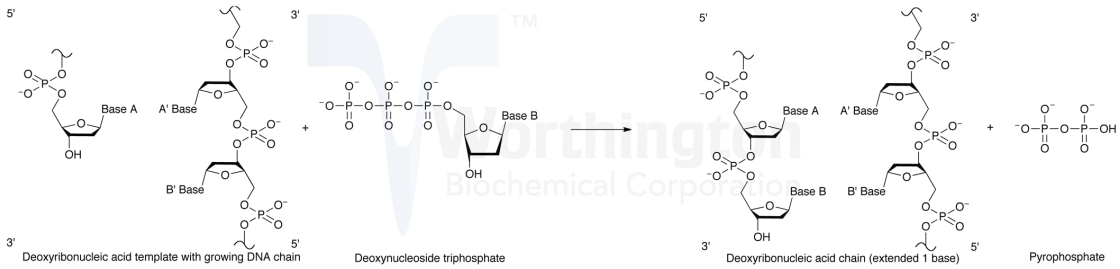


Figure 40.1: Enzymatic Reaction: Polymerization

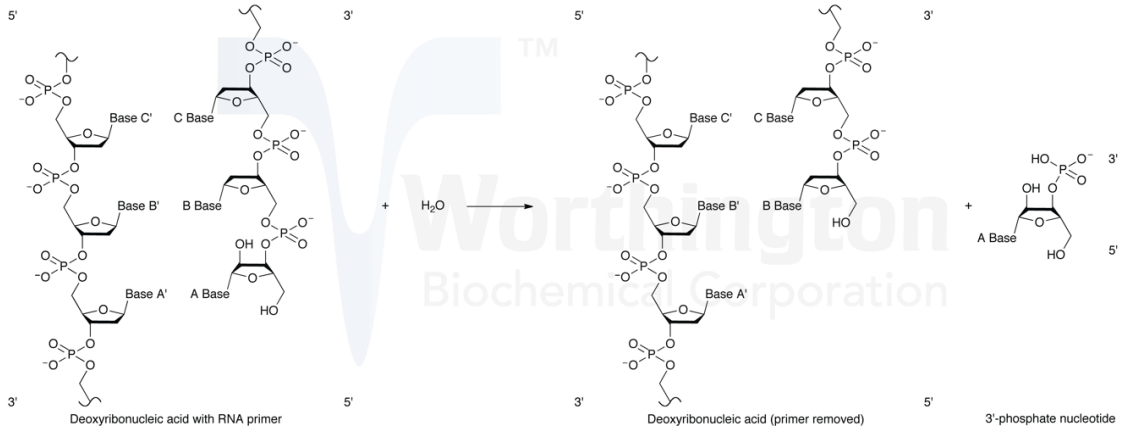


Figure 40.2: Enzymatic Reaction: Proofreading

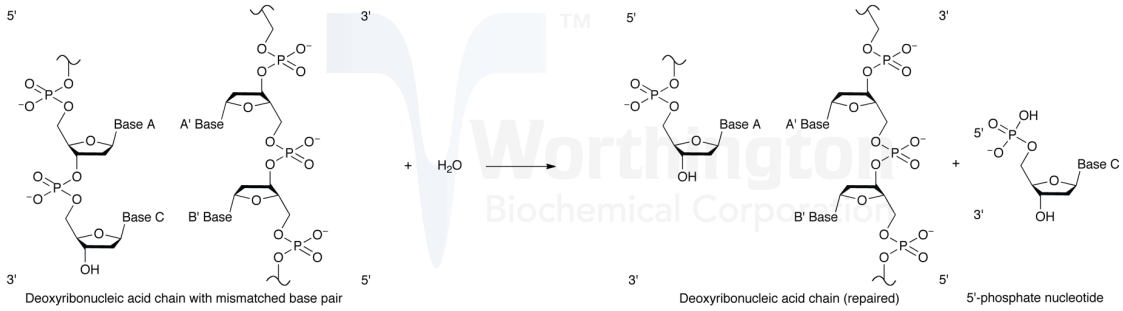


Figure 40.3: Enzymatic Reaction: Primer Removal

History

DNA polymerase I was discovered by Arthur Kornberg *et al.* in 1956. His initial results were first presented at the 1956 annual meeting of the Federation of American Societies for Experimental Biology (FASEB) in Atlantic City, New Jersey. Reviewers of his initial paper suggested that the authors refer to the product as 'polydeoxyribonucleotide' rather than 'DNA'; 'DNA' was only approved after an appeal to the editor-in-chief, John Edsall (Friedberg 2006). Two more papers were published in 1958 by Lehman *et al.* and Bessman *et al.*, which definitively established DNA polymerase was performing DNA replication. Kornberg was awarded the Nobel Prize in 1959 for his discovery of DNA polymerase I.

In 1969, Jovin *et al.* elucidated the amino acid composition (Jovin *et al.* 1969a, b). That same year, DeLucia and Cairns isolated an *Escherichia coli* strain with a mutation that affected the DNA polymerase and surprisingly found that the mutant synthesized DNA normally. This discovery cast doubts on the role of DNA polymerase in replication and led groups to search for other replication enzymes. At the same time, Klenow and colleagues showed that the treatment of DNA polymerase with the proteolytic enzyme subtilisin (type Carlsberg) resulted in an increase of polymerase activity and decrease of exonuclease activity. The resulting DNA polymerase was isolated and was named the "Klenow fragment" (Klenow and Henningsen 1970a, and Klenow and Overgaard-Hansen 1970).

In 1970, DNA polymerase II of *Escherichia coli* was isolated and characterized by Arthur Kornberg's son, Thomas Kornberg (Kornberg and Gefter 1970). DNA polymerase II was also independently reported on by Knippers and by Moses and Richardson in 1970 (Moses and Richardson 1970b). A year later, Thomas Kornberg and Gefter identified DNA polymerase III (Kornberg and Gefter 1971).

Recent work with DNA polymerase I has included investigating the molecular basis of substrate specificity through thermodynamic studies (Wowor *et al*. 2010) and single-molecule FRET experiments (Santoso *et al*. 2010). Hastings *et al*. have investigated the interactions of the five *Escherichia coli* DNA polymerases during cellular stress (Hastings *et al*. 2010), and Kukreti *et al*.'s studies have aimed to determine which residues are important for 3'-5' exonuclease activity (Kukreti *et al*. 2008).

Molecular Characteristics

The gene encoding DNA polymerase I (polA) contains approximately 3,000 base pairs and encodes approximately 1,000 amino acid residues in a simple polypeptide chain. Even organisms separated by a billion years of evolution (such as Deinococcus-Thermus genera and *Escherichia coli*) have approximately 35% amino acid identity and approximately 50% homology (Patel *et al*. 2001).

Specificity

DNA synthesis requires a primer strand with a free 3'-hydroxyl terminus annealed to a DNA template strand and the deoxynucleotide triphosphates form base pairs with the template. Addition is in the 5' to 3' direction with release of pyrophosphate. The enzyme is active with DNAs containing single stranded gaps and also with DNAs with single-strand breaks or nicks. Under some conditions, RNA-DNA hybrids and an RNA duplex may serve as template-primer (Setlow 1972).

The 5' to 3' exonuclease activity associated with DNA polymerase I degrades both single and double stranded DNA in the 5' to 3' direction, yielding 5'-mononucleotides. The 5' to 3' exonuclease activity is specific for double stranded DNA, yielding 5'-mononucleotides and oligonucleotides. DNA polymerase I can also excise mismatched regions in DNA (Setlow 1972).

The similar structure of DNA polymerases has indicated that most DNA polymerase enzymes use an identical two metal ion-catalyzed polymerase mechanism. One metal ion activates the primer's 3'-OH for attack on the a-phosphate of the dNTP. The other metal ion stabilizes the negative charge of the leaving oxygen and chelates the b- and g-phosphates (Steitz 1999).

The Klenow fragment is a proteolytic product of *Escherichia coli* DNA polymerase I that retains polymerization and 3' to 5' exonuclease activity, but has lost 5' to 3' exonuclease activity.

Composition

DNA polymerase I is the predominant polymerizing enzyme found in *Escherichia coli*. It contains a single disulfide bond and one sulfhydryl group (Jovin *et al*. 1969b). Five distinct DNA polymerases have been isolated from *Escherichia coli* and have been designated I, II, III, IV, and V. DNA polymerase I functions to fill DNA gaps that arise during DNA replication, repair, and recombination. DNA

polymerase II also functions in editing and proofreading mainly in the lagging strand (Kim *et al.* 1997, Wagner and Nohmi 2000). DNA polymerase III is the main replicative enzyme. DNA polymerase IV and V have large active sites that allow for more base misincorporation, and are therefore more error-prone. They also lack proofreading-exonuclease subunits to correct misincorporations (Nohmi 2006, and Hastings *et al.* 2010). DNA polymerase V is present at significant levels only in SOS-induced cells and over-expression restricts DNA synthesis (Marsh and Walker 1985).

The domain shape of all polymerases whose structures are known has been described as a "right hand" with "thumb", "palm", and "finger" domains (Kohlstaedt *et al.* 1992). The palm region is thought to catalyze the phosphoryl transfer, and the finger region is thought to interact with the incoming nucleoside triphosphate and the template base it is paired to. The thumb is believed to help in positioning the DNA and in translocation (Brautigam and Steitz 1998).

IUB

- 2.7.7.7

CAS

- 9012-90-2

Protein Accession Number

- P00582

Molecular Weight

- 109 kDa (Jovin *et al.* 1969a, b)
- Klenow fragment: 70 kDa (gel filtration, Klenow and Overgaard-Hansen 1970)

Optimal pH

- Maximum activity is obtained at pH 7.4 with potassium phosphate buffer for native DNA or poly dAT template-primer systems (Richardson *et al.* 1964)
- Klenow fragment: Maximal activities are obtained at 7.4 with phosphate buffer and at 8.4 with Tris · HCl buffer

Isoelectric Point

- 5.4

Extinction Coefficient

- 81,030 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 7.86, In 10 mM sodium bicarbonate, the $\frac{A_{280}}{A_{260}}$ ratio is 1.81 and the absorbance at 280 nm of a 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution is 0.85 (Jovin *et al.* 1969a)

Activators

- A divalent cation is required for activity
- Mg^{2+} at a concentration of 7 mM yields optimum activity under the conditions of the standard assay (Richardson *et al.* 1964)
- Mn^{2+} can partially fulfill the metal ion requirement
- Enzyme activity is also influenced by concentrations of monovalent cations such as K^+, Rb^+, Cs^+, and NH_4^+

Inhibitors

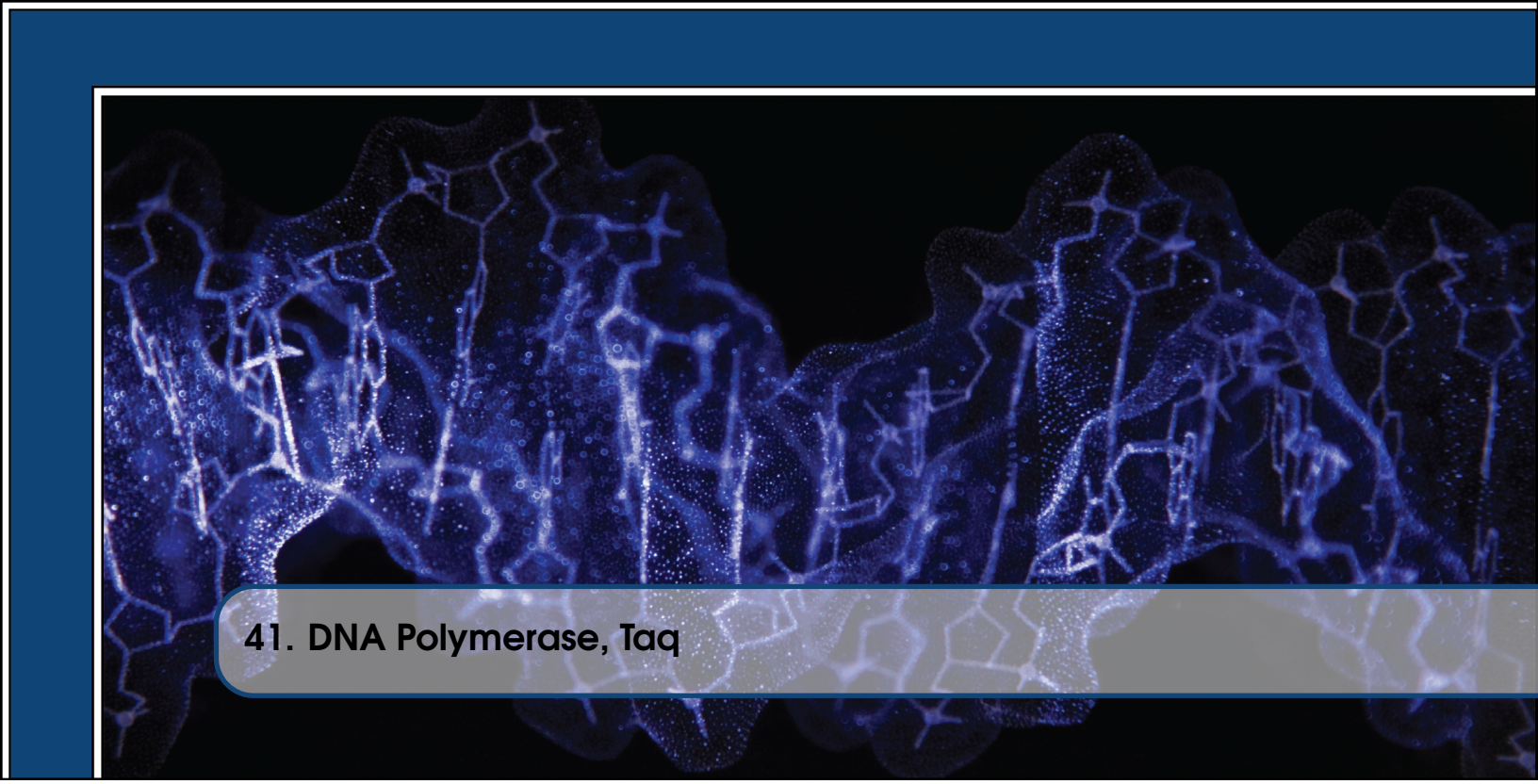
- Kanchanomycin, mitomycin, bleomycin, phleomycin, ananthramycin, plurmycin A (Tanaka *et al.* 1965), and neomycin (Lazarus and Kitron 1973)
- Actinomycin inhibits only when guanosine and cytosine nucleotides are present (Cohen and Yielding 1965)
- Dideoxynucleoside
- Arabinosyl nucleotide triphosphate
- Deoxyuridine-5'-triphosphate and analogues of uridine and deoxyuridine with 5'-hydroxy or amino substituents (Kornberg 1974)
- Chloroquine and some of its analogs (Cohen and Yilding 1965)

Applications

- High percentage incorporation of radioactivity for nick translation assays
- Standard reference material for the study of DNA polymerases
- Manufacturing of alternating copolymers such as poly d(A-T) and homopolymers such as poly dG-poly dC
- Klenow fragment: DNA sequencing (Sanger *et al.* 1977), fill-in of 5' overhangs and removal of 3' overhangs to form blunt ends (Sambrook 1989), and second strand synthesis in mutagenesis (Gubler 1987)

References

- Friedberg, E.: The Eureka Enzyme: The Discovery of DNA Polymerase, *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* 7, 143, 2006.



41. DNA Polymerase, Taq

Taq DNA polymerase is a DNA-dependent polymerase. Taq refers to Thermus aquaticus, the bacteria from which this thermostable polymerase was first isolated. The enzyme exhibits optimal activity at 75°C.

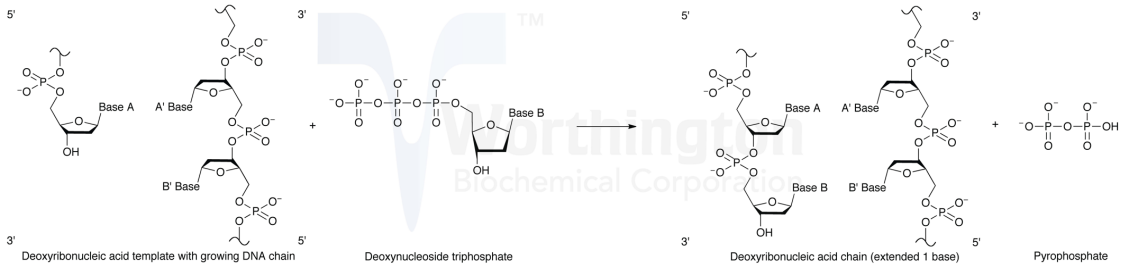


Figure 41.1: Enzymatic Reaction - DNA Polymerase, Taq

History

DNA polymerase I was the first enzyme thought to be involved in DNA synthesis and was the only DNA polymerase to be studied from the late 1950s to the early 1970s (Kornberg *et al.* 1956, Bessman *et al.* 1957, Buttin and Kornberg 1966, Englund *et al.* 1968, Deutsch and Kornberg 1969, Englund *et al.* 1969, and Kornberg *et al.* 1974). In 1969, DeLucia and Cairns isolated an *Escherichia coli* strain with a mutation that affected the DNA polymerase and surprisingly found that the mutant synthesized DNA normally. This discovery casted doubts on the role of DNA polymerase in replication and led groups to search for other replication enzymes.

DNA polymerase II and III of *Escherichia coli* were soon isolated and characterized (Kornberg and Gefter 1972, and Livingston and Richardson 1975). However, few attempts were made to isolate DNA polymerase from thermophiles (Stenesh and Roe 1972). In 1976, DNA polymerase from the thermophilic bacterium Thermus aquaticus was first isolated and purified, and its remarkable stability at high temperatures was described (Chien *et al*. 1976).

Soon after its purification, Taq DNA polymerase was found to be highly useful in the polymerase chain reaction (PCR) method of DNA amplification. Compared to *Escherichia coli* DNA polymerase I, Taq polymerase's high specificity of primer binding at elevated temperatures was found to give a higher yield of the desired product with less non-specific amplification product (Saiki *et al*. 1985, Mullis and Faloona 1987, and Lawyer *et al*. 1989). This feature paved the way for dramatic improvements to the PCR method. Since its optimal temperature is so high, Taq polymerase only needs to be added to a PCR reaction at the beginning, rather than before each round of amplification.

The crystal structure was determined by Kim *et al*. in 1995. Recent work with Taq polymerase has included developing inhibitor-resistant mutants of Taq polymerases for use in PCR assays (Baar *et al*. 2011) and investigating the molecular basis of substrate specificity through thermodynamic and structural studies (Obeid *et al*. 2010, and Wowor *et al*. 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

Taq polymerase displays little, if any, 3'to 5' exonuclease activity. It is possible that mutations, deletions, or insertions destroyed this activity; *Escherichia coli* polymerase I displays little sequence similarity in the region believed to be the 3' to 5' exonuclease region. Six amino acid residues believed to be essential for polymerase activity in DNA polymerase I include Met-512, Arg-682, Lys-758, Tyr-766, Arg-841, and His-881 (Lawyer *et al*. 1989). All residues except Met-512 are conserved in Taq polymerase.

Thermophilic organisms have been found to have high GC content. *Escherichia coli* polymerase has been shown to contain 52.0% GC conent, whereas the gene for Taq polymerase contains 67.9% (Lawyer *et al*. 1989).

Specificity

DNA synthesis proceeds in the 5' to 3' direction and requires the presence of dNTPs and primer template DNA. The similar structure of DNA polymerases has indicated that these enzymes use an identical two metal ion-catalyzed polymerase mechanism (Beese and Steitz 1991). One metal ion activates the primer's 3'-OH for attack on the a-phosphate of the dNTP. The other metal ion stabilizes the negative charge of the leaving oxygen and chelates the b- and g-phosphates (Steitz 1999).

The enzyme is thermostable and exhibits optimal activity at 75°C. It is stable at -20°C when undiluted. If needed, it is recommended to dilute the enzyme in storage buffer containing 0.1% nuclease-free BSA (Worthington Code:BSANF).

Composition

The enzyme consists of a single polypeptide chain. The domain shape of all polymerases whose structures are known has been described as a "right hand" with "thumb", "palm", and "finger" domains

(Kohlstaedt *et al*. 1992). The palm region is thought to catalyze the phosphoryl transfer, and the finger region is thought to interact with the incoming nucleoside triphosphate and the template base it is paired to. The thumb is believed to help in positioning the DNA and in translocation (Brautigam and Steitz 1998).

IUB

- 2.7.7.7

CAS

- 9012-90-2

Protein Accession Number

- P19821

Molecular Weight

- 94 kDa (gel filtration, Lawyer *et al*. 1993)

Optimal pH

- Active from 7.5-9.5, around 9 is optimal (20°C)

Isoelectric Point

- 6.03

Extinction Coefficient

- 110,380 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 11.75

Inhibitors

- Bromophenol blue (Wittwer and Garling 1991)
- Aptamer (Yakimovich *et al*. 2003)
- Pyranicin (Takahashi *et al*. 2008)
- Catalpol (Pungitore *et al*. 2004)
- KCl (greater than [75 mM])
- Urea, DMSO, DMF, formamide, and SDS (Wittwer and Garling 1991)

Applications

- Polymerase chain reaction (PCR)
- Primer dependent DNA labeling or DNA sequencing (particularly since the reaction can proceed at high temperature)

Assay Information

Method

- One unit incorporates 10 nanomoles of total deoxynucleotides into acid precipitable products with activated calf thymus DNA as primer-template, for 30 min. at 37°C, prepared according to Aposhian and Kornberg 1962.

Reagents

- 150 mM Tris · HCl, pH 8.5 with 5 mM ammonium sulfate, 24 mM $MgCl_2$, 30 mM 2-mercaptoethanol and 0.2 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ BSA
- Nucleoside Triphosphates: 30 μM dATP, dCTP, dGTP, dTTP spiked with [^{3}H]dTTP to 10^6 - 2 x 10^6.
- 0.5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ activated calf thymus DNA
- 10% perchloric acid
- 1% perchloric acid
- Methyl Cellosolve® (ethylene glycol monomethyl ether)

Enzyme

- 0.05 - 0.2 units in 5 μl - 10μl Tris · HCl.

Procedure

To clean glass tubes, add 50 μl each of Tris · HCl and DNA. Add 0.1 ml deoxynucleoside triphosphates. Add enzyme 0.05 - 0.2 units in 5 μl - 10 μl volume (for dilution of the enzyme use Tris · HCl). Include one tube without enzyme as a blank. Incubate at 37°C for 30 minutes. Stop reaction by the addition of 1 ml of 10% cold perchloric acid. Filter by suction through cellulose acetate filters, pores 1 μm - 10 μm. Wash four times using 2 ml of 1% cold perchloric acid for each wash. Transfer filtrate to scintillation vials and add 2 ml Cellosolve® to dissolve filter. Add 10 ml scintillation cocktail and count.

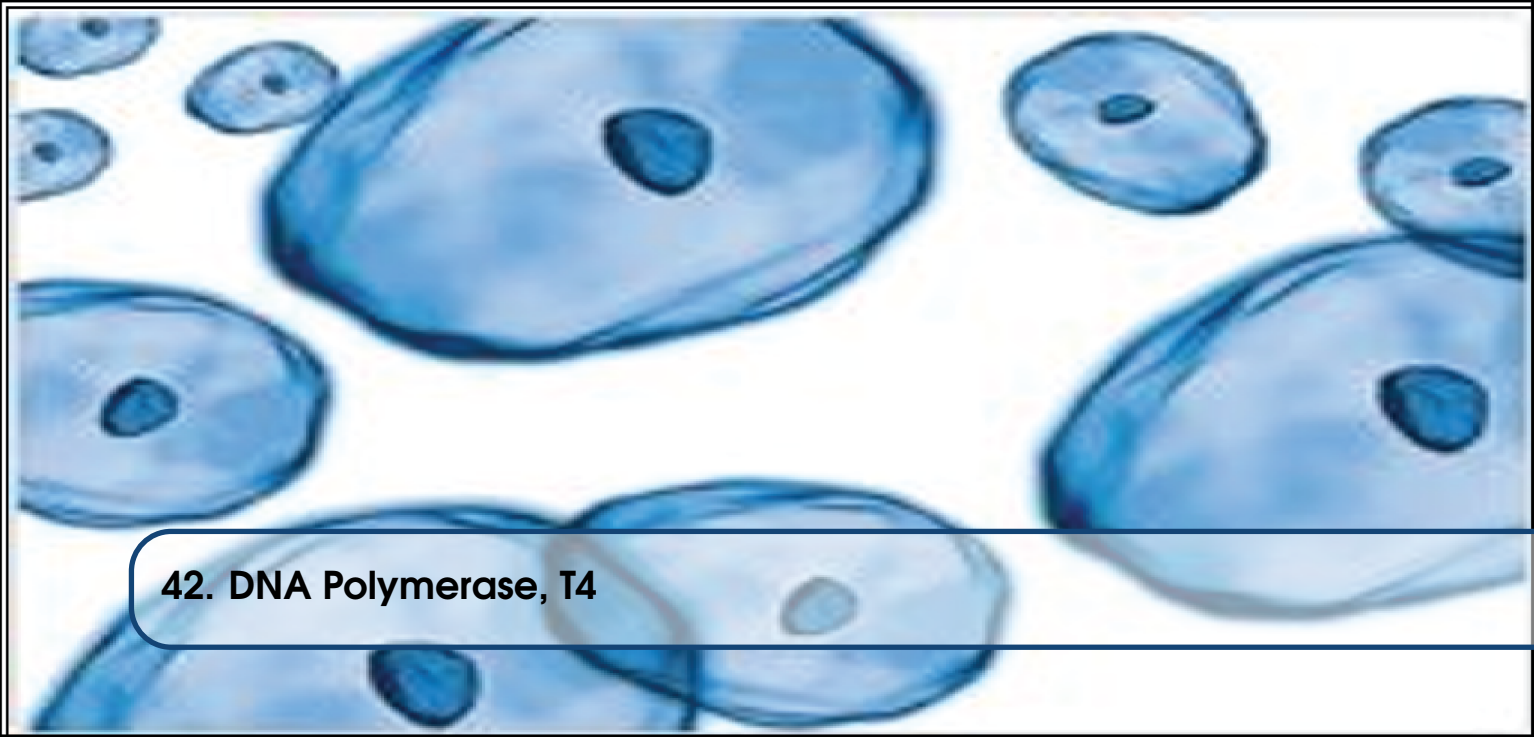
Calculation

- $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\text{3.6 x (reaction CPM - blank CPM)}}{\text{total CPM x reaction volume in ml}}$
- $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mgP}} = \frac{\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}}{\frac{\text{MgP}}{\text{ml}}\text{ Lowry}}$

References

- Aposhian, H., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. IX. The Polymerase Formed After T2 Bacteriophage Infection of *Escherichia coli*: A New Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 237, 519, 1962.
- Baar, C., d'Abbadie, M., Vaisman, A., Arana, M., Hofreiter, M., Woodgate, R., Kunkel, T., and Holliger, P.: Molecular Breeding of Polymerases for Resistance to Environmental Inhibitors, *Nucleic Acids Res* 39, 51, 2011.
- Beese, L., and Steitz, T.: Structural Basis for the 3'-5' Exonuclease Activity of *Escherichia coli* DNA Polymerase I: A Two Metal Ion Mechanism, *EMBO J* 10, 25, 1991.
- Bessman, M., Kornberg, A., Lehman, I. and Simms, E.: Enzymic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 21, 197, 1956.
- Bessman, M., Lehman, I., Simms, E., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. II. General Properties of the Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 233, 171, 1958.
- Brautigam, C., and Steitz, T.: Structural and Functional Insights Provided by Crystal Structures of DNA Polymerases and Their Substrate Complexes, *Curr Opin Struct Biol* 8, 54, 1998.
- Buttin, G., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. XXI. Utilization of Deoxyribonucleoside Triphosphates by *Escherichia coli* Cells, *J Biol Chem* 241, 5419, 1966.
- Chien, A., Edgar, D., and Trela, J.: Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase from the Extreme Thermophile *Thermus aquaticus*, *J Bacteriol* 127, 1550, 1976.

- DeLucia, P., and Cairns, J.: Isolation of an *E. coli* Strain with a Mutation Affecting DNA Polymerase, *Nature* 224, 1164, 1969.
- Deutscher, M., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. XXVIII. The Pyrophosphate Exchange and Pyrophosphorylysis Reactions of Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 3019, 1969.
- Englund, P., Huberman, J., Jovin, T., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. XXX. Binding of Triphosphates to Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 3038, 1969.
- Englund, P., Kelly, R., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. XXXI. Binding of Deoxyribonucleic Acid to Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 3045, 1969.
- Finckh, U., Lingenfelter, P., and Myerson, D.: Producing Single-Stranded DNA Probes with the Taq DNA Polymerase: A High Yield Protocol, *Biotechniques* 10, 35, 1991.
- Ishino, Y., Ueno, T., Miyagi, M., Uemori, T., Imamura, M., Tsunasawa, S., and Kato, I.: Overproduction of *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase and its Structural Analysis by Ion-Spray Mass Spectrometry, *J. Biochem.* 116, 1019, 1994.
- Jones, M., and Foulkes, N.: Reverse Transcription of mRNA by *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 8387, 1989.
- Kim, Y., Eom, S., Wang, J., Lee, D., Suh, S., and Steitz, T.: Crystal Structure of *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase, *Nature* 376, 612, 1995.
- Kohlstaedt, L., Wang, J., Friedman, J., Rice, P., and Steitz, T.: Crystal Structure at 3.5 , *Science* 256, 1783, 1992.
- Kornberg, T., and Gefter, M.: Purification and DNA Synthesis in Cell-Free Extracts: Properties of DNA Polymerase II, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 761, 1971.
- Kornberg, T., and Kornberg, A.: Bacterial DNA Polymerases, *Enzyme* 10, 119, 1974.
- Lawyer, F., Stoffel, S., Saiki, R., Chang, S., Landre, P., Abramson, R., and Gelfand, D.: High-Level Expression, Purification, and Enzymatic Characterization of Full-Length *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase and a Truncated form Deficient in 5' to 3' Exonuclease Activity, *P.C.R. Methods Appl.* 2, 275, 1993.
- Lawyer, F., Stoffel, S., Saiki, R., Myambo, K., Drummond, R., and Gelfand, D.: Isolation, Characterization, and Expression in *Escherichia coli* of the DNA polymerase gene from *Thermus aquaticus*, *J Biol Chem* 264, 6427, 1989.
- Livingston, D., and Richardson, C.: Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase III of *Escherichia coli*. Characterization of Associated Exonuclease Activities, *J Biol Chem* 250, 470, 1975.
- Milici, A., Salbaum, J., and Beyereuther, K.: Study of the Alzheimer's A4 precursor Gene Promoter Region by Genomic Sequencing Using Taq Polymerase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 169, 46, 1990.
- Mullis, K., and Faloona, F.: Specific Synthesis of DNA *in vitro* via a Polymerase-Catalyzed Chain Reaction, *Methods Enzymol* 155, 335, 1987.
- Murray, V., Motyka, H., England, P., Wickham, G., Lee, H., Denny, W., and McFadyen, W.: The Use of Taq DNA Polymerase to Determine the Sequence Specificity of DNA Damage Caused by cis-Diamminedichloroplatinum(II), Acridine-Tethered Platinum(II) Diammine Complexes or Two Analogues, *J Biol Chem* 267, 18805, 1992.
- Obeid, S., Baccaro, A., Welte, W., Diederichs, K., and Marx, A.: Structural Basis for the Synthesis of Nucleobase Modified DNA by *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 107, 21327, 2010.
- Olsen, D., and Eckstein, F.: Incomplete Primer Extension During *in vitro* DNA Amplification Catalyzed by Taq Polymerase: Exploitation for DNA Sequencing, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 9613, 1989.
- Pungitore, C., Ayub, M., Borkowski, E., Tonn, C., and Ciuffo, G.: Inhibition of Taq DNA Polymerase by Catalpol, *Cell Mol Biol* 50, 767, 2004.
- Saiki, R., Scharf, S., Faloona, F., Mullis, K., Horn, G., Erlich, H., and Arnheim, N.: Enzymatic Amplification of beta-Globin Genomic Sequences and Restriction Site Analysis for Diagnosis of Sickle Cell Anemia, *Science* 230, 1350, 1985.
- Steitz, T.: DNA Polymerases: Structural Diversity and Common Mechanisms, *J Biol Chem* 274, 17395, 1999.
- Stenesh, J., and Roe, B.: DNA Polymerase from Mesophilic and Thermophilic Bacteria. I. Purification and Properties from *Bacillus licheniformis* and *Bacillus stearothermophilus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 272, 167, 1972.
- Takahashi, S., Yonezawa, Y., Kubota, A., Ogawa, N., Maeda, K., Koshino, H., Nakata, T., Yoshida, H., and Mizushina, Y.: Pyranicin, a Non-Classical Annonaceous Acetogenin, is a Potent Inhibitor of DNA Polymerase, Topoisomerase and Human Cancer Cell Growth, *Int J Oncol* 32, 451, 2008.
- Tindall, K., and Kunkel, T.: Fidelity of DNA Synthesis by the *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase, *Biochemistry* 27, 6008, 1988.
- White, M., Fristensky, B., and Thompson, W.: Concatemer Chain Reaction: A Taq DNA Polymerase-Mediated Mechanism for Generating Long Tandemly Repetitive DNA Sequences, *Anal Biochem* 199, 184, 1991.
- Wittwer, C., and Garling, D.: Rapid Cycle DNA Amplification: Time and Temperature Optimization, *Biotechniques* 10, 76, 1991.
- Wowor, A., Datta, K., Brown, H., Thompson, G., Ray, S., Grove, A., and LiCata, V.: Thermodynamics of the DNA Structural Selectivity of the Pol I DNA Polymerases from *Escherichia coli* and *Thermus aquaticus*, *Biophys J* 98, 3015, 2010.
- Yakimovich, O., Alekseev, Y., Maksimenko, A., Voronina, O., and Lunin, V.: Influence of DNA Aptamer Structure on the Specificity of Binding to Taq DNA Polymerase, *Biochemistry* 68, 228, 2003.



42. DNA Polymerase, T4

Bacteriophage T4 DNA polymerase is a DNA-directed 5’ to 3’ DNA polymerase. It is the product of gene 43 of the bacteriophage T4, and is therefore often referred to as T4 gp43 DNA Polymerase.

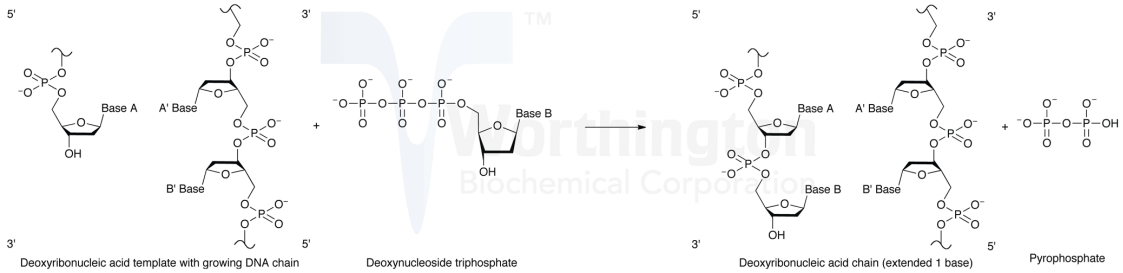


Figure 42.1: Enzymatic Reaction: Polymerization

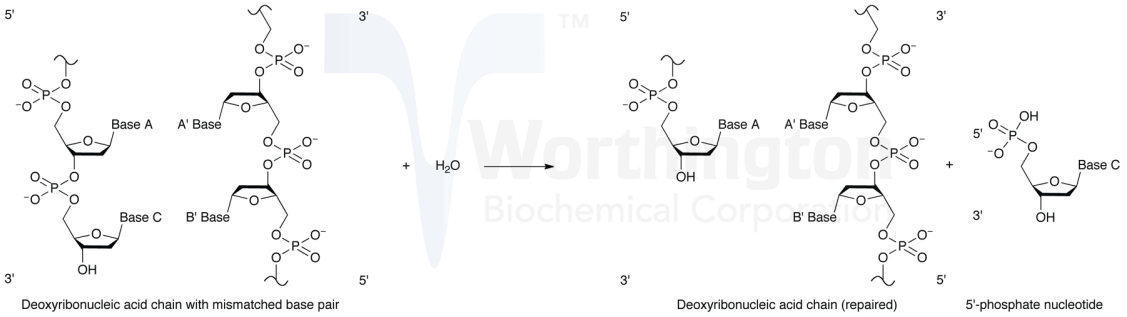


Figure 42.2: Enzymatic Reaction: Proofreading

History

Bacteriophages were used by Alfred Hershey and Martha Chase in early experiments to support the theory of DNA as the genetic material (Hershey and Chase 1952, and Hershey 1953).

Throughout the 1960s, the genetic studies on T4 mutants by Epstein, Edgar and their colleagues led to the construction of a T4 phage genetic map (Epstein *et al.* 1963, Edgar *et al.* 1964, and Edgar and Lielausis 1964). Additional experiments with T4 showed that replication fidelity was determined by nucleotide selection accuracy during polymerization, and by a balance between polymerization and 3' to 5' excision/proofreading (Goodman *et al.* 1993, and Nossal 1998). In 1965, de Waard *et al.* demonstrated that T4 DNA polymerase was encoded by gene 43. Soon after, Speyer *et al.* found that mutation frequencies in unlinked genes were increased after infection with phage and some polymerase mutations (Speyer *et al.* 1966). These findings led to the surprising discovery that some polymerase mutations could act as "antimutators" and decrease the frequency of other mutations (Drake and Allen 1968, and Drake *et al.* 1969).

The replication complex of bacteriophage T4 was one of the first systems to be successfully reconstituted *in vitro* (Morris *et al.* 1975, and Young *et al.* 1992). Throughout the 1970s, the laboratories of Bruce Alberts and Nancy Nossal were instrumental in identifying the seven T4 coded gene products as well as the single stranded DNA binding protein (Nossal 1979, and Nossal and Peterlin 1979).

T4 DNA polymerase found its use in molecular biology because, unlike other DNA polymerases, it does not have the ability to extend from a nick, which is important in site-directed mutagenesis (Henikoff 1990). T4 DNA polymerase's lack of 5' to 3' exonuclease activity also prevents digestion of annealed mutagenic oligonucleotides and reversion to parental sequence (Doetsch 1985).

Recent research on T4 DNA polymerase mutants has identified a new motif in the family of B DNA polymerases (Li *et al.* 2010). Nelson and Bencovic have also studied the activity of the enzyme during DNA replication after DNA lesions are introduced (Nelson and Benkovic 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

The T4 DNA polymerase is an 898 amino acid residue protein. It is related to the Pol B family, which includes eukaryotic polymerases a, d, and e. The structure of RB69 DNA polymerase (a 903 residue

protein) has been solved (Wang *et al.* 1997, and Franklin *et al.* 2001). Sequence alignment shows the two polymerases are 62% identical. The N-terminal domain of T4 DNA polymerase consists of residues 1-102 and 340-380. The C-terminal domain contains a PCNA interacting peptide (PIP box) motif at residues 883-903 which interacts with the sliding clamp protein (Mueser *et al.* 2010).

The bacteriophage T4 consists of an icosahedral head that contains the 166 kb genome and a tail segment that contains tail fibers responsible for the virus binding to the surface of *Escherichia coli*.

Specificity

The enzyme catalyzes the polymerization of deoxynucleotide triphosphates in a 5' to 3' direction. It possesses very active 3' to 5' exonuclease activity that is more active on single than double stranded DNA; T4 DNA polymerase has no 5' to 3' exonuclease activity. For polymerase activity the enzyme requires DNA with a 5' protruding end and a high concentration of dNTPs. In the presence of a high concentration of dNTPs the exonucleolytic activity is inhibited by the polymerase activity. The enzyme is not active with intact double stranded DNA as the template. For polymerase activity the enzyme requires a primed single strand of DNA, a duplex DNA with gaps, or a single stranded DNA with protruding 5' termini.

Bacteriophage T4 DNA polymerase is also capable of an exchange (replacement) reaction. In the presence of only one dNTP the 3' to 5' exonuclease will degrade double stranded DNA from the 3' hydroxyl terminus until a base is exposed that is complementary to the dNTP present. A continuous series of syntheses and exchange reactions will take place at that position.

Composition

The bacteriophage T4 encodes ten proteins known collectively as the replisome. These proteins are responsible for the replication of the phage genome and are divided into three activities: replicase, primosomal, and Okazaki repair. T4 DNA polymerase is part of the replicase, along with the gene 45 sliding clamp, the gene 44 and 62 encoded ATP-dependent clamp loader, and the gene 32 single stranded DNA binding protein (Frankllin *et al.* 2001, and Mueser *et al.* 2010). T4 DNA polymerase is active as a monomer, but it has been suggested that dimerization is necessary for coordination of leading and lagging strand synthesis (Salinas and Benkovic 2000).

IUB

- 2.7.7.7

CAS

- 9012-90-2

Protein Accession Number

- P04415

Molecular Weight

- 103.6 kDa (Spicer *et al.* 1988)

Optimal pH

- 8.0-9.0. At pH 7.5 and pH 9.7 the activity is only 50%

Isoelectric Point

- 5.93

Extinction Coefficient

- 130,120 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 12.56$

Active Residue

- Asp 411, 621, 622, 684, and 686 (a cluster of aspartate residues)

Activators

- Requires Mg^{2+} and sulfhydryl reagents for activity

Inhibitors

- 4-Hydroxymercuribenzoate (Lehman 1974)
- Butylphenyl nucleotides (Khan *et al.* 1994)
- Aphidicolin (Khan *et al.* 1994)
- Pyrophosphate analogs (Khan *et al.* 1994)
- Pyranicin (Takahashi 2008)

Applications

- Filling or labeling recessed 3' termini created by digestion of DNAs with restriction enzymes (Richardson 1964)
- Radioactive labeling of the 3' termini of DNA (Goulian *et al.* 1968): The advantage is that DNA labeled by using T4 enzyme lacks the hairpin structures that can be produced during nick translation, and the labeled DNA can easily be converted into strand specific probes by cleavage with suitable restriction enzymes (Challberg and Englund 1980). The disadvantage is that this method does not produce a uniform distribution of label along the length of the DNA.
- Conversion of duplex DNA fragment ends to a double-ended structure suitable for blunt ended ligation in cloning
- Detection of stable DNA lesions (Doetsch 1985)

References

- Alberts, B., and Frey, L.: T4 Bacteriophage Gene 32: A Structural Protein in the Replication and Recombination of DNA, *Nature* 227, 1313, 1970.
- Blanco, L., Bernad, A., and Salad, M.: Evidence Favouring the Hypothesis of a Conserved 3' —> 5' Exonuclease Active Site in DNA-Dependent DNA Polymerases, *Gene* 112, 139, 1992.
- Blanco, L., Bernad, A., Blasco, M., and Salas, M.: A General Structure for DNA-Dependent DNA Polymerases, *Gene* 100, 27, 1991.
- Challberg, M., and Englund, P.: Specific Labeling of 3' Termini with T4 DNA Polymerase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 65, 39, 1980.
- Deen, K., Landers, T., and Berninger, M.: Use of T4 DNA Polymerase Replacement Synthesis for Specific Labeling of Plasmid-Cloned Inserts, *Anal Biochem* 135, 456, 1983.
- Goulian, M., Lucas, Z., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. XXV. Purification and Properties of Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase Induced by Infection with Phage T4+, *J Biol Chem* 243, 627, 1968.
- Hacker, K., and Alberts, B.: The Slow Dissociation of the T4 DNA Polymerase Holoenzyme When Stalled by Nucleotide Omission. An Indication of a Highly Processive Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 269, 24209, 1994.
- Huang, W., and Lehman, I.: On the Exonuclease Activity of Phage T4 Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3139, 1972.
- Ito, J., and Braithwaite, D.: Compilation and Alignment of DNA Polymerase Sequences, *Nucleic Acids Res* 19, 4045, 1991.
- Nossal, N.: A T4 Bacteriophage Mutant Which Lacks Deoxyribonucleic Acid Polymerase but Retains the Polymerase-Associated Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 244, 218, 1969.
- Nossal, N.: DNA Synthesis on a Double-stranded DNA Template by the T4 Bacteriophage DNA Polymerase and the T4 Gene 32 DNA Unwinding Protein, *J Biol Chem* 249, 5668, 1974.
- O'Farrell, P., Kutter, E., and Nakanishi, M.: A Restriction Map of the Bacteriophage T4 Genome, *Mol Genet Gen* 179, 421, 1980.
- Reha-Krantz, L: Location of Amino Acid Substitutions in Bacteriophage T4 tsL56 DNA Polymerase Predict an N-terminal Exonuclease Domain, *J Virol* 63, 4762, 1989.
- Reha-Krantz, L.: Amino Acid Changes Coded by Bacteriophage T4 DNA Polymerase Mutator Mutants. Relating Structure to Function, *J Mol Biol* 202, 711, 1988.
- Reha-Krantz, L.: Are There Highly Conserved DNA Polymerase 3' —> 5' Exonuclease Motifs?, *Gene* 112, 133, 1992.
- Reha-Krantz, L., and Bessman, M.: Studies on the Biochemical Basis of Mutation, VI. Selection and Characterization of a New Bacteriophage T4 Mutator DNA Polymerase, *J Mol Biol* 145, 677, 1981.
- Richardson, C., Schildkraut, C., Aposhian, H., and Kornberg, A.: Enzymatic Synthesis of Deoxyribonucleic Acid. XIV. Further Purification and Properties of Deoxyribonculeic Acid Polymerase of *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 239, 222, 1964.
- Rush, J., and Konigsberg, W.: Rapid Purification of Overexpressed T4 DNA Polymerase, *Prep Biochem* 19, 329, 1989.
- Sambrook, Z., Fritsch, E.F., and Maniatis, T.: , *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual* , Cold Spring Harbor, NY, 1990.
- Sanger, F., and Coulson, A.: A Rapid Method for Determining Sequences in DNA by Primed Synthesis with DNA Polymerase, *J Mol Biol* 94, 441, 1975.
- Spicer, E., Rush, J., Fung, C., Reha-Krantz, L., Karam, J., and Konigsberg, W.: Primary Structure of T4 DNA Polymerase: Evolutionary Relatedness of Prokaryotic and Eukaryotic DNA Polymerases, *J Biol Chem* 263, 7478, 1988.
- Wolin, S., and Walter, P.: Discrete Nascent Chain Lengths are Required for the Insertion of Presecretory Proteins into Microsomal Membranes, *J Cell Biol* 121, 1211, 1993.
- Wolin, S., and Walter, P.: Ribosome Pausing and Stacking During Translation of a Eukaryotic mRNA, *EMBO J* 7, 3559, 1988.

43. Elastase

Elastase is a serine protease that also hydrolyzes amides and esters. It is produced in the pancreas as an inactive zymogen, and activated in the duodenum by trypsin. The following information applies to porcine elastase.

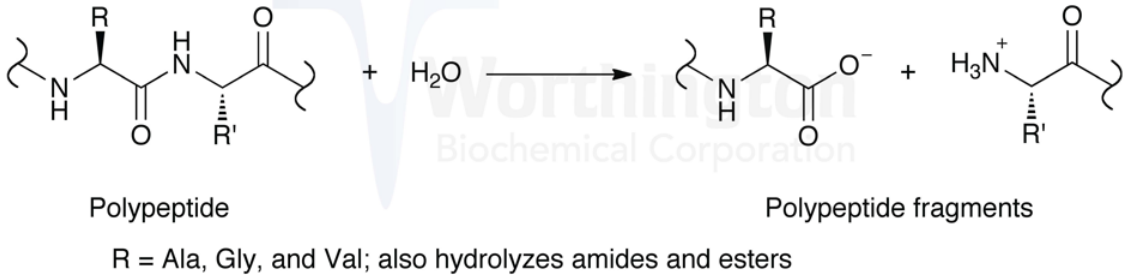


Figure 43.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Elastase

History

Eijkman is believed to be the first to have studied elastase as a product of bacteria (Eijkman 1904). However, it was not shown to differ from other proteolytic components of the pancreas, such as trypsin and chymotrypsin, until the Bal*ó* and Banga publication in 1949.

In 1968, Shotton and Hartley were the first to obtain crystalline porcine elastase. In the late 1960s and into the early 1970s, elastase's involvement in emphysema, atherosclerosis, and acute hemorrhagic

pancreatitis was investigated (Janoff and Sherer 1968, Janoff and Basch 1971, Talamo *et al.* 1971, Kaplan *et al.* 1973, and Bieth *et al.* 1974). In 1974, Ardelt discovered a second elastolytic proteinase, naming it pancreatic "elastase II" and the original "elastase I".

In the 1980s, the catalytic properties of elastase were studied (Ascenzi *et al.* 1983), and inhibitors were identified (Largman *et al.* 1980, Lestienne *et al.* 1981, Kettner and Shenvi 1984, Poncz *et al.* 1984, and Imperiali and Abeles 1986). Elastase I and II genetic information was studied into the 1990s (Ornitz *et al.* 1985, Stevenson *et al.* 1986, Swift *et al.* 1984, Tani *et al.* 1987, and Gestin *et al.* 1997).

Elastase has recently been used in investigations of the mechanical forces and enzyme activity in extracellular matrix breakdown (Jesudason *et al.* 2010). Its use in artificial organ development has also been studied (Tedder *et al.* 2010), and it is used as a model to investigate the catalytic activity of the serine proteases (Tamada *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Porcine pancreatic elastase is composed of a single peptide chain of 240 amino acids, and contains 4 disulfide bridges (Sawyer *et al.* 1973). It has a high degree of sequence identity with pancreatic elastases from other species, such as rat with whom it shares 86% identity (MacDonald *et al.* 1982). Elastase I and II genes share sequence similarity, especially in the 5' proximal flanking regions, which include the TATA box and a putative tissue-specific enhancer sequence (Ornitz *et al.* 1985, Stevenson *et al.* 1986, Swift *et al.* 1984, Tani *et al.* 1987, and Gestin *et al.* 1997).

Specificity

Porcine elastase I is specific for Ala-Ala and Ala-Gly bonds, while elastase II has a broad specificity for substrates with medium to large hydrophobic amino acids in the P1 position (Gertler *et al.* 1977, Del Mar *et al.* 1980, and Gestin *et al.* 1997). Porcine elastase is the most potent elastase, having a rate 20-fold higher than that of human leukocyte elastase (Bieth 1978, Bieth 1986, and Largman 1983).

Hydrolysis occurs in several steps. An adsorption complex between elastase and its substrate is formed, followed by nucleophilic attack (S214) to form an acyl-enzyme intermediate, and release of the first product (the C-terminal end of the substrate). The intermediate is hydrolyzed in a deacylation step, regenerating the active enzyme and releasing the second product (Bieth 1986).

Composition

The catalytic triad is formed by three hydrogen-bonded amino acid residues (H71, D119, and S214). The polypeptide chain is composed of two antiparallel beta-barrel domains, which form a crevice containing the catalytic triad, and a small proportion of alpha-helices (Bieth 2004).

IUB

- 3.4.21.36

CAS

- 9004-06-2

Protein Accession Number

- P00772

Molecular Weight

- 26.0 kDa (Bieth 2004)

Optimal pH

- Close to 7 (Bieth 1978)

Isoelectric Point

- 9.5 (Bieth 2004)

Extinction Coefficient

- 54,870 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 21.18$

Active Residue

- Histidine (H71)
- Aspartic acid (D119)
- Serine (S214)

Inhibitors

- Competitively inhibited by derivatives of dipeptides of alanine, valine, leucine, and isoleucine
- Inhibitors from natural sources (e.g. serpins) (Tsunemi *et al.* 1996, Matern *et al.* 2003, and Dementiev *et al.* 2006)
- Modified natural inhibitors (Ay *et al.* 2003, and Hilpert *et al.* 2003)
- Sulfate-modified lipids (Ito *et al.* 1998)

Applications

- Tissue dissociation: Because elastin is found in highest concentrations in the elastic fibers of connective tissues, elastase is frequently used to dissociate tissues that contain extensive intercellular fiber networks. For this purpose, it is usually used with other enzymes such as collagenase, trypsin, and chymotrypsin.
- Membrane protein solubilization
- Protein sequence studies

Assay Information

Bieth *et al*. (1974) have described an excellent assay using succinyl-(L-alanine)3-p-nitroanilide. Other suggested assays have been described: Keller and Mandl (1971), Feinstein *et al*. (1973), and Bieth and Meyer (1973). Schumacher and Schill (1972) describe a radial diffusion assay. The assay used in this laboratory is as follows:

Method

- Derived from that of Feinstein et al. (1973) and using the more soluble substrate of Bieth et al. (1974). An increase in absorbance at 410 nm results from the hydrolysis of N-succinyl-L-Ala-L-Ala-L-Ala-p-nitroanilide (Suc Ala_3NA). One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of Suc Ala_3NA per minute at 25°C and pH 8.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Tris buffer, pH 8.0
- 0.0044 M Suc Ala_3NA substrate dissolved in Tris buffer. (2 $\frac{mg}{ml}$)

Enzyme

- Prepare a one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ solution in Tris buffer. Immediately before use dilute further to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 410 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Tris Buffer - 2.7 ml
- Enzyme - 0.1 ml

Mix and incubate in the spectrophotometer 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. To test cuvette add 0.2 ml of substrate, mix, and record increase A_{410} for 3-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$ from the linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{410}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{\text{8.8 x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

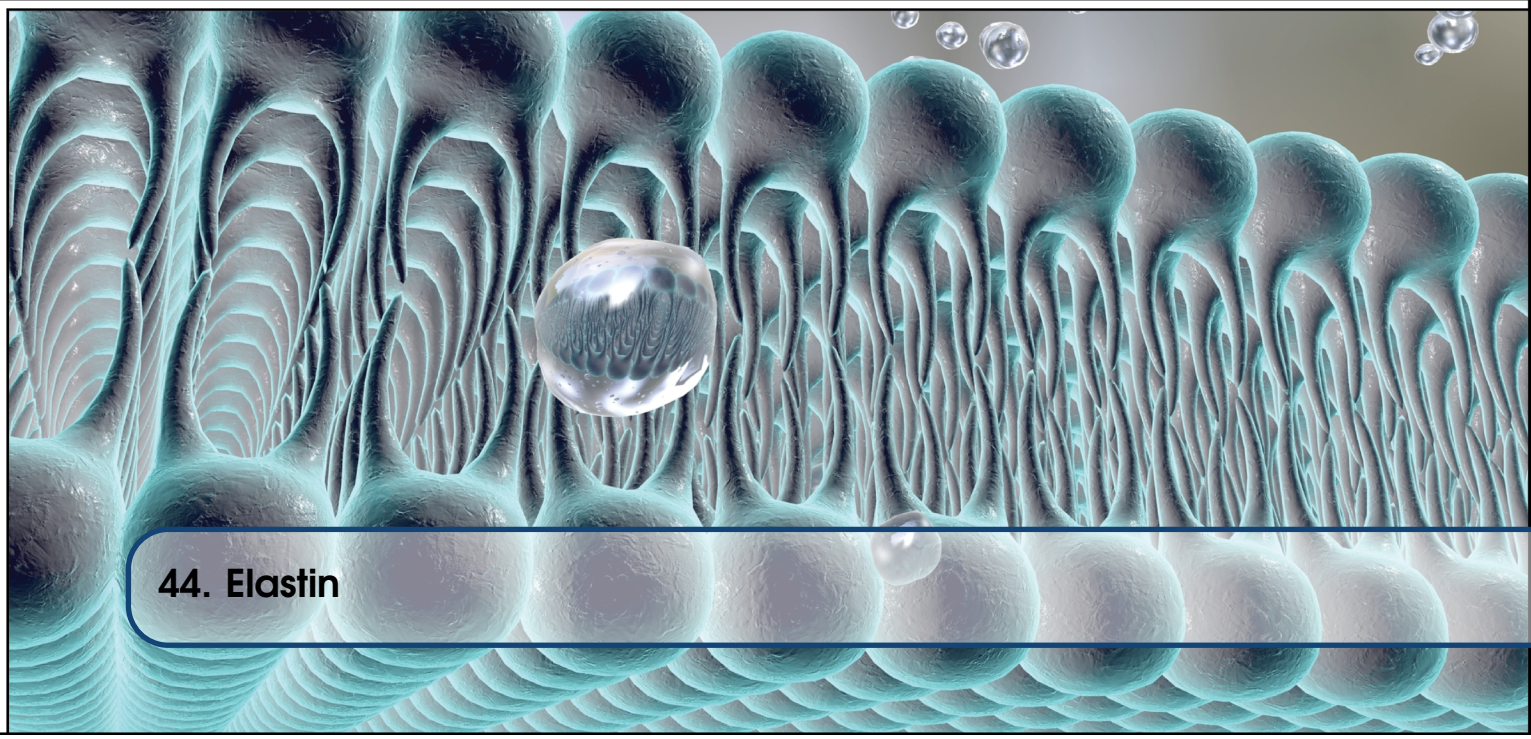
References

- Ardelt, W.: Partial Purification and Properties of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 318, 1974.
- Ardelt, W.: Physical Parameters and Chemical Composition of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 393, 267, 1975.
- Ascenzi, P., Menegatti, E., Guarneri, M., and Antonini, E.: Catalytic Properties of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase: A Steady-state and Pre-steady-state Study, *Mol Cell Biochem* 56, 33, 1983.
- Atlas, D., and Berger, A.: On the Specificity of Elastase. Hydrolysis of Peptide p-Nitrobenzyl Esters, *Biochemistry* 11, 4719, 1972.
- Atlas, D., and Berger, A.: Size and Stereospecificity of the Active Site of Porcine Elastase, *Biochemistry* 12, 2573, 1973.
- Atlas, D., Levit, S., Schechter, I., and Berger, A.: On the Active Site of Elastase: Partial Mapping by Means of Specific Peptide Substrates, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 11, 281, 1970.
- Avrameas, S., and Uriel, J.: Systematic Fractionation of Swine Pancreatic Hydrolases. II. Fractionation of Enzymes Insoluble in Ammonium Sulfate Solution at 0.40 Saturation, *Biochemistry* 4, 1750, 1965.

- Bagdy, D.: Effect of Elastase on Blood Coagulation. German, *Experientia* 15, 122, 1959.
- Banga, I., and Ardelt, W.: Studies on the Elastolytic Activity of Serum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 146, 284, 1967.
- Baumstark, J.: Studies on the Elastase-Serum Protein Interaction. I. Molecular Identity of the Inhibitors in Human Serum and Direct Demonstration of Inhibitor-Elastase Complexes by Zone and Immunoelectrophoresis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 118, 619, 1967.
- Baumstark, J.: Studies on the Elastase-Serum Protein Interaction. II. On the Digestion of Human a2-Macroglobulin, an Elastase Inhibitor, by Elastase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 318, 1970.
- Baumstark, J., Bardawil, W., Sbarra, A., and Hayes, N.: Purification of Pancreatopeptidase E by Batch Separation on DEAE-Cellulose, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 77, 676, 1964.
- Bedell, W.: Simple Test for Pancreatic Enzymes. Separation of Epithelium from Dermis by Elastase, *JAMA* 187, 650, 1964.
- Bender, M., and Marshall, T.: The Elastase-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of p-Nitrophenyl Trimethylacetate, *J Am Chem Soc* 90, 201, 1968.
- Bieth, J., and Meyer, J.: A Colorimetric Method for Measuring the Esterolytic Activity of Elastase, *Anal Biochem* 51, 121, 1973.
- Bieth, J., and Wermuth, C.: The Action of Elastase on p-Nitroanilide Substrates, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 383, 1973.
- Bieth, J., Collin-Lapinet, G., Robert, L.: , *Elastases: Structure, Function and Pathological Role* , S. Karger, 1978.
- Bieth, J., Spiess, B., and Wermuth, C.: The Synthesis and Analytical Use of a Highly Sensitive and Convenient Substrate of Elastase, *Biochem Med* 11, 350, 1974.
- Bode, W., Meyer, E., and Powers, J.: Human Leukocyte and Porcine Pancreatic Elastase: X-ray Crystal Structures, Mechanism, Substrate Specificity, and Mechanism-Based Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 28, 1951, 1989.
- Boudier, C., Holle, C., and Bieth, J.: Stimulation of the Elastolytic Activity of Leukocyte Elastase by Leukocyte Cathepsin G, *J Biol Chem* 256, 10256, 1981.
- Brown, J., Kauffman, D., and Hartley, B.: The Primary Structure of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase. The N-Terminus and Disulphide Bridges, *Biochem J* 103, 497, 1967.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Inhibitors of Chymotrypsin and Elastase, *Science* 174, 608, 1971.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Reagents for Serine Proteases. Identification of the Active-Site Serine as the Site of Reaction, *Biochemistry* 12, 835, 1973.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Reagents for Serine Proteases. Reaction Properties, *Biochemistry* 12, 828, 1973.
- Chao, S., Sciarra, J., and Vosburgh, G.: A Spectrophotometric Method for Determination of Elastase and Serum Elastase Inhibitor, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 109, 342, 1962.
- Dimicoli, J., Renaud, A., and Bieth, J.: The Indirect Mechanism of Action of the Trifluoroacetal Peptides on Elastase. Enzymatic and ^{1}NMR Studies, *Eur J Biochem* 107, 423, 1980.
- Dvonch, W., and Alburn, H.: Zone Electrophoresis of Elastase Preparations on Starch, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 79, 146, 1959.
- Dzialoszynski, L., and Hofmann, T.: Competitive Inhibition of Pancreatic Elastase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 406, 1973.
- Feinstein, G., Kupfer, A., and Sokolovsky, M.: N-Acetyl-(L-Ala)$_3$-*p*-Nitroanilide as a New Chromogenic Substrate for Elastase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 50, 1020, 1973.
- Frosco, M., Chase, T., and Macmillan, J.: Purification and Properties of the Elastase from *Aspergillus fumigatus*, *Infect Immun* 60, 728, 1992.
- Fujimoto, K., Ogawa, M., Saito, N., Kosaki, G., Minamiura, N., and Yamamoto, T.: A Novel Method of Isolation and Some Characteristic Properties of Human Pancreatic Elastases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 612, 262, 1980.
- Gauthier, F., Fryksmark, U., Ohlsson, K., and Bieth, J.: Kinetics of the Inhibition of Leukocyte Elastase by the Bronchial Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 700, 178, 1982.
- Geneste, P., and Bender, M.: Esterolytic Activity of Elastase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 683, 1969.
- Geokas, M., Wilding, P., Rinderknecht, H., and Haverback, B.: Determination of Elastase in Mammalian Plasma and Serum, *J Clin Invest* 46, 1059, 1967.
- Gertler, A.: The Non-Specific Electrostatic Nature of the Adsorption of Elastase and Other Basic Proteins on Elastin, *Eur J Biochem* 20, 541, 1971.
- Gertler, A.: Selective, Reversible Loss of Elastolytic Activity of Elastase and Subtilisin Resulting from Electrostatic Changes Due to Maleylation, *Eur J Biochem* 23, 36, 1971.
- Gertler, A., and Birk, Y: Isolation and Characterization of Porcine Proelastase, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 170, 1970.
- Gertler, A., and Feinstein, G.: Inhibition of Porcine Elastase by Turkey Ovomucoid and Chicken Ovoinhibitor, *Eur J Biochem* 20, 547, 1971.
- Gertler, A., and Hofmann, T.: Acetyl-L-Alanyl-L-Alanyl-L-Alanine Methyl Ester: A New Highly Specific Elastase Substrate, *Can J Biochem* 48, 384, 1970.
- Gertler, A., and Hofmann, T.: The Involvement of the Amino-Terminal Amino Acid in the Activity of Pancreatic Proteases. I. The Effects of Nitrous Acid on Elastase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 2522, 1967.
- Gertler, A., and Trop, M.: The Elastase-Like Enzymes from *Streptomyces griseus* (Pronase). Isolation and Partial Characterization, *Eur J Biochem* 19, 90, 1971.
- Gold, R., and Shalitin, Y.: On the Specificity of Porcine Elastase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 410, 421, 1975.
- Gorbunoff, M., and Timasheff, S.: The Role of Tyrosines in Elastase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 152, 413, 1972.
- Grant, N., and Robins, K.: Studies on Porcine Elastase and Proelastase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 66, 396, 1957.
- Hall, D.: The Identification and Estimation of Elastase in Serum and Plasma, *Biochem J* 101, 29, 1966.
- Hall, D., and Wilkenson, J.: Elastase and Thrombogenesis, *Nature* 197, 454, 1963.
- Imperiali, B., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Serine Proteases of Peptidyl Fluoromethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 25, 3760, 1986.
- Janoff, A., and Basch, R.: Further Studies on Elastase-Like Esterases in Human Leukocyte Granules, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 136, 1045, 1971.
- Janoff, A., and Scherer, J.: Mediators of Inflammation in Leukocyte Lysosomes. IX. Elastinolytic Activity in Granules of Human Polymorphonuclear Leukocytes, *J Exp Med* 128, 1137, 1968.
- Janoff, A., Rosenberg, R., and Galdston, M.: Elastase-Like Esteroprotease Activity in Human and Rabbit Alveolar Macrophage Granules, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 136, 1054, 1971.
- Jordan, R., Hewitt, N., Lewis, W., Kagan, H., and Franzblau, C.: Regulation of Elastase-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Insoluble Elastin by

Synthetic and Naturally Occurring Hydrophobic Ligands, *Biochemistry* 13, 3497, 1974.
- Kagan, H., Crombie, G., Jordan, R., Lewis, W., and Franzblau, C.: Proteolysis of Elastin-Ligand Complexes. Stimulation of Elastase Digestion of Insoluble Elastin by Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 11, 3412, 1972.
- Kaplan, H., Symonds, V., Dugas, H., and Whitaker, D.: A Comparison of Properties of the alpha-lytic Protease of Sorangium sp. and Porcine Elastase, *Can J Biochem* 48, 649, 1970.
- Kaplan, P., Kuhn, C., and Pierce, J.: The Induction of Emphysema with Elastase. I. The Evolution of the Lesion and the Influence of Serum, *J Lab Clin Med* 82, 349, 1973.
- Kasafrek, E., Fric, P., and Malis, F.: The Significance of the N-Acyl Residue of L-Alanyl-L-Alanyl-1-Alanine p-Nitroanilide for Cleavage by Pancreatic Elastase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 40, 353, 1974.
- Katagiri, K., Takeuchi, T., Taniguchi, K., and Sasaki, M.: One Step Purification Procedure of Elastase from Pancreatic Powder by Affinity Chromatography, *Anal Biochem* 86, 159, 1978.
- Keller, S., and Mandl, I.: Solubilized Elastin as a Substrate for Elastase and Elastase Inhibitor Determinations, *Biochem Med* 5, 342, 1971.
- Keller, S., Levi, M., and Mandl, I.: Antigenicity and Chemical Composition of an Enzymatic Digest of Elastin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 132, 565, 1969.
- Kettner, C., and Shenvi, A.: Inhibition of the Serine Proteases Leukocyte Elastase, Pancreatic Elastase, Cathepsin G and Chymotrypsin by Peptide Boronic Acids, *J Biol Chem* 259, 15106, 1984.
- Largman, C., Brodrick, J., and Geokas, M.: Human Pancreatic Proelastase 2. Sequence of the Activation Peptide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 623, 208, 1980.
- Largman, C., Delmar, E., Brodrick, J., Fassett, M., and Geokas, M.: Inhibition of Human Pancreatic Elastase 2 by Peptide Chloromethyl Ketones, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 614, 113, 1980.
- Ledoux, M., and Lamy, F.: Electrophoretic Characterization of Porcine Pancreatic (Pro)elastases A and B, *Can J Biochem* 53, 421, 1975.
- Ledvina, M., and Bartos, F.: Differences in Elastase Hydrolysates of Elastin from Ligamentum Nuchae, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 1, 9, 1968.
- Legrand, Y., Pignaud, G., Caen, J., Robert, B., and Robert, L.: Separation of Human Blood Platelet Elastase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 224, 1975.
- Lestienne, P., Dimicoli, J., Wermuth, C., and Bieth, J.: A New Class of Synthetic Elastase Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 658, 413, 1981.
- Lewis, U., and Thiele, E.: The Isolation of a Pancreatic Insulinase, *J Am Chem Soc* 79, 7555, 1957.
- Lewis, U., Williams, D., and Brink, N.: Pancreatic Elastase: Differentiation from other Pancreatic Proteinases, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2304, 1959.
- Lewis, U., Williams, D., and Brink, N.: Pancreatic Elastase: Purification, Properties, and Function, *J Biol Chem* 222, 705, 1956.
- Ling, V., and Anwar, R.: On the Presence of Two Distinct Proteolytic Components in Pancreatic Crystalline Elastase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 593, 1966.
- Magaro, M., Greco, A., Sensi, S., Gambassi, G., and Maggi, V.: Experimental Aspects of the Clinical Use of Elastase, *JAMA* 176, 191, 1961.
- Mandl, I.: Pancreatic Elastase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 5, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 665, 1962.
- Mandl, I., and Cohen, B.: Bacterial Elastase. I. Isolation, Purification, and Properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 91, 47, 1960.
- Marshall, T., and Akgun, A.: The Specificity of Porcine Elastase and alpha-Chymotrypsin. Effect of Fatty Acid Chain Length in a Homologous Series of Nitrophenyl Esters, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6019, 1971.
- Marshall, T., Whitaker, J., and Bender, M.: Porcine Elastase. I. The Presence of Tyrosinate-Splitting Enzymes as Impurities in Elastase Preparations, *Biochemistry* 8, 4665, 1969.
- Mason, R., Johnson, D., Barrett, A., and Chapman, H.: Elastinolytic Activity of Human Cathepsin L, *Biochem J* 233, 925, 1986.
- Murata, A., Ogawa, M., Fujimoto, K., Kitahara, T., Matsuda, Y., and Kosaki, G.: Radioimmunoassay of Human Pancreatic Elastase 1. In vitro Interaction of Human Pancreatic Elastase 1 with Serum Protease Inhibitors, *Enzyme* 30, 29, 1983.
- Narayanan, A., and Anwar, R.: The Specificity of Purified Porcine Pancreatic Elastase, *Biochem J* 114, 11, 1969.
- Naughton, M., and Sanger, F.: Purification and Specificity of Pancreatic Elastase, *Biochem J* 78, 156, 1961.
- Naughton, M.,Sanger, F., Hartley, B., and Shaw, D.: The Amino Acid Sequence around the Reactive Serine Residue of Some Proteolytic Enzymes, *Biochem J* 77, 149, 1960.
- Ozaki, H., and Shiio, I.: Purification and Properties of Elastolytic Enzyme from *Flavobacterium immotum*, *J. Biochem.* 77, 171, 1975.
- Peanasky, R., Bentz, Y., Paulson, B., Graham, D., and Babin, K.: The Isoinhibitors of Chymotrypsin/Elastase from *Ascaris lumbricoides*: Isolation by Affinity Chromatography and Association with the Enzymes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 127, 1984.
- Poncz, L., Gerken, T., Dearborn, D., Grobelny, D., and Galardy, R.: Inhibition of the Elastase of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* by N-alpha-Phosphoryl Dipeptides and Kinetics of Spontaneous Hydrolysis of the Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 23, 2766, 1984.
- Powers, J., and Tuhy, P.: Active-Site Specific Inhibitors of Elastase, *Biochemistry* 12, 4767, 1973.
- Powers, J., and Tuhy, P.: Active-Site Specific Inhibitors of Elastase, *J Am Chem Soc* 94, 6544, 1972.
- Powers, J., Boone, D., Carroll, D., Gupton, B., Kam, C., Nishino, N., Sakamoto, M., and Tuhy, P.: Reaction of Azapeptides with Human Leukocyte Elastase and Porcine Pancreatic Elastase. New Inhibitors and Active Site Titrants, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4288, 1984.
- Powers, J., Oleksyszyn, J., Narasimhan, S., Kam, C., Radhakrishnan, R., and Meyer, E.: Reaction of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase with 7-Substituted 3-Alkoxy-4-chloroisocoumarins: Design of Potent Inhibitors Using the Crystal Structure of the Complex formed with 4-Chloro-3-ethoxy-7-guanidinoisocoumarin, *Biochemistry* 29, 3108, 1990.
- Quinn, R., and Blout, E.: Spectrofluorometric Assay for Elastolytic Enzymes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 40, 328, 1970.
- Renaud, A., Lestienne, P., Hughes, D., Bieth, J., and Dimicoli, J.: Mapping of the S' Subsites of Porcine Pancreatic and Human Leucocyte Elastases, *J Biol Chem* 258, 8312, 1983.
- Rinderknecht, H., Geokas, M., Silverman, P., and Haverback, B.: Determination of Elastolytic Activity in Blood of Normal Subjects and Patients with Acute Pancreatitis, *Clin Chim Acta* 19, 89, 1968.
- Rinderknecht, H., Geokas, M., Silverman, P., Lillard, Y., and Haverback, B.: New Methods for the Determination of Elastase, *Clin Chim Acta* 19, 327, 1968.
- Rinderknecht, H., Geokas, M., Swanson, V., and Haverback, B.: Pancreatic Elastase and Hemorrhagic Pancreatitis, *Gastroenterology* 56, 803, 1969.

- Robertson, A., and Insull, W.: Dissection of Normal and Atherosclerotic Human Artery with Proteolytic Enzymes in Vitro, *Nature* 214, 821, 1967.
- Sachar, L., Winter, K., Sicher, N., and Frankel, S.: Photometric Method for Estimation of Elastase Activity, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 90, 323, 1955.
- Saklatvala, J., and Barrett, A.: Identification of Proteinases in Rheumatoid Synovium. Detection of Leucocyte Elastase, Cathepsin G and Another Serine Protease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 615, 167, 1980.
- Sawyer, L., Shotton, D., and Watson, H.: Atomic Coordinates for Tosyl-Elastase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 944, 1973.
- Schellenberger, V., Schellenberger, U., Mitin, Y., and Jakubke, H.: Characterization of the S'-Subsite Specificity of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase, *Eur J Biochem* 179, 161, 1989.
- Schneider, I., Tindel, S., Shapiro, D., and State, D.: Colorimetric Method of Measuring Pancreatic Elastase Activity, *J Lab Clin Med* 60, 514, 1962.
- Schumacher, G., and Schill, W.: Radial Diffusion in Gel for Micro Determination of Enzymes. II. Plasminogen Activator, Elastase, and Nonspecific Proteases, *Anal Biochem* 48, 9, 1972.
- Shaw, M., and Whitaker, D.: A Comparison of Inhibition Constants for the Inhibition of alpha-Lytic Protease and Porcine Elastase by Acetylated Alanine Peptides, *Can J Biochem* 51, 112, 1973.
- Shotton, D., and Hartley, B.: Crystalline Porcine Pancreatic Elastase, *J Mol Biol* 32, 155, 1968.
- Shotton, D., and Hartley, B.: Amino-Acid Sequence of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase and Its Homologies with other Serine Proteinases, *Nature* 225, 802, 1970.
- Shotton, D., and Hartley, B.: Evidence for the Amino Acid Sequence of Porcine Pancreatic Elastase, *Biochem J* 131, 643, 1973.
- Shotton, D., and Watson, H.: Three-Dimensional Structure of Tosyl-Elastase, *Nature* 225, 811, 1970.
- Stein, R., and Strimpler, A.: Catalysis by Human Leukocyte Elastase: Aminolysis of Acyl-Enzymes by Amino Acid Amides and Peptides, *Biochemistry* 26, 2238, 1987.
- Stein, R., and Trainor, D.: Mechanism of Inactivation of Human Leukocyte Elastase by a Chloromethyl Ketone: Kinetic and Solvent Isotope Effect Studies, *Biochemistry* 25, 5414, 1986.
- Stein, R., Strimpler, A., Edwards, P., Lewis, J., Mauger, R., Schwartz, J., Stein, M., Trainor, D., Wildonger, R., and Zottola, M.: Mechanism of Slow-Binding Inhibition of Human Leukocyte Elastase by Trifluoromethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 26, 2682, 1987.
- Stein, R., Strimpler, A., Hori, H., and Powers, J.: Catalysis by Human Leukocyte Elastase: Mechanistic Insights into Specificity Requirements, *Biochemistry* 26, 1301, 1987.
- Stein, R., Strimpler, A., Hori, H., and Powers, J.: Catalysis by Human Leukocyte Elastase: Proton Inventory as a Mechanistic Probe, *Biochemistry* 26, 1305, 1987.
- Stein, R., Strimpler, A., Viscarello, B., Wildonger, R., Mauger, R., and Trainor, D.: Mechanism for Slow-Binding Inhibition of Human Leukocyte Elastase by Valine-Derived Benzoxazinones, *Biochemistry* 26, 4126, 1987.
- Stevenson, K., and Voordouw, J.: Characterization of Trypsin and Elastase from the Moose (*Alces alces*). I. Amino Acid Composition and Specificity Towards Polypeptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 324, 1975.
- Talamo, R., Levison, H., Lynch, M., Hercz, A., Hyslop, N., and Bain, H.: Symptomatic Pulmonary Emphysema in Childhood Associated with Heredity alpha-1-Antitrypsin and Elastase Inhibitor Deficiency, *J Pediatrics* 79, 20, 1971.
- Taylor, J., and Crawford, I.: Purification and Preliminary Characterization of Human Leukocyte Elastase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 91, 1975.
- Thomas, A., and Denniss, I.: The Reaction of Active-Site Inhibitors with Elastase Using a New Assay Substrate, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 1, 1973.
- Thompson, R.: Use of Peptide Aldehydes to Generate Transition-State Analog of Elastase, *Biochemistry* 12, 47, 1973.
- Thompson, R., and Blout, E.: Dependence of the Kinetic Parameters for Elastase-Catalyzed Amide Hydrolysis on the Length of Peptide Substrates, *Biochemistry* 12, 57, 1973.
- Thompson, R., and Blout, E.: Elastase-Catalyzed Amide Hydrolysis of Tri- and Tetrapeptide Amides, *Biochemistry* 12, 66, 1973.
- Thompson, R., and Blout, E.: Peptide Chloromethyl Ketones as Irreversible Inhibitors of Elastase, *Biochemistry* 12, 44, 1973.
- Thompson, R., and Blout, E.: Restrictions on the Binding of Proline-Containing Peptides to Elastase, *Biochemistry* 12, 51, 1973.
- Tsai, Y., Juang, R., Lin, S., Chen, S., Yamasaki, M., and Tamura, G.: Production and Further Characterization of an Alkaline Elastase Produced by Alkalophilic *Bacillus* Strain Ya-B, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 54, 3156, 1988.
- Tsai, Y., Lin, S., Lin, Y., Yamasaki, M., and Tamura, G.: Characterization of an Alkaline Elastase from Alkalophilic *Bacillus* Ya-B, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 88, 439, 1986.
- Tuhy, P., and Powers, J.: Inhibition of Human Leukocyte Elastase by Peptide Chloromethylketones, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 359, 1975.
- Uram, M., and Lamy, F.: Purification of Two Proelastases from Porcine Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 192, 102, 1969.
- Vilain, A., Okochi, V., Vergely, I., Reboudravaux, M., Mazaleyrat, J., and Wakselman, M.: Acyclobenzyl Halides, Inhibitors of Elastases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1076, 401, 1991.
- Visser, L., and Blout, E.: Elastase II. Optical Properties and the Effects of Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 10, 743, 1971.
- Visser, L., Sigman, D., and Blout, E.: Elastase I. A New Inhibitor, 1-Bromo-4-(2,4-dinitrophenyl) Butan-2-one, *Biochemistry* 10, 735, 1971.
- Voorter, C., de Haard-Hoekman, W., Merck, K., Bloemendal, H., and de Jong, W.: Elastase Inhibition by the C-terminal Domains of alpha-Crystallin and Small Heat-shock Protein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1204, 43, 1994.
- Walford, R., and Kickhofen, B.: Selective Inhibition of Elastolytic and Proteolytic Properties of Elastase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 98, 191, 1962.
- Wasi, S., and Hofmann, T.: A pH-Dependent Conformational Change in Porcine Elastase, *Biochem J* 106, 926, 1968.
- Watson, H., Shotton, D., Cox, J., and Muirhead, H.: Three-Dimensional Fouriers Synthesis of Tosyl-Elastase at 3.5 , *Nature* 225, 806, 1970.
- Williams, H., Lin, T., Navia, M., Springer, J., McKeever, B., Hoogsteen, K., and Dorn, C.: Crystallization of Human Neutrophil Elastase, *J Biol Chem* 262, 17178, 1987.
- Wright, H.: Ovalbumin is an Elastase Substrate, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14335, 1984.



44. Elastin

Elastin is the insoluble, elastic protein of high tensile strength found in intercellular spaces of the connective tissues of large arteries, trachea, bronchi and ligaments. It has been reviewed by Seifter and Gallop (1966). Elastin consists of covalently cross-linked polypeptide chains "randomly kinked" (Sykes and Partridge 1972). Although it is characterized by non-polar amino acid residues it has an affinity for calcium ions. Urry (1971) has indicated that calcification of aortic elastin may be the start of chronic arteriosclerosis. See also Hornebeck and Partridge (1975), Abatangelo, *et al.* (1974), Urry *et al.* (1971). The polypeptide structural units are linked by two novel amino acids: desmosine and isodesmosine (Davis and Anwar 1970; Shimada *et al.* 1969; Thomas *et al.* 1963). The soluble, unlinked polypeptides (tropoelastin) are obtainable (Smith *et al.* 1968). According to Sykes and Partridge (1972) the cross-bonding involves oxidative deamination of lysine residues - a reaction inhibited by Cu^{2+} deficiency and lathyrism. See also: Foster *et al.* (1975), Narayanan *et al.* (1974), Sandberg *et al.* (1971 and 1969). Petruska and Sandberg (1968) report on the amino acid composition of soluble and insoluble elastin and indicate a minimum M.W. of 30,000; Smith *et al.* (1972) report it to be 74,000 using pig aorta. Robert *et al.* (1971) report a varying proportion of glycoprotein. See also Long *et al.* (1975), Lyerla and Torchia (1975), Castellani and Nolpin (1974), >Urry *et al.* (1974), Cox *et al.* (1973), Starcher *et al.* (1973), Beevers (1971), Grant *et al.* (1971). Gerber and Anwar (1975) report that bovine aortic and ligamentum nuchae elastins have identical sequences. See also Steven and Jackson (1968). Dorrington *et al.* (1975) and Gray *et al.* (1973) report on its elasticity. Another characteristic is fluorescence activated by ultraviolet light. See Thornhill (1975). Kakivaya and Hoeve (1975) indicate that the glasslike rigidity that occurs on heating is related to its H_2O content. Elastin is not hydrolyzed by trypsin, chymotrypsin or pepsin but it is acted upon by plant proteases: bromelin, ficin and papain (Seifter and Gallop 1966) and some from microbial sources (Suss *et al.* 1969); Morihara and Tsuzuki 1967; Morihara *et al.* 1965). Keller and Mandl (1971) report on the determination of elastolytic activity.

References

- Abatangelo, G., Daga, D., and Girodano, R.: Histochemical and Chemical Demonstration of Reactive Aldehyde Groups in Elastin, *J Histochem Cytochem* 20, 1081, 1972.
- Abatangelo, G., Daga-Gordini, D., Garbin, G., and Cortivo, R.: Calcium Ion-Binding Study on alpha-Elastin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 371, 526, 1974.
- Assal, Y., Mizuguchi, Y., Mie, M., and Kobatake, E.: Growth Factor Tethering to Protein Nanoparticles via Coiled-Coil Formation for Targeted Drug Delivery, *Bioconjug Chem* , e-pub, 2015.
- Bagul, P., Borgaonkar, D., Jaiswal, V., Phadke, M., Lanjewar, C., and Kerkar, P.: Myriad Manifestations of Williams Syndrome, *Indian Heart J* 67, 156, 2015.
- Barnes, M., Constable, B., and Kodicek, E.: Studies *in vivo* on the Biosynthesis of Collagen and Elastin in Ascorbic Acid-Deficient Guinea Pigs, *Biochem J* 113, 387, 1969.
- Beevers, R.: The Fractionating of Soluble Elastin Derived from Bovine *Ligamentum Nuchae*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 243, 102, 1971.
- Bellingham, C., Woodhouse, K., Robson, P., Rothstein, S., and Keeley, F.: Self-Aggregation Characteristics of Recombinantly Expressed Human Elastin Polypeptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1550, 6, 2001.
- Bentley, J., and Hanson, A.: The Hydoxyproline of Elastin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 175, 339, 1969.
- Borel, A., Eichenberger, D., Farjanel, J., Kessler, E., Gleyzal, C., Hulmes, D., Sommer, P., and Font, B.: Lysyl Oxidase-Like Protein from Bovine Aorta. Isolation and Maturation to an Active Form by Bone Morphogenetic Protein-1, *J Biol Chem* 276, 48944, 2001.
- Brown-Augsburger, P., Tisdale, C., Broekelmann, T., Sloan, C., and Mecham, R.: Identification of an Elastin Cross-Linking Domain that Joins Three Peptide Chains. Possible Role in Nucleated Assembly, *J Biol Chem* 270, 17778, 1995.
- Castellani, I., and Volpin, D.: Isolation of Two Peptides from Elastin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 371, 299, 1974.
- Cox, B., Starcher, B., and Urry, D.: Coacervation of alpha-Elastin Results in Fiber Formation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 317, 209, 1973.
- Csiszar, K.: Lysyl Oxidases: A Novel Multifunctional Amine Oxidase Family, *Prog Nucleic Acid Res Mol Biol* 70, 1, 2001.
- Davis, N., and Anwar, R.: On the Mechanism of Desmosine and Isodesmosine Cross-Links of Elastin, *J Am Chem Soc* 92, 3778, 1970.
- DeBelle, L., and Tamburro, A.: Elastin: Molecular Description and Function, *Int J Biochem Cell Biol* 31, 261, 1999.
- Deyl, Z., Macek, K., Adam, M., and Vancikova, O.: Studies on the Chemical Nature of Elastin Fluorescence, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 625, 248, 1980.
- Dorrington, K., Grut, W., and McCrum, N.: Mechanical State of Elastin, *Nature* 255, 476, 1975.
- Foster, J., Shapiro, R., Voynow, P., Crombie, G., Faris, B., and Franzblau, C.: Isolation of Soluble Elastin from Lathyritic Chicks. Comparison to Tropoelastin from Copper Deficient Pigs, *Biochemistry* 14, 5343, 1975.
- Franzblau, C., Faris, B., and Papaioannou, R.: Lysinonorleucine. A New Amino Acid from Hydrolysates of Elastin, *Biochemistry* 8, 2833, 1969.
- Gerber, G., and Anwar, R.: Comparative Studies of the Cross-Linked Regions of Elastin from Bovine *Ligamentum Nuchae* and Bovine, Porcine and Human Aorta, *Biochem J* 149, 685, 1975.
- Gil-Ortega, M., García-Prieto, C., Ruiz-Hurtado, G., Steireif, C., González, M., Schulz, A., Kreutz, R., Fernández-Alfonso, M., Arribas, S., and Somoza, B.: Genetic Predisposition to Albuminuria is Associated with Increased Arterial Stiffness: Role of Elastin, *Br J Pharmacol* , e-pub, 2015.
- Gotte, L., and Serafini-Fracassini, A.: Electron Microscope Observations on the Structure of Elastin, *J Atheroscler Res* 3, 247, 1963.
- Grant, M., Steven, F., Jackson, D., and Sandberg, L.: Carbohydrate Content of Insoluble Elastins Prepared from Adult Bovine and Calf *Ligamentum Nuchae* and Tropoelastin Isolated from Copper-Deficient Porcine Aorta, *Biochem J* 121, 197, 1971.
- Gray, W., Sandberg, L., and Foster, J.: Molecular Model for Elastin Structure and Function, *Nature* 246, 461, 1973.
- Hall, D., Keech, M., Reed, R., Saxl, H., Tunbridge, R., and Wood, M.: Collagen and Elastin in Connective Tissue, *J Gerontol* 10, 388, 1955.
- Hornebeck, W., and Partridge, S.: Conformational Changes in Fibrous Elastin Due to Calcium Ions, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 73, 1975.
- Jackson, D., and Cleary, E.: The Determination of Collagen and Elastin, *Methods Biochem Anal* 15, 25, 1967.
- Jacob, M., Sauvage, M., and Osborne-Pellegrin, M.: Regulation of Elastin Synthesis, *J Soc Biol* 195, 131, 2001.
- Kagan, H., Hewitt, N., and Franzblau, C.: A Microenvironmental Probe of Elastin. Properties of a Solubilized Congo Red-Elastin Complex, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 322, 258, 1973.
- Kakivaya, S., and Hoeve, C.: The Glass Point of Elastin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3505, 1975.
- Keller, S., and Mandl, I: Isolation of Two Peptides from Acid Hydrolyzates of Elastin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 35, 687, 1969.
- Keller, S., and Mandl, I.: Solubilized Elastin as a Substrate for Elastase and Elastase Inhibitor Determinations, *Biochem Med* 5, 342, 1971.
- Kielty, C., Sherratt, M., and Shuttleworth, C.: Elastic Fibres, *J Cell Sci* 115, 2817, 2002.
- Lansing, A., Roberts, E., Ramasarma, G., Rosenthal, T., and Alex, M.: Changes with Age in Amino Acid Composition of Arterial Elastin, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 76, 714, 1951.
- Ledvina, M., and Bartos, F.: Differences in Elastase Hydrolysates of Elastin from Ligamentum Nuchae, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 1, 9, 1968.
- Loeven, W.: Susceptibility of Various Kinds of Elastin to Elastolytic Enzymes, Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Clin Chim Acta* 27, 521, 1970.
- Long, M., Ohnishi, T., and Urry, D.: Ion Binding by Repeat Hexapeptide of Elastin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 166, 187, 1975.
- Lyerla, J., and Torchia, D.: Molecular Mobility and Structure of Elastin Deduced from the Solvent and Temperature Dependence of ^{13}C Magnetic Resonance Relaxation Data, *Biochemistry* 14, 5175, 1975.
- Mammi, M., Gotte, L., and Pezzin, G.: Comparison of Soluble and Native Elastin Conformations by Far-Ultraviolet Circular Dichroism, *Nature* 225, 380, 1970.
- Min, K.: Changes in the Amounts of Elastic and Collagenous Elements of Normal Aged and Emphysematous Lung: Use of a Model of Static Pressure-Volume Relationships, *Nihon Kyobu Shikkan Gakkai Zasshi* 33, 1161, 1995.
- Morihara, K., and Tsuzuki, H.: Elastolytic Properties of Various Proteinases from Microbial Origin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 120, 68, 1967.
- Morihara, K., Tsuzuki, H., Oka, T., Inoue, H., and Ebata, M.: *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* Elastase. Isolation, Crystallization, and Preliminary Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3295, 1965.

- Nakao, K., and Angrist, A.: A Histochemical Demonstration of Aldehyde in Elastin, *Am J Clin Path* 49, 65, 1968.
- Narayanan, A., Page, R., and Martin, G.: On the Preparation of Tropoelastin from Embryonic Chick Aorta, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 126, 1974.
- Partridge, S., and Davis, H.: The Chemistry of Connective Tissues. 3. Composition of the Soluble Proteins Derived from Elastin, *Biochem J* 61, 21, 1955.
- Partridge, S., Davis, H., and Adair, G.: The Chemistry of Connective Tissues. 2. Soluble Proteins Derived from Partial Hydrolysis of Elastin, *Biochem J* 61, 11, 1955.
- Partridge, S., Elsden, D., Thomas, J., Dorfman, A., Telser, A., and Ho, P.: Biosynthesis of the Desmosine and Isodesmosine Cross-Bridges in Elastin, *Biochem J* 93, 30C, 1964.
- Petruska, J., and Sandberg, L.: The Amino Acid Composition of Elastin in its Soluble and Insoluble State, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 33, 222, 1968.
- Pinnell, S., and Martin, G.: The Cross-Linking of Collagen and Elastin: Enzymatic Conversion of Lysine in Peptide Linkage to alpha-Aminoapidic-delta-Semialdehyde (Allysine) by an Extract from Bone, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 61, 708, 1968.
- Podrazky, V.: Heterogeneity of Soluble Elastin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 160, 277, 1968.
- Rasmussen, B., Bruenger, E., and Sandberg, L.: A New Method for Purification of Mature Elastin, *Anal Biochem* 64, 255, 1975.
- Robert, B., Szigeti, M., Derouette, J., Robert, L., Bouissou, H., and Fabre, M.: Studies on the Nature of the "Microfibrillar" Component of Elastic Fibers, *Eur J Biochem* 21, 507, 1971.
- Rosenbloom, J.: Elastin: Relation of Protein and Gene Structure to Disease, *Lab Invest* 51, 605, 1984.
- Ross, R., and Bornstein, P.: The Elastic Fiber. I. The Separation and Partial Characterization of its Macromolecular Components, *J Cell Biol* 40, 366, 1969.
- Sachar, L., Winter, K., Sicher, N., and Frankel, S.: Photometric Method for Estimation of Elastase Activity, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 90, 323, 1955.
- Sandberg, L., Weissman, N., and Gray, W.: Structural Features of Tropoelastin Related to the Sites of Cross-Links in Aortic Elastin, *Biochemistry* 10, 52, 1971.
- Sandberg, L., Weissman, N., and Smith, D.: The Purification and Partial Characterization of a Soluble Elastin-like Protein from Copper-Deficient Porcine Aorta, *Biochemistry* 8, 2940, 1969.
- Sandberg, L., Ziekus, R., and Coltrain, I.: Tropoelastin Purification from Copper-Deficient Swine: A Simplified Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 326, 542, 1971.
- Seifter, S., and Gallop, P.: , *The Proteins, 2nd ed* Vol. Vol. IV, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 178, 1966.
- Serafini-Fracassini, A., and Tristram, G.: Electron Microscopic Study and Amino Acid Analysis on Human Aortic Elastin, *Proc R Soc Med* 69, 334, 1966.
- Shimada, W., Bowman, A., Davis, N., and Anwar, R.: An Approach to the Study of the Structure of Desmosine and Isodesmosine Containing Peptides Isolated from the Elastase Digest of Elastin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 37, 191, 1969.
- Siegel, R., Pinnell, S., and Martin, G.: Cross-Linking of Collagen and Elastin. Properties of Lysyl Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 9, 4486, 1970.
- Smith, D., Brown, D., and Carnes, W.: Preparation and Properties of Salt-Soluble Elastin, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2427, 1972.
- Smith, D., Weissman, N., and Carnes, W.: Cardiovascular Studies on Copper Deficient Swine. XII. Partial Purification of a Soluble Protein Resembling Elastin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 31, 309, 1968.
- Starcher, B., Saccomani, G., and Urry, D.: Coacervation and Ion Binding Studies on Aortic Elastin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 310, 481, 1973.
- Stetten, M.: Some Aspects of the Metabolism of Hydroxyproline: Studies with the Aid of Isotopic Nitrogen, *J Biol Chem* 153, 113, 1949.
- Steven, F., and Jackson, D.: Isolation and Amino Acid Composition of Insoluble Elastin. Bovine Foetal and Adult Aorta and Ligamentum Nuchae, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 168, 334, 1968.
- Suss, R., Fenton, J., Muraschi, T., and Miller, K.: Two Distinct Elastases from Different Strains of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 179, 1969.
- Sykes, B., and Partridge, S.: Isolation of a Soluble Elastin from Lathyrtic Chicks, *Biochem J* 130, 1171, 1972.
- Tassabehji, M., Metcalfe, K., Hurst, J., Ashcroft, G., Kielty, C., Wilmot, C., Donnai, D., Read, A., and Jones, C.: An Elastin Gene Mutation Producing Abnormal Tropoelastin and Abnormal Elastic Fibres in a Patient with Autosomal Dominant Cutis Laxa, *Hum Mol Genet* 7, 1021, 1998.
- Thomas, J., Elsden, D., and Partridge, S.: Degradation Products from Elastin. Partial Structure of Two Major Degradation Products from the Cross-Linkages in Elastin, *Nature* 200, 651, 1963.
- Thornhill, D.: Separation of a Series of Chromophores and Fluorophores Present in Elastin, *Biochem J* 147, 215, 1975.
- Toonkool, P., Jensen, S., Maxwell, A., and Weiss, A.: Hydrophobic Domains of Human Tropoelastin Interact in a Context-Dependent Manner, *J Biol Chem* 276, 44575, 2001.
- Urry, D.: Neutral Sites for Calcium Ion Binding to Elastin and Collagen: A Charge Neutralization Theory for Calcification and its Relationship to Atherosclerosis, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 810, 1971.
- Urry, D., Cunningham, W., and Ohnishi, T.: Studies on the Conformation and Interactions of Elastin, Proton Magnetic Resonance of the Repeating Pentapeptide, *Biochemistry* 13, 609, 1974.
- Urry, D., Krivacic, J., and Haidler, J.: Calcium Ion Effects a Notable Change in Elastin Conformation by Interacting at Neutral Sites, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 43, 6, 1971.
- Volpin, D., and Ciferri, A.: Thermoelasticity of Elastin, *Nature* 225, 382, 1970.
- Watson, R., Griffiths, C., Craven, N., Shuttleworth, C., and Kielty, C.: Fibrillin-Rich Microfibrils are Reduced in Photoaged Skin. Distribution at the Dermal-Epidermal Junction, *J Invest Dermatol* 112, 782, 1999.
- Weis-Fogh, T., and Anderson, S.: Elastin-Liquid Drop. Elastomer Model, *Nature* 227, 718, 1970.
- Winters, R., Burnette-Vick, B., and Johnson, D.: Ozone, but Not Nitrogen Dioxide, Fragments Elastin and Increases its Susceptability to Proteolysis, *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 150, 1026, 1994.
- Wrenn, D., Griffin, G., Senior, R., and Mecham, R.: Characterization of Biologically Active Domains on Elastin: Identification of a Monoclonal Antibody to a Cell Recognition Site, *Biochemistry* 25, 5172, 1986.
- Yu, S.: Modified Procedure for Determination of Small Quantities of Desmosine, Isodesmosine, and Lysinorleucine in Elastin, *Anal*

Biochem 37, 212, 1970.

45. Galactose Oxidase

Galactose oxidase (GAO) is a fungal secretory enzyme that catalyzes the oxidation of a range of primary alcohols to the corresponding aldehyde, with reduction of dioxygen to hydrogen peroxide.

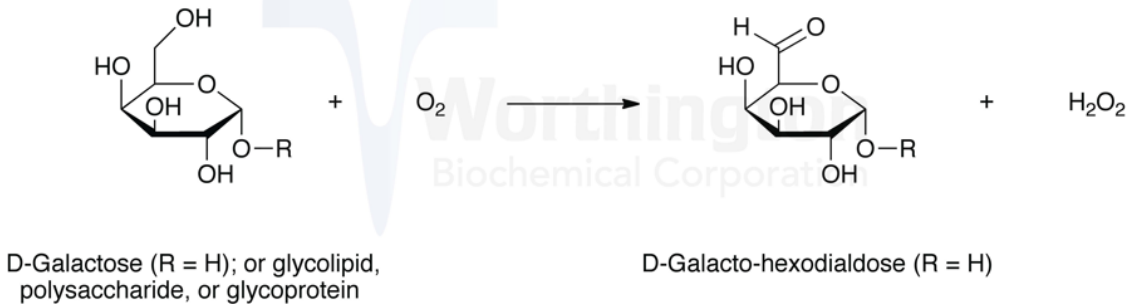


Figure 45.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Galactose Oxidase

History

GAO was discovered in the extracellular culture medium of the fungus *Polyporus circinatus* by Cooper *et al.* in 1959. A method to prepare the crystalline enzyme was developed (Avigad *et al.* 1962, Amaral *et al.* 1963, Kelly-Falcoz *et al.* 1965, and Amaral *et al.* 1966), and it was determined that the original sample was actually Dactylium dendroides and had been misnamed as *Polyporus circinatus* (Nobles and Madhosingh 1963). Purification procedures were later modified by Bauer *et al.* in 1967 and Hamilton *et al.* in 1973.

In the 1980s, the role of carbohydrate content in GAO's activity was studied (Kornfield and Kornfield 1985, and Medonca and Zancan 1988), and Whittaker did extensive studies on the unique active site of GAO (Whittaker *et al*. 1988, and Whittaker *et al*. 1989). Further understanding of the active site was gained through the gene cloning and sequence analysis by McPherson *et al*. (McPherson *et al*. 1992, and McPherson *et al*. 1993).

Recent work with GAO has included successfully cloning and expressing it in *Escherichia coli* and P. pastoris (Spadiut *et al*. 2010). An *Escherichia coli* expression system was also constructed to enable the screening of a library of mutant enzymes (Deacon and McPherson 2011).

Molecular Characteristics

The gaoA gene contains a long open reading frame from +324 to +2507, including the mature protein-coding sequence (+521 to +2507). It also contains a long untranslated upstream region and a putative pro-sequence with a monobasic cleavage site (McPherson *et al*. 1992).

Specificity

GAO has a wide substrate specificity, but remarkable stereospecificity, only oxidizing D-isomers of substrates (McPherson *et al*. 1992). GAO will oxidize galactose and some galactose derivatives in both free and polymeric form. Oxidation occurs at the C6 position.

Composition

GAO contains one Cu(II) atom yet catalyzes a two-electron transfer reaction (McPherson *et al*. 1992). The copper is bound by two tyrosines, and two histidines (Tyr272, Tyr495, His496, and His581). In a novel post-translational covalent modification, Tyr272 is linked by a thioether bond to cysteine (Cys228), suggesting the involvement of a tyrosine radical in the catalytic mechanism. Stabilization of the radical occurs because Tyr272 of the thioether bond is liganded to the copper, creating a stacking interaction with Trp290 (Whittaker *et al*. 1989, Ito *et al*. 1991, and Whittaker *et al*. 2005). The structure of the enzyme has revealed extensive beta-sheet secondary structure, consistent with the high stability of the enzyme (Kosman *et al*. 1974).

Most extracellular proteins of eukaryotes are modified by glycosylation during passage through the ER and golgi, leading to greater glycosylation of extracellular than intracellular forms of a protein. Unusually, the intracellular form of GAO is more highly glycosylated (9% carbohydrate) and exhibits greater stability than the extracellular form (2% carbohydrate) (Medonca and Zancan 1988). Additionally, most proteins are modified by O- and/or N-glycosylation while GAO is only modified only by O-glycosylation (Kornfield and Kornfield 1985, and McPherson *et al*. 1992)

IUB

- 1.1.3.9

CAS

- 9028-79-9

Protein Accession Number

- P0CS93

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly Beta

Architecture:
- Sandwich, 7 Propellor

Topology:
- Jelly Rolls, Methylamind Dehydrogenase; Chain H, Immunoglobulin-like

Molecular Weight

- 68.5 kDa (calculated from translated DNA sequence and SDS-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, McPherson *et al.* 1992)
- 68.0 ± 3.0 kDa (determined from physical measurements, Cooper *et al.* 1959)

Optimal pH

- 7.0 (Cooper *et al.* 1959)

Isoelectric Point

- 7.75

Extinction Coefficient

- 122,480 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 17.87

Inhibitors

- Cyanide
- Diethyldithiocarbamate
- Azide
- Hydroxylamine
- EDTA
- Applications
- Quantitative determination of galactose in blood and other biological fluids (Frings and Pardue 1964, Hankin 1966, and Roth *et al.* 1965)
- Locating galactose histochemically (Roberts and Gupta 1965)
- Detecting and distinguishing glycoproteins (Itaya *et al.* 1975)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is measured in a peroxidase/o-tolidine coupled system as an increase in A_{425} resulting from the oxidation of galactose. One unit results in a change in A_{425} of 1.0 per minute at 25°C and pH 6.0 under the defined conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 6.0
- 0.5% o-tolidine. Note: o-tolidine has been reported to be carcinogenic. Handle with care.
- Peroxidase. Dissolve Worthington peroxidase (Code: HPOD) at a concentration of approximately 60 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water.
- 10% galactose. Allow to come to equilibrium of mutarotation by allowing to stand overnight.

Enzyme

- Dissolve at a concentration of 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Dilute further for assay to a concentration of 0.2 - 0.5 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 425 nm Temperature: 25°C

Prepare tolidine-buffer mixture by adding 0.1 ml tolidine to 12 ml 0.1 M potassium phosphate buffer pH 6.0.

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Tolidine-buffer solution - 1.7 ml
- 10% Galactose - 1.5 ml
- Peroxidase - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3 - 4 mintues to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record increase in $\frac{A_{425}}{\text{min}}$. from initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{425}}{\text{min}}}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Aavigad, G., Amaral, D., Asensio, C., and Horecker, B.: The D-galactose Oxidase of *Polyporus circinatus*, *J Biol Chem* 237, 2736, 1962.
- Amaral, D., Bernstein, L., Morse, D., and Horecker, B.: Galactose Oxidase of *Polyporus circinatus*: A Copper Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* J., 2281, 1963.
- Amaral, D., Kelly-Falcoz, F., and Horecker, B.: Galactose Oxidase of *Polyporus circinatus*, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 9, W. Wood, Academic Press, NY, 87, 1966.
- Avigad, G.: Oxidation Rates of Some Desialylated Glycoproteins by Galactose Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 239, 531, 1985.
- Avigad, G., Amaral, D., Asenio, G., and Horecker, B.: Galactodialdolase Production with an Enzyme from the Mold *Polyporus circinatus*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 4, 474, 1961.
- Blumberg, W., Horecker, B., Kelly-Falcoz, F., and Peisach, J.: The Role of Copper in Galactose Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 336, 1965.
- Cleveland, L. Coffman, R., Coon, P., and Davis, L.: An Investigation of the Role of the Copper in Galactose Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 14, 1108, 1975.

- Cooper, J., Smith, W., Bacila, M., and Medina, H.: Galactose Oxidase from *Polyporus circinatus*, *J Biol Chem* 234, 445, 1959.
- Driscoll, J., and Kosman, D.: Solvent and Solvent Proton Dependent Steps in the Galactose Oxidase Reaction, *Biochemistry* 26, 3429, 1987.
- Frings, C., and Pardue, H.: An Automatic Spectrophotometric Method for the Specific Enzymatic Determination of Galactose in Whole Blood and Plasma, *Anal Chem* 36, 2477, 1964.
- Guilbault, G., Brignac, P., and Juneau, M.: New Substrates for the Fluorometric Determination of Oxidative Enzymes, *Anal Chem* 40, 1256, 1968.
- Hamilton, G., DeJersey, J., and Adolf, P.: Galactose Oxidase: The Complexities of a Simple Enzyme, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* Vol. 1, T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, Univ Pk Press, Baltimore, MD USA, 103, 1973.
- Hankin, L.: Determination of Nonfat Dry Milk in Meat Products with a Specific Enzymatic Assay, *J Ass Off Ag Chem* 50, 1342, 1966.
- Hjelm, M., and Tenström, B.: Enzymatic Determinations of Blood Galactose with Galactose Oxidase and Galactose Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Med* 2, 174, 1968.
- Hsia, D., Inouye, T., Wong, P., and South, A.: Studies on Galactose Oxidation in Down's Syndrome, *N Engl J Med* 270, 1085, 1964.
- Itaya, K., Gahmbert, C., and Hakomori, S.: Cell Surface Labeling of Erythrocyte Glycoproteins by Galactose Oxidase and Mn^{2+}-Catalyzed Coupling Reaction with Methionine Sulfone Hydrazine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 64, 1028, 1975.
- Johnson, J., Halsall, H., and Heineman, W.: Redox Activation of Galactose Oxidase: Thin Layer Electrochemical Study, *Biochemistry* 24, 1579, 1985.
- Kelleher, F., Dubbs, S., and Bhavanandan, V.: Purification of Galactose Oxidase from *Dactylium dendroides* by Affinity Chromatography of Melibiose-Polyacrylamide, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 263, 349, 1988.
- Kelly-Falcoz, F., Greenberg, H., and Horecker, B.: Galactose Oxidase. Studies on the Structure and Role of Disulfide Linkages, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2966, 1965.
- Kosman, D., Bereman, R., Ettinger, M., and Giordano, R.: On the Role of a Cuprous Ion Intermediate in the Galactose Oxidase Reaction, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 856, 1973.
- Kosman, D., Ettinger, M., Weiner, R., and Massaro, E.: The Molecular Properties of the Copper Enzyme Galactose Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 165, 456, 1974.
- Kwiatkowski, L., and Kosman, D.: On the Role of Superoxide Radical in the Mechanism of Action of Galactose Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 715, 1973.
- Malmstrom, B., Andreasson, L., and Reinhammar, B.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 12B, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 527, 1975.
- Markus, Z., Miller, G., and Avigad, G.: Effect of Culture Conditions on the Production of D-Galactose Oxidase by *Dactylium dendroides*, *Appl Microbiol* 13, 686, 1965.
- Marwedel, B., and Kurland, R.: Fluoride Ion as an NMR Relaxation Probe of Galactose Oxidase-Substrate Binding, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 495, 1981.
- Myers, R., Ullman, M. Ventura, R., and Yates, A.: A High Performance Liquid Chromatography Method for the Analysis of Glycosphingolipids Using Galactose Oxidase/($NaBH_4$-H3 Labeling of Intact Cells and Synaptosomes, *Anal Biochem* 192, 156, 1991.
- Nobles, M., and Madhosingh, C.: *Dactylium dendroides* (Bull.) Fr. Misnamed as *Polyporus circinatus* Fr, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 12, 146, 1963.
- Roberts, G., and Gupta, S.: Use of Galactose Oxidase in the Histochemical Examination of Mucus-secreting Cells, *Nature* 207, 425, 1965.
- Robinson, J., and Pierce, J.: Studies on Inherited Variants of Blood Proteins. III. Sequential Action of Neuraminidase and Galactose Oxidase on Transferrin B 1-2B2, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 106, 384, 1964.
- Roth, H., Segal, S., and Bertoli, D.: The Quantitative Determination of Glucose - An Enzymic Method Using Galactose Oxidase, with Applications to Blood and Other Biological Fluids, *Anal Biochem* 10, 32, 1965.
- Sempere, J., Gancedo, C., and Asensio, C.: Determination of Galactosamine and N-Acetylgalactosamine in the Presence of Other Hexosamines with Galactose Oxidase, *Anal Biochem* 12, 509, 1965.
- Whittaker, M., and Whittaker, J.: The Active Site of Galactose Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 263, 6074, 1988.
- Zancan, G., and Amaral, D.: New Substrate for Galactose Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 146, 1970.

46. Galactosidase, Beta

β-D-Galactoside Galactohydrolase

β-Galactosidases are widespread, in microorganisms, animals and plants. That from the Escherichia coli strain K12 has been particularly studied at Anfinsen's laboratory in connection with genetic experiments on gene regulation of protein synthesis. Craven, Steers and Anfinsen 1965). The enzyme has been reviewed in detail by Wallenfels and Weil (1972). Lactase may be used as a reagent for determining lactose in blood and other biological fluids.

Another important application is in food processing. Of special interest is its use in the treatment of milk to meet the needs of the large percentage of the world population afflicted with lactose intolerance. Industrial applications necessitate the enzyme's immobilization on which considerable investigation has been reported (Byrne and Johnson 1975; Narinesingh *et al*. 1975; Paine and Carbonell 1975; Faulsitch *et al*. 1974; Bunting and Laidler 1972 , Lilly 1971, Khare and Gupta 1988, and Park and Hoffman 1990). Beta-galactosidase (Lactase) catalyzes the following hydrolysis:

$$\beta\text{-D-galactoside} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{galactose} + \text{alcohol} \qquad (46.1)$$

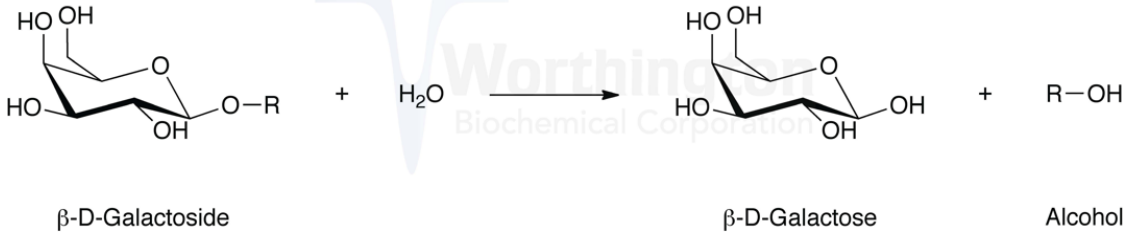


Figure 46.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Galactosidase, Beta

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Escherichia coli*

Specificity

A review of substrate requirements is offered by Wallenfels and Malhotra (1960).

Composition

The enzyme is tetrameric, being composed of four identical subunits of 135,000 daltons, each with an active site which may be independently active (Melcher and Messe 1973). The enzyme is readily fragmented into small peptides (Marinkovic *et al.* 1975). The amino acid analysis indicates approximately 1170 residues per subunit (Fowler and Zabin 1970). See also Langley *et al.* (1975) and Naider *et al.* (1972). Kaneshiro *et al.* (1975) report on an active dimer.

Contaxis and Reithel (1974) report a small molecule with high 260 nm absorbance which is bound to the enzyme in crude extracts as a stabilizer. On adding it to the pure enzyme, activity and heat stability are enhanced.

Bronskil and Wong (1971) suggest that the ribosomal enzyme may be an intermediate stage in the assembly of the quarternary structure.

IUB

- 3.2.1.23

CAS

- 9031-11-2

Molecular Weight

- 540,000 (Steers *et al.* 1965; Cohen and Mire 1971; Contaxis and Reithel 1971).

Optimal pH

- 6 - 8. See also Tenu *et al*. (1971 and 1972).

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 20.9

Inhibitors

- In the absence of Mg^{2+} ions, β-mercaptoethanol causes dissociation (Shifrin *et al*. 1970. See also Case *et al*. (1973) and Loontiens *et al*. (1970).

Stability/Storage

- The enzyme is stable 4 - 6 months when stored at 5°C.

Activity

- The reaction probably involves a galactosyl-enzyme intermediate (van de Groen 1973). See also Hill and Huber (1971) and Sinnott and Souchard (1973). Hartl and Hall (1974) report a second β-galactosidase without lactase activity *in vivo* but with high ONPG (o-nitrophenyl, β-D-galactopyranoside) activity. Monovalent cations have a stimulatory effect on the enzyme (Becker and Evans 1969). The alcohols, methanol, ethanol, i-propanol, and n-propanol, at 5% concentration, all increase the rate of o-nitrophenyl, β-D-galactopyranoside cleavage (Shifrin and Hunn 1969). The enzyme is protected against heat-inactivation by 5-phosphorylribose 1-pyrophosphate in the presence of β-mercaptoethanol (Moses and Sharp 1970).

Assay Information

Method

- Essentally that of Craven et al. (1965). One unit causes the hydrolysis of one micromole of o-nitrophenyl-β-D-galactopyranoside per minute at 25°C and pH 7.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.3 M Sodium phosphate buffer, pH 7.5 with 0.003 M magnesium chloride
- Substrate diluent: 0.01 M Tris · HCl, pH 7.5 with 0.01 M magnesium chloride, 0.01 M mercaptoethanol and 0.01 M sodium chloride
- 0.10 M Sodium/potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.0
- 1.0 M Mercaptoethanol
- 0.014 M o-Nitrophenyl-β-D-galactopyranoside (ONPG) in substrate diluent. Prepare fresh daily.

Enzyme

- Prepare a one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ stock solution in 0.10 M sodium/potassium phosphate buffer pH 7.0. Immediately prior to use, dilute further to 0.02 - 0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$. in enzyme diluent. The protein concentration of the chromatographically purified enzyme (Code: BGC) may be determined as follows:

- $\frac{\text{mg protein}}{\text{ml}} = A_{280} \times 0.478$
- Note: This enzyme is not stable when diluted. All dilutions should be made as quickly as possible and used immediately.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 405 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvette as follows:

- 0.3 M sodium phosphate buffer - 1.0 ml
- 1.0 M mercaptoethanol - 0.3 ml
- 0.014 M ONPG - 0.5 ml
- Reagent grade water - 1.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3 - 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml freshly diluted enzyme and record increase in A_{405} for 4 - 5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{405}}{\text{min}}$ from initial linear rate.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mgP}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{405}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{3.1 \times \text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

References

- Antonelli, M., Carunchio, V., Luciani, M., and Vinci, G.: Direct Determination of beta-Galactosidase Activity and of beta-Lactose Concentration in Standard and Milk Samples: A Microcalorimetric Study, *Anal Letters* 22, 521, 1989.
- Appel, S., Alpers, D., and Tomkins, G.: Multiple Molecular Forms of beta-Galactosidase, *J Mol Biol* 11, 12, 1965.
- Arakawa, M., Ogata, S., Muramatsu, T., and Kobata, A.: beta-Galactosidases from Jack Bean Meal and Almond Emulsin. Application for the Enzymatic Distinction of Galb1—>4GcNAc and Galb1–>3GlcNAc Linkages, *J. Biochem.* 75, 707, 1974.
- Ariga, O., Sano, T., and Sano, Y.: Effect of Polyvinyl Alcohol on Kinetic and Thermal Properties of beta-Galactosidase, *J Ferment Bioeng* 74, 120, 1992.
- Arraj, J., and Campbell, J.: Isolation and Characterization of the Newly Evolved *ebg* beta-Galactosidase of *Escherichia coli*, *J Appl Bacteriol* 124, 849, 1975.
- Arrondo, J., Muga, A., Castresana, J., Bernabeu, C., and Goni, F.: An Infrared Spectroscopic Study of beta-Galactosidase Structure in Aqueous Solutions, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 252, 118, 1989.
- Arvidson, D., Youderian, P., Schneider, T., and Stormo, G.: Automated Kinetic Assay of beta-Galactosidase Activity, *Biotechniques* 11, 736, 1991.
- Asp, N.: Human Small-Intestinal beta-Galactosidases. Separation and Characterization of Three forms of an Acid beta-Galactosidase, *Biochem J* 121, 229, 1971.
- Asp, N., and Dahlqvist, A.: Assay of 2-Napthyl beta-Galactosidase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 42, 275, 1971.
- Asp, N., and Dahlqvist, A.: Human Small Intestine beta-Galactosidases. Specific Assay of Three Different Enzymes, *Anal Biochem* 47, 527, 1972.
- Axelsson, A., and Zacchi, G.: Economic Evaluation of the Hydrolysis of Lactose using Immobilized beta-Galactosidase, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 24, 679, 1990.
- Babloyantz, A., and Sanglier, M.: Chemical Instabilities of "All-or-None" Type in beta-Galactosidase Induction and Active Transport, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 364, 1972.
- Baccino, F., Zuretti, M., and Pemigotti, L.: Stimulation of Rat Liver beta-Galactosidase Activity by Ions, *Biochem J* 151, 567, 1976.
- Bakken, A., Hill, C., and Amundson, C.: Hydrolysis of Lactose in Skim Milk by Immobilized beta-Galactosidase in a Spiral Flow Reactor, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 1249, 1989.
- Bakken, A., Hill, C., and Amundson, C.: Use of Novel Immobilized beta-Galactosidase Reactor to Hydrolyze the Lactose Constituent of Skim Milk, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 36, 293, 1990.
- Beale, E., Deeb, E., Handley, R., Akhavantafti, H., and Schaap, A.: A Rapid and Simple Chemiluminescent Assay for *Escherichia coli* beta-Galactosidase, *Biotechnology* 12, 320, 1992.
- Becerra, M., Cerdan, E., and Gonzalez Siso, M.: Heterologous *Kluyveromyces lactis* b-galactosidase Production and Release by *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Osmotic-remedial Thermosensitive Autolytic Mutants, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1335, 235, 1997.
- Becker, V., and Evans, H.: The Influence of Monovalent Cations and Hydrostatic Pressure on beta-Galactosidase Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 95, 1969.
- Berg, A., Fowler, A., and Zabin, I.: beta-Galactosidase. Isolation of Antibodies to Incomplete Chains, *J Appl Bacteriol* 101, 438, 1970.
- Bhowmik, T., and Marth, E.: Simple Method To Detect beta-Galactosidase, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 55, 3240, 1989.

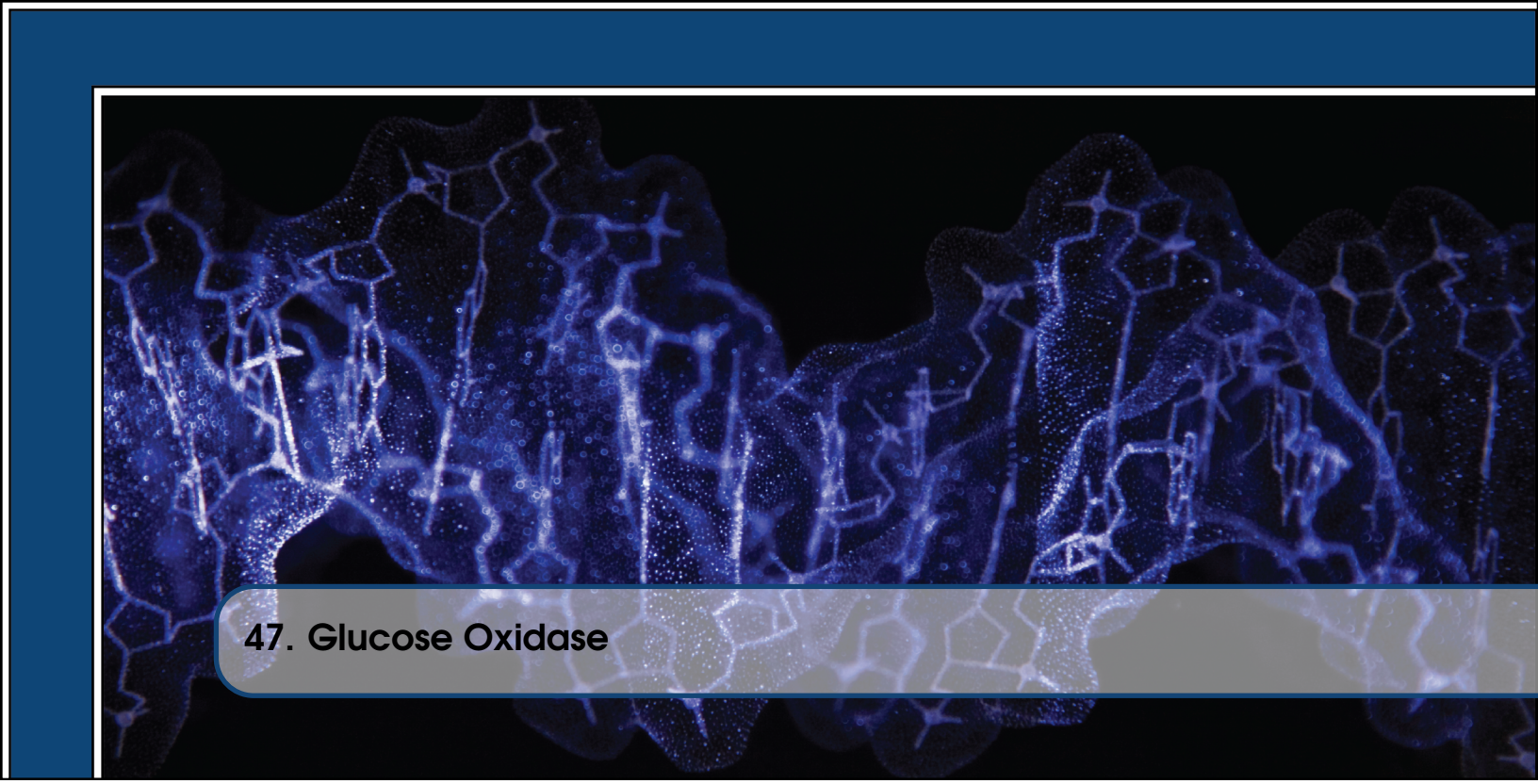
- Bowen, D., and Radin, N.: Properties of Cerebroside Galactosidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 152, 599, 1968.
- Brena, B., Ryden, L., Porath, J.: Immobilization of beta-Galactosidase on Metal-chelate-substituted Gels, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 19, 217, 1994.
- Brewer, M., and Moses, V.: Metabolite Promoted Heat Lability of beta-Galactosidase and Its Relation to Catabolite Repression, *Nature* 214, 272, 1967.
- Bronskill, P., and Wong, J.: Nature of Ribosome-Bound beta-Galactosidase, *J Appl Bacteriol* 105, 498, 1971.
- Brown, J., Brown, D., and Zabin, I.: beta-Galactosidase: Orientation and the Carboxyl-Terminal Coding Site in the Gene, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 58, 1139, 1967.
- Bunting, P., and Laidler, K.: Kinetic Studies on Solid-Supported beta-Galactosidase, *Biochemistry* 11, 4477, 1972.
- Byrne, M., and Johnson, D.: Studies on the Immobilization of beta-Galactosidase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 496, 1975.
- Case, G., Sinnott, M., and Tenu, J.: The Role of Magnesium Ions in beta-Galactosidase-Catalysed Hydrolyses. Studies on Charge and Shape of the beta-Galactopyranosyl-Binding Site, *Biochem J* 133, 99, 1973.
- Cheetham, P., Dance, N., and Robinson, D.: Isoenzymes of Human Liver beta-Galactosidase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 240, 1975.
- Chefurka, W., Yapo, A., and Nisman, B.: *In Vitro* Synthesis of beta-Galactosidase by Membrane Fractions of *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Biochem* 48, 893, 1970.
- Coffey, E., and Reithel, F.: An Enzymatic Determination of Lactose, *Anal Biochem* 32, 229, 1969.
- Cohen, R., and Mire, M.: Analytical-Band Centrifugation of an Active Enzyme-Substrate Complex. Determination of Active Units of Various Enzymes, *Eur J Biochem* 23, 276, 1971.
- Colby, C., and Hu, A.: Purification and Comparison of the beta-Galactosidase Synthesized by *Escherichia coli* F-lac+ and *Proteus mirabilis* F-lac+, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 157, 167, 1968.
- Comp, P., and Lester, G.: Properties of an Extracellular beta-Galactosidase Secreted by *Neurospora crassa*, *J Bacteriol* 107, 162, 1971.
- Conchie, J., Gelman, A., and Levvy, G.: Inhibition of Glycosidases by Aldonolactones of Corresponding Configuration. The C-4- and C-6-Specificity of beta-Glucosidase and beta-Galactosidase, *Biochem J* 103, 609, 1967.
- Contaxis, C., and Reithel, F.: Studies on Protein Multimers. The Association-Dissociation Behaviour of beta-Galactosidase in Glycerol, *Biochem J* 124, 623, 1971.
- Contaxis, C., and Reithel, F.: Studies on Protein Multimers. VII. Stabilization of *E. coli* beta-Galactosidase by a 260-nm Absorbing Compound in Crude Preparations, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 588, 1974.
- Corbett, W., and Catlin, B.: Galactosidase Activity of Lactose-Positive Neisseria, *J Appl Bacteriol* 95, 52, 1968.
- Craven, G., Steers, E., and Anfinsen, C.: Purification, Composition and Molecular Weight of the beta-Galactosidase of *Escherichia coli* K12, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2468, 1965.
- Cupples, C., Miller, J., and Huber, R.: Determination of the Roles of Glu-461 in beta-Galactosidase (*Escherichia coli*) Using Site-specific Mutagenesis, *J Biol Chem* 265, 5512, 1990.
- Dacremont, G., and Kint, J.: GM1-Ganglioside Accumulation and beta-Galactosidase Deficiency in a Case of G M1-Gangliosidosis (Landing Disease), *Clin Chim Acta* 21, 421, 1968.
- Deshpande, M., Deopurkar, R., and Rale, V.: beta-Galactosidase from *Aureobasidium pullulans*, *Lett Appl Microbiol* 9, 211, 1989.
- Dey, P., and Dixon, M.: Separation and Properties of a-Galactosidase and beta-Galactosidase from *Cajanus indicus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 269, 1974.
- Distler, J., and Jourdain, G.: The Purification and Properties of beta-Galactosidase from Bovine Testes, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6772, 1973.
- Dunn, I., and Jennings, P.: Mutant Forms of beta-Galactosidase with an Altered Requirement for Magnesium Ions, *Protein Engr* 5, 441, 1992.
- Edwards, J., James, D., Mathias, A., and Evans, M.: beta-Galactosidase Messenger in *Escherichia coli* Lysates, *Biochem J* 106, 32P, 1968.
- Edwards, R., and Huber, R.: Surface Denaturation of Proteins - The Thermal Inactivation of beta-Galactosidase (*Escherichia coli*)on Wall-Liquid Surfaces, *Biochem Cell Biol* 70, 63, 1992.
- Erickson, R.: Molecular Weight of Escherichia coli beta-Galactosidase in Concentrated Solutions of Guanidine Hydrochloride, *Biochem J* 120, 255, 1970.
- Erickson, R., and Steers, E.: Isoenzymes of Bacterial beta-Galactosidases: Purification and Characterization of a Nonisoenzyme Forming beta-Galactosidase of *Aerobacter cloacae*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 137, 399, 1970.
- Faulstich, H., Schafer, A., and Weckauf-Bloching, M.: alpha- and beta-Galactosidases Bound to Nylon Nets, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 226, 1974.
- Fluharty, A., Lassila, E., Porter, M., and Kihara, H.: The Electrophoretic Separation of Human beta-Galactosidases on Cellulose Acetate, *Biochem Med* 5, 158, 1971.
- Fowler, A.: High-Level Production of beta-Galactosidase by *Escherichia coli* Merodiploids, *J Appl Bacteriol* 112, 856, 1972.
- Fowler, A., Zabin, I., and Pratt, K.: The Amino Acid Sequence of beta-Galactosidase. I. Isolation and Composition of Tryptic Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 245, 5032, 1970.
- Fukuda, M.: Isolation and Characterization of a New Endo-beta-galactosidase from *Diplococcus pneumoniae*, *Biochemistry* 24, 2154, 1985.
- Gatt, S.: Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Sphingolipids. V. Hydrolysis of Monosialoganglioside and Hexosylceramides by Rat Brain beta-Galactosidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 137, 192, 1967.
- Gaunt, M., and Huber, R.: The Inactivation of beta-lactosidase (*E. coli*) by the Carbodiimide Reaction, *Int J Biochem* 19, 47, 1987.
- Gebler, J., Aebersold, R., and Withers, S.: Glu-537, Not Glu-461, Is the Nucleophile in the Active Site of (lac-Z) beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 267, 11126, 1992.
- George, S., Najera, L., Sandoval, R., and Ihler, G.: beta-Galactosidase Fused to the Hydrophobic Domain of Cytochrome-B5 Spontaneously Associates with Liposomes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1061, 26, 1991.
- Gest, H., and Mandelstam, J.: Heat Denaturation of beta-Galactosidase: A Possible Approach to the Problem of Catabolite Repression and its Site of Action, *Nature* 211, 72, 1966.
- Gilliland, S., Speck, M., and Woodard, J.: Stimulation of Lactic Streptococci in Milk by beta-Galactosidase, *Appl Microbiol* 23, 21, 1972.
- Givol, D., Craven, G., Steers, E., Anfinsen, J., and Anfinsen, D.: Effect of Limited Digestion by Proteolytic Enzymes on *Escherichia coli*

beta-Galactosidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 120, 1966.
- Goldberg, M.: Tertiary Structure of *Escherichia coli* beta-D-Galactosidase, *J Mol Biol* 46, 441, 1969.
- Goldberg, M., and Edelstein, S.: Sedimentation Equilibrium of Paucidisperse Systems. Subunit Structure of Complemented beta-Galactosidase, *J Mol Biol* 46, 431, 1969.
- Goldberg, R., and Chargaff, E.: On the Control of the Induction of beta-Galactosidase in Synchronous Cultures of *Escherichia coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 1702, 1971.
- Gutsalyuk, V., and Kudrya, V.: The Characteristics of beta-Galactosidase Substance Obtained by an Ultrafiltration Method. Russian, *Biochem Z* 61, 103, 1989.
- Gutsalyuk, V., Yurov, Y., and Edigarova, O.: The Use of Ultrafiltration for Concentration and Purification of beta-Galactosidase. Russian, *Biochem Z* 60, 75, 1988.
- Hamlin, J., and Zabin, I.: Beta-Galactosidase: Immunological Activity of Ribosome-Bound, Growing Polypeptide Chains, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 412, 1972.
- Hartl, D., and Hall, B.: Second Naturally Occurring beta-Galactosidase in *E. coli*, *Nature* 248, 152, 1974.
- Hartleu, J., and veda Muthu, E.: beta-Galactosidase of *Propionibacterium shermanii*, *Appl Microbiol* 29, 74, 1975.
- Hashiba, H., Takiguchi, R., Jyoho, K., and Aoyama, K.: Establishment of a Host-Vector System in *Lactobaillus helveticus* with beta-Galactosidase Activity as a Selection Marker, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 56, 190, 1992.
- Hill, J., and Huber, R.: Effects of Various Concentrations of Na^{+} and Mg2+ on the Activity of beta-Galactosidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 530, 1971.
- Ho, M., and O'Brien, J.: Differential Effect of Chloride Ions on beta-Galactosidase Isoenzymes: A Method for Separate Assay, *Clin Chim Acta* 32, 443, 1971.
- Hsia, D.: The Development of Intestinal beta-Galactosidase and beta-Glucuronidase in the Newborn, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 550, 1966.
- Hsia, D., Makler, M., Semenza, G., and Prader, A.: beta-Galactosidase Activity in Human Intestinal Lactases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 390, 1966.
- Huber, R., and Brockbank, R.: Strong Inhibitory Effect of Furanoses and Sugar Lactones on beta-Galactosidase of *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 26, 1526, 1987.
- Huber, R., and Gaunt, M.: Importance of Hydroxyls at Positions 3,4, and 6 for Binding to the "Galactose" Site of beta-Galactosidase. (*Escherichia coli*), *Arch Biochem Biophys* 220, 263, 1983.
- Huber, R., and Hurlburt, K.: Reversion Reaction of beta-Galactosidase (*Escherichia coli*), *Arch Biochem Biophys* 246, 411, 1986.
- Huber, R., Fowler, A., and Zabin, I.: Inactivation of beta-Galactosidase by Iodination of Tyrosine 253, *Biochemistry* 21, 5052, 1982.
- Huber, R., Gaunt, M., and Hurlburt, K.: Binding and Reactivity at the "Glucose" Site of Galactosyl-beta-Galactosidase (*Escherichia coli*), *Arch Biochem Biophys* 234, 151, 1984.
- Huber, R., Gupta, M., and Khare, S.: The Active Site and Mechanism of the b-Galactosidase from *Escherichia Coli*, *Int J Biochem* 26, 309, 1994.
- Huber, R., Wallenfels, K., and Kurz, G.: The Action of beta-Galactosidase (*Escherichia coli*) on Allolactose, *Can J Biochem* 53, 1035, 1975.
- Ichikawa, Y., and Igarashi, Y.: An Extremely Potent Inhibitor for beta-Galactosidase, *Tetrahedron Lett* 36, 4585, 1995.
- Irazoqui, G., and Batista-Viera, F.: Immobilization of beta-Galactosidase (K. Lactis) on Solid Phase NI (II)-Chelate, *Biotechniques* 8, 233, 1994.
- Jacobson, R., and Matthews, B.: Crystallization of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Mol Biol* 223, 1177, 1992.
- Jacobson, R., Zhang, X., DuBose, R., and Matthews, B.: Three-dimensional Structure of beta-Galactosidase from *E. coli*, *Nature* 369, 761, 1994.
- Jain, V., and Magrath, I.: A Chemiluminescent Assay for Quantitation of beta-Galactosidase in the Femtogram Range - Application to Quantitation of beta-Galactosidase in lacZ-Transfected Cells, *Anal Biochem* 199, 119, 1991.
- Johnson, H., and DeBusk, A.: The beta-Galactosidase System of *Neurospora crassa.* I. Purification adn Properties of the pH 4.2 Enzyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 138, 408, 1970.
- Johnson, J.: Neutral Hetero-beta-Galactosidase from Rabbit Small Intestine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 383, 1973.
- Jungalwala, F., and Robins, E.: Glycosidases in the Nervous System. III. Separation, Purification, and Substrate Specificities of beta-Galactosidases and beta-Glucuronidase from Brain, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4258, 1968.
- Kaji, A., and Ichimi, T.: Production and Properties of Galactosidases from *Corticium rolfsii*, *Appl Microbiol* 18, 1036, 1969.
- Kaneshiro, C., Enns, C., Hahn, M., Peterson, J., and Reithel, F.: Evidence for an Active Dimer of *Escherichia coli* beta-Galactosidase, *Biochem J* 151, 433, 1975.
- Kanfer, J., and Spielvogel, C.: beta-Galactosidase Activity of Human Skin Fibroblasts, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 359, 1972.
- Kato, D., Hamaguchi, Y., Fukui, H., and Ishikawa, E.: Enzyme-Linked Immunoassay. II. A Simple Method for Synthesis of the Rabbit Antibody-beta-D-Galactosidase Complex and Its General Applicability, *J. Biochem.* 78, 423, 1975.
- Kato, K., Hamaguchi, Y., Fukui, H., and Ishikawa, E.: Enzyme-Linked Immunoassay. I. Novel Method for Synthesis of the Insulin-beta-D-Galactosidase Conjugate and Its Applicability for Insulin Assay, *J. Biochem.* 78, 235, 1975.
- Kelemen, M., and Whelan, W.: Inhibition of Glucosidases and Galactosidases by Polyols, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 423, 1966.
- Kery, V., Kucar, S., Matulova, M., and Haplova, J.: Immobilisation of beta-D-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli* on Cellulose Beads and Its Use for the Synthesis of Disaccharide Derivatives, *Carbohydr Res* 209, 83, 1991.
- Khare, S., and Gupta, M.: Immobilization of *E. coli* beta-Galactosdase and Its Derivatives on Polyacrylamide Gel, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 829, 1988.
- Kraml, J., Kolinska, J., Ellederová, D., and Hirsová, D.: beta-Glucosidase (phlorizin hydrolase) Activity of the Lactase Fraction Isolated from the Small Intestinal Mucosa of Intact Rats, and the Relationship Between beta-Glucosidases and beta-Galactosidases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 520, 1972.
- Lacroute, F., and Stent, G.: Peptide Chain Growth of beta-Galactosidase in *Escherichia coli*, *J Mol Biol* 35, 165, 1968.
- Lacroute, K., Fowler, A., and Zabin, I.: Amino Acid Sequence of beta-Galactosidase. IV. Sequence of an alpha-Complementing Cyanogen Bromide Peptide, Residues 3 to 92, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2587, 1975.
- Lester, G., and Byers, A.: Properties of Two beta-Galactosidases of *Neurospora crassa*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 18, 725, 1965.

- Li, S., Mazzotta, M., Chien, S., and Li, T.: Isolation and Characterization of Jack Bean beta-Galactosidase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 6786, 1975.
- Lilly, M.: Stability of Immobilized beta-Galactosidase on Prolonged Storage, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 13, 589, 1971.
- Lind, D., Daniel, R., Cowan, D., and Morgan, H.: beta-Galactosidase from a Strain of the Anaerobic Thermophile, *Thermoanaerobacter*, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 11, 180, 1989.
- Loontiens, F., Wallenfels, K., and Weil, R.: Studies on the Interaction of the Inhibitor o-Mercuriphenyl beta-D-Galactoside Chloride with beta-Galactosidase from Escherichia coli, *Eur J Biochem* 14, 138, 1970.
- Macleod, C., Dunnill, P., and Lilly, M.: The Synthesis of beta-Galactosidase by Constitutive and Other Regulatory Mutants of *Escherichia coli* in Chemostat Culture, *J Gen Microbiol* 89, 2211, 1975.
- Malcolmelawes, D., Wong, K., and Smith, B.: Application of a Computer-Controlled Flow Analyser to the Determination of Glucose and to the Study of beta-Galactosidase Activity, *J Automatic Chem* 14, 73, 1992.
- Maloney, P., and Rotman, B.: Distribution of Suboptimally Induced beta-D-Galactosidase in *Escherichia coli.* The Enzyme Content of Individual Cells, *J Mol Biol* 73, 77, 1973.
- Manzel, R.: A Microtiter Plate-Based System for the Semiautomated Growth and Assay of Bacterial Cells for beta-Galactosidase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 181, 40, 1989.
- Marinkovic, D., Marinkovic, J., and Tang, J.: Fragments of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli* Fragmentation, Purification, Characterization and *in Vitro* Complementation, *Prep Biochem* 5, 257, 1975.
- Martini, G., Mignone, C., and Ertola, R.: Studies on beta-Galactosidase Production in Transient Operation Cultures, *Biotechnol Lett* 11, 545, 1989.
- Marymount, J., Amanna, U., and Lloyd, B.: Usefulness of beta-Galactosidase Demonstration in Diagnostic Bacteriology, *Am J Clin Path* 46, 702, 1966.
- Masuda, H., Takahashi, T., and Sugawara, S.: beta-Galactosidase from Cultured Cells of Sugar Beet, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 3335, 1989.
- Mbuyi-Katala, A., Schnek, A., and LZ<caron>onis, J.: Separation and Characterization of Four Enzyme Forms of beta-Galactosidase from *Saccharomyces lactis*, *Eur J Biochem* 178, 437, 1988.
- McFeters, G., Sandine, W., and Elliker, P.: Involvement of Sulfhydryl Groups in the beta-Galactosidase of *Streptococcus lactis*, *J Bacteriol* 108, 599, 1971.
- McFeters, G., Sandine, W., and Elliker, P.: Purification and Properties of *Streptococcus lactis* beta-Galactosidase, *J Bacteriol* 93, 914, 1967.
- Meisler, M., and Tomino, S.: Biochemical and Immunological Studies of Purified Mouse beta-Galactosidase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 7752, 1975.
- Melcher, U.: Purification of beta-Galactosidase-Specific Polysomes by Affinity Chromatography, *Anal Biochem* 64, 461, 1975.
- Melchers, F., and Messer, W.: Hybrid Enzyme Molecules Reconstituted from Mixtures of Wild-Type and Mutant *Escherichia coli* beta-Galactosidase, *J Mol Biol* 61, 401, 1971.
- Melchers, F., and Messer, W.: The Activity of Individual Molecules of Hybrid beta-Galactosidase Reconstituted from the Wild-Type and an Inactive-Mutant Enzyme, *Eur J Biochem* 34, 228, 1973.
- Miyatake, T., and Suzuki, K.: Partial Purification and Characterization of beta-Galactosidase from Rat Brain Hydrolysing Glycosphingolipid, *J Biol Chem* 250, 585, 1975.
- Miyazaki, Y.: Purification, Crystallization, and Properties of beta-Galactosidase from *Bacillus macerans* , *Agric Biol Chem* 52, 625, 1988.
- Moses, V., and Sharp, P.: Interactions between Metabolic Intermediates of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochem J* 118, 491, 1970.
- Naider, F., Bohak, Z., and Yariv, J.: Reversible Alkylation of a Methionyl Residue Near the Active Site of beta-Galactosidase, *Biochemistry* 11, 3202, 1972.
- Narinesingh, D., Ngo, T., and Laidler, K.: Flow Kinetics of beta-Galactosidase Chemically Attached to Nylon Tubing, *Can J Biochem* 53, 1061, 1975.
- Nir, R., Yisraeli, Y., Lamed, R., and Sahar, E.: Flow Cytometry Sorting of Viable Bacteria and Yeasts According to beta-Galactosidase Activity, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 56, 3861, 1990.
- Ockerman, P.: Acid Hydrolases in Skin and Plasma in Gargoylism Deficiency of beta-Galactosidase in Skin, *Clin Chim Acta* 20, 1, 1968.
- Okada, S., and O'Brien, J.: Generalized Gangliosidosis: beta-Galactosidase Deficiency, *Science* 160, 1002, 1968.
- Ovsejevi, K., Brena, B., Batista-Viera, F., and Carlsson, J.: Immobilization of beta-Galactosidase on Thiolsulfonate-agarose, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 17, 151, 1995.
- Paine, M., and Carbonell, R.: Immobilization of beta-Galactosidase in Collodion Microcapsules, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 17, 617, 1975.
- Park, T., Hoffman, A.: Immobilization and Characterization of beta-Galactosidase in Thermally Reversible Hydrogel Beads, *J Biomed Mater Res* 24, 21, 1990.
- Peck, R., Markey, F., and Yudkin, M.: Effect of 5-Fluorouracil on beta-Galactosidase Synthesis in an *Escherichia coli* Mutant. Catabolite Repression of the lac Operon, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 16, 43, 1971.
- Perlman, R., and Pastan, I.: Cyclic 3',5'-AMP: Stimulation of beta-Galactosidase and Tryptophanase Induction in *E. coli*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 30, 656, 1968.
- Pih, N., and Dhurjati, P.: Oscillatory Behavior of beta-Galactosidase Enzyme Activity in *Escherichia coli* During Perturbed Batch Experiments, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 29, 292, 1987.
- Platteeuw, C., Simmons, G., and de Vos, W.: Use of the *Escherichia coli* beta Glucuronidase (gusA) Gene as a Reporter Gene for Analyzing Promoters in Lactic Acid Bacteria, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 60, 587, 1994.
- Putnam, S., and Koch, A.: Complications in the Simplest Cellular Enzyme Assay: Lysis of *Escherichia coli* for the Assay of beta-Galactosidase, *Anal Biochem* 63, 350, 1975.
- Reithel, F., Newton, R., and Eagleson, M.: Effects of Thiols on *Escherichia coli* beta-Galactosidases, *Nature* 210, 1265, 1966.
- Riou, C., Freyssinet, G., and Fevre, M.: Purification and Characterization of a beta-Galactosidase from *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, *FEMS Microbiol Lett* 95, 37, 1992.
- Robins, E., Hirsch, H., and Emmons, S.: Glycosidases in the Nervous System. I. Assay, Some Properties, and Distribution of beta-Galactosidase, beta-Glucuronidase, and beta-Glucosidase, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4246, 1968.
- Robinson, P., Dunnill, P., and Lilly, M.: Factors Affecting Scale-Up of Affinity Chromatography of beta-Galactosidase, *Biochim Biophys*

Acta 285, 28, 1972.
- Rohlfing, S., and Crawford, I.: Partial Purification and Physical Properties of *Bacillus megaterium* beta-Balactosidase, *J Bacteriol* 92, 1258, 1966.
- Roth, R., and Rotman, B.: Dissociation of the Tetrameric Form of beta-D-Galactosidase by Inactivating Antibodies, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 1384, 1975.
- Roth, R., and Rotman, B.: Inactivation of Normal beta-D-Galactosidase by Antibodies to Defective Forms of the Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 250, 7759, 1975.
- Rouwenhorst, R., Pronk, J., and van Dijken, J.: The Discovery of beta-Galactosidase, *Trends Biochem Sci* 14, 416, 1989.
- Sato, M., and Yamashina, I.: Intracellular Distribution of beta-Galactosidase in Mucosal Cells from Hog Small Intestine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 397, 179, 1975.
- Sato, M., and Yamashina, I.: Purification of a beta-Galactosidase from Hog Small Intestine and Its Action on Glycoproteins and Glycopeptides, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1155, 1974.
- Sauer, M., Foulkes, J., and O'Neill, P.: A Comparison of Alkaline Phosphatase, beta-Galactosidase, Penicillinase and Peroxidase Used as Labels for Progesterone Determination in Milk by Heterologous Microtitre Plate Enzyme Immunoassay, *J Steroid Biochem* 33, 423, 1989.
- Seetharam, B., and Radhakrishnan, A.: Studies on Mammalian Hetero-beta-Galactosidases, *Biochem J* 128, 53P, 1972.
- Shifrin, S., and Hunn, G.: Effect of Alcohols on the Enzymatic Activity and Subunit Association of beta-Galactosidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 130, 530, 1969.
- Shifrin, S., Grochowski, B., and Luborsky, S.: Dissociation of beta-Galactosidase by Thiols, *Nature* 227, 608, 1970.
- Simos, G., Giannakouros, T., and Georgatsos, J.: Plant beta-Galactosidases: Purification by Affinity Chromatography and Properties, *Phytochem* 28, 2587, 1989.
- Sinnott, M.: beta-Galactosidase-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of beta-D-Galactopyranosyl Azide, *Biochem J* 125, 717, 1971.
- Sinnott, M., and Souchard, I.: The Mechanism of Action of beta-Galactosidase. Effect of Aglycone Nature and a-Deuterium Substitution on the Hydrolysis of Aryl Galactosides, *Biochem J* 133, 89, 1973.
- Sinnott, M., and Viratelle, O.: The Effect of Methanol and Dioxan on the Rates of the beta-Galactosidase-Catalysed Hydrolyses of Some beta-D-Galactopyranosides: Rate-Limiting Degalactosylation. The pH-Dependence of Galactosylation and Degalactosylation, *Biochem J* 133, 81, 1973.
- Somogyi, M.: Notes on Sugar Determination, *J Biol Chem* 195, 19, 1952.
- Steers, E., Craven, G., Anfinsen, C., and Bethune, J.: Evidence for Non-Identical Chains in the beta-Galactosidase of *Eschericia coli* K12, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2478, 1965.
- Steers, E., Cuatrecasas, P., and Pollard, H.: The Purification of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli* by Affinity Chromatography, *J Biol Chem* 246, 196, 1971.
- Stokes, T., and Wilson, I.: A Common Intermediate in the Hydrolysis of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli* , *Biochemistry* 11, 1061, 1972.
- Strom, R., Attardi, D., Forsen, S., Turini, P., Celada, F., and Antonini, E.: The Activation of beta-Galactosidase by Divalent and Monovalent Cations, Transient and Steady-State Studies, *Eur J Biochem* 23, 118, 1971.
- Struve, W., and McConnell, H.: A New Spin-Labeled Substrate for beta-Galactosidase and beta-Galactoside Permease, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 1631, 1972.
- Tanaka, H., Meisler, M., and Suzuki, K.: Activity of Human Hepatic beta-Galactosidase Toward Natural Glycosphingolipid Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 398, 452, 1975.
- Tanaka, Y., Kagamiishi, A., Kiuchi, A., and Horiuchi, T.: Purification and Properties of beta-Galactosidase from *Aspergillus oryzae*, *J. Biochem.* 77, 241, 1975.
- Tenu, J., Viratelle, O., and Yon, J.: Kinetic Study of the Activation Process of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli* by Mg^{2+}, *Eur J Biochem* 26, 112, 1972.
- Tenu, J., Viratelle, O., Garnier, J., and Yon, J.: pH Dependence of the Activity of beta-Galactosidase from *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Biochem* 20, 363, 1971.
- Ullmann, A., and Monod, J.: On the Effect of Divalent Cations and Protein Concentration upon Renaturation of Beta-Galactosidase from E. coli, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 35, 35, 1969.
- Ullmann, A., Jacob, F., and Monod, J.: On the Subunit Structure of Wild-type Versus Complemented beta-Galactosidase of *Escherichia coli*, *J Mol Biol* 32, 1, 1968.
- van der Groen, G., Wouters-Leysen, J., Yde, M., and De Bruyne, C.: Effects of Alcohols on beta-Galactosidase-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of n-Alkyl-beta-D-Galactopyranosides, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 122, 1973.
- Verheijen, F., Palmeri, S., Hoogeveen, A., and Galgaard, H.: Human Placental Neuraminidase-Activation, Stabilization and Association with beta-Galactosidase and Its Protective Protein, *Eur J Biochem* 149, 315, 1985.
- Wallenfels, K., and Malhotra, O.: beta-Galactosidase, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 409, 1960.
- Wallenfels, K., and Weil, R.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 7, P.D. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 617, 1972.
- Weber, K., and Kuter, D.: Reversible Denaturation of Enzymes by Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *J Biol Chem* 246, 4504, 1971.
- Wells, W., Ray, R., Kuo, C., and Iritani, N.: Biosynthesis of 6-beta-Galactinol by Beta-Galactosidase from Rat Mammary Gland and *E. coli*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 1061, 1975.
- Wentworth, D., and Wolfenden, R.: Slow Binding of D-Galacatal, a "Reversible" Inhibitor of Bacterial beta-Galactosidase, *Biochemistry* 13, 4715, 1974.
- Wickson, V., and Huber, R.: The Non-Simultaneous Dissociation and Loss of Activity of beta-Galactosidase in Urea, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 150, 1970.
- Yamada, M., Ikeda, K., and Egami, F.: Further Studies on Glycosidases from the Liver of Turbo cornutus with Special Reference to beta-Galactosidase, alpha-L-Arabinosidase, and beta-D-Fucosidase Activities, *J. Biochem.* 73, 69, 1973.
- Yariv, J., Wilson, K., Hildesheim, J., and Blumberg, S.: Labelling of the Active Site of beta-Galactosidase by N-Bromoacetyl beta-D-Galactopyranosylamine, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 15, 24, 1971.
- Zabin, I., and Fowler, A.: The Amino Acid Sequence of beta-Galactosidase. III. The Sequences of NH_2- and COOH-Terminal Tryptic

Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5432, 1972.



47. Glucose Oxidase

β-D-Glucose: Oxygen 1-Oxidoreductase

Bright and Porter (1975) have reviewed the kinetic behavior and redox states of the flavin coenzyme. Bentley (1963) has reviewed the general properties of the enzyme.

Since its discovery as an "antibiotic" (shown subsequently to be due to peroxide formation) there has been an interest in glucose oxidase, chiefly because of its utility in glucose estimation. Following Keston's report in 1956 of coupling the reaction to peroxidase and a chromogen, (qualitative) glucose "dip-sticks" became available for screening for urine glucose. Based on Teller's paper in the same year, Worthington offered the first quantitative enzymatic system for the colorimetric determination of glucose. For most clinical work the crude form of the *Aspergillus niger* enzyme has been satisfactory. However, it contains trace amount of polysaccharidases such as amylase, maltase, and sucrase which can contribute to falsely high glucose levels. The purified enzyme is free of these traces and is recommended for analytical use in the presence of di- or polysaccharides. Reports on glucose analytical systems employing the enzyme include: Williams *et al.* (1976), and Auses *et al.* (1975) wherein H_2O_2 produced reacts with Fe(CN) – in the presence of luminol to produce luminescence proportional to the initial glucose concentration. See also Lott and Turner (1975).

Considerable work has been done on immobilized glucose oxidase. Reports include the following: Greenfield *et al.* (1975), Greenfeld and Laurence (1975), Lahoda *et al.* (1975), Mell and Maloy (1975), Tran-Minh and Broun (1975), Kunz and Stastny (1974), Miwa and Okuda (1974), Weibel *et al.* (1973), Gestrelius *et al.* (1972), *et al.* (1972), Jemmali and Rodriquez-Kabana (1972), Okuda and Miwa (1971), Weibel and Bright (1971a), Hornby *et al.* (1970), Weetall and Hersh (1970). Glucose oxidase,

a flavoenzyme, catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{Enzyme-FADH}_2 + O_2 \rightarrow \text{Enzyme-FAD} + H_2O_2 \tag{47.1}$$

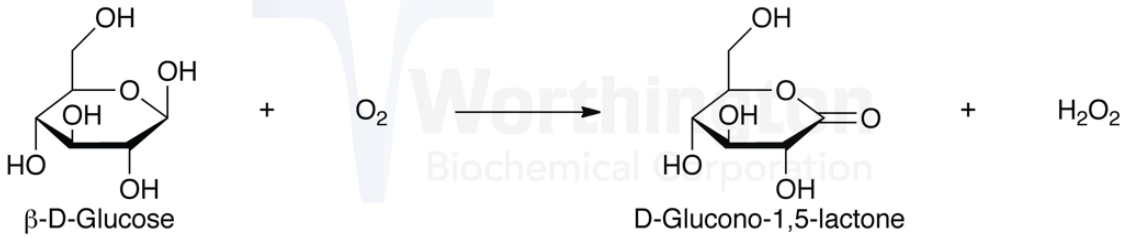


Figure 47.1: Enzymatic Reaction: Oxidation

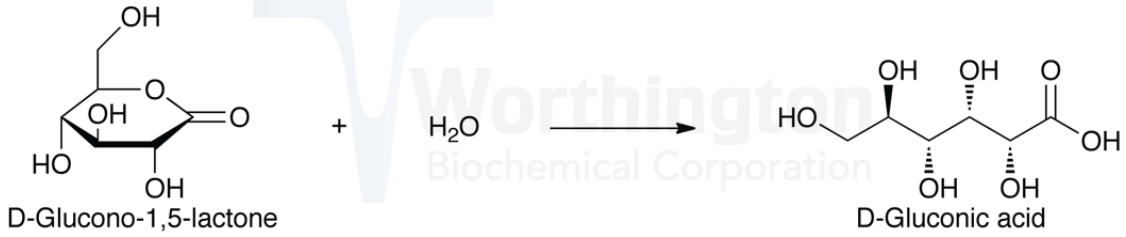


Figure 47.2: Enzymatic Reaction: Hydrolysis

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Aspergillus niger*

Specificity

The enzyme is highly specific for β-D-glucose. The α anomer is not acted upon. 2-deoxy-D-glucose, D-mannose and D-galactose exhibit low activities as substrate. (See Bentley 1966).

Composition

The enzyme consists of two identical polypeptide chain subunits (80,000 daltons) covalently linked by disulfide bonds (O'Malley and Weaver 1972). Each subunit contains one mole of Fe and one mole of FAD (flavin-adenine dinucleotide). Tsuge *et al*. (1975) report the molecule to be approximately 74% protein, 16% neutral sugar and 2% amino sugars. They indicate that the FAD is replaceable with FHD (flavin-hypoxanthine dinucleotide) without loss of activity.

IUB

- 1.1.3.4

Molecular Weight

- 160,000 (Tsuge *et al*. 1975)

Optimal pH

- 5.5 with broad range 4 - 7 (Bright and Appleby 1969). See also Weibel and Bright (1971b).

Inhibitors

- Ag^{+}, Hg^{2+}, Cu^{2+} (Nakamura and Ogura 1968). FAD binding is inhibited by several nucleotides (Swobada 1969). See also Rogers and Brandt (1971).

Stability/Storage

- Dry preparations are stable for years when stored cold. Solutions are reasonably stable under a variety of conditions.

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined by an increase in absorbance at 460 nm resulting from the oxidation of o-dianisidine through a peroxidase coupled system. One unit causes the oxidation of one micromole of o-dianisidine per minute at 25°C and pH 6.0 under the conditions specified.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 6.0
- 1% o-Dianisidine: Note: o-dianisidine has been reported to be carcinogenic in the solid form. Handle with care.
- Peroxidase: Dissolve peroxidase (Worthington product code HPOD) at a concentration of 200 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$ in reagent grade water.
- 18% Glucose: Allow mutarotation to come to equilibrium by standing overnight at room temperature.
- Dianisidine-buffer mixture: Prepare by diluting 0.1 ml of 1% o-dianisidine in 12 ml of 0.1 M potassium phosphate buffer pH 6.0. Saturate with oxygen for 10 minutes within 30 minutes of use.

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water. Dilute further to 0.02 - 0.06 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$. in reagent grade water for assay.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 460 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvette as follows:

- Dianisidine-buffer mixture, pH 6.0 (oxygenated) - 2.5 ml
- 18% Glucose - 0.3 ml
- Peroxidase - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3 - 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record increase in A_{460} for 4 - 5 minutes. Calculate ΔA_{460} from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

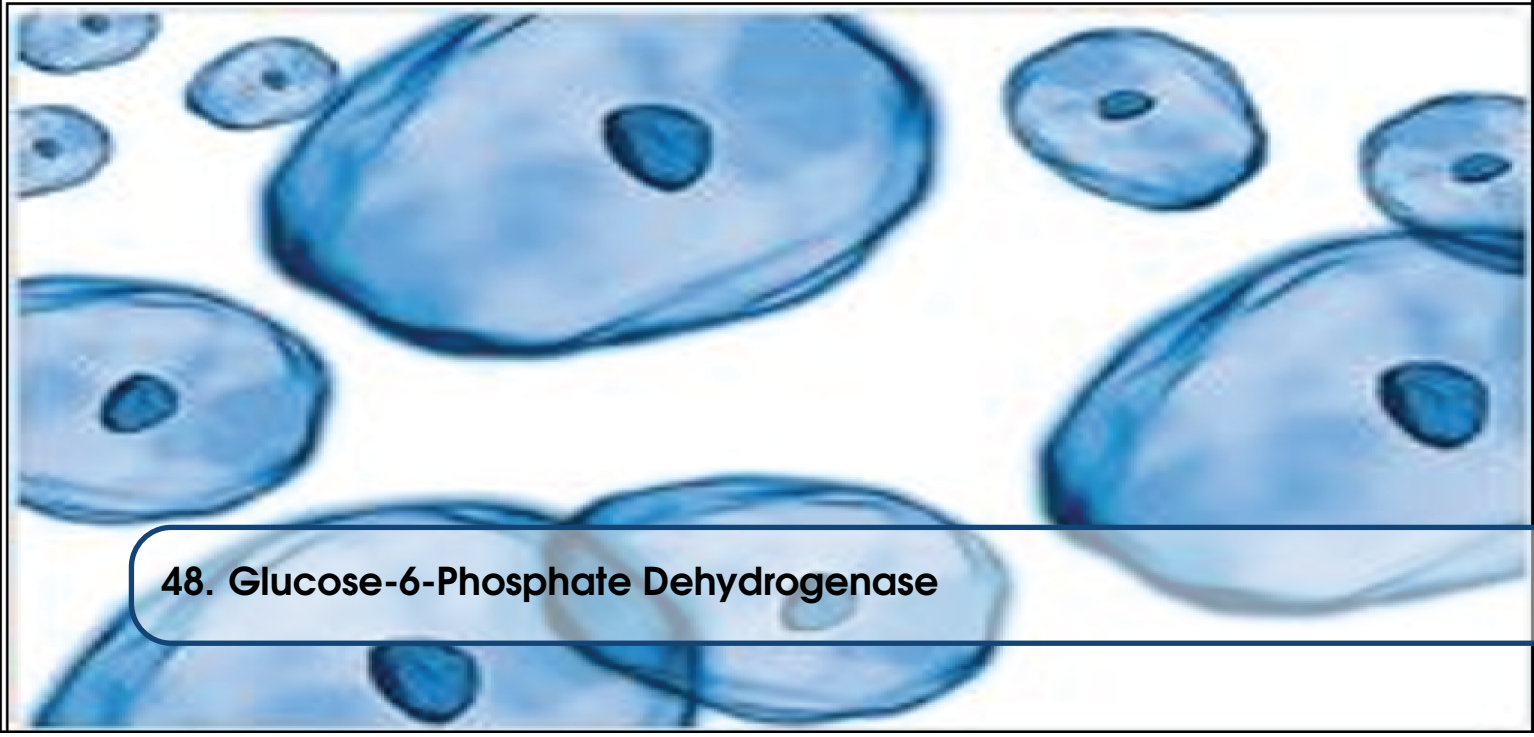
- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{460}}{\text{min}}}{\frac{11.3 \times \text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Aubree-Lecat, A., Hervagault, C., Delacour, A., Beaude, P., Bourdillon, C., and Remy, M.: Direct Electrochemical Determination of Glucose Oxidase in Biological Samples, *Anal Biochem* 178, 427, 1989.
- Auses, P., Cook, S., and Maloy, J.: Chemiluminescent Enzyme Method for Glucose, *Anal Chem* 47, 244, 1975.
- Bentley, R.: , *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* , P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 567, 1963.
- Bentley, R.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 9, W. Wood, Academic Press, NY, 86, 1966.
- Berg, T., and Niebergall, P.: Glucose Oxidase as a Pharmaceutical Antioxidant, *Drug Devt Ind Pharm* 18, 1813, 1992.
- Blaedel, W., and Uhl, J.: Nature of Materials in Serum that Interfere in the Glucose Oxidase-Peroxidase-o-Dianisidine Method for Glucose, and Their Mode of Action, *Clin Chem* 22, 119, 1975.
- Blais, B., and Yamazaki, H.: A Simple and Inexpensive Glucose Oxidase Substrate System for Enzyme Immunoassay, *Imm Invest* 21, 581, 1992.
- Bright, H., and Appleby, M.: The pH Dependence of the Individual Steps in the Glucose Oxidase Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 244, 3625, 1969.
- Bright, H., and Porter, D.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 12B, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 421, 1975.
- Castner, J., and Wingard, L.: Mass Transport and Reaction Kinetic Parameters Determined Electrochemically for Immobilized Glucose Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 23, 2203, 1984.
- Coxon, B., and Schaffer, R.: Characterization and Quantitative Analysis of D-Glucose for Use in Clinical Analysis, *Anal Chem* 43, 1565, 1971.
- Debaetselier, A., Vasavada, A., Dohet, P., Hathi, V., Debeukelaer, M., Erpicum, T., Declerk, L., Hanotier, J., and Rosenberg, S.: Fermentation of a Yeast Producing *A. niger* Glucose Oxidase - Scale-Up, Purification and Characterization of the Recombinant Enzyme, *Biotechnology* 9, 559, 1991.
- Duke, F., Weibel, M., Page, D., Bulgrin, V., and Luthy, J.: The Glucose Oxidase Mechanism. Enzyme Activation by Substrate, *J Am Chem Soc* 91, 3904, 1969.
- Duley, J., and Holmes, R.: A Spectrophotometric Procedure for Determining the Activity of Various Rat Tissue Oxidases, *Anal Biochem* 69, 164, 1975.
- Feather, M.: A Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of the Glucose Oxidase Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 220, 127, 1970.
- Frederick, K., Tung, J., Emerick, R., Masiarz, F., Chamberlain, S., Vasavada, A., Rosenberg, S., Chakraborty, S., Schopfer, L., and Massey, V.: Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*. Cloning, Gene Sequence, Secretion from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and Kinetic Analysis of Yeast-Derived Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 265, 3793, 1990.
- Gestrelius, S., Mattiasson, B., and Mosbach, K.: Studies on pH-Activity Profiles of an Immobilized Two-Enzyme System, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 339, 1972.
- Gibson, Q., Swoboda, B., and Massey, V.: Kinetics and Mechanism of Action of Glucose Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 239, 3927, 1964.
- Greenfield, P., and Laurence, R.: Characterization of Glucose Oxidase and Catalase on Inorganic Supports, *J Food Sci* 40, 906, 1975.
- Greenfield, P., Kittrell, J., and Laurence, R.: Inactivation of Immobilized Glucose Oxidase by Hydrogen Peroxide, *Anal Biochem* 65, 109, 1975.
- Gregg, B., and Heller, A.: Cross-Linked Redox Gels Containing Glucose Oxidase for Amperometric Biosensor Applications, *Anal Chem* 62, 258, 1990.
- Hayashi, S., and Nakamura, S.: Multiple Forms of Glucose Oxidase with Different Carbohydrate Compositions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 40, 1981.
- Hellmuth, K., Pluschkell, S., Jung., J, Ruttkowski, E., and Rinas, U.: Optimization of Glucose Oxidase Production by *Aspergillus niger* Using Genetic- and Process-engineering Techniques, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 43, 984, 1995.
- Herring, W., Lawrence, R., and Kittrell, J.: Immobilization of Glucose Oxidase on Nickel-Silica Alumina, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 14, 975, 1972.
- Hixson, H.: Water-Soluble Enzyme-Polymer Grafts: Thermal Stabilization of Glucose Oxidase, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 15, 1011, 1973.

- Hornby, W., Filippusson, H., and McDonald, A.: The Preparation of Glucose Oxidase Chemically Attached to Polystyrene and Its Use in the Automated Analyses of Glucose, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 9, 8, 1970.
- Jemmali, M., and Rodriguez-Kabana, R.: Studies of Conditions for the Polarographic Determination of Glucose with Glucose Oxidase, *Clin Chim Acta* 42, 153, 1972.
- Kalisz, H., Hecht, H., Schomburg, D., and Schmid, R.: Crystallization and Preliminary X-Ray Diffraction Studies of a Deglycosylated Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *J Mol Biol* 213, 207, 1990.
- Keston, A.: Specific Colorimetric Enzymatic Reagents for Glucose, Abstracts Papers 129th Meeting, *Natl Mtg ACS* , 31c, 1956.
- Kilburn, D., and Taylor, P.: Effect of Sulfhydryl Reagents on Glucose Determination by the Glucose Oxidase Method, *Anal Biochem* 27, 555, 1969.
- Kleppe, K.: The Effect of Hydrogen Peroxide on Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Biochemistry* 5, 139, 1966.
- Kovacs, K., Hanusz, B., and Matkowics, B.: Properties of Enzymes. V. Catalase Inhibition of Glucose Oxidase Reaction (Preliminary Communication), *Enzyme* 20, 123, 1975.
- Kulys, J., anad Cenas, N.: Oxidation of Glucose Oxidase from *Penicillium vitale* by One- and Two-Electron Acceptors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 744, 57, 1983.
- Kunz, H., and Stastny, M.: Immobilized Glucose Oxidase Used to Measure Glucose in Serum, *Clin Chem* 20, 1018, 1974.
- Kusai, K., Sekuzu, I., Hagihara, B., Okunuki, K., Yamauchi, S., and Nakai, M.: Crystallization of Glucose Oxidase from *Penicillium amagasakiense*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 40, 565, 1960.
- Lahoda, E., Liu, C., and Wingard, L.: Electrochemical Evaluation of Glucose Oxidase Immobilized by Different Methods, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 17, 413, 1975.
- Leskovac, V., Svircevic, J., and Radulovic, M.: The Oxidative Part of the Glucose-Oxidase Reaction, *Int J Biochem* 21, 1083, 1989.
- Lott, J., and Turner, K.: Evaluation of Trinder's Glucose Oxidase Method for Measuring Glucose in Serum and Urine, *Clin Chem* 21, 1754, 1975.
- Markwell, J., Frakes, L., Brott, E., Osterman, J., and Wagner, F.: *Aspergillus niger* Mutants with Increased Glucose Oxidase Production, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 30, 166, 1989.
- Mell, L., and Maloy, J.: A Model for the Amperometric Enzyme Electrode Obtained through Digital Simulation and Applied to the Immobilized Glucose Oxidase System, *Anal Chem* 47, 299, 1975.
- Messing, R.: Assay of Glucose Oxidase by Differential Conductivity, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 16, 525, 1974.
- Miwa, I., and Okuda, J.: An Improved Mutarotase Assay Using beta-D-Glucose Oxidase and an Oxygen Electrode, *J. Biochem.* 75, 1177, 1974.
- Montville, T., and Hsu, A.: Modified Glucose-Oxidase/Peroxidase Residual Glucose Assay for Use with Anaerobic Bacteria, *J Microb Meth* 6, 95, 1987.
- Nakamura, S., and Ogura, Y.: Action Mechanism of Glucose Oxidase of *Aspergillus niger*, *J. Biochem.* 63, 308, 1968.
- Nakamura, S., and Ogura, Y.: Mode of Inhibition of Glucose Oxidase by Metal Ions, *J. Biochem.* 64, 439, 1968.
- Nelson, D., and Huggins, A.: Interference of 5-Hydroxytryptamine in the Assay of Glucose Oxidase:Peroxidase:Chromogen Based Methods, *Anal Biochem* 59, 46, 1974.
- Nicol, M., and Duke, F.: Substrate Inhibition with Glucose Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 4292, 1966.
- O'Malley, J., and Weaver, J.: Subunit Structure of Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Biochemistry* 11, 3527, 1972.
- Okuda, J., and Miwa, I.: Mutarotase Effect on Micro Determinations of D-Glucose and Its Anomers with beta-D-Glucose Oxidase, *Anal Biochem* 43, 312, 1971.
- Okuda, J., and Miwa, I.: Polarographic Microdetermination of D-Glucose Anomers with beta-D-Glucose Oxidase, *Anal Biochem* 39, 387, 1971.
- Pazur, J., and Kleppe, K.: The Oxidation of Glucose and Related Compounds by Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Biochemistry* 3, 578, 1964.
- Pazur, J., Kleppe, K., and Ball, E.: The Glycoprotein Nature of Some Fungal Carbohydrases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 103, 515, 1963.
- Pazur, J., Kleppe, K., and Cepure, A.: A Glycoprotein Structure for Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 111, 351, 1965.
- Pieters, B., and Bardeletti, G.: Enzyme Immobilization on a Low-Cost Magnetic Support - Kinetic Studies on Immobilized and Coimmobilized Glucose Oxidase and Glucoamylase, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 14, 361, 1992.
- Powell, J., and Djuh, Y.: A Comparison of Automated Methods for Glucose Analysis in Patients with Uremia Before and After Dialysis, *Am J Clin Path* 56, 8, 1971.
- Rogers, M., and Brandt, K.: Interaction of D-Glucal with *Aspergillus niger* Glucose Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 10, 4624, 1971.
- Rogers, M., and Brandt, K.: Interaction of Halide Ions with *Aspergillus niger* Glucose Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 10, 4630, 1971.
- Saito, K.: Potential Competency of Glucose Oxidase for Modification of Flower Colour in *Carthamus-Tinctorius*, *Zeitschrift fur Naturforschung* 47, 205, 1992.
- Sanner, C., Macheroux, P., Ruterjans, H., Muller, F., and Bacher, A.: N-15-NMR and C-13 NMR Investigations of Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Eur J Biochem* 196, 663, 1991.
- Sierks, M., Bock, K., Refn, S., and Svensson, B.: Active Site Similarities of Glucose Dehydrogenase, Glucose Oxidase, and Glucoamylase Probed by Deoxygenated Substrates, *Biochemistry* 31, 8972, 1992.
- Stadtman, E., and Wittenberger, M.: Inactivation of *Escherichia coli* Glutamine Synthetase by Xanthine Oxidase, Nicotinate Hydroxylase, Horseradish Peroxidase or Glucose Oxidase: Effects of Ferredoxin, Putidaredoxin, and Menadione, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 239, 379, 1985.
- Swoboda, B.: The Relationship Between Molecular Conformation and the Binding of Flavin-Adenine Dinucleotide in Glucose Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 175, 365, 1969.
- Swoboda, B.: The Mechanism of Binding of Flavin-Adenine Dinucleotide to the Apoenzyme of Glucose Oxidase and Evidence for the Involvement of Multiple Bonds, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 175, 380, 1969.
- Swoboda, B., and Massey, V.: On the Reaction of the Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger* with Bisulfite, *J Biol Chem* 241, 3409, 1966.
- Swoboda, B., and Massey, V.: Purification and Properties of the Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2209, 1965.
- Takegawa, K., Fujiwara, K., Iwahara, S., Yamamoto, K., and Tochikura, T.: Primary Structure of an O-Linked Sugar Chain Derived from

Glucose Oxidase of *Aspergillus niger* , *Agric Biol Chem* 55, 883, 1991.
- Tran-Minh, C., and Broun, G.: Construction and Study of Electrodes Using Cross-Linked Enzymes, *Anal Chem* 47, 1359, 1975.
- Tsuge, H., and Mitsuda, H.: Studies on the Molecular Complex of Flavins. IV. Activity and FAD-Fluorescence Change Caused by the Chemical Modificaton of Tryptophyl and Tyrosyl Residues in Glucose Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 73, 199, 1973.
- Tsuge, H., Natusaki, O., and Ohashi, K.: Purification, Properties, and Molecular Features of Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *J. Biochem.* 78, 835, 1975.
- Weetall, H., and Hersh, L.: Preparation and Characterization of Glucose Oxidase Covalently Linked to Nickel Oxide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 54, 1970.
- Weibel, M., and Bright, H.: Insolubilized Enzymes. Kinetic Behavior of Glucose Oxidase Bound to Porous Glass Particles, *Biochem J* 124, 801, 1971.
- Weibel, M., and Bright, H.: The Glucose Oxidase Mechanism. Interpretation of the pH Dependence, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2734, 1971.
- Weibel, M., and Dodge, C.: Biochemical Fuel Cells. Demonstration of an Obligatory Pathway Involving an External Circuit for the Enzymatically Catalyzed Aerobic Oxidation of Glucose, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 146, 1975.
- Weibel, M., Dritschild, W., Bright, H., and Humphrey, A.: Immobilized Enzymes: A Prototype Apparatus for Oxidase Enzymes in Chemical Analysis Utilizing Covalently Bound Glucose Oxidase, *Anal Biochem* 52, 402, 1973.
- Williams, D., Huff, G., and Seitz, W.: Glucose Oxidase Chemiluminescence Measurement of Glucose in Urine Compared with the Hexokinase Method, *Clin Chem* 22, 372, 1976.
- Witteveen, C., Veenhuis, M., and Visser, J.: Localization of Glucose Oxidase and Catalase Activities in *Aspergillus niger*, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 58, 1190, 1992.
- Wysor, M., and Zollinhofer, R.: Reactivity of Silver Sulfadiazine and the Silver Uracils with the Glucose Oxidase of *Aspergillus niger.* Comparison with Ag^{2+}, Cu^{2+}, PCMP, and Mercuric Sulfadiazine, *Enzyme* 14, 185, 1972.
- Ye, W., and Combes, D.: Effect of Glucose Oxidase Concentration on Its Thermostability in the Presence of Polyols, *Biotechnol Lett* 13, 421, 1991.
- Ye, W., Combes, D., and Monsan, P.: Influence of Additives on the Thermostability of Glucose Oxidase, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 10, 498, 1988.
- Yoshimura, T., and Isemura, T.: Subunit Structure of Glucose Oxidase from *Penicillium amagasakiense*, *J. Biochem.* 69, 839, 1971.
- Yoshimura, T., and Isemura, T.: The Relationship Between Quarternary Structure and the Binding of Flavin-Adenine Dinucleotide in Glucose Oxidase, *J. Biochem.* 69, 969, 1971.
- Young, J., and Nimmo, I.: The Oxidation of Glutathione by a Preparation of Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Biochem J* 130, 33p, 1972.



48. Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase

D-Glucose-6-Phosphate: NADP$^+$ 1-Oxidoreductase

The G6PD of *L. mesenteroides* has been studied in great detail because of its unique dual-coenzyme specificity. Most dehydrogenases prefer either NAD$^+$ or NADP$^+$, but *L. mesenteroides* G6PD can use either. Glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (G6PD) is a regulatory enzyme catalyzing the first step of the pentose phosphate pathway: oxidation of glucose-6-phosphate using NADP$^+$ and/or NAD$^+$.

$$\text{D-glucose-6-phosphate} + \text{NAD(P)} \rightleftarrows \text{D-glucono } \delta\text{-lactone-6-phosphate} + \text{NAD(P)H}_2 \qquad (48.1)$$

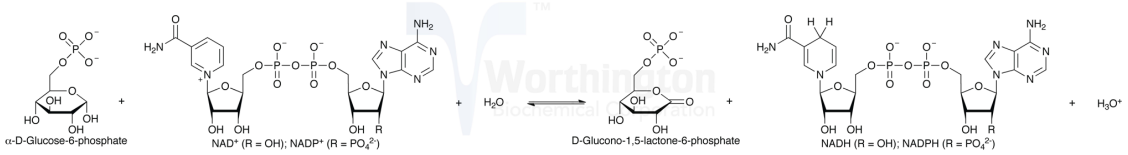


Figure 48.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase

History

The bacterial genus Leuconostoc first gained interest in the late 1920s and early 1930s as a means of studying lactic fermentation. Pederson determined that glucose fermentation yields equal quantities of lactate, ethanol, and CO_2, which was later confirmed by Friedemann (Pederson 1929, and Friedemann 1939).

In 1951, De Moss *et al.* first isolated glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase from *L. mesenteroides*. De Moss *et al.* also demonstrated its dual nucleotide specificity in 1953, and in 1955 showed that fermentation by *L. mesenteroides* proceeds via a mechanism differing from the classical Embden-Meyerhof glycolytic scheme.

In the 1960s, Kemp and Rose demonstrated that the two reduced coenzyme products have different metabolic roles *in vivo*: NADPH is used in biosynthetic reactions and NADH is used in ATP-generating reactions in the production of ethanol and lactate (Kemp and Rose 1964, and White and Levy 1987).

In the late 1980s and into the 1990s, critical amino acid residues were identified, and it was shown that the kinetic mechanisms of NAD- and NADP-linked reactions differ (Levy 1989). In 1991, Lee *et al.* published the complete amino acid sequence of the monomer.

Current research has shown that in the case of G6PD from *L. mesenteroides* the enzyme is active as both a homodimer and monomer, whereas the enzyme from yeast is active only in the native, homodimeric form (Ravera *et al.* 2010). G6PD has also been coupled to other enzymatic reactions, where it functions to regenerate coenzyme (NADH) (Ohno *et al.* 2008). The stability of the enzyme and its resistance to inactivation while bound to substrates also has recently been investigated (Duggleby 2007).

Molecular Characteristics

The *L. mesenteroides* G6PD gene encodes a polypeptide of 485 amino acids. G6PD is unique in that it contains no cysteine residues. The sequences of human and *Escherichia coli*, which use only $NADP^+$ under physiological conditions, have been determined. The sequence of *Z. mobili*, which like *L. mesenteroides* can use either $NADP^+$ or NAD^+, has also been determined. There is approximately 30-36% sequence identity between any two of these species. A conserved sequence begins at Arg175, and contains a lysine residue thought to function in glucose-6-phosphate binding (Lee *et al.* 1991).

Specificity

Either NAD or NADP will serve as coenzyme with the intrinsic reaction velocity of NAD being approximately 1.8 times greater than that of NADP (Olive and Levy 1967). D-glucose-6-phosphate is considered to be the natural substrate, although D-glucose reacts slowly (Metzger *et al.* 1972).

Asp177 and His240 form the catalytic dyad of G6PD. His240 acts as a base to extract the C-1 proton from glucose-6-phosphate; Asp177 stabilizes the resulting positive charge (Cosgrove *et al.* 1998).

Composition

L. mesenteroides G6PD is a dimer of identical subunits with two active sites per dimer putatively located in a pocket between the coenzyme binding site and the large beta+alpha domain in each subunit (Rowland *et al.* 1994). This pocket contains several completely conserved amino acids including an eight residue peptide (Cosgrove *et al.* 1998).

IUB

- 1.1.1.49

CAS

- 9001-40-5

Protein Accession Number

- P11411

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta and Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- 3-Layer(aba) Sandwich and 2-Layer Sandwich

Topology:

- Rossmann fold and Dihydrodipicolinate Reductase (domain 2)

Molecular Weight

- 108.6 kDa

Optimal pH

- 7.8, Tris · HCl buffer, 0.05 M and NAD as coenzyme

Isoelectric Point

- 4.6 (Olive and Levy 1971)

Extinction Coefficient

- 133,420 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280.5} = 11.5,$ pH 7.2 in 0.1 M Tris · HCl (Olive and Levy 1971)

Active Residue

- Aspartic acid (D177)
- Histidine (H240)

Activators

- Stabilized by BSA
- Modestly stimulated by HCO_3^- ($\leq$ 0.3 M)

Inhibitors

- Acetyl-CoA (Olive and Levy 1975)
- High concentrations of palmitoyl-CoA
- ATP (Olive and Levy 1975)
- CoA (Olive and Levy 1975)
- 1-Fluoro-2,4-dinitrobenzene (irreversible)
- Pyridoxal 5'-phosphate with respect to ZF (competitively) and NAD or NADP (noncompetitive)
- *L. mesenteroides* G6PD, unlike mammalian G6PDs, is unaffected by steroids (Lee *et al*. 1991)

Applications

- Systems where NADPH or NADH is measured (Bhattacharya and Ali 1988)
- Determination of glucose and ATP (when coupled with HK), fructose, glucose-6-phosphate, NAD(P)+, and CK

Assay Information

Method

- This dehydrogenase is rather unique in that it possesses dual coenzyme specificity. When assayed under conditions that are optimal for the particular coenzyme, the ratio of observed catalytic activity is NAD/NADP = 1.8. The reaction velocity is determined by measuring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm resulting from the reduction of NAD or NADP. One unit reduces one micromole of pyridine nucleotide per minute at 30°C and pH 7.8 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.055 M Tris · HCl buffer pH 7.8 containing 0.0033 M magnesium chloride
- 0.006 M Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate, monosodium salt, (NADP), (TPN). Note: NADP may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care must be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight. When using NAD, prepare 0.06 M solution.
- 0.1 M Glucose-6-phosphate. As above, an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight must be used.
- 5 mM Glycine buffer, pH 8.0
- 5 mM Glycine buffer, pH 8.0 containing 0.1% bovine serum albumin

Enzyme

- Dissolve lyophilized enzyme or dilute enzyme suspension to 1.0 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 5 mM glycine buffer, pH 8.0. Care should be taken not to shake the solution as precipitation may result. Dilute further immediately before use in 5 mM glycine buffer, containing 0.1% albumin, to obtain a rate of 0.02 - 0.045 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 30°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.055 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.8 with 0.0033 M $MgCl_2$ - 2.7 ml

- 0.006 M NADP (or 0.06 M NAD) - 0.1 ml
- 0.1 M Glucose-6-phosphate - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 30°C for 7 - 8 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme and record increase in $\frac{A_{340}}{min}$ for 4 to 5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{min}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

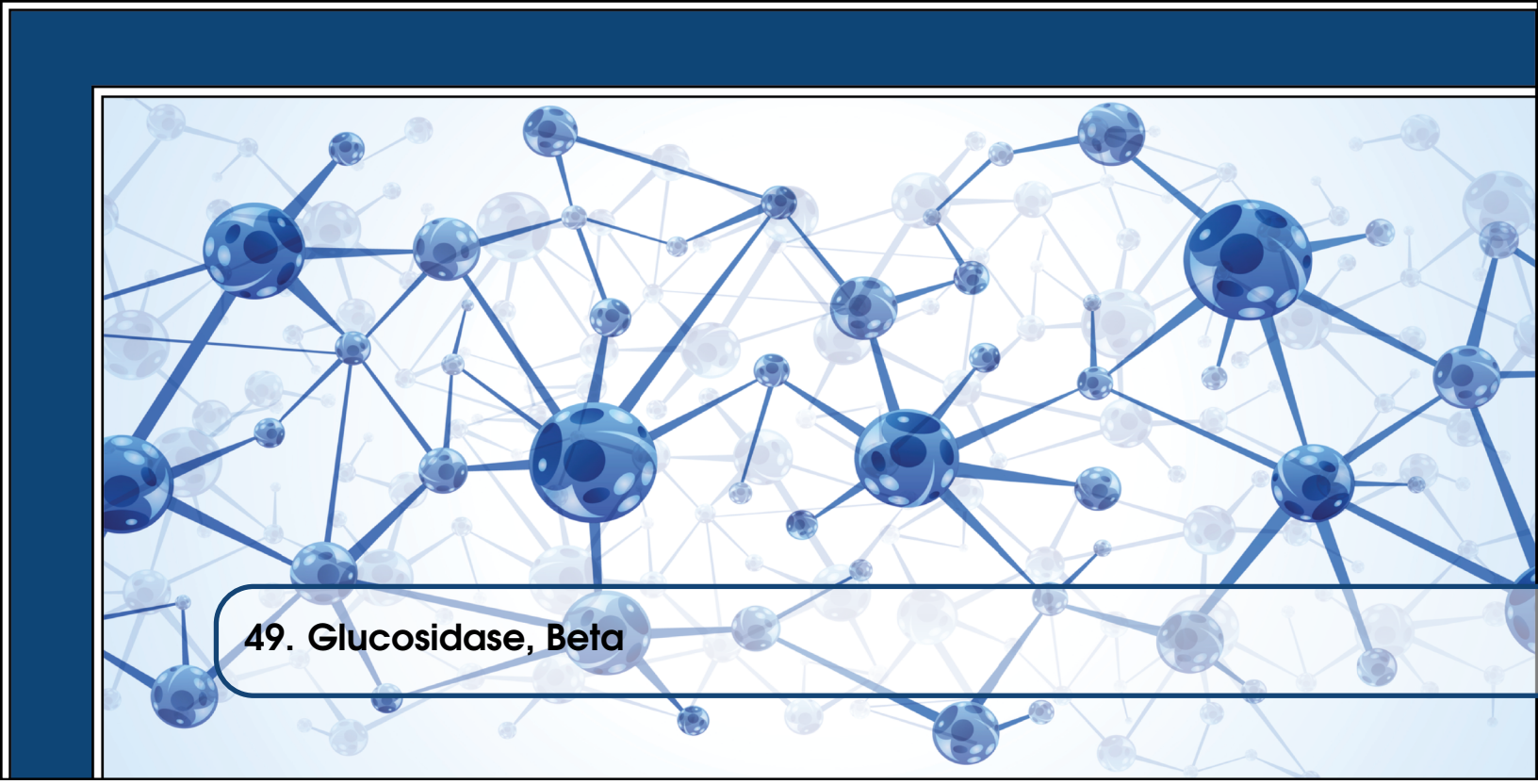
Calculation

- $\frac{Units}{mg} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{min}}{\frac{6.22 \text{ x mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

References

- Anderson, W., and Nordlie, R.: Glucose Dehydrogenase Activity of Yeast Glucose-6-Dehydrogenase. I. Selective Stimulation by Bicarbonate, Phosphate, and Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 7, 1479, 1968.
- Balaguer, P., Terouanne, B., Eliaou, J., Humbert, M., Boussioux, A., and Nicolas, J.: Use of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase as a New Label for Nucleic Acid Hybridization Reactions, *Anal Biochem* 180, 50, 1989.
- Ben-Bassat, A., and Goldberg, I.: Purification and Properties of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase ($NADP^+/NAD^+$) and 6 - Phosphogluconate Dehydrogenase ($NADP^+/NAD^+$) from Methanol-grown *Pseudomonas c.*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 1, 1980.
- Beutler, E.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase - New Perspectives, *Blood* 73, 1397, 1989.
- Cartana, J., Arola, L., and Romeu, A.: Characterization of the Inhibition Effect Induced by Nickel on Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase and Glutathione Reductase, *Enzyme* 41, 1, 1989.
- Cheldelin, V.: , *Metabolic Pathways in Microorganisms* , Wiley, NY, 8, 1961.
- Cho, S., and Joshi, J.: Inactivation of Bakers' Yeast Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Aluminum, *Biochemistry* 28, 3613, 1989.
- Coe, E, and Hsu, L.: Acyl Coenzyme Inhibition of *Leuconostoc mesenteroides* Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase: A Comparison of the TPN and DPN Linked Reactions, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 66, 1973.
- DeMoss, R.: Glucose-6-Phosphate and 6-Phosphogluconic Dehydrogenases from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 328, 1955.
- Donohue, T., Mahowald, T., Adams, D., and Barker, K.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Partial Characterization of the Rat Liver and Uterine Enzymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 658, 358, 1981.
- Egyud, L., and Whelan, W.: Substrate-Specificity of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Different Sources, *Biochem J* 86, 11P, 1963.
- Fey, M., Wainscoat, J., Mukwala, E., Falusi, A., Vulliamy, T., and Luzzatto, L.: A Pvu II Restriction Fragment Length Polymorphism of the Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Gene is an African-specific Marker, *Hum Genet* 84, 471, 1990.
- Gronenborn, A., Clore, G., Hobbs, L., and Jeffery, J.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. A Transferred Nuclear Overhauser Enhancement Study of $NADP^+$ Conformations in Enzyme-Coenzyme Binary Complexes, *Eur J Biochem* 145, 365, 1984.
- Haghighi, B., and Levy, H.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*. Conformational Transitions Induced by Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide, Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Phosphate, and Glucose 6-Phosphate Monitored by Fluorescent Probes, *Biochemistry* 21, 6421, 1982.
- Haghighi, B., Flynn, T., and Levy, H.: Glucose-6-phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*. Isolation and Sequence of a peptide Containing an Essential Lysine, *Biochemistry* 21, 6415, 1982.
- Halliwell, B.: Effect of Oxidized Glutathione on the Inhibition of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by NADPH, *Biochem J* 234, 741, 1986.
- Hermes, J., Roeske, C., O'Leary, M., and Cleland, W.: Use of Multiple Isotope Effects to Determine Enzyme Mechanisms and Intrinsic Isotope Effects. Malic Enzyme and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 21, 5106, 1982.
- Holmes, P., and Levinson, H.: Thermal Stimulation of *Bacillus megaterium* Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 38, 143, 1970.
- Horne, R., Anderson, W., and Nordlie, R.: Glucose Dehydrogenase Activity of Yeast Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Inhibition by Adenosine 5'-Triphosphate and Other Nucleoside 5'-Triphosphates and Diphosphates, *Biochemistry* 9, 610, 1970.
- Ishaque, A., Millhausen, M., and Levy, H.: On the Absence of Cysteine in Glucose-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 894, 1974.
- Jarori, G., and Maitra, P.: Nature of Primary Product(s) of D-Glucose 6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Reaction C-13 and P-31 NMR Stud, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 278, 247, 1991.
- Jeffery, J., Hobbs, L., and Jornwall, H.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*: Characterization of a Reactive Lysine Residue Labeled with Acetylsalicylic Acid, *Biochemistry* 24, 666, 1985.
- Kawaguchi, A., and Block, K.: Inhibition of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Palmitoyl Coenzyme A, *J Biol Chem* 249, 5793, 1974.
- Ladine, J., Carlow, D., Lee, W., Cross, R., Flynn, T., and Levy, H.: Interaction of *Leuconostoc mesenteroides* Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase with Pyridoxal 5'-Diphospho-5'-Adenosine - Affinity Labeling of Lys-21 and Lys-343, *J Biol Chem* 266, 5558, 1991.
- Lee, C., Yuan, J., Moser, D., and Kramer, J.: Purification and Characterization of Mouse Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Mol Cell Biochem* 24, 67, 1979.
- Lee, L., and Kosicki, G.: Effect of Magnesium Ions on Coenzyme A and Pyrophosphate Derivatives Inhibition of Yeast Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Can J Biochem* 45, 1279, 1967.

- Lessie, T., and Neidhardt, F.: Adenosine Triphosphate-Linked Control of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Appl Bacteriol* 93, 1337, 1967.
- Levy, H.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*, *Biochem Soc Trans* 17, 313, 1989.
- Levy, H.: The Effect of Oxidized Glutathione on NADPH Inhibition of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase is Indirect, *Biochem J* 231, 806, 1985.
- Levy, H., and Daouk, G.: Simultaneous Analysis of NAD- and NADP-Linked Activities of Dual Nucleotide-specific Dehydrogenases. Application to *leuconostoc mesenteroides* Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 254, 4843, 1979.
- Levy, H., Christoff, M., Ingulli, J., and Ho, E.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*: Revised Kinetic Mechanism and Kinetics of ATP Inhbition, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 222, 473, 1983.
- Levy, H., Raineri, R., and Nevaldine, B.: On the Structure and Catalytic Function of Mammary Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 2181, 1966.
- Levy, H., Vought, V., Yin, X., and Adams, M.: Identification of an Arginine Residue in the Dual Coenzyme-Specific Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides* That Plays a Key Role in Binding NADP but not NAD, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 326, 145, 1996.
- Maier, K., Hinze, H., Meyer, B., and Lenz, A.: Metal-catalyzed Inactivation of Bovine Glucose-6-phosphate Dehydrogenase - Role of Thiols, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 396, 95, 1996.
- Martini, G., and Ursini, M.: A New Lease of Life for an Old Enzyme, *Bioessays* 18, 631, 1996.
- Metzger, R., Metzger, S., and Parsons, R.: A Study of Glucose and Xylose Oxidation Catalyzed by the Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase of Rat Liver Cytosol, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 149, 102, 1972.
- Milhausen, M., and Levy, H.: Evidence for an Essential Lysine in Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*, *Eur J Biochem* 50, 453, 1975.
- Nabi, A., and Worsfold, P.: Indirect Flow-Injection Assays for Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase/Glucose-6-Phosphate and Malate Dehydrogenase/L-Malate Using Immobilized Bacterial Luciferase, *Anal Letters* 22, 1861, 1989.
- Noltmann, E., and Kuby, S.: D-Glucose-6-Phosphate and 6-Phosphogluconate Dehydrogenases, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 223, 1963.
- Noltmann, E., Gubler, C., and Kuby, S.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase (Zwischenferment). Isolation of the Crystalline Enzyme from Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 236, 1225, 1961.
- Oka, K., Takahashi, T., and Hori, S.: Differential Effects of the NADPH/$NADP^+$ Ratio on the Activities of Hexose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 662, 318, 1981.
- Olive, C., and Levy, H.: The Preparation and Some Properties of Crystalline Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*, *Biochemistry* 6, 730, 1967.
- Olive, C., and Levy, H.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides*, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 41, W. Wood, Academic Press, NY, 196, 1975.
- Olive, C., Geroch, M., and Levy, H.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides.* Physical Studies, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2043, 1971.
- Pinnaduwage, P., and Huang, L.: A Homogeneous, Liposome-Based Signal Amplification for Assays Involving Enzymes, *Clin Chem* 34, 268, 1988.
- Plomer, J., and Gafni, A.: Denaturation of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides* by Guanidine Hydrochloride - Identification of Inactive, Partially Unfolded, Dimeric Intermediates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1122, 234, 1992.
- Rodriguez-Segade, S., Ramos Martinez, J., and Freire, M.: Reversal Effect of Oxidized Glutathione on the Inhibition of Glucose-6-Phospate Dehydrogenase by NADPH, *Biochem J* 231, 805, 1985.
- Sanwal, B.: Regulatory Mechanisms Involving Nicotinamide Adenine Nucleotides as Allosteric Effectors. III. Control of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1626, 1970.
- Schroeder, L., Christoff, M., and Levy, H.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Rabbit Erythrocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 784, 48, 1984.
- Severin, E., and Seidler, E.: Calibration of a Flow Cytometric Assay of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Activity, *Cytometry* 13, 322, 1992.
- Shreve, D., and Levy, H.: Kinetic Mechanism of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from the Lactating Rat Mammary Gland. Implications for Regulation, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2670, 1980.
- Smith, N., and Lenhoff, H.: Covalent Binding of Proteins and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase to Cellulosic Carriers Activated with s-Triazine Trichloride, *Anal Biochem* 61, 392, 1974.
- Terouanne, B., Bencheick, M., Balaguer, P., Boussioux, A., and Nicolas, J.: Bioluminescent Assays Using Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase: Application to Biotin and Streptavidin Detection, *Anal Biochem* 180, 43, 1989.
- Tsai, C., and Chen, Q.: Purification and Kinetic Characterization of Hexokinase and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, *Biochem Cell Biol* 76, 107, 1998.
- Ulusu, N., Kus, M., Acan, N., and Tezcan, E.: A Rapid Method for the Purification of Glucose-6-phosphate Dehydrogenase from the Bovine Lens, *Int J Biochem Cell Biol* 31, 787, 1999.
- Viola, R.: Kinetic Studies of the Reactions Catalyzed by Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Leuconostoc mesenteroides:* pH Variation of Kinetic Parameters, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 228, 415, 1984.
- Yoshida, A., and Beutler, E.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, Book review, *Amer J Human Genetics* 42, 902, 1988.
- Yue, R., Noltmann, E., and Kuby, S.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase (Zwischenferment). II. Homogeneity Measurements and Physical Properties of the Crystalline Apoenzyme from Yeast, *Biochemistry* 6, 1174, 1967.
- Yue, R., Noltmann, E., and Kuby, S.: Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Brewers' Yeast (Zwischenferment). III. Studies on the Subunit Structure and on the Molecular Association Phenomenon Induced by Triphosphopyridine Nucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1353, 1969.



49. Glucosidase, Beta

β-D-Glucoside Glucohydrolase

Emulsin originally was the term applied to the extract of sweet almonds. It remains as the historical prototype of β-glucosidase. Many other sources of the enzyme have been described. Emulsin also shows significant D-galactosidase activity and there is some question as to whether or not it is one enzyme with two activities, because non-parallel response to inhibitors points to two separate enzymes. D-mannosidase has also been reported in almond emulsin (Schwartz *et al*. 1970). The enzyme has been reviewed by Veibel (1950), Larner (1960), and Nisizawa and Hashimoto (1970).

There has been interest in the mammalian form of the enzyme, particularly in relation to Gaucher's disease. Losman (1974) reported that an iso-enzyme of β-glucosidase is lacking in the lymphocytes of homozygotes and a significant decrease is found in heterozygotes. Spleen and liver enzyme activity was lowered in Gaucher's patients when assayed with the synthetic substrate, 4-methylumbelliferal β-D-glycoside. β-Glucosidases catalyze the hydrolysis of glucosides:

$$\beta\text{-D-glucoside} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{D-glucose} + \text{alcohol} \qquad (49.1)$$

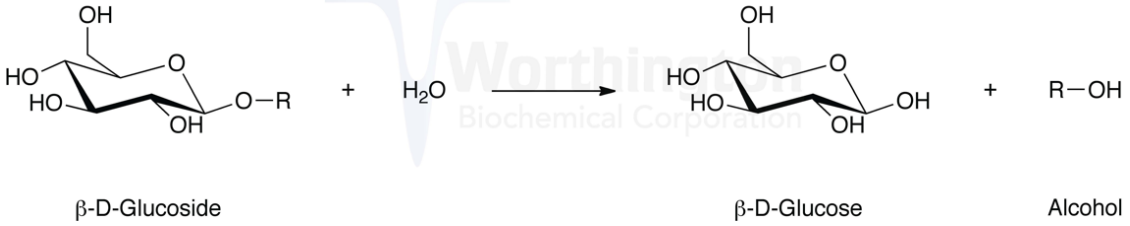


Figure 49.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glucosidase, Beta

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Almond

Specificity

β-glucosides and β-galactosides are reportedly substrates for the enzyme (Kelemen and Whelan 1966). β-D-fucosides are also attacked (Conchie *et al.* 1967). This is questioned by Schwartz *et al.* (1970) who offer data supporting the existence of separate enzymes.

IUB

- 3.2.1.21

Molecular Weight

- 2 active components, 117,000 and 66,500 (Helferich and Kleinschmidt 1965).

Optimal pH

- Butyryl glycoside in acetate, pH 4.4 (Veible 1950), p-nitrophenyl glycoside 5.2 - 6.0 (Schwartz *et al.* 1970)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 17.0 (Plapp and Cole 1966)

Inhibitors

- $HgCl_2$, other heavy metal ions, sulfhydryl-binding compounds and polyols.

Stability/Storage

- The enzyme is stable for 1 - 2 years at 2 - 8°C.

Constants

- K_m (M) Glu-I 0.072 (Schwartz *et al* 1970.)
- Glu-II 0.080 (Schwartz *et al*. 1970)

Assay Information

Method

- Salicin is hydrolyzed by β-glucosidase to yield saligenen and β-D-glucose. The rate of formation of glucose is measured in a hexokinase/glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase system. One unit releases one micromole of glucose per minute at 37°C and pH 5.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Acetate buffer, pH 5.0
- 1% Salicin solution. Prepare by dissolving 1 g salicin in 100 ml 0.1 M acetate buffer, pH 5.0. Incubate at 37°C for 6 - 8 minutes before using.
- Glucose reagent system: 0.1 M Tris · HCl buffer pH 7.6, containing hexokinase (Worthington Code HKQL) $\geq 1.5 \frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$, ATP: 0.77 $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{ml}}$, NAD: 0.91 $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{ml}}$, and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (Worthington Code ZFL) $\geq 1.9 \frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Immediately prior to use dilute to 0.1 - 0.05 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water.

Procedure

Pipette 1.0 ml of respective enzyme dilutions into a series of numbered test tubes. Include a blank with 1.0 ml reagent grade water. Incubate tubes at 37°C for 6 - 8 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium. At timed intervals add 4 ml of the salicin solution. Mix well. Incubate each sample exactly 10 minutes then stop reaction at timed intervals by immediately placing each tube in a boiling water bath for at least 5 minutes. Cool in ice bath.
Pipette 3.0 ml Glucose reagent system into cuvettes.
Determine A_{340} of each solution before adding blank or enzyme-salicin reaction mixture. Add 0.1 ml blank and record change in A_{340}. To other cuvettes add 0.1 ml of the heated enzyme-salicin reaction mixture and record change in A_{340}. Record A_{340} until no further change occurs in 3 - 5 minutes. Read final A_{340}.

Calculation

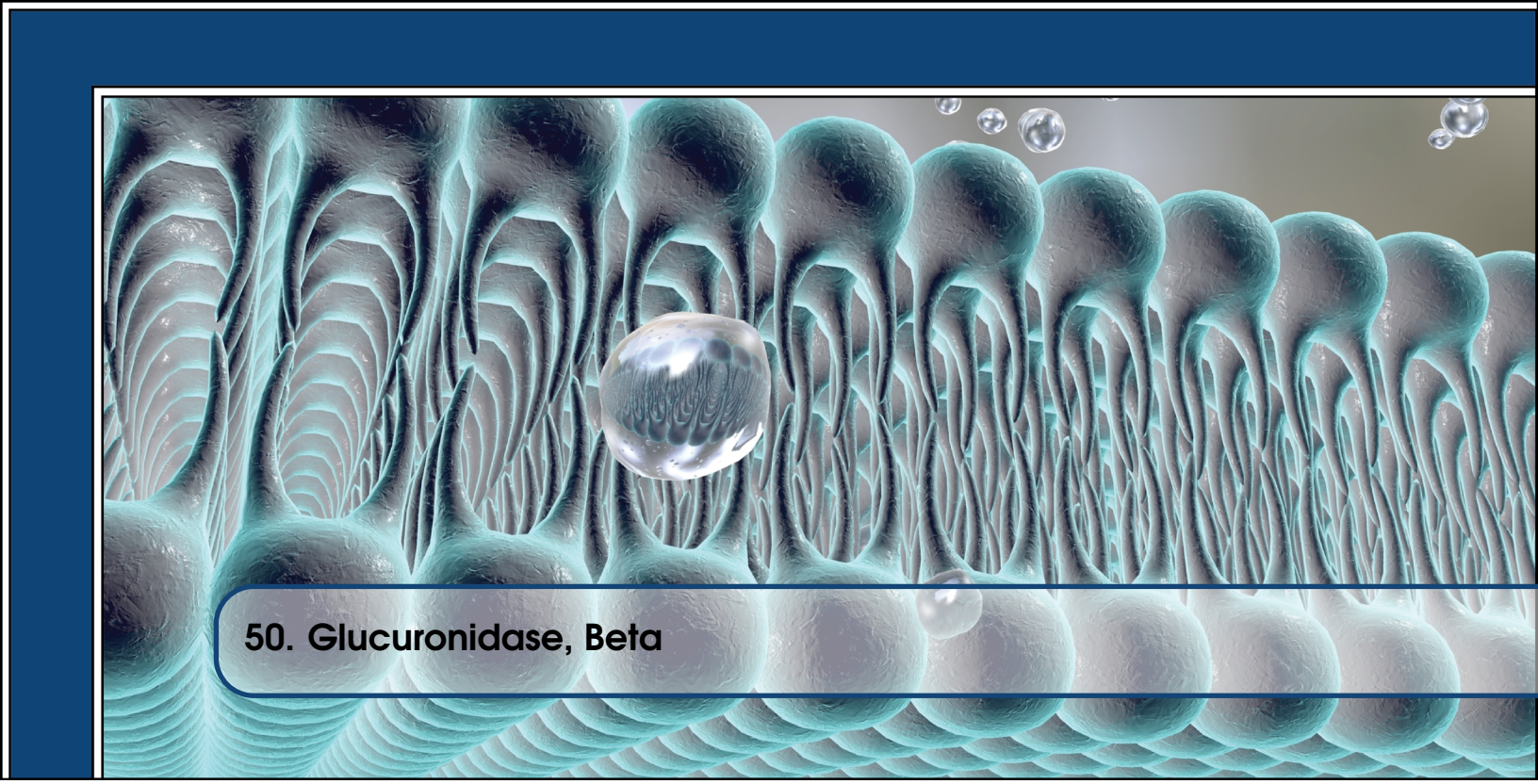
- $\Delta A_{340} = \underset{\text{Final}}{A_{340}} - \underset{\text{Initial}}{A_{340}}$
- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{(\underset{\text{Sample}}{\Delta A_{340}} - \underset{\text{Blank}}{\Delta A_{340}}) \text{ x } 3.1 \text{ x } 5}{6.22 \text{ x } 10 \text{ min x } 0.1 \text{ x mg enzyme in reactions mixture}}$$

References

- Anderson, F., Cunningham, W., and Manners, D.: Studies on Carbohydrate-Metabolizing Enzymes. 10. Barley beta-Glucosidases, *Biochem J* 90, 30, 1964.

- Brady, R., O'Brien, J., Bradley, R., and Gal, A.: Sphingolipid Hydrolases in Brain Tissue of Patients with Generalized Gangliosidosis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 210, 193, 1970.
- Chakrabarti, A., and Storey, K.: Enhanced Glucose Production from Cellulose Using Coimmobilized Cellulase and beta-Glucosidase, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 22, 263, 1989.
- Cho, K., Yoo, Y., and Kang, H.: delta-Integration of Endo/exo-glucanase and beta-Glucosidase Genes into the Yeast Chromosomes for Direct Conversion of Cellulose to Ethanol, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 25, 23, 1999.
- Conchie, J., Gelman, A., and Levvy, G.: Inhibition of Glycosidases by Aldonolactones of Corresponding Configuration. The C-4- and C-6-Specificity of beta-Glucosidase and beta-Galactosidase, *Biochem J* 103, 609, 1967.
- Dale, M., Ensley, H., Kern, K., Sastry, K., and Byers, L.: Reversible Inhibitors of beta-Glucosidase, *Biochemistry* 24, 3530, 1985.
- Dale, M., Kopfler, W., Chait, I., and Byers, L.: beta-Glucosidase: Substrate, Solvent, and Viscosity Variation as Probes of the Rate-Limiting Steps, *Biochemistry* 25, 2522, 1986.
- Eberhart, B., and Beck, R.: Localization of the beta-Glucosidases in *Neurospora crassa*, *J Bacteriol* 101, 408, 1970.
- Fleming, L., and Duerksen, J.: Purification and Characterization of Yeast beta-Glucosidases, *J Appl Bacteriol* 93, 135, 1967.
- Gatt, S., and Rapport, M.: Isolation of beta-Galactosidase and beta-Glucosidase from Brain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 567, 1966.
- Geiger, G., Furrer, G., Funk, F., Brandl, H., and Schulin, R.: Heavy Metal Effects on beta-Glucosidase Activity Influenced by pH and Buffer Systems, *J Enzym Inhib* 14, 365, 1999.
- Guilbault, G., and Kramer, D.: An Electrochemical Method for the Determination of Glucosidase and Mercuric Ion, *Anal Biochem* 18, 313, 1967.
- Guilbault, G., Sadar, M., and Peres, K.: Fluorometric Determination of Carbohydrates, *Anal Biochem* 31, 91, 1969.
- Han, Y., and Srinivasan, V.: Purification and Characterization of beta-Glucosidase of *Alcaligenes faecalis*, *J Bacteriol* 100, 1355, 1969.
- Helferich, B., and Kleinschmidt, T.: On Data On Sweet Almond Emulsin. German, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 340, 31, 1965.
- Hildebrand, D., and Schroth, M.: beta-Glucosidase Activity in Phytopathogenic Bacteria, *Appl Microbiol* 12, 487, 1964.
- Hultberg, B., and Ockerman, P.: beta-Glucosidase Activities in Human Tissues. Findings in Gaucher's Disease, *Clin Exp Immunol* 28, 169, 1970.
- Hyun, J., Misra, R., Greenblatt, D., and Radin, N.: Synthetic Inhibitors of Glucocerebroside beta-Glucosidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 166, 382, 1975.
- Kanfer, J., Raghaven, S., and Mumford, R.: Hydrolytic and Transglucosylation Activities of a Purified Calf Spleen beta-Glucosidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 129, 1975.
- Kanfer, J., Raghaven, S., Mumford, R., Labow, R., Williamson, D., and Lyne, D.: Deficiency of Steroid beta-Glucosidase in Gaucher Disease, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 683, 1975.
- Kaplan, J., and Tacreiter, W.: The beta-Glucosidase of the Yeast Cell Surface, *J Gen Physiol* 50, 9, 1966.
- Kelemen, M., and Whelan, W.: Inhibition of Glucosidases and Galactosidases by Polyols, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 117, 423, 1966.
- Kraml, J., Kolinska, J., Ellederová, D., and Hirsová, D.: beta-Glucosidase (phlorizin hydrolase) Activity of the Lactase Fraction Isolated from the Small Intestinal Mucosa of Intact Rats, and the Relationship Between beta-Glucosidases and beta-Galactosidases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 520, 1972.
- Larner, J.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, 369, 1960.
- Laroute, V., and Wilemot, R.: Glucoside Synthesis by Glucoamylase or beta-Glucosidase in Organic Solvents, *Biotechnol Prog* 14, 169, 1992.
- Legler, G.: Labelling of the Active Centre of a beta-Glucosidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 151, 728, 1968.
- Legler, G., and Bieberich, E.: Isolation of a Cytosolic beta-Glucosidase from Calf Liver and Characterization of Its Active Site with Alkyl Glucosides and Basic Glycosyl Derivatives, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 260, 427, 1988.
- Legler, G., Von Radloff, M., and Kempfle, M.: Composition, N-Terminal Amino Acids, and Chain Length of a beta-Glucosidase from *Aspergillus wentii*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 257, 40, 1972.
- Li, Y. and Byers, L: Inhibition of beta-Glucosidase by Imidazoles, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 999, 227, 1989.
- Llenado, R., and Recnitz, G.: beta-Glucosidase Enzyme Determination with Ion-Selective Electrodes, *Anal Chem* 44, 468, 1972.
- Losman, M.: beta-Glucosidase Activity as a Diagnostic Index of Gaucher's Disease, *Scand J Gastroent* 1150, , 1974.
- Macris, B., Kekos, D., and Evangelidou, X.: A Simple and Inexpensive Method for Cellulase and beta-Glucosidase Production by *Neurospora crassa* (Short Contribution), *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 31, 150, 1989.
- Mahadevan, P., and Eberhart, B.: The beta-Glucosidase System of *Neurospora crassa.* II. Purification and Characterization of Aryl beta-Glucosidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 108, 22, 1964.
- Matthijs, G., and Schacht, E.: Comparative Study of Methodologies for Obtaining b-Glucosidase Immobilized on Dextran-modified Silica, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 19, 601, 1996.
- Nisizawa, K., and Hashimoto, Y.: , *The Carbohydrates* Vol. 2A, 241, 1970.
- Ockerman, P.: Identity of beta-Glucosidase, beta-Xylosidase and One of the beta-Galactosidase Activities in Human Liver When Assayed wtih 4-Methylumbelliferyl beta-D-Glycosides. Studies in Case of Gaucher's Disease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 165, 59, 1968.
- Parker, F.: Infra-Red Spectrophotometric Measurement of the Kinetics of the Action of beta-Glucosidase, *Nature* 203, 975, 1964.
- Robins, E., Hirsch, H., and Emmons, S.: Glycosidases in the Nervous System. I. Assay, Some Properties, and Distribution of beta-Galactosidase, beta-Glucuronidase, and beta-Glucosidase, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4246, 1968.
- Robinson, D., Price, R., and Dance, N.: Separation and Properties of beta-Glucuronidase. beta-Glucuronidase and N-Acetyl-beta-Glucosaminidase from Rat Kidney, *Biochem J* 102, 525, 1967.
- Rudick, M., and Elbein, A.: Glycoprotein Enzymes Secreted by *Aspergillus fumigatus.* Purification and Properties of beta-Glucosidase, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6506, 1973.
- Rudnick, M., and Elbein, A.: Glycoprotein Enzymes Secreted by *Aspergillus fumigatus*: Purification and Properties of a Second beta-Glucosidase, *J Appl Bacteriol* 124, 534, 1975.
- Sano, K., Amemura, A., and Harada, T.: Purification and Properties of beta-1,6-Glucosidase from Flavobacterium, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 410, 1975.
- Sanyal, A., Kundu, R., Dube, S., and Dube, D.: Extracellular Cellulolytic Enzyme System of *Aspergillus japonicus*: 2. Purification and Characterization of an Inducible Extracellular beta-Glucosidase, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 10, 91, 1988.
- Saul, R., Chambers, J., Molyneux, R., and Elbein, A.: Castanospermine, a Tetrahydoxylated Alkaloid that Inhibits beta-Glucosidase and

beta-Glucocerebrosidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 593, 1983.
- Saul, R., Molyneux, R., and Elbein, A.: Studies on the Mechanism of Castanospermine Inhibition of alpha and beta Glucosidases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 230, 668, 1984.
- Schwartz, J., Sloan, J., and Lee, Y.: Mannosidase, Glucosidase, and Galactosidase in Sweet Almond Emulsion, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 137, 122, 1970.
- Simos, G., and Georgatsos, J.: Immobilization of Barley beta-Glucosidase on Solid Supports - Yields and Properties, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 33, 51, 1990.
- Somogyi, M.: Notes on Sugar Determination, *J Biol Chem* 195, 19, 1952.
- Srinivasan, V., and Bumm, M.: Isolation and Immobilization of beta-D-Glucosidase from *Alcaligenes faecalis*, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 16, 1413, 1974.
- Takase, M., Horikoshi, K.: Purification and Properties of a beta-Glucosidase from *Thermus sp* Z-1, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 559, 1989.
- Tan, L., Mayers, P.,Illing, M., and Saddler, J.: The Copurification of beta-Glucosidase, beta-Xylosidase, and 1,3-beta-Glucanase in Two Separate Enzyme Complexes Isolated from *Tricoderma harzianum* E58, *Biochem Cell Biol* 65, 822, 1987.
- Tanaka, A.: Differential Scanning Calorimetric Study of the Thermal Denaturation of Almond beta-Glucosidase, *Agric Biol Chem* 55, 2773, 1991.
- Tingle, M., and Halvorson, H.: Biochemical and Genetic Characterizaton of beta-Glucosidase Mutants in *Sacchaomyces lactis*, *J Bacteriol* 110, 196, 1972.
- Todorovic, R., Grujic, S., Kandrac, J., and Matavulj, M.: Some Properties of beta-Glucosidase from *Gliocladium virens* C2R1, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 11, 459, 1989.
- Umezurike, G.: The Subunit Structure of beta-Glucosidase from *Botryodipolodia theobramae* pat, *Biochem J* 145, 361, 1975.
- Unno, T., Ide, K., Yazaki, T., Tanaka, Y., Nakakuki, T., and Okada, G.: High Recovery Purification and Some Properties of a beta-Glucosidase from *Aspergillus niger*, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 57, 2172, 1993.
- Veibel, S.: beta-Glucosidase, *The Enzymes* Vol. 1, 583, 1950.
- Wertz, P., and Downing, D.: beta-Glucosidase Activity in Porcine Epidermis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1001, 115, 1989.
- Yazaki, T., Ohnishi, M., Rokushika, S., and Okada, G,: Subsite Structure of the beta-glucosidase from *Aspergillus niger*, Elevated by Steady-state Kinetics with Cello-oligosacchardies as Substrates, *Carbohydr Res* 298, 51, 1997.
- Yu, S.: beta-Glucosidase in Four *Phytophagous lepidoptera*, *Insect Biochem* 19, 103, 1989.



50. Glucuronidase, Beta

β-D-Glucuronoside Glucuronosohydrolase

It is ubiquitious in animal lysozymes.

The enzyme has found wide application in determining urinary steroids. β-Glucuronidase hydrolyzes conjugated glucuronides.

$$\beta\text{-D-glucuronide} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{Alcohol} + \text{D-glucuronic acid} \tag{50.1}$$

Figure 50.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glucuronidase, Beta

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Liver

Specificity

The enzyme hydrolyzes a large variety of conjugated glucuronides but not α- or β-glucosides. See report by Tomasic and Keglevic (1973).

Composition

It is a sialic acid containing glycoprotein. The amino acid and carbohydrate content have been reported by Himeno *et al*. (1974). It is probable that the heterogeneity reported by Plapp and Cole (1967) is due to differing carbohydrate content. Wang and Touster (1972) report on an active center study using the rat liver enzyme which may be similar to that from beef liver.

IUB

- 3.2.1.31

Molecular Weight

- 290,000 (Himeno *et al*. 1974)

Optimal pH

- 4.4 (Wang and Touster 1972)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.1 (Himeno *et al*. 1974)

Inhibitors

- It is strongly, reversibly inhibited by various organic peroxides (Christner *et al*. 1970).

Stability/Storage

- Lyophilized, Worthington glucuronidase is stable 6 - 12 months at 2 - 8°C.

Assay Information

Method

- As described by Fishman et al. (1948) utilizing phenolphthalein glucuronidate as substrate. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of phenolphthalein glucuronidate per minute at 37°C and pH 4.5 under the specified conditions. One Worthington unit is equivalent to 19,000 Fishman units.

Reagents

- 0.15 M Sodium chloride. Keep on ice.
- 0.1 M Sodium acetate, pH 4.5
- 0.01 M Phenolphthalein glucuronidate, pH 7.0
- 0.2 M Glycine with 0.2 M Sodium chloride, pH 10.4

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of 2 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in cold 0.15 M sodium chloride. For assay dilute enzyme to a concentration ranging from 0.25 to 2 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Into a series of numbered tubes pipette as follows: (include one tube as a blank).

- 0.1 M Sodium acetate - 0.8 ml
- 0.01 M Phenolphthalein glucuronidate - 0.1 ml

Incubate in 37°C water bath for five minutes to attain temperature equilibration. At timed intervals add to each tube, 0.1 ml of an enzyme dilution. To the blank, add 0.1 ml water.
Incubate for 30 minutes. Stop the reaction by adding 5.0 ml of 0.2 M glycine, 0.2 M NaCl, pH 10.4. Remove from the water bath, cool to room temperature and read A_{540} vs. the blank.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{g}} = \frac{\text{micromoles phenolphthalein liberated x 1000}}{\text{30 minutes x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

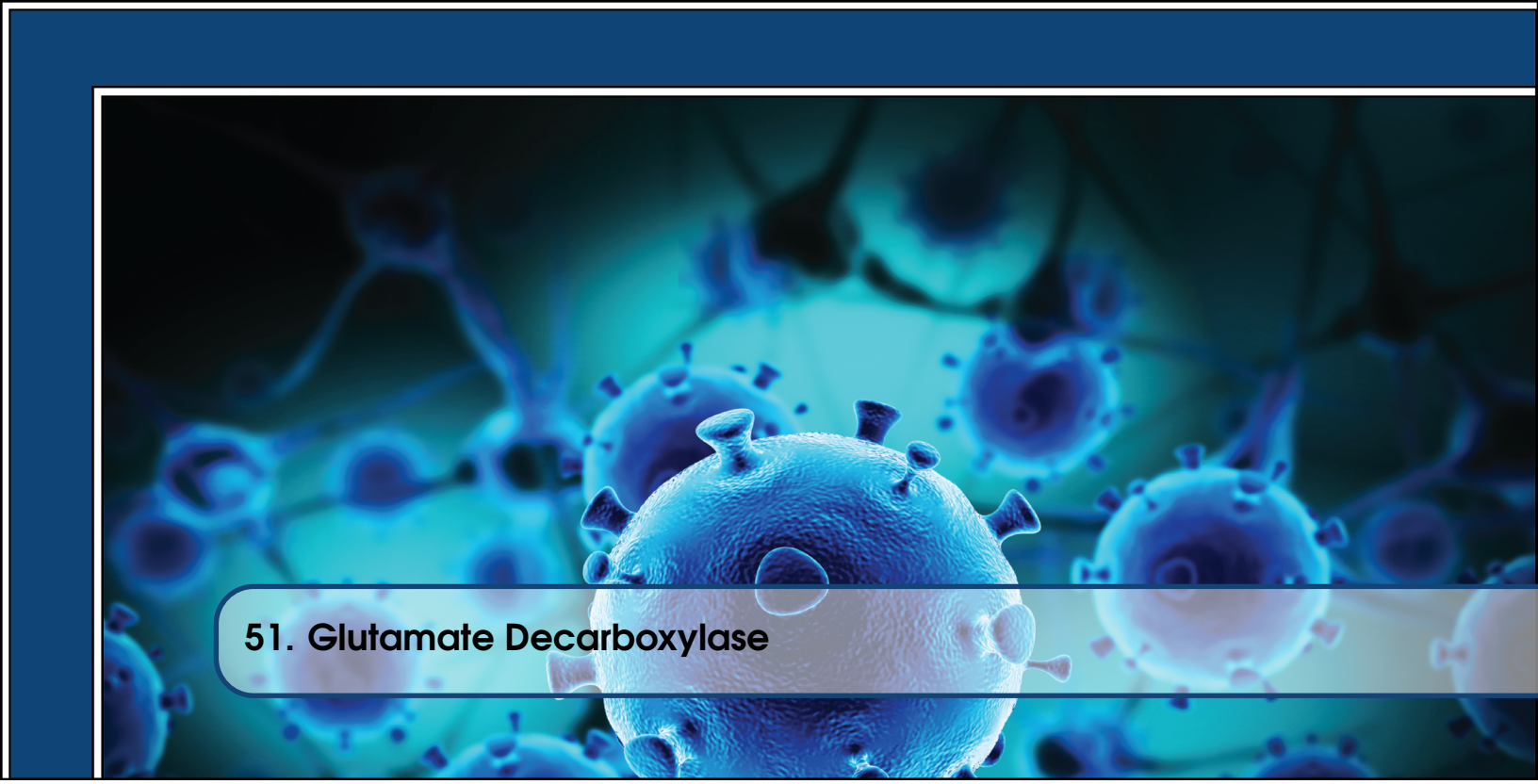
Determine micromole phenolphthalein released from a standard curve.

References

- Avila, J., and Convit, J.: Studies on Human Polymorphonuclear Leukocyte Enzymes. Assay of Acid Hydrolases and Other Enzymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 293, 397, 1973.
- Begum, A., and Ittyerah, T.: Arylsulfatase and beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Serum in Kwashiorkor, *Clin Chim Acta* 28, 263, 1971.
- Bernfeld, P., and Fishman, W: Isolation of Beta-Glucuronidase of Calf Spleen, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 27, 475, 1950.
- Bernfeld, P., and Fishman, W.: A Coenzyme of Spleen Beta-Glucuronidase, *Science* 112, 653, 1950.
- Bernfeld, P., and Fishman, W.: Beta-Glucuronidase. I. Purification of Calf Spleen Beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 202, 757, 1953.
- Bernfeld, P., Nisselbaum, J., and Fishman, W.: Beta-Glucuronidase. II. Purification of Calf Liver Beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 202, 763, 1953.
- Buehler, H., Katzman, P., and Doisy, E.: Studies on beta-Glucuronidase from *E. coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 76, 672, 1951.
- Christner, J., Nand, S., and Nhatre, N.: The Reversible Inhibition of beta-Glucuronidase by Organic Peroxides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 38, 1098, 1970.
- Cohen, S.: The Hydrolysis of Steroid Glucuronides with Calf Spleen Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 192, 147, 1951.
- Conners, T., and Whisson, M.: Cure of Mice Bearing Advanced Plasma Cell Tumours with Aniline Mustard: The Relationship Between Glucuronidase Activity and Tumour Sensitivity, *Nature* 210, 866, 1966.
- Contractor, S., and Shane, B.: Purification and Characterization of Lysosomal beta-Glucuronidase from Human Placenta, *Biochem J* 128, 11, 1972.
- Das, I., Wentworth, M., Ide, H., Gieh Sie, H., and Fishman, W.: Uridine Diphosphate beta-Glucuronic Acid. A New Substrate for beta-Glucuronidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 201, 375, 1970.
- Dean, R.: Rabbit beta-Glucuronidase. Purification and Properties, and the Existence of Multiple Forms, *Biochem J* 138, 395, 1974.
- Dean, R.: Rabbit beta-Glucuronidase. Subcellular Distribution and Immunochemical Properties, *Biochem J* 138, 407, 1974.
- Dean, R.: The Purification and Properties of Rabbit Liver beta-Glucuronidase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 384, 1973.
- Delisle, G., and Ley, A.: Rapid Detection of Escherichia coli in Urine Samples by a New Chromogenic beta-Glucuronidase Assay, *J Clin Microbiol* 27, 778, 1989.
- Dobriner, K.: Studies in Steroid Metabolism. XIX. The a-Ketosteroid Excretion Pattern in Normal Males, *J Clin Invest* 32, 940, 1953.

- Dole, V., Kim, W., and Eglitis, I.: Detection of Narcotic Drugs, Tranquilizers, Amphetamines, and Barbituates in Urine, *JAMA* 197, 115, 1966.
- Doyle, M., Katzman, P., and Doisy, E.: Production and Properties of Bacterial beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 217, 921, 1955.
- Fishman, W., and Bernfeld, P.: , Vol. 1, 262, 1955.
- Fishman, W., and DeLellis, R.: Rapid Method for Localizing beta-Glucuronidase in Populations of Human Leucocytes and of Mouse Ehrlich Carcinoma Cells, *Nature* 212, 312, 1966.
- Fishman, W., and Green, S.: Glucosiduronic Acid Synthesis by beta-Glucuronidase in a Transfer Reaction, *J Am Chem Soc* 78, 880, 1956.
- Fishman, W., Goldman, S., and DeLellis, R.: Dual Localization of beta-Glucuronidase in Endoplasmic Reticulum and in Lysosomes, *Nature* 213, 457, 1967.
- Fishman, W., Springer, B., and Brunetti, B.: Application of an Improved Glucuronidase Assay Method to the Study of Human Blood beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 173, 449, 1948.
- Ganschow, R.: Glucuronidase Gene Expression in Somatic Hybrids, *Science* 153, 84, 1966.
- Ganschow, R., and Paigen, K.: Separate Genes Determining the Structure and Intracellular Location of Hepatic Glucuronidase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 58, 938, 1967.
- Geiss, H.: Comparison of Two Test Kits for Rapid Identifcation of *Escherichia coli* by a beta-Glucuronidase Assay, *Eur J Clin Chem Clin Biochem* 9, 151, 1990.
- Glaser, J., and Conrad, H.: Multiple Kinetic Forms of beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 1879, 1980.
- Glaser, J., and Sly, W.: Beta-Glucuronidase Deficiency Mucopolysaccharidosis: Methods for Enzymatic Diagnosis, *J Lab Clin Med* 82, 969, 1973.
- Glaser, J., Roozen, K., Brot, F., and Sly, W.: Multiple Isoelectric and Recognition Forms of Human beta-Glucuronidase Activity, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 166, 536, 1975.
- Goggins, J., and Billups, L.: Cytochemical Measurements of beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Normal and Inflamed Human Gingiva, *Histochem Cytochem* 19, 41, 1971.
- Greenberg, L.: The Use of 2-Naphthyl-beta-D-Glucuronide As A Substrate for the Fluorometric Analysis of beta-Glucuronidase, *Anal Biochem* 14, 265, 1966.
- Gwatkin, R., and Hutchison, C.: Capacitation of Hamster Spermatozoa by beta-Glucuronidase, *Nature* 229, 343, 1971.
- Harris, R., Rowe, J., Stewart, P., and Williams, D.: Affinity Chromatography of beta-Glucuronidase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 189, 1973.
- Himeno, M., Hashiguchi, Y., and Kato, K.: beta-Glucuronidase of Bovine Liver. Purification, Properties, Carbohydrate Composition, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1243, 1974.
- Hoch-Ligeti, C., Grantham, H., and Arvin, J.: beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Adrenals of Patients With or Without Cancer, *Cancer* 24, 796, 1969.
- Iino, N., and Yoshida, K.: Chromatography of beta-Glucuronidase from Bovine Liver - A Study of the Enzyme Binding Sites of Prepared Adsorbents, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 40, 1852, 1992.
- Kayahan, S.: Atherosclerosis and beta-Glucuronidase, *Lancet* 2, 667, 1960.
- Keller, R., and Touster, O.: Physical and Chemical Properties of beta-Glucuronidase from the Preputial Gland of the Female Rat, *J Biol Chem* 250, 4765, 1975.
- Keller, R., and Touster, O.: Spectral Studies of Conformational Changes Induced in beta-glucuronidase by Saccharo-1,4-Lactone, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2739, 1975.
- Kent, T., Fischer, L., and Marr, R.: Glucuronidase Activity in Intestinal Contents of Rat and Man In Relationship to Bacterial Flora, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 140, 590, 1972.
- Kushinsky, S., Chen, V., and Otterness, I.: Activity of beta-Glucuronidase, *Nature* 214, 142, 1967.
- Lin, C., Orcutt, M., and Fishman, W.: Purification and Characterization of Mouse Kidney beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 4737, 1975.
- Lorbacher, P., Yam, L., and Mitus, W.: Cytochemical Demonstration of Beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Blood and Bone Marrow Cells, *J Histochem Cytochem* 15, 680, 1967.
- Mameli, L., Potier, M., and Gianetto, R.: Difference in Electrophoretic Mobility Between the Lysomal and the Microsomal beta-Glucuronidase of Rat Liver, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 560, 1972.
- Manson, M., Nocke-Fink, L., Gustafsson, J., and Shackleton, C.: Artifact Formation During Incubation of Neutral Steroids with Commercial beta-Glucuronidase Preparations, *Clin Chim Acta* 38, 45, 1972.
- Miller, B., Keyes, F., and Curreri, P.: beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Serum Increased by Coronary-Artery Atherosclerosis, *Science* 152, 775, 1966.
- Moro, L., de Bernard, F., and Gonano, F.: Properties of beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Human Synovial Fluid, *Clin Chim Acta* 65, 371, 1975.
- Nakamura, T., Takagaki, K., Msjims, M., Kimura, S., Kubo, K., and Endo, M.: A New Type of Exo-beta-Glucuronidase Acting only on Non-Sulfated Glycosaminoglycans, *J Biol Chem* 265, 5390, 1990.
- Nicol, D., Lagunoff, D., and Pritzl, P.: Differential Uptake of Human beta-Glucuronidase Isoenzymes from Spleen by Deficient Fibroblasts, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 941, 1974.
- Niebes, P.: Determination of Enzymes and Degradation Products of Metabolism in the Serum of Healthy and Varicose Subjects, *Clin Chim Acta* 42, 399, 1972.
- Niwa, T., Tsuroka, T., Inouye, S., Naito, Y., Koeda, T., and Niida, T.: A New Potent beta-Glucuronidase Inhibitor, D-glucaro-delta-lactam Derived from *Nojirimycin*, *J. Biochem.* 72, 207, 1972.
- Plapp, B., and Cole, R.: Purification and Characterization of Bovine Liver beta-Glucuronidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 116, 193, 1966.
- Plapp, B., and Cole, R.: Demonstration and Partial Characterization of Multiple Forms of Bovine Liver beta-Glucuronidase, *Biochemistry* 6, 3676, 1967.
- Rice, E., Allen, M., and Edberg, S.: Efficacy of beta-Glucuronidase Assay for Identification of *Escherichia coli* by the Defined-Substrate Technology, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 56, 1203, 1990.
- Roberts, A., Frampton, J., Karim, S., and Beard, R.: Estimation of beta-Glucuronidase Activity in Urinary Infection, *N Engl J Med* 276, 1468, 1967.

- Robins, E., Hirsch, H., and Emmons, S.: Glycosidases in the Nervous System. I. Assay, Some Properties, and Distribution of beta-Galactosidase, beta-Glucuronidase, and beta-Glucosidase, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4246, 1968.
- Robinson, D., Price, R., and Dance, N.: Separation and Properties of beta-Glucuronidase. beta-Glucuronidase and N-Acetyl-beta-Glucosaminidase from Rat Kidney, *Biochem J* 102, 525, 1967.
- Sakamoto, W., and Nishikaze, O.: Purification of beta-Glucuronidase and its Inhibitors from Pregnancy Urine, *Enzyme* 13, 211, 1972.
- Schollhammer, I., Poll, D., and Bickel, M.: Liver Microsomal beta-Glucuronidase and UDP-Glucuronyltransferase, *Enzyme* 20, 269, 1975.
- Schwartz, M.: Review: Enzymes in Cancer, *Clin Chem* 19, 10, 1973.
- Shadix, L., and Rice, E.: Evaluation of beta-Glucuronidase Assay for the Detection of *Escherichia coli from Environmental Waters*, *Can J Microbiol* 37, 908, 1991.
- Snaith, S., and Levvy, G.: Purification of beta-Glucuronidase from the Female-Rat Preputial Gland on Sephadex, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 146, 599, 1967.
- Stahl, P., and Touster, O.: beta-Glucuronidase of Rat Liver Lysosomes. Purification Properties, Subunits, *J Biol Chem* 246, 5398, 1971.
- Stahl, P., Mandell, B., Rodman, J., Schlesinger, P., and Lang, S.: Different Forms of Rat beta-Glucuronidase with Rapid and Slow Clearance Following Intravenous Injection: Selective Serum Enhancement of Slow Clearance Forms by Organophosphate Compounds, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 170, 536, 1975.
- Szasz, G.: Comparison Between p-Nitrophenyl Glucuronide and Phenolphthalein Glucuronide as Substrates in the Assay of beta-Glucuronidase, *Clin Chem* 13, 752, 1967.
- Tabas, I., and Kornfeld, S.: Biosynthetic Intermediates of beta-Glucuronidase Contain High Mannose Oligosaccharides with Blocked Phosphate Residues, *J Biol Chem* 255, 6633, 1980.
- Tappel, A., and Dillard,C.: Inhibition of beta-Glucuronidase by Cholesterol and Retinol, *J Biol Chem* 242, 2463, 1967.
- Tomasic, J., and Keglevic, D.: Direct Spectrophotometric Assay of Glucuronic Acid in the Presence of Labile Glucosiduronic Acids, *Anal Biochem* 45, 164, 1972.
- Tomasic, J., and Keglevic, D.: The Kinetics of Hydrolysis of Synthetic Glucuronic Esters and Glucuronic Ethers by Bovine Liver and *Escherichia coli* beta-Glucuronidase, *Biochem J* 133, 789, 1973.
- Tomino, S., Paigen, K., Tulsiani, D., and Touster, O.: Purification and Chemical Properties of Mouse Liver Lysosomal (L Form) beta-Glucuronidase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8503, 1975.
- Tulsiani, D., Keller, R., and Touster, O.: The Preparation and Chemical Composition of the Multiple Forms of beta-Glucuronidase from the Female Rat Preputial Gland, *J Biol Chem* 250, 4770, 1975.
- Wang, C., and Touster, O.: Studies of Catalysis by beta-Glucuronidase. Active Site, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2644, 1972.
- Wang, C., and Touster, O.: Studies of Catalysis by beta-Glucuronidase. The Effect of Structure on the Rate of Hydrolysis of Substituted Phenyl-beta-D-Glucopyranosiduronic Acids, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2650, 1972.
- Wojczyk, B., Hoja, D., and Litynska, A.: Purification of beta-Glucuronidase and Structural Assessment of the Carbohydrate Chains by Lectin Affinity Immunoelectrophoresis, *Glycoconjugate Journal* 8, 340, 1991.
- Wong, K.: A New Fluorometric Assay of beta-Glucuronidase in Tissues and Serum, *Anal Biochem* 35, 35, 1969.
- Wynn, C.: Gel Filtration of beta-Glucuronidase and Arylsulphatases A and B of Rat-Liver Lysosomes, *Biochem J* 99, 36P, 1966.



51. Glutamate Decarboxylase

Escherichia coli GAD maintains cellular pH under acidic conditions in the intestines, allowing *Escherichia coli* to survive gastric acidity and volatile fatty acids produced during fermentation in the intestines. As a result, *Escherichia coli* can cause disease even when a small amount of cells are ingested. In humans and higher mammals, the enzyme fulfills important physiological functions in the nervous system by balancing excitation and inhibition of neurons. It also acts as a autoantigen in insulin-dependent diabetes (Dutyshev *et al*. 2005). The following information applies to GAD of *Escherichia coli*. Glutamate decarboxylase (GAD) is a pyridoxal enzyme that catalyzes the removal of the carboxyl group of L-glutamic acid adjacent to the α-amino group to produce γ-aminobutyric acid and carbon dioxide:

$$HOCO\text{-}CH_2CH_2CH(NH_2)CO_2H \rightarrow HOCO\text{-}CH_2CH_2CH_2NH_2 + CO_2 \qquad (51.1)$$

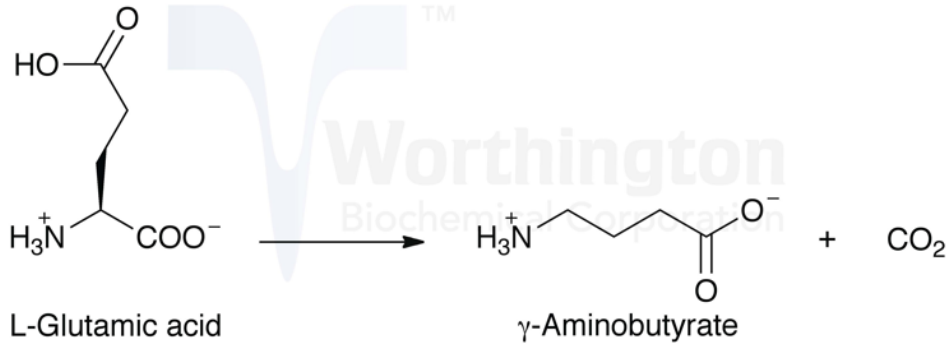


Figure 51.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glutamate Decarboxylase

History

Investigations in the early 1900s showed the formation of amines from amino acids by mixing cultures of microorganisms, without knowing the processes, organisms, or enzymes involved (Ellinger 1900, Abderhalden *et al.* 1913, and Ackermann 1910, 1911). Later work was done using pure strains of identified organisms from the intestine, and the amino acids formed by each organism were determined (Berthelot and Bertrand 1911, 1912, Sasaki 1914, and Arai 1921).

Owing mainly to the work of Gale's laboratory (Gale 1947) several amino acid decarboxylase preparations were described that were specific for particular amino acids. Gale studied the enzymes involved in production of amino acids by certain bacteria, their properties, and the environmental conditions required for production of these enzymes (Gale 1940). Gale also determined early applications for these enzymes including estimation of particular amino acids (Gale 1954). In 1945, Taylor and Gale made the first attempt to isolate GAD, which was followed by Umbreit and Gunsalus in 1945, and Najjar and Fisher in 1953. In 1960, Shukuya and Schwert described procedures for higher purity (90%) and identified additional properties of the enzyme (Shukuya and Schwert 1960a). Umbreit and Gunsalus were the first to propose the idea that all amino acid decarboxylases are pyridoxal phosphate (PLP) dependent (Umbreit and Gunsalus 1945). After much debate (Mardashev and Semina 1964, and Cozzani 1965), Lawson and Quinn firmly established the enzyme as being PLP dependent in 1967. Conflicting studies on GAD activity and glutamate use by *Escherichia coli* led to the mapping of the GAD gene (gad) and its regulation by both closely and loosely linked genes (Halpern and Umbarger 1961, and Marcus and Halpern 1969).

In the late 1980s, the enzyme was crystallized (Markovic-Housley *et al.* 1987, and Sukhareva *et al.* 1989). In the 1990s, its amino acid sequence and genes were compared to those of other species, and it was determined GADs of various organisms probably share a common origin (Maras *et al.* 1992, and Smith *et al.* 1992). Recent research has investigated the regulation of GADa and GADb expression during acid stress (Castanié-Cornet *et al.* 2010) and the residues important for pH-dependent activity of the enzyme (Pennacchietti *et al.* 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Two virtually identical genes have been found (gadA and gadB), which encode the two isozymes (GADa and GADb) (Smith *et al*. 1992, De Biase *et al*. 1996, and Shul'ga *et al*. 1999). The protein products differ in only five amino-acid residues, and their functional properties are identical (McCormick and Tunnicliff 2001). A short length of bacterial, cat, and drosophila GAD (a 55 residue segment around the lysine responsible for covalent binding to the coenzyme) has been shown to have significant similarity (25% identity), suggesting the enzymes arose from a common origin (Maras *et al*. 1992). GAD from *Streptococcus pneumoniae* has been found to exhibit 28% homology with GAD65 from human brain (García and López 1995).

Specificity

Glutamate decarboxylase is unusually specific, showing significant activity only on L-glutamic acid and α-methyl glutamic acid (Fonda 1972a). The same report shows the following compounds to be neither substrates nor inhibitors: D-glutamate, D- and L-aspartate, α-amino adipic and α-aminopimelic acids. Pure L-glutamine is not a substrate. The enzyme of *Escherichia coli* shows different physical and catalytic properties from the mammalian enzyme, but has shown some similarities in inhibition studies (Youngs and Tunnicliff 1991). Inhibition studies have suggested cysteinyl residues play a role in glutamate binding to the enzyme (McCormick and Tunnicliff 2001).

Composition

GAD of *Escherichia coli* exists as a hexamer of approximately 50 kDa identical subunits, each containing one molecule of pyridoxal phosphate (PLP) (To 1971).

Escherichia coli has four inducible acid resistance systems to survive extreme acidity. GAD is part of *Escherichia coli*'s second acid resistance system (AR2). This system requires extracellular glutamate and consists of the two isoforms (GADa and GADb) and a putative glutamate:g-aminobutyric acid (GABA) antiporter called GADc (Malashkevich *et al*. 1998, De Biase *et al*. 1999, Richard and Foster 2003, and Richard and Foster 2004). It is believed that this system protects the cell from acid stress by consuming extracellular protons during each decarboxylation reaction to maintain the internal pH of the cell (Castanié-Cornet *et al*. 1999). Richard and Foster suggested that it may be more important that the system reverses the change in transmembrane potential (Richard and Foster 2004).

IUB

- 4.1.1.15

CAS

- 9024-58-2

Protein Accession Number

- P69908

Molecular Weight

- 316 kDa (Dutyshev *et al.* 2005)

Optimal pH

- 3.8 (Shukuya and Schwert 1960b; Strausbauch and Fischer 1970a)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.22

Extinction Coefficient

- 505,620 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 17.0 (Strausbauch and Fischer 1970a)

Activators

- Pyridoxal phosphate is a necessary but firmly bound coenzyme. Because of the reversible configurational change at about pH 5.5 (O'Leary and Brummund 1974), chloride ions may be stimulatory to activity and acetate ions may inhibit. The crystalline enzyme has a maximum specific activity of 100-120 units/mg (pH 4.5, 38°C).

Inhibitors

- L-isoglutamic acid, and aliphatic dicarboxylic acids, especially glutaric, pimelic and adipic acids (Fonda 1972a)
- α-(fluoromethyl)glutamic acid (Kuo and Rando 1981)
- Some sulfhydryl-group reagents: Mercuric chloride (most effective), pCMB, and DTNB (McCormick and Tunnicliff 2001)

Applications

- Detection of *Escherichia coli* in food and water samples (Grant *et al.* 2001)
- Determination of glutamate and aspartic acid (Gale 1947)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is measured by a conventional Warburg manometric technique where glutamate is converted to aminobutyrate. One unit releases one micromole of CO_2 per minute at 37°C and pH 5.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.5 M Sodium acetate buffer, pH 5.0
- 0.05 M L-glutamate in 0.5 M sodium acetate, pH 5.0
- 3.0 M Sodium chloride

Enzyme

- Immediately prior to use, dilute the enzyme with reagent grade water to a concentration of 0.5 - 3.0 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Into the main well of the Warburg flask pipette the following:

- 0.5 M sodium acetate, pH 5.0 - 1.0 ml
- 3.0 M sodium chloride - 0.1 ml
- Reagent grade water - 1.3 ml
- Enzyme dilution - 0.1 ml

Pipette 0.5 ml of 0.05 M L-glutamate into side arm. Include one flask with no enzyme as a blank and one flask with 3.0 ml water as a thermal barometer. Assemble flasks and incubate for 10 - 15 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. Tip in substrate and measure CO_2 evolution at 2 - 3 minute intervals for 30 minutes.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{microliters } CO_2 \text{ liberated}}{\text{min}}}{22.4 \text{ x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Berry, M., Mazzachi, R., and Chalmers, A.: A Radioenzymatic Ultramicro Method Applicable to the Measurement of a Wide Range of Metabolites, *Anal Biochem* 118, 344, 1981.
- Burgmeier, N., Zawislak, R., Defeudis, F., Bollack, C., and Helwig, J.: Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase in Tubules and Glomeruli Isolated from Rat Kidney Cortex, *Eur J Biochem* 151, 361, 1985.
- Choi, S., and Churchich, J.: Glutamate Decarboxylase Side Reactions Catalyzed by the Enzyme, *Eur J Biochem* 160, 515, 1986.
- Cozzani, I.: Spectrophotometric Assay of L-Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase, *Anal Biochem* 33, 125, 1970.
- Cozzani, I., Misuri, A., and Santoni, C.: Purification and General Properties of Glutamate Decarboxylase from *Clostridium perfringens*, *Biochem J* 118, 135, 1970.
- Fonda, M.: Glutamate Decarboxylase. Substrate Specificity and Inhibition by Carboxylic Acids, *Biochemistry* 11, 1304, 1972.
- Fonda, M.: Glutamate Decarboxylase. Inhibition by Monocarboxylic Acids, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 153, 763, 1972.
- Gale, E.: Determination of Amino Acids by Use of Amino Acid Decarboxylases, *Methods Biochem Anal* 4, 285, 1954.
- Gale, E.: The Use of Enzyme Preparations from Bacteria for the Estimation of Amino Acids, *Biochem J* 41, vii, 1947.
- Gerig, J., and Kwock, L.: Bromide Ion Probe N.M.R. Studies of Glutamate Decarboxylase (*E. coli*), *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 937, 1973.
- Gould, B., Huggins, A., and Smith, M.: Effects of Salicylate on Glutamate Dehydrogenase and Glutamate Decarboxylase, *Biochem J* 88, 346, 1963.
- Grant, P., Basford, J., and John, R.: An Investigation of Transient Intermediates in the Reaction of 2-Methylglutamate with Glutamate Decarboxylase from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochem J* 241, 699, 1987.
- Grove, D., and Serif, G.: Radiometric Assay for Minute Quantities of L-Fucose, *Anal Biochem* 111, 122, 1981.
- Halpern, Y., Even-Shoshan, A., and Cohen, S.: The Effect of Glutamic Acid Analogs on the Biosynthesis and Catalytic Activity of Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase in *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 95, 321, 1965.
- Homola, A., and Dekker, E.: Decarboxylation of gamma-Hydroxyglutamate by Glutamate Decarboxylase of, *Biochemistry* 6, 2626, 1967.
- Kaspar, C., Hartman, P., and Benson, A.: Coaggultination and Enzyme Capture Tests for Detection of *E. coli* beta-Galactosidase, beta-Glucuronidase, and Glutamate Decarboxylase, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 53, 1073, 1987.
- Kuo, D., and Rando, R.: Irreversible Inhibition of Glutamate Decarboxylase by alpha-(Floromethyl)glutamic Acid, *Biochemistry* 20, 506, 1981.
- Lambrecht, R., Slegers, G., Mannens, G., and Claeys, A.: Immobilization of Glutamate Decarboxylase and the Preparation of an Enzyme Column for the Synthesis of gamma-[^{13}N]Aminobutyric Acid, *Enzyme Microb Technol* 9, 221, 1987.
- Lawson, A., and Quinn, A.: Studies on Amino Acid Decarboxylases in *Escherichia coli*, *Biochem J* 105, 483, 1967.
- Likos, J., Ueno, H., Feldhaus, R., and Metzler, D.: A Novel Reaction of the Coenzyme of Glutamate Decarboxylase with L-Serine O-Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 21, 4377, 1982.
- Lupo, M., and Halpern, Y.: Comparison of Some Physicochemical and Catalytic Properties of Glutamate Decarboxylase from Various *Escherichia coli* K-12 Sources, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 206, 295, 1970.

- Najaar, V.: Determination of Amino Acids by Specific Bacterial Decarboxylases in the Warburg Apparatus, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 3, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 462, 1957.
- Najaar, V., and Fisher, J.: Studies on L-Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 206, 215, 1953.
- O'Leary, M., and Brummund, W.: pH Jump Studies of Glutamate Decarboxylase. Evidence for a pH-dependent Conformation Change, *J Biol Chem* 249, 3737, 1974.
- O'Leary, M., and Koontz, S.: Coenzyme Binding Site of Glutamate Decarboxylase, *Biochemistry* 19, 3400, 1980.
- O'Leary, M., and Malik, J.: Kinetics of the Binding of Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate to Glutamate Decarboxylase, *J Biol Chem* 246, 544, 1971.
- O'Leary, M., Yamada, H., and Yapp, C.: Multiple Isotope Effect Probes of Glutamate Decarboxylase, *Biochemistry* 20, 1476, 1981.
- Shukuya, R., and Schwert, G.: Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase. I. Isolation Procedures and Properties of the Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1649, 1960.
- Shukuya, R., and Schwert, G.: Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase. II. The Spectrum of the Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1653, 1960.
- Shukuya, R., and Schwert, G.: Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase. III. The Inactivation of the Enzyme at Low Temperatures, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1658, 1960.
- Strausbauch, P., and Fischer, E.: Chemical and Physical Properties of *Escherichia coli* Glutamate Decarboxylase, *Biochemistry* 9, 226, 1970.
- Strausbauch, P., and Fischer, E.: Structure of the Binding Site of Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate to *Escherichia coli* Glutamate Decarboxylase, *Biochemistry* 9, 233, 1970.
- Strausbauch, P., Fischer, E., Cunningham, C., and Hager, L.: Crystallization and Properties of Glutamate Decarboxylase from *Escherichia coli* Strain w+, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 525, 1967.
- Sukhareva, B., and Torchinsky, Y.: Some Optical Properties of Bacterial Glutamate Decarboxylase, B, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 25, 585, 1966.
- Sukhareva, B., Dunathan, H., and Braunstein, A.: The Stereochemistry of the Abortive Transamination Shown by Glutamate Decarboxylase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 15, 241, 1971.
- To, C.: Quaternary Structure of Glutamate Decarboxylase of *Escherichia coli* as Revealed by Electron Microscopy, *J Mol Biol* 59, 215, 1971.
- Zeman, G., Sobocinski, P., and Chaput, R.: An Automated PCO_2 Assay for Glutamic Acid Decarboxylase, *Anal Biochem* 52, 63, 1973.

52. Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase

D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate: NAD^+ Oxidoreductase (Phophorylating)

GAPD is a key enzyme in intermediary metabolism catalyzing the oxidation and subsequent phosphorylation of substrate aldehydes to acyl phosphate. Buehner *et al*. (1973) have indicated its structural similarity to LDH, MDH and ADH. It occurs in high concentrations in mammalian, fish, and fowl muscle, yeast and bacteria. The human enzyme has been reported on by Watson *et al*. (1972) and Girotti (1976); that of pig muscle by Harris and Perham (1965) and Batke *et al*. (1974); lobster GAPD the amino acid sequence of which is reported to be like that of rabbit, by Davidson *et al*. (1967). Yeast GAPD amino acid-sequence was determined by Jones and Harris (1972). A report on rabbit muscle GAPD purification is that by Hill *et al*. (1975b). Nagradova and Grozdova (1974) report on the close structural similarity of the enzymes from mammals. The hybridization of GAPD subunits of different origin forms mixed tetramers, even between such diverse sources as rabbit muscle and Ascaris (Kochman *et al*. 1974), and rabbit muscle and yeast (Spotorno and Hollaway 1970; Osborne and Hollaway 1974 and 1975). See also Markovich and Krapivinskaya (1975). Suzuki and Harris (1975) report on hybridization of GAPD subunits from rabbit, pig, lobster, yeast and *Escherichia coli* and indicate that individual subunits retain their activity even within tetramers formed with subunits from other species.

The enzyme is used for the determination of D-Gly-3-P, NAD^+, Pi, ATP, glycerate-3-P and glycerate-1,3,diP. It is also used for the determination of phosphoglycerate kinase activity.

See Hill *et al*. (1975a), Fife and Szabo (1973), and Francis *et al*. (1973). Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase (GAPD) catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate} + NAD^+ + \text{Pi} \rightleftarrows \text{1,3-diphosphoglycerate} + NADH + H^+ \qquad (52.1)$$

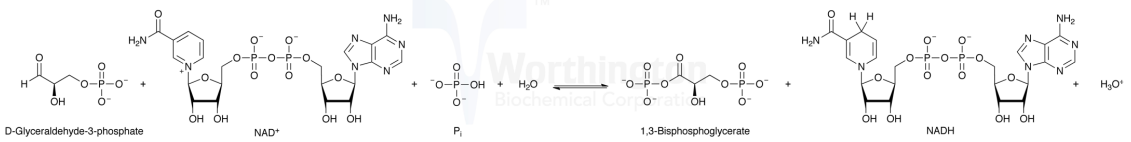


Figure 52.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Rabbit Muscle

Specificity

The normal dehydrogenase reaction involves NAD as coenzyme, phosphate and D-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate as substrates. Arsenate is often used to replace phosphate in assays. D-glyceraldehyde is very slowly oxidized.

Composition

The enzyme consists of four identical polypeptide chains (MW 36,000) each accommodating one molecule of NAD^+ as coenzyme (Reisler *et al.* 1975). See also Price and Radda (1974). The monomers are joined noncovalently. Hoagland and Teller (1969) indicate that as a dimer GAPD exhibits esterase activity and that the dimer and tetramer may be in equilibrium. See also Constantinides and Deal (1970).

Allison *et al.* (1973) report on a sulfenic acid form of GAPD that functions as an acetyl phosphatase. The active site involves cysteine 149 which, in the presence of NAD^+ and the substrate aldehyde, forms a thiol ester intermediate (Bode *et al.* 1975). See also Reisler *et al.* (1975). Bloch *et al.* (1971) indicate that GAPD prepared according to Ferdinand (1964) binds ADP-ribose rather than NAD^+. See also Hill *et al.* (1975). Other active site reports include Dwek *et al.* (1975), Boers and Verhoeven (1973), Buehner *et al.* (1973) and Levitzki (1973) on the similarity of binding sites to LDH, MDH, and ADH.

IUB

- 1.2.1.12

Molecular Weight

- 144,000 (See Bode *et al.* 1975)

Isoelectric Point

- pH 6.55 (Cori *et al.* 1948). See also Velick and Furfine (1963)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{278}$ = 10.2 (Murdock and Koeppe 1964)

Activators

- EDTA, cysteine, and Cleland's reagent have activating or protective effects. NAD binding is considered to have allosteric effects (Kirschner *et al.* 1966), to cause conformational changes (Havsteen 1965; Listowsky *et al.* 1965; Jaenicke and Gratzer 1969), to reverse inhibition by multivalent anions (Fenselau 1970), and to decrease susceptibility to proteolysis (Fenselau 1970).

Inhibitors

- Reagents reacting with or oxidizing the catalytic site sulfhydryl group inhibit the enzyme. Heavy metal ions, pCMB, iodoacetate, o-iodosobenzoate, and tetrathionate are among known inhibitors. ATP, cyclic AMP, and other adenine-containing compounds have been indicated as resulting in reversible dissociation, competitive inhibition, and increased susceptibility to proteolysis (Stancel and Deal 1968, 1969; Constantinides and Deal 1969; Yang and Deal 1969; Fife and Szabo 1973; Oguchi *et al.* 1973; Hixson and Hixson 1975; Smith *et al.* 1975).

Stability/Storage

- Crystalline GAPD is stable for one year when refrigerated as a suspension in 2.9 M ammonium sulfate solution.

Assay Information

Method

- The initial reaction velocity is measured as an increase in absorption at 340 nm resulting from the reduction of NAD. The assay system is a modification of the procedures described by Krebs (1955) and Velick (1955). One unit causes an initial rate of reduction of one micromole of NAD per minute at 25°C and pH 8.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.015 M Sodium pyrophosphate buffer, pH 8.5 containing 0.03 M sodium arsenate
- 7.5 mM NAD. Note: NAD may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care should be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight.
- 0.015 M DL-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate (7.5 mM D-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate). See note below.
- 0.1 M Dithiothreitol (DTT)

Enzyme

- Immediately prior to use, dilute in pyrophosphate/arsenate buffer to a concentration of 10 - 30 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Pyrophosphate/arsenate buffer - 2.6 ml
- 7.5 mM NAD - 0.1 ml
- 0.1 M DTT - 0.1 ml
- Enzyme - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3 - 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.1 ml of 0.015 M DL-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate and record A_{340} for 3 - 5 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

Notes

- Note: D-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate can be prepared from its DL-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate diethylacetal derivatives as follows:
- Suspend 1.5 grams of Dowex-50 hydrogen form resin in 6 ml of reagent grade water in a test tube.
- Add 100 mg of DL-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate diethylacetal, barium salt, and mix thoroughly.
- Place the test tube in a boiling water bath for 3 - 5 minutes with occasional mixing. Cool quickly in an ice bath.
- Centrifuge and decant the supernatant which contains the free acid form of DL-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate.
- Wash the resin several times with 2 ml aliquots of water to complete the extraction. Combine the supernatants and determine the D-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate concentration. If the hydrolysis and extraction are complete the pooled supernatants should contain approximately 100 micromoles of the D-isomer.
- The concentration of the D-isomer can be measured by the above assay utilizing an excess of enzyme.

References

- Alexander, M., Curtis, G., Avruch, J., and Goodman, H.: Insulin Regulation of Protein Biosynthesis in Differentiated 3T3 Adipocytes. Regulation of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 260, 11978, 1985.
- Allison, W., and Connors, M.: The Activation and Inactivation of the Acyl Phosphatase Activity of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 136, 383, 1970.
- Allison, W., and Kaplan, N.: The Comparative Enzymology of Triosephosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2140, 1964.
- Allison, W., Benitez, L., and Johnson, C.: The Formation of a Protein Sulfenamide During the Inactivation of the Acyl Phosphatase Activity of Oxidized Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Benzylamine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 52, 1403, 1973.
- Ashmarina, L., Muronetz, V., and Nagradova, N.: Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Evidence that Subunit Cooperativity in Catalysis Can Be Controlled by the Formation of a Complex with Phosphoglycerate Kinase, *Eur J Biochem* 149, 67, 1985.
- Ballas, S., Kliman, H., and Smith, E.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase of Rat Erythrocytes Has No Membrane Component, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 142, 1985.
- Batke, J., Keleti, T., and Fischer, E.: The Mechanism of Reaction of Cys-149 of D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase with p-Hydroxymercuribenzoate, *Eur J Biochem* 46, 307, 1974.
- Beth, A., Robinson, B., Cobb, C., Dalton, L., Trommer, W., Birktoft, J., and Park, J.: Interactions and Spatial Arrangement of Spin-labeled NAD^+ Bound to Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Comparison of EOR and X-Ray Modeling Data, *J Biol Chem* 259, 9717, 1984.

- Bloch, W., MacQuarrie, R., and Berhard, S.: The Nucleotide and Acyl Group Content of Native Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 246, 780, 1971.
- Bloxham, D., and Cooper, G.: Formation of a Polymethylene Bis(disulfide) Intersubunit Cross-Link between Cysteine-281 Residues in Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogneanse Using Octamethylene Bis(methane[, *Biochemistry* 21, 1807, 1982.
- Bode, J., Blumenstein, M., and Raftery, M.: Nonidentical Alkylation Sites in Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 1146, 1975.
- Bode, J., Blumenstein, M., and Raftery, M.: 19F Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Structure and Function Relationships in Trifluoroacetonylated Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 1153, 1975.
- Boers, W., and Verhoeven, J.: Binding of NAD^+ to Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde - Phosphate Dehydrogenase. The Use of N - Methylnicotinamidium Chloride as a Spectral and Conformational Probe, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 328, 1, 1973.
- Branlant, G., Eiler, B., Biellmann, J., Lutz, H., and Luisi, P.: Applicability of the Induced-Fit Model to Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Sturgeon Muscle. Study of the Binding of Oxidized Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide and Nicotinamide 8-Bromoadenine Dinucleotide, *Biochemistry* 22, 4437, 1983.
- Buehner, M., Ford, G., Moras, D., Olsen, K., and Rossman, M.: D-Glyceraldehye-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase: Three-dimensional Structure and Evolutionary Significance, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 3052, 1973.
- Byers, L., and Koshland, D.: The Specificity of Induced Conformational Changes. The Case of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 3661, 1975.
- Byers, L., She, H., and Alayoff, A.: Interaction of Phosphate Analogues with Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 18, 2471, 1979.
- Cardon, J., and Boyer, P.: Subunit Interaction in Catalysis. Some Experimental and Theoretical Approaches with Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 257, 7615, 1982.
- Caswell, A., and Corbett, A.: Interaction of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase with Isolated Microsomal Subfractions of Skeletal Muscle, *J Biol Chem* 260, 6892, 1985.
- Chance, B., and Park, J.: The Properties and Enzymatic Significance of the Enzyme-Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide Compound of 3-Phosphoglyceraldehyde Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 5093, 1967.
- Chen, S., Lee, T., Legesse, K., and Shively, J.: Identification of the Arylazido - b - alanyl - NAD^+ - modified Site in Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde - 3 - Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Microsequencing and Fast Atom Bombardment Mass Spectrometry, *Biochemistry* 25, 5391, 1986.
- Constantinides, S., and Deal, W.: Reversible Dissociation of Tetrameric Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase into Dimers or Monomers by Adenosine Triphosphate, *J Biol Chem* 244, 5695, 1969.
- Constantinides, S., and Deal, W.: Reversible Dissociation of Tetrameric 7.4 S Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase into 4.4 S Dimers by Ammonium Sulfate and into 3.2 S Monomers by KCl, *J Biol Chem* 245, 246, 1970.
- Cook, R., and Koshland, D.: Positive and Negative Co-Operativity in Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 9, 3337, 1970.
- Cori, G., Slein, M., and Cori, C.: Crystalline D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Rabbit Muscle, *J Biol Chem* 173, 605, 1948.
- Croxdale, J., and Pappas, T.: Activity of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase-NADP in Developing Leaves of Light-Grown *Dianthus chinensis* L, *Plant Physiol* 84, 1427, 1987.
- Dagher, S., and Hultin, H.: Association of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase with the Particulate Fraction of Chicken Skeletal Muscle, *Eur J Biochem* 55, 185, 1975.
- Davidson, B., Sajgo, M., Noller, H., and Harris, J.: Amino-acid Sequence of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Lobster Muscle, *Nature* 216, 1181, 1967.
- Davis, J., and Maki, A.: Comparative Phosphorescence and Optically Detected Magnetic Resonance Studies of Pig and Yeast Glyceraldehyde - 3 - Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 23, 6249, 1984.
- Deal, W.: Metabolic Control and Structure of Glycolytic Enzymes. IV. Nicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide Dependent in Vitro Reversal of Dissociation and Possible *in vivo* Control of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Synthesis, *Biochemistry* 8, 2795, 1969.
- Deal, W., and Holleman, W.: Subunit Structure of Some Glycolytic Enzymes, *Fed Proc* 23, 264, 1964.
- Deparade, M., Gloggler, K., and Trommer, W.: Isolation and Properties of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from a Sturgeon from the Caspian Sea and Its Interaction with Spin-Labeled NAD^+ Derivatives, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 659, 422, 1981.
- Duggleby, R., and Dennis, D.: Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide-Specific Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Pisum sativum*. Purification and Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 249, 162, 1974.
- Dwek, R., Levy, H., Radda, G., and Seeley, P.: Spin Label and Lanathanide Binding Sites on Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 26, 1975.
- Eby, D., and Kirtley, M.: Cooperativity and Noncooperativity in the Binding of NAD Analogues to Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 15, 2168, 1976.
- Fenselau, A.: Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide As an Active Site Director in Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Modification, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1239, 1970.
- Fenselau, A.: Structure-Function Studies on Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. III. Dependency of Proteolysis on NAD^{++} Concentration, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 40, 481, 1970.
- Ferdinand, W.: The Isolation and Specific Activity of Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 92, 578, 1964.
- Ferri, G., Iadorola, P., and Zapponi, M.: Chloroplast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase ($NADP^+$). Reactivity of Essential Cysteine Residues in Holo and Apoenzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 325, 1981.
- Fife, T., and Szabo, A.: Cyclic AMP Inhibition of Reactions of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 157, 100, 1973.
- Foxall, D., Brindle, K., Campbell, I., and Simpson, R.: The Inhibition of Erythrocyte Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase *in situ* PMR Studies, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 804, 209, 1984.
- Francis, S., Meriwether, B., and Park, J.: Effects of Photooxidation of Histidine-38 on the Acetylphosphatase Activity of Glyceraldehyde-

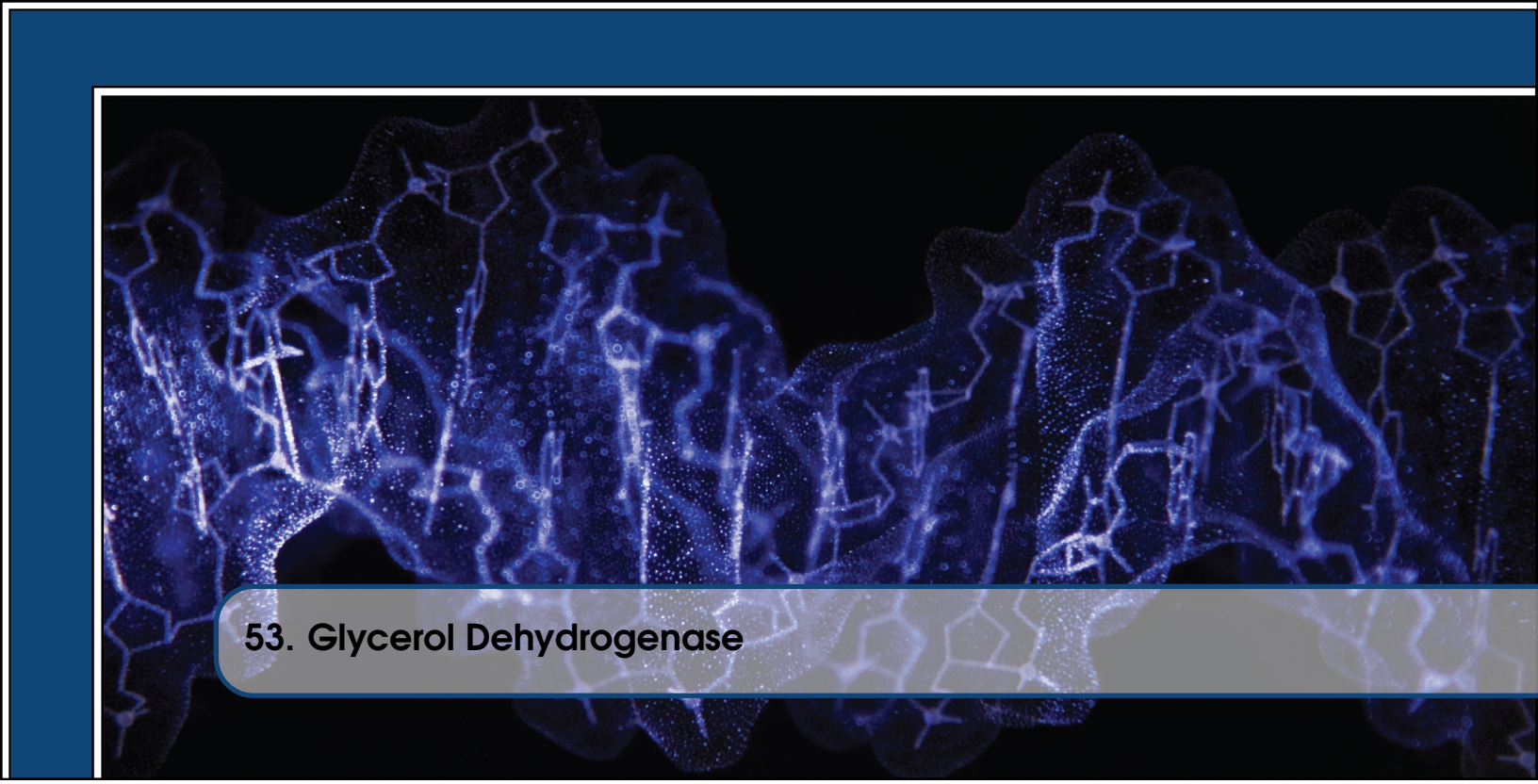
3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 355, 1973.
- Friedrich, P.: An Ultraviolet Absorption Band Due to the Interaction of NAD and Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 99, 371, 1965.
- Furfine, C., and Velick, S.: The Acyl-Enzyme Intermediate and the Kinetic Mechanism of the Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 240, 844, 1965.
- Gafni, A.: Age-Related Effects in Coenzyme Binding Patterns of Rat Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 20, 6041, 1981.
- Gafni, A.: Purification and Comparative Study of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from the Muscles of Young and Old Rats, *Biochemistry* 20, 6035, 1981.
- Girotti, A.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase in the Isolated Human Erythrocyte Membrane: Selective Displacement by Bilirubin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 173, 210, 1976.
- Gloggler, K., Balasubramanian, K., Beth, A., Park, J., and Trommer, W.: The Role of Nicotinamide Moiety of $NAD^+$for Negative Cooperativity in Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase as Studied by Spin-Labeled Cofactors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 706, 197, 1982.
- Grissom, F., and Kahn, J.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Euglena gracilis. Purification and Physical and Chemical Characterization, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 171, 444, 1975.
- Grosse, F., Nasheuer, H., Scholtissek, S., and Schomburg, U.: Lactate Dehydrogenase and Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase are Single-Stranded DNA-Binding Proteins that Affect the DNA-Polymerase a-Primase Complex, *Eur J Biochem* 160, 459, 1986.
- Harrington, W., and Karr, G.: Subunit Structure of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Mol Biol* 13, 885, 1965.
- Harris, J., and Perham, J.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenases, *J Mol Biol* 13, 876, 1965.
- Harris, J., and Perham, R.: Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate Dehydrogenase from Pig Muscle, *Nature* 219, 1025, 1968.
- Harris, J., Meriwether, B., and Park, J.: Chemical Nature of the Catalytic Sites in Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Nature* 197, 154, 1963.
- Havsteen, B.: Studies of Conformational Changes in Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Accompanying its Catalytic Action, *Acta Chem Scand* 19, 1643, 1965.
- He, R., Yang, M., and Zhiou, J.: Isolation and Some Properties of Glycated D-glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate Dehydrogenase from Rabbit Muscle, *Biochem J* 309, 133, 1995.
- Heilmann, H., and Pfleiderer, G.: On the Role of Tryptophan Residues in the Mechanism of Action of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase as Tested by Specific Modification, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 331, 1975.
- Hill, J., Chou, T., Shih, M., and Park, J.: Covalent Binding of 3-Pyridinealdehyde Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide and Substrate to Glyceraldehyde Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1734, 1975.
- Hill, J., Meriwether, B., and Park, J.: Purification of Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Gel Filtration Chromatography, *Anal Biochem* 63, 175, 1975.
- Hixson, S., and Hixson, S.: p-Azidophenacyl Bromide, a Versatile Photolabile Reagent. Reaction with Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 4251, 1975.
- Hoagland, V., and Teller, D.: Influence of Substrates on the Dissociation of Rabbit Muscle D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 8, 594, 1969.
- Holland, M., and Westhead, E.: Chemical Reactivity at the Catalytic Sites of Aspartic B - Semialdehyde Dehydrogenase and Glyceraldehyde - 3 - Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 2276, 1973.
- Holland, M., and Westhead, E.: Purification and Characterization of Aspartic B-Semialdehyde Dehydrogenase From Yeast and Purification of an Isozyme of Glyceraldehdye-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 12, 2264, 1973.
- Huitorel, P., and Pantaloni, D.: Bundling of Microtubules by Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase and Its Modulation by ATP, *Eur J Biochem* 150, 265, 1985.
- Jaenicke, R., and Gratzer, W.: Cooperative and Non-Cooperative Conformational Effects of the Coenzyme on Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 10, 158, 1969.
- Jaenicke, R., Schmid, D., and Knof, S.: Monodispersity and Quaternary Structure of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 7, 919, 1968.
- Jakschik, B., and Needleman, P.: Sulfhydryl Reactivity of Organic Nitrates: Biochemical Basis for Inhibition of Glyceraldehyde-P Dehydrogenase and Monoamine Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 53, 539, 1973.
- Jones, G., and Harris, J.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase: Amino Acid Sequence of Enzyme from Bakers' Yeast, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 22, 185, 1972.
- Kalman, M., and Boross, L.: Characterization of Enzyme-Enzyme Interaction Using Affinity Batch System, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 272, 1982.
- Kanchuger, M., Leong, P., and Byers, L.: Interaction of the Substrate Phosphate Substitutent with Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 18, 4373, 1979.
- Karpel, R., and Burchard, A.: A Base Isozyme of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase with Nucleic Acid Helix - Destabilizing Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 654, 256, 1981.
- Kawamoto, R., and Caswell, A.: Autophosphorylation of Glyceraldehyde Dehydrogenase and Phosphorylation of Protein from Skeletal Muscle Microsomes, *Biochemistry* 25, 657, 1986.
- Kelemen, N., Kellerstein, N., and Seydoux, F.: Sturgeon Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Formation of Binary Complexes with Coenzymes and Substrates, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 69, 1975.
- Kellershohn, N., and Seydoux, F.: Functional Asymmetry of Tetrameric Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase in the Transient Kinetics of Reductive Dephosphorylation of 1,3-Diphosphoglycerate, *Biochemistry* 18, 2465, 1979.
- Kelley, G., and Winzor, D.: Quantitative Characterization of the Interactions of Aldolase and Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase with Erythrocyte Membranes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 778, 67, 1984.
- Kirschner, B., Eigen, M., Bittman, R., and Voigt, B.: The Binding of Nicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide to Yeast-D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase: Temperature-Jump Relaxation Studies on the Mechanism of an Allosteric Enzyme, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1661, 1966.
- Kochman, M., Golebiowska, J., Baranowski, T., Dedman, J., Fodge, D., and Harris, B.: Hybridization of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate

Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 104, 1974.
- Krawczyk, E., Broda, K., Sidorowicz, A., Golebiowska, J. Siemieniewski, H., and Banas,T.: Comparative Study of the Structure of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Bovine Heart Muscle, *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 85, 811, 1986.
- Krebs, E.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Yeast, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 407, 1955.
- Krebs, E., Rafter, G., and Junge, J.: Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. II. Yeast Protein 2, *J Biol Chem* 200, 479, 1953.
- Letko, G., and Bohnensack, R.: Investigations on the Release of Membrane-Bound Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 39, 313, 1974.
- Levitzki, A.: Ligand Induced Half-of-the-Sites Reactivity in Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 889, 1973.
- Levy, L., and Betts, G.: The Physiological Significance of Aggregation Phenomena of NADP-Dependent Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Spinach Chloroplasts, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 832, 186, 1985.
- Listowsky, I., Furfine, C., Betheil, J., and England, S.: Coenzyme-Induced Changes in the Optical Rotatory Dispersion Properties of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 240, 4253, 1965.
- Malhotra, O., and Bernard, S.: Role of Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide as an Effector in Formation and Reactions of Acylglyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 20, 5529, 1981.
- Malhotra, O., and Srinivasan, P.: pH-Dependent Conformational Transformation in Mung Bean Glyceraldehyde - 3 - Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 236, 775, 1985.
- Marangos, P., and Constantinides, S.: Multiple Forms of Flounder Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Subunit Composition, Properties, and Tissue Distribution of the Forms, *J Biol Chem* 249, 951, 1974.
- Markovich, D., and Krapivinskaya, L.: The Investigation of Regulatory Transition in D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Quaternary Structure, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 58, 138, 1975.
- Mathew, E., Meriwether, B., and Park, J.: The Enzymatic Significance of S-Acetylation and N-Acetylation of 3-Phosphoglyceraldehyde Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 5024, 1967.
- May, J.: Photoaffinity Labeling of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by an Aryl Azide Derivative of Glucosamine in Human Erythrocytes, *J Biol Chem* 261, 2542, 1986.
- McAllister, L., and Holland, M.: Isolation and Characterization of Yeast Strains Carrying Mutations in the Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Genes, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15013, 1985.
- McLinden, J., Murdock, A., and Amelunxen, R.: Mechanism of Thermophily for Thermolabile Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from the Facultative Thermophile *Bacillus coagulans* K.U, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 871, 207, 1986.
- Minton, A., and Wilf, J.: Effect of Macromolecular Crowding upon the Structure and Function of an Enzyme: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 20, 4821, 1981.
- Mockrin, S., Byers, L., and Koshland, D.: Subunit Interactions in Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 5428, 1975.
- Moras, D., Olsen, K., Sabesan, M., Buehner, M., Ford, G., and Rossman, M.: Studies of Asymmetry in the Three-Dimensional Structure of Lobster D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 9137, 1975.
- Morero, R., Vinnals, A., Bloj, B., and Farias, R.: Fusion of Phospholipid Vesicles Induced by Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase in the Absence of Calcium, *Biochemistry* 24, 1904, 1985.
- Mozzarelli, A., Berni, R., Rossi, G., Vas, M., Bartha, F., and Keleti, T.: Protein Isomerization in the NAD+-dependent Activation of b-(2-Furyl)acryloyl-glyceraldehyde-2-phosphate Dehydrogenase in the Crystal, *J Biol Chem* 257, 6739, 1982.
- Murdock, A., and Koeppe, O.: The Content and Action of Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide in Triosephosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1983, 1964.
- Nagradova, N., and Asryants, R.: Essential Arginine Residues in D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 365, 1975.
- Nagradova, N., and Grozdova, I.: Comparative Immunochemical Studies on Glyceraldehyde-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Isolated From Rabbit and Rat Skeletal Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 342, 105, 1974.
- Nagradova, N., Golovina, T., and Mevkh, A.: Immobilized Dimers of D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 242, 1974.
- Nagradova, N., Muronetz, V., Grozdova, I., and Golovina, T.: Cold Inactivation of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Rat Skeletal Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 15, 1975.
- Oguchi, M., Gerth, E., Fitzgerald, B., and Park, J.: Regulation of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Phosphocreatine and Adenosine Triphosphate. IV. Factors Affecting *in vivo* Control of Enzymatic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5571, 1973.
- Oguchi, M., Meriwether, B., and Park, J.: Interaction Between Adenosine Triphosphate and Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. III. Mechanisms of Action and Metabolic Control of the Enzyme Under Simulated *in vivo* Conditions, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5562, 1973.
- Olsen, K., Moras, D., Rossmann, M., and Harris, J.: Sequence Variability and Structure of D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 9313, 1975.
- Oppenheimer, N., and Kaplan, N.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Catalyzed Hydration of the 5-6 Double Bond of Reduced b-Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide (b-NADH). Formation of beta-6-Hydroxy-1,4,5,6-tetrahydronicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide, *Biochemistry* 13, 4685, 1974.
- Orosz, F., and Ovadi, J.: Dynamic Interactions of Enzymes Involved in Triosephosphate Metabolism, *Eur J Biochem* 160, 615, 1986.
- Osborne, H., and Hollaway, M.: The Hybridization of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenases From Rabbit Muscle and Yeast. Kinetics and Thermodynamics of the Reaction and Isolation of the Hybrid, *Biochem J* 143, 651, 1974.
- Osborne, H., and Hollaway, M.: The Investigation of Substrate-Induced Changes in Subunit Interactions in Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenases by Measurement of the Kinetics and Thermodynamics of Subunit Exchange, *Biochem J* 151, 37, 1975.
- Ovadi, J., Osman, I., and Batke, J.: Local Conformational Changes Induced by Successive Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Binding to Dissociable Tetrameric D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Quantitative Analysis of a Two-Step Dissociation Process, *Biochemistry* 21, 6375, 1982.
- Parker, D., and Allison, W.: The Mechanism of Inactivation of Glyceraldehyde - 3 - Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Tetrathionate, o - Iodosobenzoate, and Iodine Monochloride, *J Biol Chem* 244, 180, 1969.

- Perham, R.: The Comparative Structure of Mammalian Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenases, *Biochem J* 111, 17, 1969.
- Perham, R., and Harris, J.: Amino Acid Sequences Around the Reactive Cysteine Residues in Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate Dehydrogenases, *J Mol Biol* 7, 316, 1963.
- Petell, J., and Lebherz, H.: Content and Synthesis of Glycolytic Enzymes and Creatine Kinase in Skeletal Muscles and Normal and Dystrophic Chickens, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 237, 271, 1985.
- Pierce, G., and Philipson, K.: Binding of Glycolytic Enzymes to Cardiac Sarcolemmal and Sarcoplasmic Reticular Membranes, *J Biol Chem* 260, 6852, 1985.
- Polger, L.: Ion-Pair Formation as a Source of Enhanced Reactivity of the Essential Thiol Group of D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 63, 1975.
- Price, N., and Radda, G.: A Fluorescent Probe for the Coenzyme-Induced Structural Changes in Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase From Rabbit Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 371, 102, 1974.
- Rasched, I., and Bayne, S.: Specific Modification of a Single Cysteine Residue in Both Bovine Liver Glutamate Dehydrogenase and Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase. Difference in the Mode of Modification by Pyrene Maleimide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 707, 267, 1982.
- Reisler, E., Tauber-Finkelstein, M., and Shaltiel, S.: Evidence for an Interprotomerial Active Site in D-Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 54, 315, 1975.
- Ressler, N., and Lee, S.: Tissue-Characteristic Forms of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 119, 85, 1970.
- Rich, G., Pryor, J., and Dawson, A.: Lack of Binding of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase to Erythrocyte Membranes Under in vivo Conditions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 817, 61, 1985.
- Sakai, K., Hasumi, K., and Endo, A.: Identification of Koningic Acid (Heptelidic Acid)-Modified Site in Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1077, 192, 1991.
- Sakai, K., Hasumi, K., and Endo, A.: Inactivation of Rabbit Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Koningic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 952, 297, 1988.
- Schrier, S., Ben-Bassat, I., Junga, I., Seeger, M., and Grumet, F.: Characterization of Erythrocyte Membrane-Associated Enzymes (Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase and Phosphoglyceric Kinase), *J Lab Clin Med* 85, 797, 1975.
- Schultes, V., Deutzmann, R., and Jaenicke, R.: Complete Amino-Acid Sequence of Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate Dehydrogenase from the Hyperthermophilic Eubacterium *Thermotoga maritima*, *Eur J Biochem* 192, 25, 1990.
- Serpesu, E., Shortle, D., and Mildvan, A.: Kinetic and Magnetic Resonance Studies of Effects of Genetic Substitution of Ca^{2+}-Liganding Amino Acid in Staphylococcal Nuclease, *Biochemistry* 25, 68, 1986.
- Sloan, D., and Velick, S.: Protein Hydration Changes in the Formation of the Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Complexes of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase of Yeast. I. Buoyant Densities, Preferential Hydrations, and Fluorescence-quenching Titrations, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5419, 1973.
- Sloan, D., Samuelson, G., Ailion, D., and Velick, S.: Protein Hydration Changes in the Formation of the Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Complexes of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase of Yeast. II. The Spin Lattice Relaxation of Solvent Water Protons, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5424, 1973.
- Smith, D., Maggio, E., and Kenyon, G.: Simple Alkanethiol Groups for Temporary Blocking of Sulfhydryl Groups of Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 14, 766, 1975.
- Spotorno, G., and Hollaway, M.: Hybrid Molecules of Yeast and Rabbit GPD-Containing Native and Modified Subunits, *Nature* 226, 756, 1970.
- Srivastava, D., and Bernhard, S.: Direct Transfer of Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide from Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase to Liver Alcohol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 23, 4538, 1984.
- Stancel, G., and Deal, W.: Metabolic Control and Structure of Glycolytic Enzymes. VI. Dissociation of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase into Subunits by ATP2, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 31, 398, 1968.
- Stancel, G., and Deal, W.: Reversible Dissociation of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Adenosine Triphosphate, *Biochemistry* 8, 4005, 1969.
- Teipel, J., and Koshland, D.: The Effect of NAD^+ on the Catalytic Efficiency of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Rabbit Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 183, 1970.
- Tsai, I., Murthy, S., and Steck, T.: Effect of Red Cell Membrane Binding on the Catalytic Activity of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 257, 1438, 1982.
- Vas, M., and Batke, J.: Evidence for Absence of an Interaction between Purified 3-Phosphoglycerate Kinase and Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 193, 1981.
- Velick, S.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from Muscle, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 401, 1955.
- Velick, S., and Furfine, C.: Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *The Enzymes* Vol. 7, 243, 1963.
- Vertessy, B., Vas, M., Keleti, T.: Microenvironment of the Enzyme-Bound NADH is Different in Lobster and Pig Muscle Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Microcrystals, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 251, 299, 1986.
- Wallen, L., and Branlant, G.: NAD+ Analogue Binding to Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 137, 67, 1983.
- Watson, H., Duee, E., and Mercer, W.: Low Resolution Structure of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Nature New Biol* 240, 130, 1972.
- Wolosiuk, R., Hertig, C., and Busconi, L.: Activation of Spinach Chloroplast NADP-Linked Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Concerted Hysteresis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 246, 1, 1986.
- Yang, S., and Deal, W.: Metabolic Control and Structure of Glycolytic Enzymes. VII. Destabilization and Inactivation of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Adenosine Phosphates and Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 8, 2814, 1969.
- Yang, S., and Deal, W.: Metabolic Control and Structure of Glycolytic Enzymes. VI. Competitive Inhibition of Yeast Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Cyclic Adenosine Monophosphate, Adenosine Triphosphate, and Other Adenine-containing Compounds, *Biochemistry* 9, 2806, 1969.
- Yarbrough, P., and Hecht, R.: Two Isoenzymes of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase in *Caenorhabditis elegans.* Isolation, Properties and Immunochemical Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14711, 1984.
- You, K., Benitez, L., McConachie, W., and Allison, W.: The Conversion of Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase to an Acyl

Phosphatase by Trinitroglycerin and Inactivaton of this Activity by Azide and Ascorbate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 317, 1975.

- Zapponi, M., Ferri, G., Forcina, B., and Ronchi, S.: Reaction of Rabbit Muscle Apo-Glyceraldehyde-3-P-Dehydrogenase with Pyridoxal-5-Phosphate, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 31, 287, 1973.



53. Glycerol Dehydrogenase

Glycerol: NAD^+ 2-Oxidoreductase

The primary interest in this enzyme is for the determination of glycerol in biological fluids: reduction of NAD is measured by change in absorbance at 340 nm. Glycerol dehydrogenase catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{glycerol} + \text{NAD} \rightleftarrows \text{dihydroxyacetone} + \text{NADH} \tag{53.1}$$

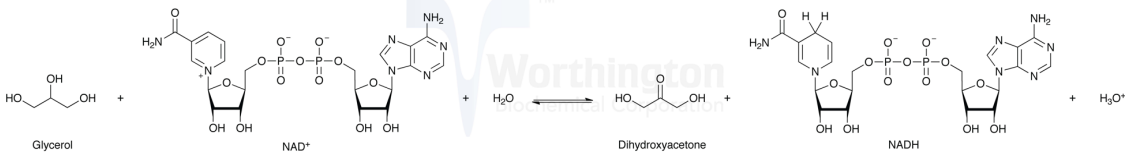


Figure 53.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glycerol Dehydrogenase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Enterobacter aerogenes*

Specificity

The greatest oxidizing activity is on glycerol and 1,2-propandiol. A table of substrate specificity is found in Lin and Magasanik (1960).

IUB

- 1.1.1.6

Optimal pH

- 9.0 (Lin and Magasanik 1960). At pH 11, the enzyme is nearly inactive.

Inhibitors

- The enzyme is inhibited by zinc, (Lin *et al*. 1960); Li^+ and Na^+ and also by high ionic strength solutions (Strickland and Miller 1968).

Stability/Storage

- The Worthington preparation is stable 6 - 12 months at 2 - 8°C. Concentrated solutions (10 $\frac{mg}{ml}$) are also relatively stable; on dilution to 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ the activity rapidly disappears.

Activity

- The K_m for glycerol was found by Lin and Magasanik (1960) to be 0.017 M and 0.0056 M in the presence of 0.0033 M and 0.033 M ammonium chloride repectively. Vmax is increased by NH_4^+ also. They report that K^+ and Rb^+ activate the enzyme.

Assay Information

Method

- The activity is measured using the procedure of Lin and Magasanik (1960) by determining the increase in absorbance at 340 nm resulting from the reduction of NAD. One unit reduces one micromole of NAD per minute at 25°C and pH 10.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 1.0 M Glycerol
- 0.125 M Potassium carbonate
- 0.125 M Sodium bicarbonate
- 0.125 M Carbonate/bicarbonate buffer, pH 10.0. Prepare by mixing potassium carbonate and sodium bicarbonate to reach pH 10.0.
- 1.0 M Ammonium sulfate
- 0.05 M Potassium phosphate, pH 7.6, containing 0.1 M ammonium sulfate and 0.1 mM manganese chloride
- 0.1 M NAD. Note: NAD may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care should be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight.

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.05 M potassium phosphate buffer solution. Immediately prior to use dilute further in this buffer to obtain a rate of 0.02 - 0.05 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 1.0 M Ammonium sulfate - 0.1 ml
- 0.1 M NAD - 0.1 ml
- 0.125 M Carbonate/bicarbonate buffer, pH 10.0 - 2.4 ml
- 1.0 M Glycerol - 0.3 ml

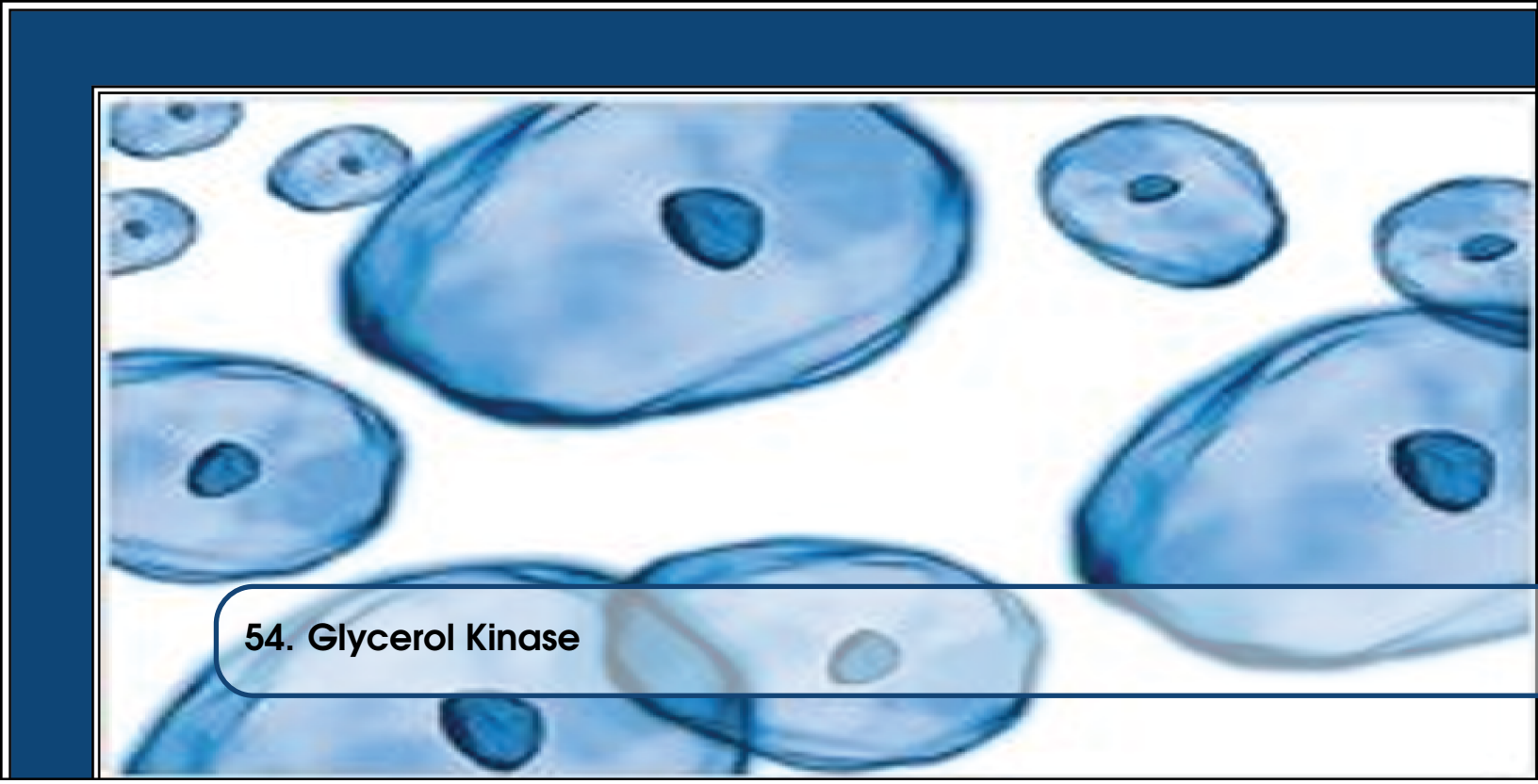
Incubate in the spectrophotometer for 4 - 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and mix thoroughly. Record increase in A_{340} for 3 - 5 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{min}$ from initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Asnis, R., and Brodie, A.: A Glycerol Dehydrogenase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 203, 153, 1953.
- Burton, R.: Glycerol Dehydrogenase from *Aerobacter aerogenes*, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 397, 1955.
- Burton, R., and Kaplan, N.: A DPN Specific Glycerol Dehydrogenase from *Aerobacter aerogenes*, *J Am Chem Soc* 75, 1003, 1953.
- Hagen, J., and Hagen, P.: An Enzymic Method for the Estimation of Glycerol in Blood and Its Use to Determine the Effect of Noradrenaline on the Concentration of Glycerol in Blood, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 40, 1129, 1962.
- Himms-Hagen, J., and Hagen, P.: Preparation of Glycerol Dehydrogenase for Enzymatic Estimation of Glycerol, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 43, 122, 1965.
- Leichus, B., and Blanchard, J.: Isotopic Analysis of the Reaction Catalyzed by Glycerol Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 33, 14642, 1994.
- Lin, E., and Magasanik, B.: The Activation of Glycerol Dehydrogenase from *Aerobacter aerogenes* by Monovalent Cations, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1820, 1960.
- Lin, E., Levin, A., and Magasanik, B.: The Effect of Aerobic Metabolism on the Inducible Glycerol Dehydrogenase of *Aerobacter aerogenes*, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1824, 1960.
- Magasanik, B., Brooke, M., and Karabian, D.: Metabolic Pathways of Glycerol Dissimilation. A Comparative Study of Two Strains of *Aerobacter aerogenes*, *J Bacteriol* 66, 611, 1953.
- Nishise, H., Maehashi, S., Yamada, H., and Tani, Y.: Effects of Organic Solvents and Chemical Modification on the Activity of Glycerol Dehydrogenase, *Agric Biol Chem* 51, 3347, 1987.
- O'Flaherty, M., McMahon, M., Forde, J., and Mulcahy, P.: A Kinetic Locking-on Strategy for Bioaffinity Purification: Further Studies with Bovine Liver Glutamate Dehydrogenase, *Protein Expr Purif* 16, 276, 1999.
- Strickland, J., and Miller, O.: Inhibition of Glycerol Dehydrogenase from *Aerobacter aerogenes* by Dihydroxyacetone, High Ionic Strength, and Monovalent Cations, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 159, 221, 1968.



54. Glycerol Kinase

ATP: Glycerol 3-Phosphotransferase

Glycerol kinase has been reviewed by Thorner and Paulus (1973a). The activity is found widely in nature. In microorganisms GK makes possible the utilization of glycerol as a carbon source. According to Kida *et al.* (1973), in mammals the enzyme represents a juncture of sugar and fat metabolism; however, the mammalian enzymes are quite different from the microbial. Yeast GK from Candida mycorderma has been reported on by and Cleland (1974) and Eisenthal *et al.* (1974).

The enzyme is important to the clinical chemist in the determination of glycerol. Pinter *et al.* (1967) also indicate that GK is useful in the assay of glyceraldehyde and dihydroxyacetone following their quantitative reduction to glycerol with sodium borohydride. Mallon and Dalton (1971) report on an automated glycerol assay. Glycerol kinase (GK) catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{Glycerol} + \text{ATP} \xrightarrow{Mg^{2+}} \text{L-glycero 1,3-phosphate} + \text{ADP} \qquad (54.1)$$

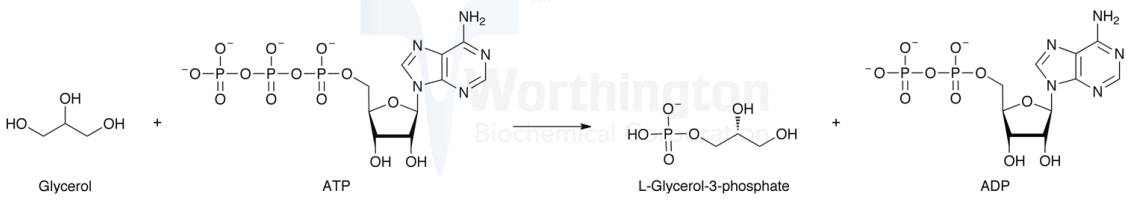


Figure 54.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Glycerol Kinase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Escherichia coli*

Specificity

Of all nucleotides tested, only ATP can act as phosphate donor. Dihydroxyacetone and glyceraldehyde are phosphorylated by a highly purified preparation but at greatly reduced rates (See Thorner and Paulus review, 1973).

Composition

Thorner and Paulus (1973b) indicate the enzyme to be composed of four identical subunits. They also report the purification of GK from a mutant strain with double the specific activity but of identical size and subunit components. (See also Berman-Kurtz *et al.* 1971). The amino acid composition has been reported (Thorner and Paulus 1971).

IUB

- 2.7.1.30

Molecular Weight

- 217,000 (Thorner and Paulus 1971)

Optimal pH

- 9.0 - 9.8. Variations in the assay procedure may shift the optimum pH somewhat. (Hayashi and Lin 1967)

Stability/Storage

- GK is protected by the presence of EDTA and mercaptoethanol and especially by the presence of glycerol. Maximum stability is at pH 7.0; it is relatively poor below pH 6.0 and above pH 7.6. The enzyme is insoluble in pure water and in buffers of low ionic-strength. Excellent stability has been reported for the crystalline enzyme in half-saturated ammonium sulfate at 0°C.

Activity

- GK phosphorylates glycerol exlusively to L-α-glycerophosphate. The reaction is essentially irreversible and Mg^{2+} is required. Although manganous ions may be substituted the activity is reduced to about one third. (Hayashi and Lin 1967). The catalytic rate is slowed by fructose biphosphate (Zwaig and Lin 1966). Thorner and Paulus (1973) report on the allosteric properties of the enzyme.

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is measured in a coupled system with pyruvate kinase and lactate dehydrogenase. One unit results in the oxidation of one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 8.9 under the specified conditions.
- Glycerol + ATP $\overset{GK}{\rightleftarrows}$ α-Glycerophosphate + ADP
- ADP + PEP $\overset{PK}{\rightleftarrows}$ ATP + Pyruvate
- Pyruvate + NADH + H^+ $\overset{LDH}{\rightleftarrows}$ Lactate + NAD^+

Reagents

- 0.4 M Glycine, pH 8.9 containing 45 mM potassium carbonate
- 0.1 M Triethanolamine·HCl buffer, pH 7.4
- 0.1 M Glycerol

Reagent solution - the required amount of solution should be prepared containing:

- ATP - 8.5 mM
- NADH - 1.22 mM
- PEP - 2.0 mM
- Lactate Dehydrogenase (Worthington code: LADCL) - 15.3 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- Pyruvate kinase (Worthington code: PKL) - 7.0 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- $MgSO_4 \cdot 7H_2O$ - 28.0 mM
- Reduced Glutathione - 26.0 mM
- pH adjusted to - 7.4

Enzyme

- Dissolve at a concentration of one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1 M TEA buffer, pH 7.4. Immediately prior to use, dilute further in TEA buffer to obtain a rate of 0.02 - 0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

- Carbonate-glycine buffer - 2.1 ml
- Reagent solution - 0.7 ml
- 0.1 M Glycerol - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3 - 4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any.

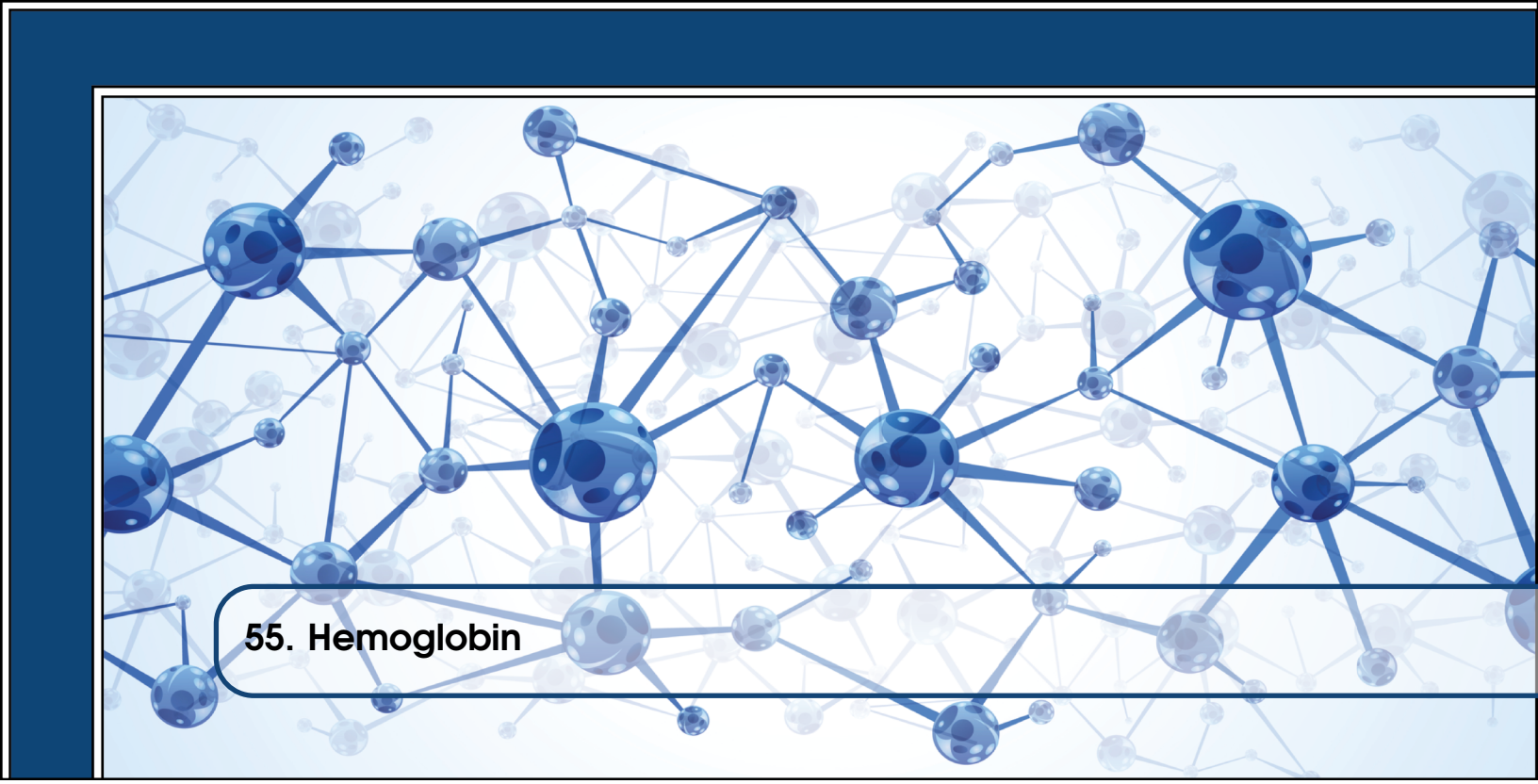
Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record ΔA_{340} for 6 - 8 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}$ from the linear portion of the curve. A short lag period may be observed.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

References

- Berman-Kurtz, M., Lin, E., and Richey, D.: Promoter-Like Mutant with Increased Expression of the Glycerol Kinase Operon of *Escherichia coli*, *J Bacteriol* 106, 724, 1971.
- Eisenthal, R., Harrison, R., and Lloyd, W.: Specificity of Glycerol Kinase, *Biochem J* 141, 305, 1974.
- Fathipour, A., and Pridham, J.: Proceedings: Control of Glycerokinase Activity by Sex Hormones, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 1116, 1974.
- Hayashi, S., and Lin, E.: Purification and Properties of Glycerol Kinase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1030, 1967.
- Janson, C., and Cleland, W.: The Kinetic Mechanism of Glycerokinase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2562, 1974.
- Kee, Y., Lee, Y., Chung, C., Waxman, L., and Goldberg, A.: Improved Methods for Purification and Assay of Glycerol Kinase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Chromatogr* 428, 345, 1988.
- Kida, K., Kobayashi, K., Kimura, H., and Yugari, Y.: Glycerokinase in Rat Liver. I. The Effect of Fat and Its Components on Glycerokinase Activity in Rat Liver, *J. Biochem.* 73, 299, 1973.
- Lin, E., and Magasanik, B.: The Activation of Glycerol Dehydrogenase from *Aerobacter aerogenes* by Monovalent Cations, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1820, 1960.
- Mallon, J., and Dalton, C.: Automated Enzymatic Method for the Determination of Glycerol, *Anal Biochem* 40, 174, 1971.
- Newsholme, E., Robinson, J., and Taylor, K.: A Radiochemical Enzymatic Activity Assay for Glycerol Kinase and Hexokinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 132, 338, 1967.
- Nilsson, A., Thomson, K., and Adler, L.: Purification and Characterization of Glycerol Kinase in the Salt-Tolerant Yeast *Debaryomyces hansenii*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 991, 296, 1989.
- Pande, S., Parvin, R., and Venkitasurbramanian, T.: Study of the Glycerol Kinase of Mycobacterium 607 by a Colorimetric Assay Procedure, *Can J Biochem* 45, 797, 1967.
- Pettigrew, D.: Inactivation of *Escherichia coli* Glycerol Kinase by 5'-[p-(Fluorosulfonyl)benzoyl] adenosine: Protection by the Hydrolyzed Reagent, *Biochemistry* 26, 1723, 1987.
- Pettigrew, D.: Inactivation of Escherichia coli Glycerol Kinase by 5,5'-Dithiobis(2-nitrobenzoic acid) and N-Ethylmaleimide: Evidence for Nucleotide Regulatory Binding Sites, *Biochemistry* 25, 4711, 1986.
- Pinter, J., Hayashi, J., and Watson, J.: Enzymic Assay of Glycerol, Dihydroxyacetone, and Glyceraldehyde, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 404, 1967.
- Schneider, P.: Activation of Bovine Liver Glycerol Kinase by Ethanol, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 397, 110, 1975.
- Thorner, J., and Paulus, H.: Composition and Subunit Structure of Glycerol Kinase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 246, 3885, 1971.
- Thorner, J., and Paulus, H.: Catalytic and Allosteric Properties of Glycerol Kinase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3922, 1973.
- Thorner, J., and Paulus, H.: Glycerol and Glycerate Kinases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 13, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 487, 1973.
- Zwaig, N., and Lin, E.: Feedback Inhibition of Glycerol Kinase, a Catabolic Enzyme in Escherichia coli, *Science* 153, 755, 1966.



55. Hemoglobin

Bovine erythrocyte hemoglobin is used as a substrate for pepsin and other proteases.

Hemoglobin is composed of one globin plus four hemes; heme consists of protoporphyrin IX and ferrous iron. The iron content of human hemoglobin is 0.338% (w/w) which gives a minimal molecular weight of 16,520; however, ultracentrifugal and osmotic pressure measurements indicate an actual molecular weight four times the minimum molecular weight (Henry 1968).

Pauling (1948) has shown that the chemical characteristics of hemoglobin result from the electrical and magnetic interaction of the iron and the porphyrin ring which prevents the ferrous iron from forming further bonds with most substances other than O_2 and CO, which form covalent bonds with the ferrous ion. Determination of the hemoglobin content of whole blood has been the most common quantitative clinical analysis for at least a half century.

CAS

- 9008-02-0

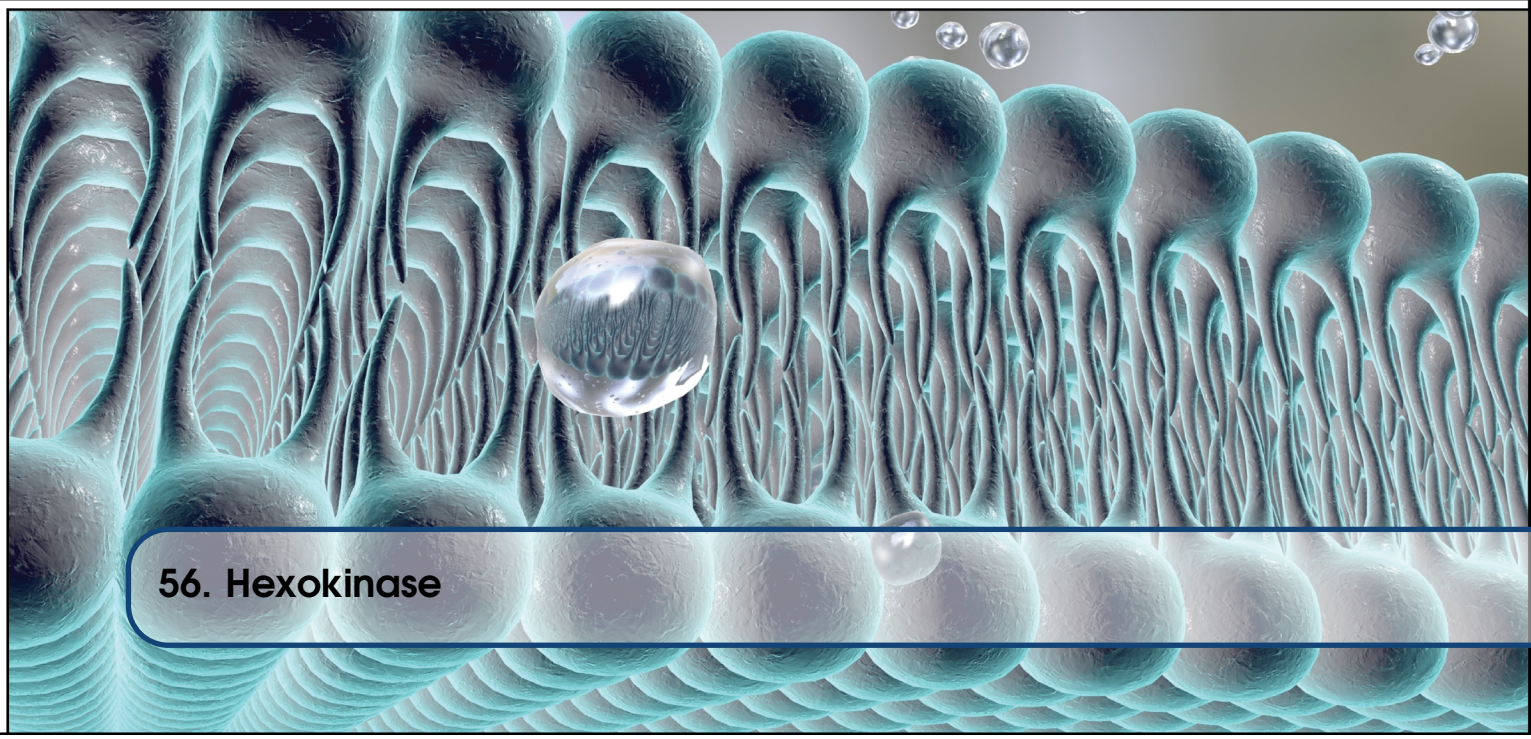
Stability/Storage

- Stable for years if kept dry.

References

- Anson, M.: The Estimation of Pepsin, Trypsin, Papain and Cathepsin with Hemoglobin, *J Gen Physiol* 22, 79, 1938.
- Bettati, S., Mozzarelli, A., Rossi, G., Tsuneshige, A., Yonetani, T., Eaton, W., and Henry, E.: Oxygen Binding by Single Crystals of Hemoglobin: The Problem of Cooperativity and Inequivalence of Alpha and Beta Subunits, *Proteins* 25, 425, 1996.

- Bulone, D., Sanbiagio, P., Palmavittorelli, M., and Palma, M.: The Role of Water in Hemoglobin Function and Stability, *Science* 259, 1335, 1993.
- Colombo, M., Rau, D., and Parsegian, V.: The Role of Water in Hemoglobin Function and Stability - Response, *Science* 259, 1336, 1993.
- Henry, R.: , *Clinical Chemistry Principles and Technics* , Harper & Row, NY, 732, 1968.
- Hermans, J.: Spectrophotometric Titration Curves of Human Hemoglobin and its Carboxypeptidase Digests, *Biochemistry* 2, 453, 1963.
- Johnson, C., Ownby, D., Gill, S., and Peters, K.: Oxygen Binding Constants and Stepwise Enthalpies for Human and Bovine Hemoglobin at pH 7.6, *Biochemistry* 31, 10074, 1992.
- Lapshina, E., Zavodnik, I., Ignatenko, V., and Stepuro, I.: Thermal Stability and Functional Properties of Human Hemoglobin in the Presence of Aliphatic Alcohols, *Mol Biol (Mosk)* 26, 235, 1992.
- Ooi, T., and Oobatake, M.: Intermolecular Interactions between Protein and Other Molecules Including Hydration Effects, *J. Biochem.* 104, 440, 1988.
- Pauling, L.: , *Stanford Med Bull* 6, 215, 1948.
- Rivetti, C., Mozzarelli, A., Rossi, G., Henry, E., and Eaton, W.: Oxygen Binding by Single Crystals of Hemoglobin, *Biochemistry* 32, 2888, 1993.



56. Hexokinase

Hexokinases have been isolated from the yeast cell in two distinct forms, designated P-I and P-II (Schulze *et al*. 1969). These are separate, noninterconvertible isozymes (Womack *et al*. 1973).

Hexokinase is used to determine glucose, fructose, mannose and ATP. Hexokinase catalyzes the reaction:

$$\text{D-hexose} + \text{ATP} \rightleftarrows \text{D-hexose 6-phosphate} + \text{ADP} \tag{56.1}$$

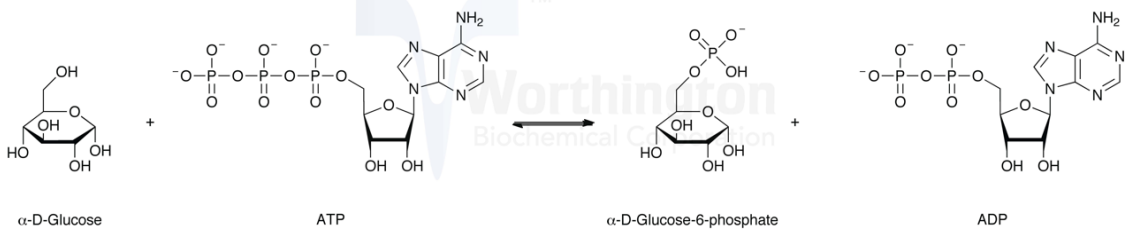


Figure 56.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Hexokinase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Yeast

Specificity

The enzyme phosphorylates D-fructose, 5-keto-D-fructose (Avigrad *et al.* 1968), D-glucose, 2-deoxy-D-glucose, D-mannose and D-glucosamine. ATP and ITP have been demonstrated to transphosphorylate in the yeast hexokinase reaction (Martinez 1961). The activity of P-I with fructose is 2.6 times that with glucose, whereas with P-II, a fructose:glucose ratio of 1:3 is obtained (Lazarus *et al.* 1966). The substrate specificities of yeast hexokinase have been extensively studied by Bessell *et al.* (1972).

Composition

Both P-I and P-II contain the same amino terminus, valine, and the same carboxy terminus, alanine. Amino acid composition has been reported by Schmidt *et al.* (1973b).

IUB

- 2.7.1.1

CAS

- 9001-51-8

Molecular Weight

- The native forms have molecular weights of about 100,000 (Schulze *et al.* 1969) and consist of polypeptide chains of molecular weights slightly higher than 50,000 (Schmidt *et al.* 1973).

Optimal pH

- 7.5 - 9.0 (Sols *et al.* 1958)

Isoelectric Point

- P-I, 5.25 and P-II, 4.93 (Schmidt *et al.* 1973)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 8.85 for P-I and $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 9.47 for P-II (Schmidt *et al.* 1973)

Activators

- Hexokinase requires magnesium ions for its catalytic activity. It is activated by catecholamines and related compounds (Harrison *et al.* 1972). Calcium ions do not affect the enzymatic activity.

Inhibitors

- The enzyme is inhibited by compounds which react with SH groups. It is also inhibited by sorbose-1-phosphate, polyphosphates, 6-deoxy-6-fluoroglucose, 2-C-hydroxy-methylglucose, xylose and lyxose (Sols *et al.* 1958 and McDonald 1955).

Stability/Storage

- Both the lyophilized preparation and the crystalline suspension are stable for 6-12 months at 2 - 8°C.

Assay Information

Method

- The assay is based upon the reduction of NAD+ through a coupled reaction with glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase and is determined spectrophotometrically by measuring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm.
- D-glucose + ATP $\overset{HK}{\rightarrow}$ Glucose-6-P + ADP
- Glucose-6-P + NAD $\overset{ZF}{\rightarrow}$ Gluconate-6-P + NADH + H^+
- One unit of activity reduces one micromole of NAD+ per minute at 30°C and pH 8.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.0 with 13.3 mM $MgCl_2$
- 0.67 M Glucose in above Tris·$MgCl_2$ buffer
- 16.5 mM Adenosine 5'Triphosphate in above Tris·$MgCl_2$ buffer
- 6.8 mM NAD in above Tris·$MgCl_2$ buffer
- Note: NAD may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care should be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight.
- *Leuconostoc mesenteroides* glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (Worthington Code: ZF or ZFL). Dissolve at a concentration of 300 $\frac{IU}{ml}$ in above Tris·$MgCl_2$ buffer. Store at 0 - 4°C during use.

Enzyme

- Dissolve in Tris·$MgCl_2$ buffer, pH 8.0 to obtain a rate of 0.02 - 0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 30°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Tris-$MgCl_2$ buffer - 2.28 ml
- 0.67 M Glucose - 0.50 ml
- 16.5 mM ATP - 0.10 ml
- 6.8 mM NAD - 0.10 ml
- G-6-PDH - 0.01 ml

Incubate in the spectrophotometer at 30°C for 6 - 8 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.1 ml of diluted hexokinase solution and mix thoroughly. Record increase in A_{340} for 3-4 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$ from initial linear portion of curve.

Calculation

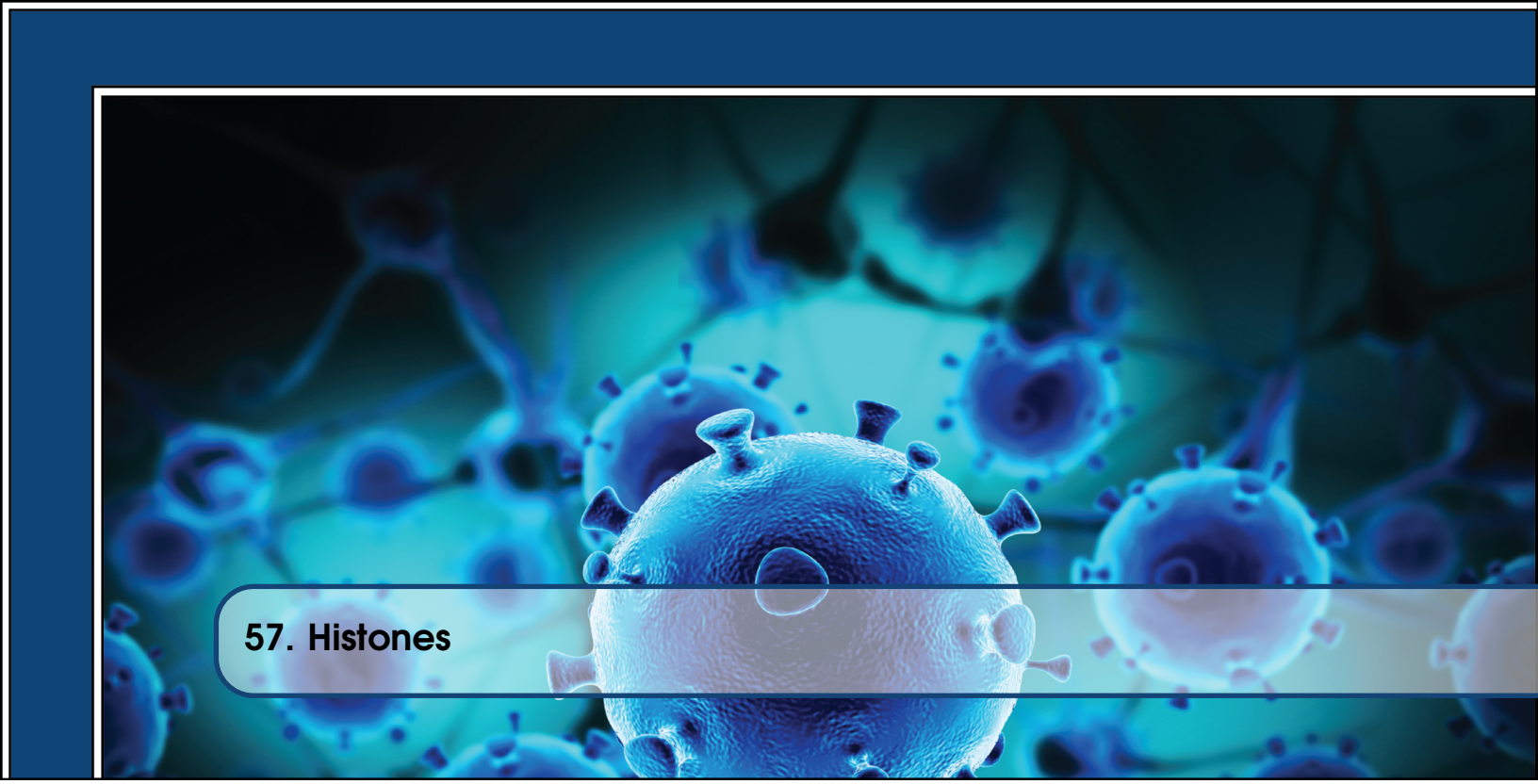
- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Abrahao-Neto, J., Infanti, P., and Vitolo, M.: Hexokinase Production from *S. cerevisiae*. Culture Conditions, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 57/ 58, 407, 1996.
- Adamson, M., and Pruitt, K.: Lactoperoxidase-catalyzed Inactivation of Hexokinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 638, 238, 1981.
- Agren, G., Engström, L., and Eklund, S.: Chromatographic Purification of Yeast Hexokinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 67, 143, 1963.
- Akerfeldt, K., and Bartlett, P.: Synthesis and Evaluation of Glucose-ADP Hybrids as Inhibitors of Hexokinase, *J Org Chem* 56, 7133, 1991.
- Arora, K., Shenbagamurthi, P., Fanciulli, M., and Pedersen, P.: Glucose Phosphorylation. Interaction of a 50-Amino Acid Peptide of Yeast Hexokinase with Trinitrophenyl ATP, *J Biol Chem* 265, 5324, 1990.
- Aubert-Foucher, E., Font, B., and Gautheron, D.: Modified Properties of Hexokinase from Heart Mitochondria Prepared Using Proteolytic Enzyme, *Mol Cell Biochem* 67, 111, 1985.
- Avigrad, G., and Englard,S.: 5-Keto-D-Fructose. V. Phosphorylation by Yeast Hexokinase, *J Biol Chem* 243, 1511, 1968.
- Bessell, E., Foster, A., and Westwood, J.: The Use of Deoxyfluoro-D-Glucopyranoses and Related Compounds in a Study of Yeast Hexokinase Specificity, *Biochem J* 128, 199, 1972.
- Chen, M., and Whistler, R.: Action of 5-Thio-D-Glucose and Its 1-Phosphate with Hexokinase and Phosphoglucomutase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 392, 1975.
- Coburn, H., and Carrol, J.: Improved Manual and Automated Colorimetric Determination of Serum Glucose, with Use of Hexokinase and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase, *Clin Chem* 19, 127, 1973.
- Colowick, S.: The Hexokinases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 9, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 1, 1973.
- Cooper, C.: The Structure of the Metal-Nucleotide Complex Substrate for Yeast Hexokinase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 434, 1974.
- Craven, P., and Basford, R.: Properties of the Glucose-6-phosphate-solubilized Brain Hexokinase. Evidence for a Lipoprotein Comples, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 255, 620, 1972.
- Danenberg, K., and Cleland, W.: Use of Chromium-Adenosine Triphosphate and Lyxose to Elucidate the Kinetic Mechanism and Coordinated State of the Nucleotide Substrate for Yeast Hexokinase, *Biochemistry* 14, 28, 1975.
- Darrow, R., and Colowick, S.: Hexokinase from Bakers' Yeast, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 5, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 226, 1962.
- DelaFuente, G.: Specific Inactivation of Yeast Hexokinase Induced by Xylose in the Presence of a Phosphoryl Donor Substrate, *Eur J Biochem* 16, 240, 1970.
- Derechin, M., Rustum, Y., and Barnard, E.: Dissociation of Yeast Hexokinase Under the Influence of Substrates, *Biochemistry* 11, 1793, 1972.
- Easterby, J.: Heart Hexokinase: Quarternary Structure Changes Accompanying the Binding of Regulatory Molecules, *Eur J Biochem* 58, 231, 1972.
- Easterby, J., and O'Brien, M.: Purification and Properties of Pig-Heart Hexokinase, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 201, 1973.
- Easterby, J., and Rosemeyer, M.: Purification and Subunit Interactions of Yeast Hexokinase, *Eur J Biochem* 28, 241, 1972.
- Easterby, J., and Rosemeyer, M.: The Molecular Weight and Dissociation Properties of Yeast Hexokinase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 4, 84, 1969.
- Ellison, W., Lueck, J., and Fromm, H.: Studies on the Mechanism of Orthophosphate Regulation of Bovine Brain Hexokinase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1864, 1975.
- Feldman, I.: Ionic Strength Dependence of Glucose Binding to Yeast Hexokinase Isozymes, *Biochem J* 217, 335, 1984.
- Feldman, I., Fame, T., and Goldstein, D.: A Comparison of the Effects of Glucose, Glucose-6-Phosphate and Inorganic Orthophosphate on the Fluorescence and Quenchability of Hexokinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 703, 34, 1982.
- Fletterick, R., Bates, D., and Steitz, T.: The Structure of a Yeast Hexokinase Monomer and Its Complexes with Substrates at 2.7A Resolution, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 38, 1975.
- Font, B., Vial, C., and Gautheron, D.: Intracellular and Submitochondrial Localization of Pig Heart Hexokinase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 24, 1975.
- Fornaini, G., Dacha, M., Magnani, M., and Stocchi, V.: Molecular Forms of Red Blood Cell Hexokinase, *Mol Cell Biochem* 49, 129, 1982.
- Fritsche, H, Dee, J., and Adams-Park, H.: Enzymatic Endpoint Analysis of Glucose with the Hexokinase Method and the Union Carbide Fast Centrifugal Analyzer, *Circulation* 8, 240, 1975.
- Garfinkel, L.: Computer Simulation Study of Hexokinase II from Ehrlich Ascites Cells, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 437, 1975.
- Gerber, G., Preissler, H., Heinrich, R., and Rapoport, S.: Hexokinase of Human Erythrocytes. Purification, Kinetic Model and Its Application to the Condition in the Cell, *Eur J Biochem* 45, 39, 1974.
- Grossman, S., and Potter, V.: Identification of Rat Hepatic Glucokinase after Polyacrylamide Disc Electrophoresis, *Anal Biochem* 59, 54, 1974.
- Grouselle, M., Thiam, A., and Pudles, J.: The Role of Histidine Residues in Yeast Hexokinase Enzymic and Structural Studies, *Eur J Biochem* 39, 431, 1973.
- Gustke, H.: Properties of Human Placental Hexokinase, *Enzyme* 20, 292, 1975.
- Haritos, A., and Rosenmeyer, M.: Purification and Physical Properties of Hexokinase from Human Erythrocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 873, 335, 1986.
- Harrison, W., and Gray, R.: Stimulaton of Yeast Hexokinase by Catecholamines and Related Compounds, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 151, 357, 1972.
- Higgins, T., and Easterby, J.: Wheatgerm Hexokinase: Physical and Active-Site Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 45, 147, 1974.

- Hochman, M., and Sacktor, B.: Brain Mitochondrial Hexokinase: Solubilization by Adenine Nucleotides and in Coupled Respiration, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 1546, 1973.
- Jacob, L., Beecken, V., Bartunik, L., Rose, M., and Bartunik, H.: Purification and Crystallization of Yeast Hexokinase Isoenzymes - Characterization of Different Forms by Chromatofocusing, *J Chromatogr* 587, 85, 1991.
- Jenkins, W., Thompson, C.: Two Kinetic Methods to Study the Regulation of Mammalian Hexokinases, *Anal Biochem* 177, 396, 1989.
- Jones, J., Otieno, S., Bernard, E., and Bhargava, A.: Essential and Nonessential Thiols of Yeast Hexokinase, Reactions with Iodoacetate and Iodacetamide, *Biochemistry* 14, 23961, 1975.
- Kaji, A.: The Reaction of Yeast Hexokinase with Sulfhydryl Reagents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 43, 1966.
- Kimura, H., and Gourley, D.: Rat Brain Hexokinases of Two Different Molecular Sizes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 157, 1974.
- Kosow, D., and Rose, I.: Activators of Yeast Hexokinase, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2618, 1971.
- Kraaijenhagen, R., Rijksen, G., and Staal, G.: Hexokinase Isozyme Distribution and Regulatory Properties in Lymphoid Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 631, 402, 1980.
- Lazarus, N., Derechin, M., and Barnard, E.: Yeast Hexokinase III. Sulfhydryl Groups and Protein Dissociation, *Biochemistry* 7, 2390, 1968.
- Lazarus, N., Ramel, A., Rustum, Y., Barnard, E.: Yeast Hexokinase. I. Preparation of the Pure Enzyme, *Biochemistry* 5, 4003, 1966.
- Lueck, J., and Fromm, H.: Kinetics, Mechanism, and Regulation of Rat Skeletal Muscle Hexokinase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1341, 1974.
- Lueck, J., Ellison, W., and Fromm, H.: The Point of Convergence of Sequential Double Reciprocal Plots as a Criterion of Bireactant Enzyme Kinetic Mechanism. Evolution of the Yeast Hexokinase Reaction, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 30, 321, 1973.
- Magnani, M., Dacha, M., Stocchi, V., Ninfali, P., and Fornaini, G.: Rabbit Red Blood Cell Hexokinase. Purification and Properties, *J Biol Chem* 255, 1752, 1980.
- Magnani, M., Stocchi, V., Serafini, G., Chiarantini, L., and Fornaini, G.: Purification, Properties, and Evidence for Two Subtypes of Human Placenta Hexokinase Type I, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 260, 388, 1988.
- Martinez, R.: Specificity of the Phosphate Donor in the Hexokinase Reaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 93, 508, 1961.
- McDonald, M.: Yeast Hexokinase , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 269, 1955.
- Middleton, R.: Hexokinases and Glucokinases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 180, 1990.
- Murakami, K., Imamura, Y., and Ishibashi, S.: Difference Between Hexokinase Isoenzymes in Sensitivity to Sulfhydryl Inhibitor, *J. Biochem.* 74, 175, 1973.
- Neumann, S., Falkenberg, F., and Pfleiderer, G.: Purification and Immunological Characterization of the Human Hexokinase Isoenzymes I and III, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 334, 328, 1974.
- Norton, G., and Feldman, I.: Effects of Free Magnesium and Alkali Ions on the Conformation and Glucose-binding Strength of Yeast Hexokinase Isozymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 99, 1980.
- Ohning, G., and Neet, K.: 6-(p-Toluidinyl)naphthalene-2-sulfonic Acid as a Fluorescent Probe of Yeast Hexokinase: Conformational States Induced by Sugar and Nucleotide Ligands, *Biochemistry* 22, 2986, 1983.
- Otieno, S., Bhargava, A., Bernard, E., and Ramel, A.: Essential Thiols of Yeast Hexokinase: Alkylation by a Substrate-Like Reagent, *Biochemistry* 14, 2403, 1975.
- Ramel, A., Rustum, Y., Jones, J., and Barnard, E.: Yeast Hexokinase. IV. Multiple Forms of Hexokinase in the Yeast Cell, *Biochemistry* 10, 3499, 1971.
- Redkar, V., and Kenkare, U.: Effects of Ligands on the Reactivity of Essential Sulfhydryls in Brain Hexokinase. Possible Interaction between Substrate Binding Sites, *Biochemistry* 14, 4705, 1975.
- Reitzer, L., and Neet, K.: Regulatory Kinetics of Yeast Hexokinase *in Situ*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 201, 1974.
- Rijksen, G., Jansen, G., Kraaijenhagen, R., Van de Vlist, M., Vlig, A., and Staal, G.: Separation and Characterization of Hexokinase I Subtypes from Human Erythrocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 659, 292, 1981.
- Rose, I., Warms, J., and Koskow, D.: Specificity for the Glucose-6-P Inhibition Site of Hexokinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 164, 729, 1974.
- Rossi, A., Menezes, L., and Pudles, J.: Yeast Hexokinase A. Succinylation and Properties of the Active Subunit, *Eur J Biochem* 59, 423, 1975.
- Roustan, C., Brevet, A., Pradel, L., and van Thoai, N.: Yeast Hexokinase: Interaction with Substrates and Analogs Studied by Difference Spectrophotometry, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 353, 1974.
- Rustrum, Y., Massaro, E., and Barnard, E.: Yeast Hexokinase. V. Subunit Structure and Hybridization of Isoenzymes, *Biochemistry* 10, 3509, 1971.
- Rustrum, Y., Ramel, A., and Barnard, E.: The Preparation of Yeast Hexokinases, *Prep Biochem* 1, 309, 1972.
- Schmidt, J., and Colowick, S.: Identification of a Peptide Sequence Involved in Association of Subunits of Yeast Hexokinases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 471, 1973.
- Schmidt, J., and Colowick, S.: Chemistry and Subunit Structure of Yeast Hexokinase Isoenzymes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 45,, 1973.
- Schulze, I., and Colowick, S.: Modification of Yeast Hexokinases by Proteases and Its Relationship to the Dissociation of Hexokinase into Subunits, *J Biol Chem* 244, 2306, 1969.
- Schulze, I., Gazith, J., and Gooding, R.: Hexokinase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 9, W.A. Wood, Academic Press, NY, 376, 1966.
- Shill, J., and Neet, K.: Allosteric Properties and the Slow Transition of Yeast Hexokinase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2259, 1975.
- Shill, J., and Neet, K.: A Slow Transient Kinetic Process of Yeast Hexokinase, *Biochem J* 123, 283, 1971.
- Shill, J., Peters, B., and Neet, K.: Monomer-Dimer Equilibria of Yeast Hexokinase during Reacting Enzyme Sedimentation, *Biochemistry* 13, 3864, 1974.
- Siebenlist, K., and Taketa, F.: Inactivation of Yeast Hexokinase B by Triethyltin Bromide and Reactivation by Dithiothreitol and Glucose, *Biochemistry* 22, 4642, 1983.
- Siebenlist, K., and Taketa, F.: Inactivation of Yeast Hexokinase B by Triethyltin Bromide, *Biochemistry* 22, 4229, 1983.
- Sols, A., DelaFuente, G., Villar-Palasi, C., and Asensio, C.: Substrate Specificity and Some Other Properties of Bakers' Yeast Hexokinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 30, 92, 1958.
- Stahl, K., Schlimme, E., and Eckstein, F.: Yeast Hexokinase Reaction with Adenosine 5'-O-Triphosphate and Adenosine 5'-O-(1-Thiotriphosphate) Monitored by Liquid Chromatography, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 40, 241, 1974.
- Stetten, M., and Godsmith, P.: Two Hexokinases of *Homarus americanus* (lobster), One Having Great Affinity for Mannose and Fructose

and Low Affinity for Glucose, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 468, 1981.
- Strickland, J., and Ellis, D.: Isoenzymes of Hexokinase in Human Muscular Dystrophy, *Nature* 253, 464, 1975.
- Tsai, C., and Chen, Q.: Purification and Kinetic Characterization of Hexokinase and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, *Biochem Cell Biol* 76, 107, 1998.
- Tsutsumi, O., Yano, T., Satoh, K., Mizuno, M., and Kato, T.: Studies of Hexokinase Activity in Human and Mouse Oocyte, *Am J Obstet Gynecol* 62, 1301, 1990.
- Ueda, M., Taketa, K., and Kosaka, K.: Hexokinase Isoenzyme Pattern in CCl_4-Injured Rat Liver, *Clin Chim Acta* 60, 77, 1975.
- Ueda, M., Taketa, K., Shimamura, J., and Kosaka, K.: Hepatic Hexokinase Isozyme in Liver Diseases, *Clin Chim Acta* 53, 381, 1974.
- Ureta, T., Reichberg, S., Radojeovic, J., and Slebe, J.: Comparative Studies on Glucose Phosphorylating Isoenzymes of Vertebrates. IV. Chromatographic Profiles of Hexokinases from the Liver of Several Avian Species, *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 45, 445, 1973.
- Viola, R., Raushel, F., Rendina, A., and Cleland, W.: Substrate Synergism and the Kinetic Mechanism of Yeast Hexokinase, *Biochemistry* 21, 1295, 1982.
- Wilkinson, K., and Rose, I.: Activation of Yeast Hexokinase PII. Changes in Conformation and Association, *J Biol Chem* 254, 2125, 1979.
- Wilkinson, K., and Rose, I.: Glucose Exchange and Catalysis by Two Hexokinase-Glucose Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 255, 7569, 1980.
- Wilkinson, K., and Rose, I.: Isotope Trapping Studies of Yeast Hexokinase during Steady State Catalysis, *J Biol Chem* 254, 12567, 1979.
- Wilkinson, K., and Rose, I.: Study of Crystalline Hexokinase-glucose Complexes by Isotope Trapping, *J Biol Chem* 256, 9890, 1981.
- Wilson, J.: Studies on the Molecular Weight and Lipoprotein Nature of Glucose-6-Phosphate Solubilized Rat Brain Hexokinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 332, 1973.
- Womack, F., Welch, M., Neilsen, J., and Colowick, S.: Purification and Serological Comparison of the Yeast Hexokinases P-I and P-II, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 451, 1973.
- Wurster, B., and Hess, B.: The Reaction of Hexokinase with Equilibrated d-Glucose, *Eur J Biochem* 36, 68, 1973.
- Yamashita, Y., Ashihara, H.: Characterization of Hexokinase and Fructokinase from Suspension-Cultured *Catharanthus roseus* Cells, *Zeitschrift fur Naturforschung* 43, 827, 1988.



57. Histones

The histones are a group of water and dilute acid soluble basic proteins found associated with DNA in chromosomes. They are characterized by relatively high levels of lysine and arginine. Although histones are classified into a limited number of types of fractions (see below) with each particular fraction having a fundamentally distinct amino acid composition and sequence, numerous subfractions are observed due to the acetylation, methylation, and phosphorylation of various amino acid residues. Microheterogeneity or alteration of structure is dynamic such that the histones of a single cell type are found to vary during development. They are believed to play a role in gene activity and cellular metabolism. See "The Structure and Function of Chromatin," Ciba Foundation Symposium 28, American Elsevier, N.Y. (1975).

Although the classic nomenclature for histones is that of Johns and Butler (1962), the nomenclature of Bradbury (1975) was submitted to the IUPAC.

Characteristics of Histones from Calf Thymus (Elgin and Weintraub 1975):

Class	Bradbury	Johns	Molecular Weight
Lysine Rich	H1	f1	about 21,500
Slightly Lysine Rich	H2a	f2a2	14,004
Slightly Lysine Rich	H2b	f2b	13,774
Arginine Rich	H3	f3	15,324
Arginine Rich	H4	f2a1	11,282

With the exception of H1, the primary structures of the calf thymus histones have been determined.

Comparisons with the structures for histones from other sources indicate that the histones rank among the most highly conserved (low mutation rate) proteins in nature. Naturally occurring histones are often found to be partially acetylated, methylated, or phosphorylated. These modifications may contribute to the electrophoretic microheterogeneity of the histone fractions. The nucleoprotein complex of histone and deoxyribonucleic acid is referred to as nucleohistone or deoxyribonucleoprotein. It is important as a source of its two components as well as an entity in itself for physical studies. Intracellularly, these complexes may be important factors in chromosomal structure and gene transcription. Kornberg (1974) has proposed a model for chromatin in which 200 DNA base pairs are coiled on the outside of a histone unit composed of $(H3)_2(H4)_2$ tetramer and two each of H2a and H2b. Bradbury (1976) suggests that H1 may be involved in generating higher order chromatin structures and that the initiation of mitosis may in part be mediated by H1 phosphorylation. Worthington histones are water soluble at pH 7.0 and are characterized by gel electrophoresis and solubility.

CAS

- 37244-51-2

Stability/Storage

- Stable for years at 2 - 8°C. when stored dry.

References

- Adler, A., Moran, E., and Fasman, G.: Complexes of DNA with Histones f2a2 and f3. Circular Dichroism Studies, *Biochemistry* 14, 4179, 1975.
- Allfrey, A., Littau, V., and Mirsky, A.: On the Role of Histones in Regulating Ribonucleic Acid Synthesis in the Cell Nucleus, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 49, 414, 1963.
- Balekjian, A., and Longton, R.: Histones Isolated from Human Parotid Fluid, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 50, 676, 1973.
- Balhorn, R., Jackson, V., Granner, D., and Chalkley, R.: Phosphorylation of the Lysine-Rich Histones Throughout the Cell Cycle, *Biochemistry* 14, 2504, 1975.
- Barr, G., and Butler, J.: Histones and Gene Function, *Nature* 199, 1170, 1963.
- Barrett, I., and Johns, E.: A Method for Differential Colour Staining of Lysine-Rich and Arginine-Rich Histones in Polyacrylamide Gel, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 136, 1974.
- Beck, J., and Walker, P.: Antigenicity of Trypanosome Nuclei: Evidence that DNA is Not Coupled to Histone in these Protozoa, *Nature* 204, 194, 1964.
- Berent, S., and Sevall, J.: Histone H1 Binding at the 5' End of the Rat Albumin Gene, *Biochemistry* 23, 2977, 1984.
- Birstiel, M., and Flamm, W.: Intranuclear Site of Histone Synthesis, *Science* 145, 1435, 1964.
- Black, M., Ansley, H., and Mandl, R.: On Cell Specificity of Histones, *Arch Pathol* 78, 350, 1964.
- Bonner, J., and Ts'o, P.: , *The Nucleohistones* , Holden-Day, Inc., San Francisco, USA, 1964.
- Bradbury, E.: Histone Nomenclature, *The Structure and Function of Chromatin* , Fitzsimmons, D., and Wolstenholdm, G., CIBA Found. Sympos. 28, Amer. Elsevier, NY, 4, 1975.
- Bradbury, E.: Current Ideas on the Structure of Chromatin, *Trends Biochem Sci* 1, 7, 1976.
- Bradbury, E., Carpenter, B., and Rattle, H.: Magnetic Resonance Studies of Deoxyribonucleoprotein, *Nature* 241, 123, 1973.
- Bradbury, E., Cary, P., Chapman, G., Crane-Robinson, C., Danby, S., Rattle, H., Boublik, M., Palau, J., and Aviles, F.: Studies on the Role and Mode of Operation of the Very-Lysine-Rich Histone H1 (f1) in Eukaryote Chromatin. The Conformation of Histone H1, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 605, 1975.
- Bradbury, E., Cary, P., Crane-Robinson, C., Rattle, H., Boublik, M., and Sautiere, P.: Conformations and Interactions of Histone H2a (F2a2, ALK), *Biochemistry* 14, 1876, 1975.
- Bradbury, E., Danby, S., Rattle, H., and Giancotti, V.: Studies on the Role and Mode of Operation of the Very-Lysine-Rich Histone H1 (f1) in Eukaryote Chromatin. Histone H1 in Chromatin and H1-DNA Complexes, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 97, 1975.
- Bradbury, E., Inglis, R., and Matthews, H.: Control of Cell Division by Very Lysine Rich Histone (f1) Phosphorylation, *Nature* 247, 257, 1974.
- Brandt, W., and Von Holt, C.: Isolation and Characterization of the Histones from Cycad Pollen, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 84, 1975.
- Brandt, W., Bohm, L., and Von Holt, C.: Proteolytic Degradation of Histones and Site of Cleavage in Histone f2a1 and f3, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 88, 1975.
- Branson, R., Grimes, S., Yonuschot, G., and Irvin, J.: The Histones of Rat Testis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 168, 403, 1975.
- Bril-Petersen, E., and Westerbrink, H.: A Structural Basic Protein as a Counterpart of Deoxyribonucleic Acid in Mammalian Spermatozoa, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 76, 152, 1963.

- Burton, D., Hyde, J., and Walker, I.: Histones F2a1 and F3 Interact Reversibly and Cooperatively with DNA to Form an Equimolar Complex in Chromatin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 55, 77, 1975.
- Bustin, M., and Cole, R.: A Study of the Multiplicity of Lysine-Rich Histone, *J Biol Chem* 244, 5286, 1969.
- Bustin, M., and Stollar, B.: Antigenic Determinants in Lysine-Rich Histones, *Biochemistry* 12, 1124, 1973.
- Bustin, M., and Stollar, B.: Immunological Relatedness of Thymus and Liver F1 Histone Subfractions, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3506, 1973.
- Butler, J.: Some Researches on Histones, *J Gen Physiol* 45, 195, 1962.
- Carillo, A., and Allfrey, V.: A Method for the Purification of Histone Fraction F3 by Affinity Chromatography, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 185, 1973.
- Chatterjee, S., and Walker, I.: The Modification of Deoxyribo-nucleohistone by Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 34, 519, 1973.
- Chiu, J., Wang, S., Fujitani, H., and Hnilica, L.: DNA Binding Chromosomal Non-Histone Proteins. Isolation, Charcterization, and Tissue Specificity, *Biochemistry* 14, 4552, 1975.
- Cooper, E., and Spaulding, S.: Review. Hormonal Control of the Phosphorylation of Histones, HMG Proteins and Other Nuclear Proteins, *Mol Cell Endocrinol* 39, 1, 1985.
- Cruft, H., Mauritzen, C., and Stedman, E.: The Nature and Physicochemical Properties of Histones, *Proc R Soc Med* 241, 93, 1957.
- D'Anna, J., and Isenberg, I.: A Complex of Histones IIb2 and IV, *Biochemistry* 12, 1035, 1973.
- D'Anna, J., and Isenberg, I.: A Histone Cross-Complexing Pattern, *Biochemistry* 13, 4992, 1974.
- D'Anna, J., and Isenberg, I.: Conformational Changes of Histone ARE (F3,III), *Biochemistry* 13, 4987, 1974.
- D'Anna, J., and Isenberg, I.: Interaction of Renatured Histones f3 and f2a1, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 343, 1974.
- Das, C., Kaufmann, B., and Gay, H.: Histone Protein Transition in *Drosophila melanogaster*. II. Changes During Early Embryonic Development, *J Cell Biol* 23, 423, 1964.
- de Nooiji, E., and Westerbrink, H.: Isolation of a Homogenous Lysine-Rich Histone from Calf Thymus, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 62, 608, 1962.
- De Petrocellis, L., Quagliarotti, G., Tomei, L., and Geraci, G.: Structuring of H1 Histone. Evidence of High-Affinity Binding Sites for Phosphate Ions, *Eur J Biochem* 156, 143, 1986.
- DeLange, R., and Smith, E.: Histones: Structure and Function,, *Annu Rev Biochem* 40, 279, 1971.
- DeLange, R., and Smith, E.: The Structures of Histones, *Acc Chem Res* 5, 369, 1972.
- DeLange, R., Smith, E., and Bonner, J.: Calf Thymus Histone III: Sequences of the Amino- and Carboxyl-Terminal Regions and of the Regions Containing Lysyl Residues Modified by Acetylation and Methylation, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 40, 989, 1970.
- DeLange, R., Smith, E., Hooper, J., Sommer, K., and Chalkley, R.: Isolation and Sequences of the Tryptic Peptides from the Maleylated Calf Thymus Protein, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3248, 1973.
- Desai, L., and Foley, G.: Homologies in Amino Acid Composition and Structure of Histone F2a1 Isolated from Human Leukaemic Cells, *Biochem J* 119, 165, 1970.
- Diggle, J., McVittie, J., and Peacocke, A.: The Self-Association of Chicken-Erythrocyte Histones, *Eur J Biochem* 56, 173, 1975.
- Driedger, A., Johnson, L., and Marko, A.: Electrophoresis of Histones on Polyacrylamide Gels, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 41, 2507, 1963.
- Duerre, J., and Chakrabarty, S.: Methylated Basic Amino Acid Composition of Histones from the Various Organs from the Rat, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8457, 1975.
- Edwards, P., and Shooter, K.: Ultracentrifuge Studies of Histone Fractions from Calf Thymus Deoxyribonucleoprotein, *Biochem J* 114, 227, 1969.
- Elgin, S., and Weintraub, H.: Chromosomal Proteins and Chromatin Structure, *Annu Rev Biochem* 44, 725, 1975.
- Evans, K., Hohmann, P., and Cole, R.: Chromatographic Resolution of Lysine-Rich Histones Unaffected by Phosphatase or Ribonuclease Treatment, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 221, 128, 1970.
- Fedorov, S., Slobodyanyuk, S., and Pavlova, M.: Lysine-Rich Histone H1 Fraction from Baikal Lake Fish Sand Sculpin (*Cottus-Kessleri, Dyb*) Liver Analyzed by High Pressure Liquid Chromatography, *Mol Biol (Mosk)* 24, 1276, 1990.
- Franco, L., Johns, E., and Navlet, J.: Histones from Bakers' Yeast. Isolation and Fractionation, *Eur J Biochem* 45, 83, 1974.
- Friou, G.: Identification of the Nuclear Component of the Interaction of Lupus Erythematosus Globulin and Nuclei, *J Immunol* 80, 476, 1958.
- Fujimoto, D., and Segawa, K.: Enzymatic Deacetylation of f2a2 Histone, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 32, 59, 1973.
- Gallwitz, D., and Mueller, G.: RNA from HeLa Cell Microsomes with Properties of Histone Messenger, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 6, 83, 1970.
- Garel, A., Kovacs, A., Champagne, M., and Daune, M.: Comparison Between Histones Fv and F2a2 of Chicken Erythrocyte. I. Structure, Stability and Conformation of the Free Proteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 5, 1975.
- Garel, A., Mazan, A.,Champagne, M., Sautiere, P., Kmiecik, D., Loy, O., and Biserte, G.: Chicken Erythrocyte Histone H5; I Amino Terminal Sequence (70 Residues), *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 195, 1975.
- Gorovsky, M., and Keevert, J.: Absence of Histone F1 in a Mitotically Dividing, Genetically Inactive Nucleus, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2672, 1975.
- Gorovsky, M., and Keevert, J.: Subunit Structure of a Naturally Occurring Chromatin Lacking Histones F1 and F3, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3536, 1975.
- Greenaway, P., and Murray, K.: Polynucleotides Associated with Histone Preparations, *Biochem J* 131, 585, 1973.
- Grimes, S., Chae, C., and Irvin, J.: Acetylation of Histones of Rat Testis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 168, 425, 1975.
- Grimes, S., Chae, C., and Irvin, L.: Effects of Age and Hypophysectomy Upon Relative Proportions of Various Histones in Rat Testis, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 64, 911, 1975.
- Gurley, L., Enger, M., and Walters, R.: The Nature of Histone f1 Isolated from Polysomes, *Biochemistry* 12, 237, 1973.
- Gurley, L., Walters, R., and Tobey, R.: Histone Phosphorylation in Late Interphase and Mitosis, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 50, 744, 1973.
- Hamana, K., and Iwai, K.: Gel Chromatography and Gel Electrophoresis of Histones in Denaturing Solvents. Limited Dependence on Molecular Weight, *J. Biochem.* 76, 503, 1974.
- Hashimoto, E., Takeda, M., Nishizuka, Y., Hamana, K., and Iwai, K.: Phosphorylated Sites of Calf Thymus Histone H2B by Adenosine 3',5'-Monophosphate-Dependent Protein Kinase from Silkworm, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 547, 1975.
- Hayashi, K., Matsutera, E., and Ohba, Y.: A Theoretical Consideration of the Abnormal Behavior of Histones on Sodium Dodecylsulfate

Gel Electrophoresis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 342, 185, 1974.
- Haydon, A., and Peacocke, A.: Sedimentation Equilibrium and other Physicochemical Studies on the Lysine-Rich Fraction of Calf Thymus Histones, *Biochem J* 110, 243, 1968.
- Hekman, A., and Sluyser, M.: Antigenic Determinants on Lysine-Rich Histones, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 613, 1973.
- Hindley, J.: The Relative Ability of Reconstituted Nucleohistones to Allow DNA-Dependent RNA Synthesis, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 12, 175, 1963.
- Hnilica, L., and Bess, L.: Fractionation of Calf Thymus Histone Fractions 2a and 3 on Sephadex, *Anal Biochem* 8, 521, 1964.
- Hohmann, P., Tobey, R., and Gurley, L.: Cell Cycle-Dependent Phosphorylation of Serine and Threonine in Chinese Hamster Cell F1 Histones, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 126, 1975.
- Hsiang, M., and Cole, R.: The Isolation of Histone from *Neurospora crassa*, *J Bacteriol* 248, 2007, 1973.
- Hyde, J., and Walker, I.: Covalent Cross-Linking of Histones in Chromatin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 150, 1975.
- Imschenetzky, M., Puchi, M., Massone, R., Zepeda, P., Inostroza, D., and Vega, I.: Characterization of Histones from *Plutei* Larvae of the Sea Urchin *Tetrapygus niger*, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 94, 241, 1989.
- Ishikawa, K., and Iwai, K.: Affinity Chromatography of Cysteine-Containing Histone, *J. Biochem.* 77, 391, 1975.
- Iwai, K., Ishikawa, K., and Hayashi, H.: Amino-Acid Sequence of Slightly Lysine-Rich Histone, *Nature* 226, 1056, 1970.
- Jackson, V., Granner, D., and Chalkley, R.: Deposition of Histones onto Replicating Chromosomes, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 4440, 1975.
- Jackson, V., Shires, A., Chalkley, R., and Granner, D.: Studies on Highly Metabolically Active Acetylation and Phosphorylation of Histones, *J Biol Chem* 250, 4856, 1975.
- Johns, E.: Studies on Histones. 7. Preparative Methods for Histone Fractions from Calf Thymus, *Biochem J* 92, 55, 1964.
- Johns, E.: Studies on Histones. 8. A Degradation Product of Lysine-Rich Histones, *Biochem J* 93, 161, 1964.
- Johns, E., and Butler, J.: Further Fractionations of Histones from Calf Thymus, *Biochem J* 82, 15, 1962.
- Johns, E., and Butler, J.: Specificity of the Interactions between Histones and Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Nature* 204, 853, 1964.
- Johns, E., and Forrester, S.: A New Method for Studying Histone-Histone Interactions, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 55, 30, 1975.
- Johns, E., and Forrester, S.: Interactions Between Histone Fractions and DNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 209, 54, 1970.
- Johns, E., Phillips, D., Simson, P., and Butler, J.: Improved Fractionations of Arginine-Rich Histones from Calf Thymus, *Biochem J* 77, 631, 1960.
- Johnson, L., Driedger, A., and Marko, A.: Chromatographic Behavior of Histones on Sephadex and Carboxymethylcellulose, *Can J Biochem* 42, 795, 1964.
- Jordano, J., Montero, F., and Palacian, E.: Contributions of Histones H2A and H2B to the Folding of Nucleosomal DNA, *Biochemistry* 23, 4285, 1984.
- Kistler, W., Geroch, M.: An Unusual Pattern of Lysine Rich Histone Components is Associated with Spermatogenesis in Rat Testis, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 378, 1975.
- Konikova, A., Pogosova, A., Rapoport, E., Guljamov, T., and Kritzman, M.: Independence of Amounts of Incorporation of Amino Acid into Histones on the Amino-Acid Composition of These Proteins, *Nature* 198, 167, 1963.
- Kornberg, R.: Chromatin Structure: A Repeating Unit of Histones and DNA, *Science* 184, 868, 1974.
- Koslov, Y., and Georgiev, G.: Mechanism of Inhibitory Action of Histones on DNA Template Activity *in Vitro*, *Nature* 228, 245, 1970.
- Kotthaus, E., and Straätling, W.: Cross-linking of Histones with Dimethyl 3,3-dithiobispropionimidate, *Biochem J* 224, 1019, 1984.
- Kurochkina, L., and Kolomitjseva, G.: Isolation of Modified Histone H3 from Ultraviolet-Irradiated Deoxyribonucleoprotein by Reversed-Phase High-Performance Liquid Chromatography, *Anal Biochem* 178, 88, 1989.
- Laurence, D., Simson, P., and Butler, J.: Studies on Histones. 5. The Histones of the Crocker Sarcoma and Spontaneous Mammary Tumours of Mice, *Biochem J* 87, 200, 1963.
- Leclerc, J., Martinage, A., Moschetto, Y., and Biserte, G.: A Comparative Study of Histone Fractions F2(a)1 and F2(a)2, *Eur J Biochem* 11, 261, 1969.
- Leslie, I.: Biochemistry of Heredity: A General Hypothesis, *Nature* 189, 260, 1961.
- Lewis, E., and Reams, R.: Histone H1: Ultracentrifugation Studies of the Effects of Ionic Strength an Denaturants on the Solution Conformation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 223, 185, 1983.
- Lewis, P., Bradbury, E., and Crane-Robinson,C.: Ionic Strength Induced Structure in Histone H4 and Its Fragments, *Biochemistry* 14, 3391, 1975.
- Lilley, D., Howarth, O., Clark, V., Pardon, J., and Richards, B.: An Investigation of the Conformational and Self-Aggregational Processes of Histones Using ^{1}H and ^{13}C Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *Biochemistry* 14, 4590, 1975.
- Lipinska, A., and Klyszejko-Stefanowicz, L.: Characterization of the Histones of Beef Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 414, 881, 1975.
- Louie, A., Sung, M., and Dixon, G.: Modification of Histones During Spermatogenesis in Trout. III. Levels of Phosphohistone Species and Kinetics of Phosphorylation of Histone IIb 1, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3335, 1973.
- Ludwig, E., and Smull, C.: Dilution of Poliovirus Ribonucleic Acid as an Important Step in Obtaining Infectivity with Histone, *J Appl Bacteriol* 87, 964, 1964.
- McAllister, H., Wan, Y., and Irvin, J.: Electrophoresis of Histones and Histone Fractions on Polyacrylamide Gels, *Anal Biochem* 5, 321, 1963.
- McCarthy, M., Steffen, P., Allewell, N., Benedict, R., Moudrianakis, E., and Ackers, G.: Effects of Ionic Strength and State of Assembly on Kinetics of Hydrogen Exchange of Calf Thymus Histones, *Biochemistry* 23, 2227, 1984.
- Miki, B., and Neelin, J.: The Histones of Rainbow Trout Erythrocytes Include an Erythrocyte-Specific Histone, *Can J Biochem* 53, 1158, 1975.
- Monestier, M., Fasy, T., Debbas, M., and Patel, K.: Deoxyribonuclease I Treatment of Histones for the Detection of Anti-Histone Antibodies in Solid-Phase Immunoassays. Effect of Protease Contamination in Commercial Deoxyribonuclease I Preparations, *J Immunol Methods* 127, 289, 1990.
- Nadeau, P., Pallotta, D., and Lafontaine, J.: Electrophoretic Study of Plant Histones: Comparison with Vertebrate Histones, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 171, 1974.
- Neelin, J., Callahan, P., Lamb, D., and Murray, K.: The Histones of Chicken Erythrocyte Nuclei, *Can J Biochem* 42, 1743, 1964.
- Neidle, A., and Waelsch, H.: Histones: Species and Tissue Specificity, *Science* 145, 1059, 1964.

- Nooden, L., van den Broek, H., and Sevall, J.: Stabilization of Histones from Rat Liver, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 326, 1973.
- Ogawa, Y., Quagliarotti, G., Jordan, J., Taylor, C., Starbuck, W., and Busch, H.: Structural Analysis of the Glycine-Rich, Arginine-Rich Histone. III. Sequence of the Amino-Terminal Half of the Molecule Containing the Modified Lysine Residues and the Total Sequence, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4387, 1969.
- Ohba, Y., Hayashi, K., Nakagawa, Y., and Yamaguchi, Z.: Metabolic Activities of Histones in Rat Liver and Spleen, *Eur J Biochem* 56, 343, 1975.
- Oikarinen, J.: Histone-H1 and the Regulation of Transcription by Nuclear Receptors, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 294, 6, 1991.
- Paik, W., and Kim, S.: Enzymatic Demethylation of Calf Thymus Histones, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 51, 781, 1973.
- Palau, J., and Daban, J.: Kinetic Studies of the Reaction of Thiol Groups of Calf-Thymus Histone F3 with 5-5'-Dithiobis(2-Nitrobenzoic Acid), *Eur J Biochem* 49, 151, 1975.
- Palau, J., and Padros, E.: Behavior of Tyrosyl Residues of Calf-Thymus Histone F3. Difference-Spectroscopy Studies, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 555, 1975.
- Panyim, S., and Chalkley, R.: High Resolution Acrylamide Gel Electrophoresis of Histones, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 130, 337, 1969.
- Panyim, S., and Chalkley, R.: The Heterogeneity of Histones. I. A Quantitative Analysis of Calf Histones in Very Long Polyacrylamide Gels, *Biochemistry* 8, 3972, 1969.
- Patthy, L., and Smith, E.: Histone III. VI. Two Forms of Calf Thymus Histone III, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1919, 1975.
- Permogorov, V., Debabov, V., Sladkova, I., and Rebentish, B.: Structure of DNA and Histones in the Nucleohistone, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 199, 556, 1970.
- Philips, D.: The Presence of Acetyl Groups in Histones, *Biochem J* 87, 258, 1963.
- Polisky, B., and McCarthy, B.: Location of Histones on Simian Virus 40 DNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2895, 1975.
- Quagliarotti, G., Ogawa, Y., Taylor, C., Sautiere, P., Jordan, J., Starbuck, W., and Busch, H.: Structural Analysis of the Glycine-Rich, Arginine-Rich Histone. II. Sequence of the Half of the Molecule Containing the Aromatic Amino Acids, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1796, 1969.
- Ramponi, G., Manao, G., and Camici, G.: Nonenzymatic Acetylation of Histones with Acetyl Phosphate and Acetyl Adenylate, *Biochemistry* 14, 2681, 1975.
- Rasmussen, P., Murry, K., and Luck, J.: On the Complexity of Calf Thymus Histone, *Biochemistry* 1, 79, 1962.
- Reeck, G., Simpson, R., and Sober, H.: The Distribution of the Histones and Nonhistone Proteins in the EC-THAM-Cellulose Fractions of Chromatin from Several Tissues, *Eur J Biochem* 49, 407, 1974.
- Renz, M.: Preferential and Cooperative Binding of Histone 1 to Chromosomal Mammalian DNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 733, 1975.
- Richter, A., and Kapitza, M.: Histone-H1 Inhibits Eukaryotic DNA Topoisomerase-1, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 294, 125, 1991.
- Roark, D., Geoghegan, T., and Keller, G.: A Two-Subunit Histone Complex from Calf Thymus, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 542, 1974.
- Ryhanen, L.: Hydroxylation of Lysyl Residues in Lysine-Rich and Arginine-Rich Histones by Lysyl Hydroxylase *in Vitro*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 397, 50, 1975.
- Sakai, K., Tanaka, Y., Asahi, M., Shimomura, R., Taniguchi, T., Hashimoto, E., and Yamamura, H.: Identification of the Phosphorylation Sites of H2B Histone by a Catalytic Fragment of p72syk from Porcine Spleen, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 294, 104, 1991.
- Sanders, C., and Johns, E.: A Method for the Large-Scale Preparation of Two Chromatin Proteins Including HF1, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 547, 1974.
- Sautiere, P., Moschetto, Y., Dautrevaux, M., and Biserte, G.: Structural Analysis of the Glycine-Rich, Arginine-Rich Histone from Calf Thymus: The Tryptic Peptides, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 222, 1970.
- Sautiere, P., Starbuck, W., Roth, C., and Busch, H.: Structural Analysis of the Glycine-Rich, Arginine-Rich Histone. I. Sequence of the Carboxyl-Terminal Portion, *J Biol Chem* 243, 5899, 1968.
- Selander, R., and de la Chapelle, A.: Interaction of Quinacrine Mustard with Calf Thymus Histone Fractions, *Biochem J* 131, 757, 1973.
- Senshu, T., and Iwai, K.: Fractionation of Calf Thymus Histone by a New Method of CM-Cellulose Chromatography, *J. Biochem.* 67, 473, 1970.
- Sherod, D., Johnson, G., Balhorn, R., Jackson, V., Chalkley, R., and Granner, D.: The Phosphorylation Region of Lysine-Rich Histone in Dividing Cells, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 381, 337, 1975.
- Shimidzu, M., Shindo, H., Matsumoto, U., Mita, K., and Zaina, M.: Distinction and Similarity in the Structure of Histones H1 and H5 as Indicated by ^{13}C Nuclear-Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopy, *Eur J Biochem* 148, 431, 1985.
- Shires, A., Carpenter, M., and Chalkley, R.: New Histones Found in Mature Mammalian Testes, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2714, 1975.
- Singer, R., and Ber, A.: Quantitative and Qualitative Examination of Histones from Juvenile and Adult Bovine Ovarian Tissues, *Biochem Med* 13, 28, 1985.
- Sluyser, M., and Hermes, Y.: A Rat-Specific Lysine-Rich Histone, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 605, 1973.
- Smerdon, M., and Isenberg, I.: The Effect of Temperature on Histone GRK Aggregation, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 1029, 1973.
- Sommer, K., and Chalkley, R.: A New Method for Fractionating Histones for Physical and Chemical Studies, *Biochemistry* 13, 1022, 1974.
- Sperling, R., and Bustin, M.: Dynamic Equilibrium in Histone Assembly: Self-Assembly of Single Histones and Histone Pairs, *Biochemistry* 14, 3322, 1975.
- Sporn, M., and Dingman, C.: Histone and DNA in Isolated Nuclei from Chicken Brain, Liver, and Erythrocytes, *Science* 140, 316, 1963.
- Stedman, E., and Stedman, E.: Cell Specificity of Histones, *Nature* 166, 780, 1950.
- Steinmetz, M., Streeck, R., and Zachau, H.: Nucleosome Formation Abolishes Base-Specific Binding of Histones, *Nature* 258, 447, 1976.
- Suzuki, T., and Iwanami, Y.: Interaction of Lysine-Rich Histone and DNA in Chromatin Structure, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 355, 1975.
- Thomas, J., and Kornberg, R.: An Octamer of Histones in Chromatin and Free in Solution, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2626, 1975.
- Thomas, J., Rees, C., and Finch, J.: Cooperative Binding of the Globular Domains of Histones H1 and H5 to DNA, *Nucleic Acids Res* 20, 187, 1992.
- Tobin, R., and Seligy, V.: Characterization of Chromatin-Bound Erythrocyte Histone V (f2c). Synthesis, Acetylation and Phosphorylation, *J Biol Chem* 250, 358, 1975.

- Van Holde, K., and Isenberg, I.: Histone Interactions and Chromatin Structure, *Acc Chem Res* 8, 327, 1975.
- Vandegrift, V., Serra, M., Moore, D., and Wagner, T.: The Role of the Arginine-Rich Histones in the Maintenance of DNA Conformation in Chromatin, *Biochemistry* 13, 5087, 1974.
- Vogel, T., and Singer, M.: Interaction of f1 Histone with Superhelical DNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2597, 1975.
- Vogel, T., and Singer, M.: The Interaction of Histones with Simian Virus 40 Supercoiled Deoxyribonucleic Acid *in Vitro*, *J Biol Chem* 250, 796, 1975.
- Vorobyev, V., and Bresler, V.: Unfractionated Preparations of Histones from Normal Mammalian Tissues as Agents Inhibiting Growth of Transplanting Tumours, *Nature* 198, 545, 1963.
- Wagner, T.: Circular Dichroism Study of the f2a1 Histone in the Presence of Polyvinyl-Phosphate and DNA, *Nature* 227, 65, 1970.
- Walker, I.: Differential Dissociation of Histone Tails from Core Chromatin, *Biochemistry* 23, 5622, 1984.
- Weintraub, H.: Release of Discrete Subunits After Nuclease and Trypsin Digestion of Chromatin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 1212, 1975.
- Weissmann, G.: Inhibition of Hexaminecobaltic Chloride, DNA Interaction by Sera of Patients with Disseminated Lupus Erythrematosus, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 103, 469, 1960.
- Zamenhof, S.: Preparation and Assay of Deoxyribonucleic Acid from Animal Tissue, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 3, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 696, 1975.
- Zlatanova, J.: Immunochemical Approaches to the Study of Histone H1 and High Mobility Group Chromatin Proteins, *Mol Cell Biochem* 92, 1, 1990.
- Zubay, G., and Wilkins, M.: A Note on the Reversible Dissociation of Deoxyribonucleohistone, *J Mol Biol* 116, 246, 1964.

58. Hyaluronic Acid

The hyaluronic acids (HA) are a class of macromolecular proteoglycans characterized by a highly polymerized chain of glucuronic acid and N-acetylglucosamine units bonded to protein. They exist in nature as a hydrated gel, usually closely associated with other tissue components such as chrondroitin sulfate. (Arkins and Sheehan 1972 and Bettelheim and Philpott 1959).

Occurring in intercellular ground substance of connecting tissue (Blumberg *et al.* 1955), they have an important role in controlling tissue permeation, bacterial invasiveness and macromolecular transport between cells (Laurent *et al.* 1975). HA is also one of the proteoglycans found in cartilage (Hardingham and Muir 1973). It has been indicated that hyaluronic acid is important in controlling tissue hydration (Block and Bettelheim 1970). In synovial fluid and heart valve its purpose would appear to be primarily that of a lubricant (Meyer *et al.* 1969). HA is present in the vitreous humor of the eye and fluids of the inner ear. Its ability to act as a mechanoelectric transducer makes possible intriguing speculation in regard to its function (Barrett 1975).

The ratio of glucuronic acid to glucosamine varies with the source as does the protein or peptide residue remaining after exhaustive protease digestion (Meyer *et al.* 1969; Silpananta *et al.* 1968; Taussig 1965; Marcante 1965; Pigman 1961; and Preston *et al.* 1965).

Characteristics of Hyaluronic Acid from Bovine Vitreous Humor:

The molecular weight of HA preparations varies with purification procedures, i.e., the extent of degradation as well as the source. According to Bettelheim (1958) when the protein is completely removed a molecular weight on the order of 70,000 is obtainable as compared with 2-4 million in a highly polymerized preparation (Laurent and Gergely 1955). It has been reported (Laurent *et al.* 1960) that bovine vitreous humor hyaluronic acid has a lower molecular weight than most other sources

and that from human umbilical cord has the largest molecular weight (Jensen and Carlsen 1954). Pigman *et al.* (1961) report that HA is degraded in the presence of oxygen and reducing agents and by merthiolate, often used in its preparation. Ascorbic acid likewise has this effect (Swann 1967). The carbohydrate polymer is negatively charged. When it is mixed with a cationic protein such as albumin at low pH, a precipitate is formed. If the glycosidic bonds have been split, i.e., the chain depolymerized, this precipitation no longer occurs. This phenomenon is the basis for the turbidimetric assay of hyaluronidase.

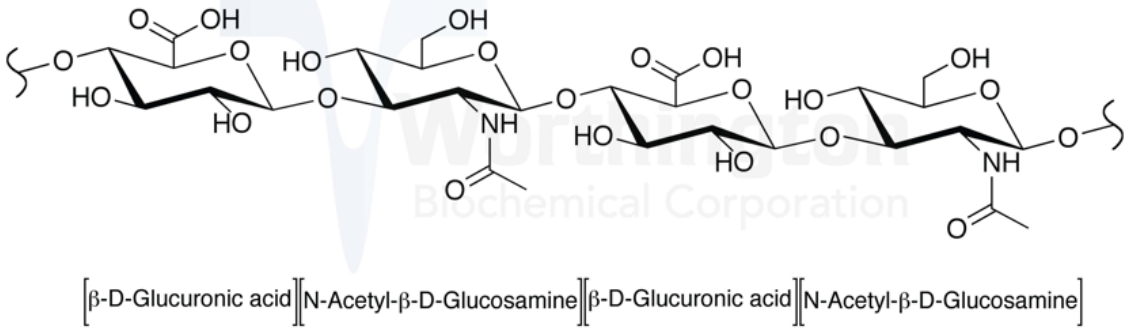


Figure 58.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Hyaluronic Acid

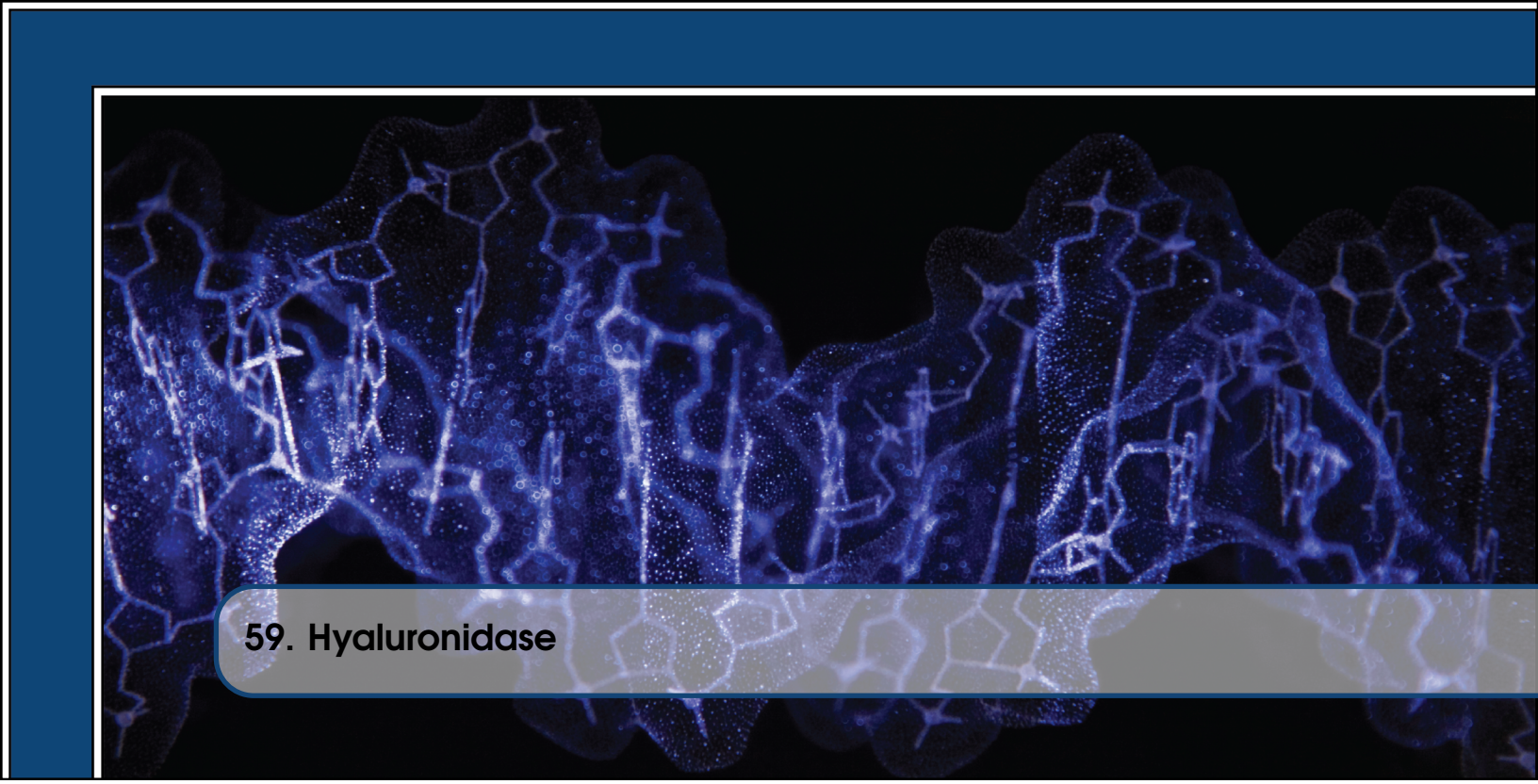
CAS

- 9004-61-9

References

- Atkins, E., and Sheehan, J.: Structure of Hyaluronic Acid, *Nature New Biol* 235, 253, 1972.
- Barrett, T.: Hyaluronic Acid Salt - A Mechanoelectrical Transducer, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 385, 157, 1975.
- Bettelheim, F.: Crystalline Sodium Hyaluronate, *Nature* 182, 1301, 1958.
- Bettelheim, F., and Philpott, D.: Electron Microscopic Studies of Hyaluronic Acid - Protein Gels, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 34, 124, 1959.
- Block, A., and Bettelheim, F.: Water Vapor Sorption of Hyaluronic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 201, 69, 1970.
- Blumberg, B., Oster, G., and Meyer, K.: Changes in the Physical Characteristics of the Hyaluronate of Ground Substance with Alterations in Sodium Chloride Concentration, *J Clin Invest* 34, 1454, 1955.
- Cowman, M., Cozart, D., Nakanishi, K., and Balazs, E.: 1H NMR of Glycosaminoglycans and Hyaluronic Acid Oligosaccharides in Aqueous Solution: The Amide Proton Environment, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 230, 203, 1984.
- Frost, S., and Weigel, P.: Binding of Hyaluronic Acid to Mammalian Fibrinogens, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1034, 39, 1990.
- Hardingham, T., and Muir, H.: Hyaluronic acid in cartilage and proteoglycan aggregation, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 282, 1973.
- Jacoboni, I., Mori, V., Quaglino Jr., D., and Pasquali-Ronchetti, I.: Hyaluronic Acid by Atomic Force Microscopy, *J Struct Biol* 126, 52, 1999.
- Jensen, C., and Carlsen, F.: Hyaluronic Acid. VI. An Electron Microscope Study of Potassium Hyaluronate, *Acta Chem Scand* 8, 1357, 1954.
- Kass, E., and Seastone, C.: The Role of the Mucoid Polysaccharide (Hyaluronic Acid) in the Virulence of Group A Hemolytic *Streptococci*, *J Exp Med* 79, 319, 1944.
- Kobayashi, Y., Okamoto, A., and Nishinari, K.: Viscoelasticity of Hyaluronic Acid with Different Molecular Weights, *Biorheology* 31, 235, 1994.
- Kongtawelert, P., and Ghosh, P.: A Method for the Quantitation of Hyaluronan (Hyaluronic Acid) in Biological Fluids Using a Labeled Avidin-Biotin Technique, *Anal Biochem* 185, 313, 1990.
- Kongtawelert, P., and Ghosh, P.: An Enzyme-Linked Immunosorbent-Inhibition Assay for Quantitation of Hyaluronan (Hyaluronic Acid) in Biological Fluids, *Anal Biochem* 178, 367, 1989.
- Laurent, T., and Gergely, J.: Light Scattering Studies on Hyaluronic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 212, 325, 1955.
- Laurent, T., Preston, B., Pertoft, H., Gustafsson, B., and McCabe, M.: Diffusion of Linear Polymers in Hyaluronate Solution, *Eur J Biochem* 53, 129, 1975.

- Laurent, T., Ryan, M., and Pietruszkiewicz, A.: Fractionation of Hyaluronic Acid. The Polydispersity of Hyaluronic Acid from the Bovine Vitreous Body, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 42, 476, 1960.
- Marcante, M.: Properties of Hyaluronic Acid from Human Myxosarcoma, *Nature* 208, 896, 1965.
- Meyer, F., Preston, B., and Lowther, D.: Isolation and Properties of Hyaluronic Acid from Bovine Heart Valves, *Biochem J* 113, 551, 1969.
- Meyer, K.: Chemical Structure of Hyaluronic Acid, *Fed Proc* 17, 1075, 1958.
- Pigman, W., Gramling, E., and Holley, H.: Interaction of Hyaluronic Acid with Serum Albumin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 46, 100, 1961.
- Pigman, W., Rizvi, S., and Holley, H.: Preparation and Stability of Hyaluronic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 53, 254, 1961.
- Preston, B., Davies, M., and Ogston, A.: The Composition and Physicochemical Properties of Hyaluronic Acids Prepared from Ox Synovial Fluid and from a Case of Mesothelioma, *Biochem J* 96, 449, 1975.
- Scott, J., Heatley, F., and Hull, W.: Secondary Structure of Hyaluronate in Solution, *Biochem J* 220, 197, 1984.
- Silpananta, P., Dunstone, J., and Ogston, A.: Fractionation of a Hyaluronic Acid Preparation in a Density Gradient, *Biochem J* 109, 43, 1968.
- Swann, D.: The Degradation of Hyaluronic Acid by Ascorbic Acid, *Biochem J* 102, 42C, 1967.
- Swann, D.: Studies on Hyaluronic Acid. II. The Protein Component(s) of Rooster Comb Hyaluronic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 160, 96, 1968.
- Taussig, A.: A Simple Method for the Preparation of Hyaluronic Acid, *Can J Biochem* 43, 132, 1965.
- Tolksdorf, S., McCready, M., McCullagh, D., and Schwenk, E.: The Turbidimetric Assay of Hyaluronidase, *J Lab Clin Med* 34, 74, 1949.
- Tsiganos, C., Vynios, D., and Kalpaxis, D.: Rooster Comb Hyaluronate Protein, a Non-covalently Linked Complex, *Biochem J* 235, 117, 1986.
- Uchiyama, H., Dobashi, Y., Ohkouchi, K., and Nagasawa, K.: Chemical Change Involved in the Oxidative Reductive Depolymerization of Hyaluronic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 265, 7753, 1990.



59. Hyaluronidase

Hyaluronate 4-Glycanohydrolase

Hyaluronidase catalyzes the random hydrolysis of 1,4-linkages between 2-acetamido-2-deoxy-b-D-glucose and D-glucose residues in hyaluronate.

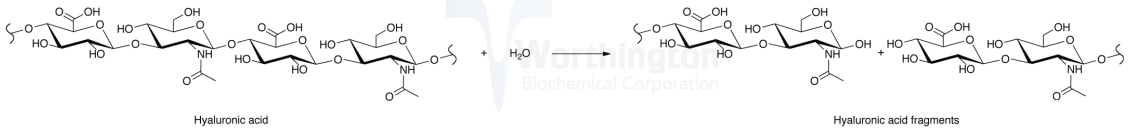


Figure 59.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Hyaluronidase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Testes

Specificity

Testicular hyaluronidase hydrolyzes the endo-N-acetylhexosaminic bonds of hyaluronic acid and chondroitin sulfuric acids A and C (but not B), primarily to tetrasaccharide residues (Ludowieg *et al.* 1961). Monosaccharides are not liberated (Rappaport *et al.* 1951).

Composition

The enzyme is a glycoprotein containing 5% mannose and 2.17% glucosamine. The amino acid composition has been determined (Borders and Raftery 1968).

IUB

- 3.2.1.35

CAS

- 37326-33-3

Molecular Weight

- Borders and Raftery (1968) reported a molecular weight of 61,000. Khorlin *et al.* (1973) report four subunits of 14,000 each and a total molecular weight of 55,000.

Optimal pH

- 4.5 - 6 (DeSalequi *et al.* 1967)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280} = \approx 8$

Inhibitors

- Fe^{2+} and Fe^{3+} are inhibitory as are Mn^{2+} and Cu^{2+} (Warren *et al.* 1962)

Stability/Storage

- Worthington hyaluronidase is stable for 1 - 2 years and the purified preparation for 6 - 12 months when stored at 2 - 8°C.

Stabilizers

- Yang and Srivastav (1975) report that sodium chloride acts as a stabilizer.

Assay Information

Method

- Based on that of Tolksdorf et al. (1949) and Kass and Seastone (1944). Hyaluronic acid is measured by its ability to form turbidity with an acid albumin solution. Turbidity is a function of hyaluronic acid concentration and can hence be related to enzyme activity. One unit is based on the change in absorbency (turbidity) at 540nm of an internal standard assayed concurrently with each lot. Internal standard replaces USP/NF reference no longer available

Reagents

- 0.1 M Sodium phosphate buffer, pH 5.3 with 0.15 M sodium chloride (HSE buffer)
- 0.5 M Sodium acetate buffer, pH 4.2
- Albumin reagent: Prepare by dissolving 2.5 grams of bovine serum albumin, Fraction V in 250 ml of 0.5 M sodium acetate buffer, pH 4.2. Adjust pH to 3.0 with 2 N HCl and heat at 93°C for 30 minutes. Cool and adjust final volume to 1000 ml with 0.5 ml sodium acetate buffer, pH 4.2.
- Standard: Prepare stock solutions of 1.0 and 0.5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$.
- Hyaluronic acid (HA): Dissolve 10 mg Worthington hyaluronic acid (Code: VHHA) in 25 ml 0.1 M sodium phosphate buffer: pH 5.3 with 0.15 M sodium chloride. Note: This solution can be prepared by allowing VHHA to dissolve overnight. Heating in a boiling water bath for 10 - 15 minutes is the preferred method if the material is not immediately soluble.

Standard Curve

Tube # 1	ml HA	mg HA	ml HSE buffer
1	0.00	0.00	1.00
2	0.10	0.04	0.90
3	0.20	0.08	0.80
4	0.25	0.10	0.75
5	0.30	0.12	0.70
6	0.40	0.16	0.60
7	0.50	0.20	0.50
8	0.60	0.24	0.40
9	0.70	0.28	0.30
10	0.80	0.32	0.20

Place all tubes in a boiling water bath for 5 minutes. Cool to room temperature. Add 9.0 ml of albumin reagent and allow to stand for 10 minutes. Read absorbance at 540 nm. Plot absorbance at 540 nm versus mg HA to form standard curve. Hyaluronic acid should be soluble under the defined conditions and should produce a standard curve with a slope of 1.5 or greater.

Enzyme

- Prepare stock solution of enzyme at one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.1 M sodium phosphate buffer pH 5.3 with 0.15 M sodium chloride. Immediately prior to use dilute further in the same buffer. For crude grade material concentrations of 0.01 - 0.05 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ are recommended. For purified grade concentration of 0.001 - 0.01 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ are recommended.

Procedure

Pipette 0.5 ml of a 0.4 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ hyaluronic acid solution into a series of test tubes. Incubate at 37°C for 4 - 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium. Incubate one blank tube with one ml of 0.1 M sodium phosphate buffer, pH 5.3 with 0.15 M sodium chloride. At timed intervals add 0.5 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme or standard to respective tubes. Incubate each tube exactly 10 minutes and cool in

an ice bath to room temperature. Add 9.0 ml of albumin reagent to each tube and incubate at room temperature for 10 minutes. Read A_{540} of each tube versus the blank.

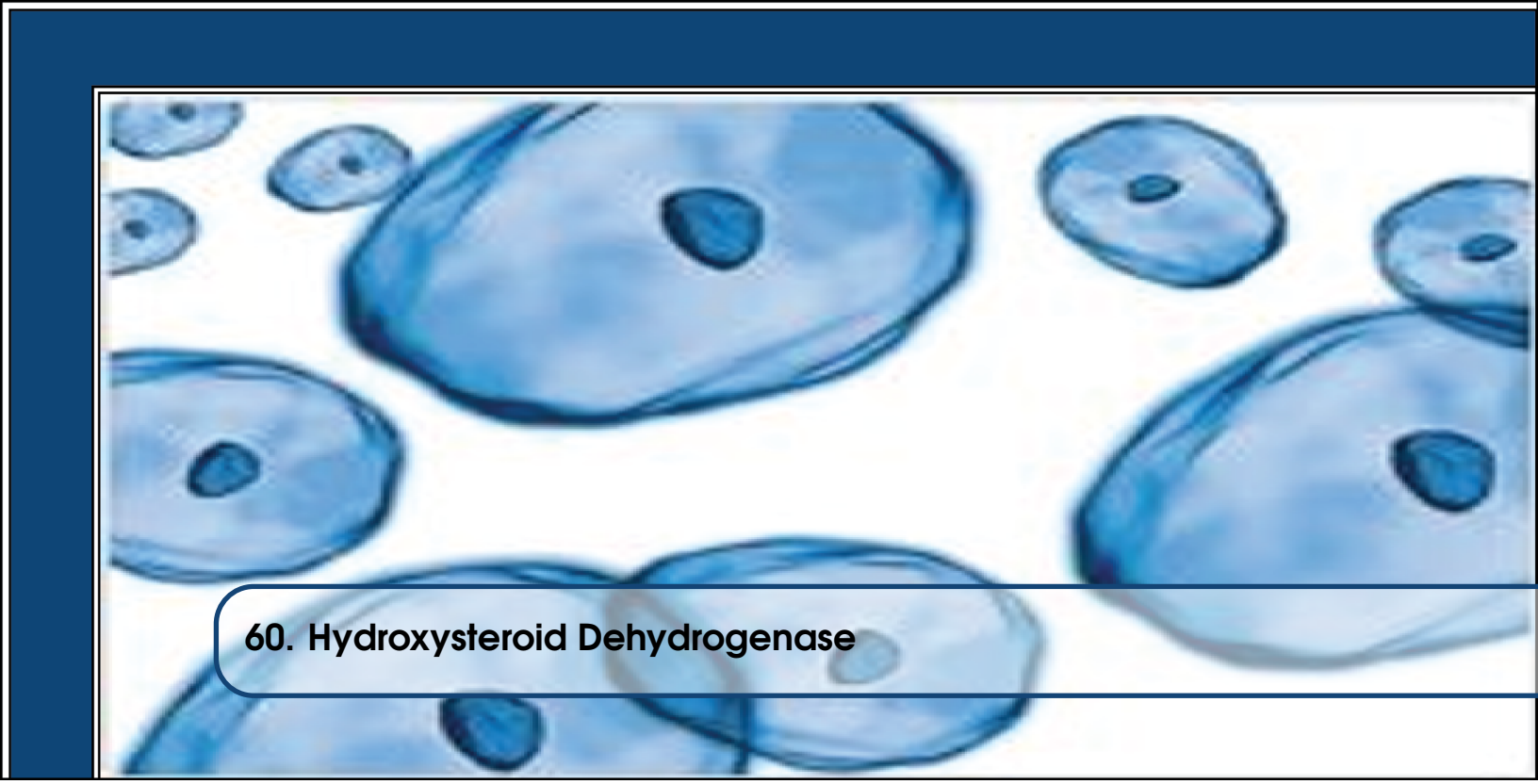
Calculation

- Determine the amount of hyaluronic acid remaining after digestion from the standard curve.
- Calculate the amount of hyaluronic acid digested as follows:
- mg HA digested = 0.2 mg - mg HA remaining
- Calculate turbidity reducing $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$ of enzyme or standard as follows:
- $\frac{\text{TRU}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{mg HA digested x 3.0}}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction}}$
- Calculate $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$ enzyme as follows:
- $\frac{\frac{\text{USP/NF units}}{\text{mg}} \text{ of standard}}{\frac{\text{TRU}}{\text{mg}} \text{ of standard}} = \frac{\frac{\text{USP/NF units}}{\text{mg}} \text{ of sample}}{\frac{\text{TRU}}{\text{mg}} \text{ of sample}}$

References

- Abramson, C.: Staphylococcal Hyaluronate Lyase: Multiple Electrophoretic and Chromatographic Forms, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 103, 1967.
- Alburn, H., and Whiteley, R.: , *Chem Abstr* 50, 133F9, 1956.
- Aronson, N., and Davidson, E.: Lysosomal Hyaluronidase from Rat Liver. II. Properties, *J Biol Chem* 242, 441, 1967.
- Bollett, A., Bonner, W., and Nance, J.: The Presence of Hyaluronidase in Various Mammalian Tissues, *J Biol Chem* 238, 3522, 1963.
- Borders, C., and Raftery, M.: Purification and Partial Characterization of Testicular Hyaluronidase, *J Biol Chem* 243, 3756, 1968.
- Bowness, J.: Hyaluronidase Assay Using a Chondroitin-Sulphate Substrate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 101, 26, 1965.
- Brunish, R., and Mozershy, S.: The Characterization of Hyaluronidase Isolated from *Escherichia freundii*, *J Biol Regul Homeost Agents* 231, 291, 1958.
- Cramer, J., Bailey, L., Bailey, C., and Miller, R.: Kinetic and Mechnistic Studies with Bovine Testicular Hyaluronidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1200, 315, 1994.
- DeSalequi, M., Plonska, H., and Pigman, W.: A Comparison of Serum and Testicular Hyaluronidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 548, 1967.
- Duran-Reynals, F.: Conference Chairman: The Ground Substance of the Mesenchyme and Hyaluronidase, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 52, 943, 1950.
- Fiszer-Szafarz, B.: Demonstration of a New Hyaluronidase Inhibitor in Serum of Cancer Patients, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 129, 300, 1968.
- Gacesa, P., Savitsky, M., Dodgson, K., and Olavesen, A.: Modification of Functional Arginine Residues in Purified Bovine Testicular Hyaluronidase with Butane-2,3-dione, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 661, 205, 1981.
- Gupta, G., and Goldberg, E.: Isolation, Properties, Immunological Specificity and Localization of Mouse Testicular Hyaluronidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 364, 1981.
- Hamai, A., Morikawa, K., Horie, K., Tokuyasu, K.: Purification and Characterization of Hyaluronidase from *Streptococcus dysgalactiae* , *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 2163, 1989.
- Harrison, R.: Preliminary Characterization of the Multiple Forms of Ram Sperm Hyaluronidase, *Biochem J* 252, 875, 1988.
- Harrison, R., and Gaunt, S.: Multiple Forms of Ram and Bull Sperm Hyaluronidase Revealed by Using Monoclonal Antibodies, *J Reprod Fertil* 82, 777, 1988.
- Herd, J., Tschida, J., and Motycka, L.: The Detection of Hyaluronidase on Electrophoresis Membranes, *Anal Biochem* 61, 133, 1974.
- Herp, A., DeFilippi, J., and Fabianek, J.: The Effect of Serum Hyaluronidase on Acidic Polysaccharides and Its Activity in Cancer, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 158, 150, 1968.
- Hoffman, P., Meyer, K., and Linker, A.: Transglycosylation During the Mixed Digestion of Hyaluronic Acid and Chondroitin Sulfate by Testicular Hyaluronidase, *J Biol Chem* 219, 653, 1956.
- Ibrahim, A., and Streitfeld, M.: The Microassay of Hyaluronic Acid Concentration and Hyaluronidase Activity by Capillary Turbidity (CT) and Capillary Turbidity Reduction (CTR) Tests, *Anal Biochem* 56, 428, 1973.
- Kass, E., and Seastone, C.: The Role of the Mucoid Polysaccharide (Hyaluronic Acid) in the Virulence of Group A Hemolytic *Streptococci*, *J Exp Med* 79, 319, 1944.
- Khorlin, A., Vikha, I., and Milishnikov, A.: Subunit Structure of Testicular Hyaluronidase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 31, 107, 1973.
- Kind, L., and Roffler, S.: Allergic Reactions to Hyaluronidase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 106, 734, 1961.
- Knudson, W., Gundlach, M., Schmid, T., and Conrad, H.: Selective Hydrolysis of Chondroitin Sulfates by Hyaluronidase, *Biochemistry* 23, 368, 1984.
- Laurent, T., Barany, E., Carlsson, B., and Tidare, E.: Determination for Identifying Acid Mucins in Tissue Sections, *Anal Biochem* 31, 133, 1969.
- Leppi, T., and Stoward, P.: On the Use of Testicular Hyaluronidase for Identifying Acid Mucins in Tissue Sections, *J Histochem Cytochem* 12, 406, 1965.
- Long, C: , *Biochemists Handbook* , F.N. Spon Ltd., Pub., London, 242, 1961.
- Ludowieg, J., Vennesland, B., and Dorfman, A.: The Mechanism of Action of Hyaluronidase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 333, 1961.

- Meyer, K., Hoffman, P., and Linker, A.: , *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 447, 1960.
- Mogilevskii, M.: Isolation and Purification of Streptococcal Hyaluronidase, *Fed Proc* 23, T559, 1964.
- Mozersky, S., Straatsma, B., Steffy, J., and McFarlin, A.: Purification of Hyaluronidase from Bovine Testes, *Arch Ophthalmol* 66, 112, 1961.
- Nakamura T, Majima M, Kubo K, Takagaki K, Tamura S, Endo M.: Hyaluronidase Assay Using Fluorogenic Hyaluronate as a Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 191, 21, 1990.
- Nakamura, N., Iwabori, N., and Koizumi, T.: Serum Hyaluronidase Activity in Chronic Liver Damage, *Clin Chim Acta* 27, 47, 1970.
- Ramanaiah, M., Parthasarathy, P., and Venkaiah, B.: Isolation and Characterization of Hyaluronidase from Scorpion (*Heterometrus fulvipes*) Venom, *Biochem Int* 20, 301, 1990.
- Rappaport, M., Meyer, K., and Linker, A.: Analysis of the Products Formed on Hydrolysis of Hyaluronic Acid by Testicular Hyaluronidase, *J Am Chem Soc* 73, 2416, 1951.
- Rhodes, C., Olavesen, A., and Dodgson, K.: Hydrolysis of Indoxyl Acetate by Bovine Testicular Hyaluronidase Preparations, *Biochem J* 118, 18P, 1970.
- Rosoiu, N. Serban, M., Tanasecu, M., Popescu, M., and Crismaru, M.: Comparative Biochemical Studies Between the Purified Hyaluronidase from *Engraulis-Encrassicolus-Ponticus Viscera* and the Bovine Testis Hyaluronidase, *Rev Roumaine de Biochimie* 26, 145, 1989.
- Rossi, G., Caccavale, E., and Porrazzi, L.: Salicylate and Increased Vascular Permeability Due to Hyaluronidase, *Nature* 200, 685, 1963.
- Sandson, J., and Hamerman, D.: Binding of an alpha-Globulin to Hyaluronate Protein in Pathological Synovial Fluids, *Science* 146, 70, 1964.
- Scaife, J.: The Stability of Hyaluronidase Activity in Irradiated Spermatozoa, *Can J Biochem* 42, 555, 1964.
- Schaufuss, P., Sting, R., Schaeg, W., and Blobel, H.: Isolation and Characterization of Hyaluronidase from *Streptococcus uberis*, *Zentralbl Bakteriol Mikrobiol Hyg [A]* 271, 46, 1989.
- Silbert, J., Nagai, Y., and Gross, J.: Hyaluronidase from Tadpole Tissue, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1509, 1965.
- Soder, P., Nord, E., Lundblad, G., and Kjellman, O.: Investigation on Lysozyme, Protease, and Hyaluronidase Activity in Extracts from Human Leukocytes, *Acta Chem Scand* 24, 129, 1970.
- Soru, E., and Ionescu-Stoian, F.: Chemical Study of Hyaluronidase, *Arch Roum Path Exp Microbiol* 22, 783, 1963.
- Soru, E., and Ionescu-Stoian, F.: The Purification of Testicular Hyaluronidase by Chromatography on a Mixed Column, *J Chromatogr* 17, 538, 1965.
- Tolksdorf, S., McCready, M., McCullagh, D., and Schwenk, E.: The Turbidimetric Assay of Hyaluronidase, *J Lab Clin Med* 34, 74, 1949.
- Warren, G., Seifter, J., and Glassman, J.: Inhibition of Hyaluronidase by Urinary Kallikrein, *Nature* 194, 770, 1962.
- Yang, C., and Srivastav, P.: Purification and Properties of Hyaluronidase from Bull Sperm, *J Biol Chem* 250, 79, 1975.
- Zaneveld, L., Polakoski, K., and Schumacher, G.: Properties of Acrosomal Hyaluronidase from Bull Spermatozoa. Evidence for Its Similarity to Testicular Hyaluronidase, *J Biol Chem* 248, 564, 1973.



60. Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase

3-α-Hydroxysteroid: NAD(P^+) Oxidoreductase

3 (or 17) β-Hydroxysteroid: NAD(P^+) Oxidoreductase

The enzymes have useful application in the assay of steroids (Hurlock and Talalay 1958; Stempfel and Sidbury 1964; Moore 1972). They have been used for the determination of bile acids in blood (Iwata and Yamasaki 1964; Palmer 1969; Leslie 1969; Murphy *et al.* 1970; Schwarz *et al.* 1974).

It should be noted that Worthington supplies two preparations: one from the regular Pseudomonas testosteroni (ATCC 11966) culture which produces both the α and β enzymes, and a second from a mutant strain which produces almost only the α enzyme. By using both, the β-hydroxysteroid can be determined by difference.

Teller and Bongiavanni (1963) reported only slight activity of the mutant strain on epiandrosterone indicating but a trace of the β enzyme. Roe and Kaplan (1969) have investigated the specificities of the mutant and wild type strains, and this reference should be consulted for specific details. Hydroxysteroid dehydrogenases catalyze the interconversion of hydroxyl and carboxyl groups of steroids. Those from Pseudomonas testosteroni are of two types:

1. 3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase (1.1.1.50), (α enzyme):

2. 3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase:

$$\begin{aligned}&\text{Androsterone + NAD} \rightleftarrows \text{5-}\alpha\text{-Androsterone-3,17-dione + NADH}\\&\text{Testosterone + NAD} \rightleftarrows \text{4-}\alpha\text{-Androsterone-3,17-dione + NADH}\end{aligned} \qquad (60.1)$$

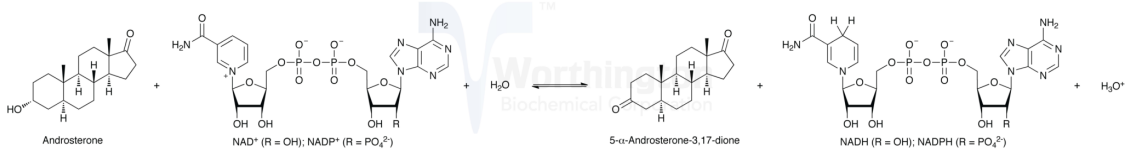


Figure 60.1: Enzymatic Reaction: 3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase

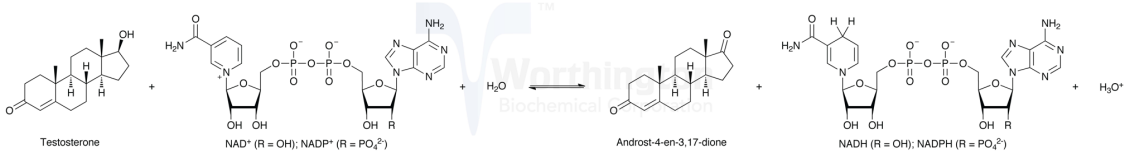


Figure 60.2: 3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Pseudomonas testosteroni*

Specificity

3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: α enzyme oxidizes only 3α-hydroxysteroids of the C19, C21, C24 series (Talalay 1963).

3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: Catalyzes the oxidation of 3β-hydroxysteroids of the C19 and C21 series, 17β-hydroxysteroids of the C18, C19, and C21 series, as well as certain 16β-hydroxysteroids (Talalay 1963).

Composition

3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: Amino acid composition has been reported by Squire *et al.* (1964).

3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: Amino acid composition has been reported by Squire *et al.* (1964).

IUB

- 1.1.1.50, 1.1.1.51

CAS

- 9028-56-2, 9015-81-0

Molecular Weight

- 3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: 47,000 (Squire *et al*. 1964; Sklhegg 1974)
- 3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: 100,000 (Squire *et al*. 1964)

Isoelectric Point

- 3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: pH 6.1 (Squire *et al*. 1964)
- 3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: pH 6.5 (Squire *et al*. 1964)

Inhibitors

- 3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: Heavy metals and sulfhydryl-binding reducing agents (Talalay 1963).
- 3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: Heavy metals and reducing agents. The oxidation of testosterone is inhibited by 3,17α-estradiol and other 1,3,5-estratriene derivatives (Talalay 1963).

Stability/Storage

- 3α-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: The Worthington preparation of a enzyme is stable for 6-12 months when stored at -20°C.
- 3β- and 17β-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase: The Worthington preparation of mixed α and β enzyme is stable for 6-12 months when stored at -20°C.

Assay Information

Method

- The assay is that of Marcus and Talalay (1956) in which the reaction velocity is measured as an increase in absorbance at 340 nm resulting from the reduction of NAD. One unit reduces one micromole NAD per min at 25°C and pH 9.0, using androsterone or testosterone as a substrate under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.03 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.2 with 0.001 M EDTA
- 0.166 M Sodium pyrophosphate buffer, pH 9.0
- 0.0043 M NAD in reagent grade water. Note: NAD may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care should be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight.
- 0.015% Androsterone. Prepare by dissolving 15 mg androsterone in 100 ml absolute methanol.
- 0.015% Testosterone. Prepare by dissolving 15 mg testosterone in 100 ml absolute methanol.

Enzyme

- Dissolve the purified enzyme at a concentration of 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.03 M Tris · HCl pH 7.2 buffer with 0.001 M EDTA. Further dilutions are also made with this buffer.
- Crude enzyme: Extraction of the enzyme from the cells can be accomplished by sonication of a 50 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ cell suspension in 0.03 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.2 with 0.001 M EDTA. Clarify by centrifugation and assay the supernatant.

- For assay, dilute the enzyme to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.166 M Sodium pyrophosphate - 0.6 ml
- 0.0043 M NAD - 0.2 ml
- Reagent grade water - 2.0 ml
- Enzyme - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. At zero time, add 0.01 ml testosterone solution. Record A_{340} for 3-4 minutes. Calculate ΔA_{340} per minute from the initial linear portion of the curve. Repeat, using androsterone as substrate.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Adams, J., Jarabak, J., and Talalay, P.: The Steroid Specificity of the 17-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase of Human Placenta, *J Biol Chem* 237, 3069, 1962.
- Bernal, A.: Kinetic Analysis of Human Placental, Ovarian, and Adrenal 3-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase Inhibition by Epostane *in Vitro*, *J Steroid Biochem* 33, 483, 1989.
- Bolt, M., and Boyer, J.: Pitfalls in Serum Bile Acid Analysis in Patients with Cholestasis: Differing Biochemical Properties of 3-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases from Wild-type and Mutant, *Falk Symp. 24 Bile Acid Metabolism in Health and Disease* , G. Paumgartner and A. Stiehl, MTP Press, Ltd., 1977.
- Delin, S., and Porath, J.: Purification of alpha and beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases from *Psuedomonas testosteroni* by Gel Filtration, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 67, 197, 1963.
- Edenharder, R., and Pfutzner, M.: Partial Purification and Characterization of an NAD-Dependent 3-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase from *Clostridium innocuum*, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 55, 1656, 1989.
- Edwards, C.: Renal 11-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase - A Mechanism Ensuring Mineralocorticoid Specificity, *Horm Res* 34, 114, 1990.
- Ferrari, R., and Arnold, A.: Inhibition of beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase. II. Kinetics and pH Effect, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 77, 357, 1963.
- Ferrari, R., and Arnold, A.: Inhibiton of beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase. I. Structural Characteristics of Some Steroidal Inhibitors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 77, 349, 1963.
- Ghosh, D., Punzi, J., and Duax, W.: Crystals of Active Tetramers of 3-alpha,30-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 1306, 1986.
- Hara, A., Inoue, Y., Nakagawa, M., Naganeo, F., and Sawada, H.: Purification and Characterization of $NADP^+$-Dependent 3-alpha-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase from Mouse Liver Cytosol, *J. Biochem.* 103, 1027, 1988.
- Hurlock, B., and Talalay, P.: Principles of the Enzymatic Measurements of Steroids, *J Biol Chem* 227, 37, 1957.
- Hurlock, B., and Talalay, P.: Enzymatic Estimation of Steroids in Human Urine, *Endocr J* 62, 201, 1958.
- Itagaki, E., and Iwaya, T.: Purification and Characterization of 17-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase from *Cylindrocarpon radicola*, *J. Biochem.* 103, 1039, 1988.
- Iwata, T., and Yamasaki, K.: Enzymatic Determination and Thin-Layer Chromatography of Bile Acids in Blood, *J. Biochem.* 56, 424, 1964.
- Koide, S.: Further Study on the Purification of 3-alpha-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase of Rat Liver, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 110, 189, 1965.
- Lianidou, E., Papastathopoulos, D., and Siskos, P.: Determination of Ursodeoxycholic Acid in Serum by a New Fluorometric Enzymatic Method Using 7-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase from *Clostridum absonum*, *Anal Biochem* 179, 341, 1989.
- Lin, S., Xie, B., Li, B., and Zhou, M.: Chromatography of Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 684, 99, 1996.
- Marcus, P., and Talalay, P.: Induction and Purification of alpha and beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases, *J Biol Chem* 218, 661, 1956.
- Murphy, G., Billing, B., and Baron, D.: A Fluorometric and Enzymatic Method for the Estimation of Total Bile Acids, *J Clin Pathol* 23, 594, 1970.
- Palmer, R.: Enzymatic Assay of Bile Acids and Related 3-alpha Hydroxysteroids: Its Application to Serum and Other Biological Fluids, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 15, R. Clayton, S. Colowick, and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 280, 1969.

- Paumgartner, G., and Stiehl, A.: Bile Acid Metabolism in Health and Disease, *Proc IV Bile Acid Mtg* 1976, 285, 1977.
- Plemenitas, A., Zakelj-Mavric, M., and Komel, R.: Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase of *Cochliobolus lunatus*, *J Steroid Biochem* 29, 371, 1988.
- Pockington, T., and Jeffrey, J.: 3-alpha-Hydroxysteroid: NAD Oxidoreductase Activity in Crystalline Preparations of 20 - beta - Hydroxysteroid: NAD Oxidoreductase, *Eur J Biochem* 7, 63, 1968.
- Ringold, H., Graves, J., Hayano, M., and Lawrence, H.: Electronic Control of Enzymatic Oxidation-Reduction Process. The Reduction of sigma 4- 3-ols by the 3-alpha- and 3-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases of *Pseudomonas testosteroni*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 13, 162, 1963.
- Roe, C., and Kaplan, N.: Purification and Substrate Specificities of Bacterial Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 8, 5093, 1969.
- Schwarz, H., Bergmann, K., and Paumgartner, G.: A Simple Method for the Estimation of Bile Acids in Serum, *Clin Chim Acta* 50, 197, 1974.
- Schwarz, H., Paumgartner, G., and Preisig, R.: Diagnotische Bedeutung der Serumgallensauren, *Schweiz Med Wschr* 195, 533, 1974.
- Shikita, M., and Sato, F.: 20-alpha-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase and Reductive Metabolism of Progesterone in Mammalian Cell Cultures, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 133, 336, 1969.
- Skalhegg, B.: On the 3-alpha-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas testosteroni*. Purification and Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 46, 117, 1974.
- Skalhegg, B.: Enzymatic Determination of Bile Acids. The Presence of a New Enzyme, a 12-alpha-Hydroxysteroid: NAD-Oxidoreductase in Extracts from, *Scand J Gastroent* 9, 55, 1974.
- Squire, P., Delin, S., and Porath, J.: Physical and Chemical Characterization of Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases from *Pseudomonas testosteroni*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 89, 409, 1964.
- Stempfel, R., and Sidbury, J.: Studies with the Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases. I. A Simplified Method for the Enzymatic Estimation of 3- and 17-Hydroxysteroids, *J Clin Endocrinol Metab* 24, 367, 1964.
- Talalay, P.: Enzymatic Analysis of Steroid Hormones, *Methods Biochem Anal* 8, 119, 1960.
- Talalay, P.: Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 177, 1963.
- Talalay, P.: Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 5, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 512, 1962.
- Talalay, P., and Marcus, P.: Specificity, Kinetics, and Inhibition of alpha- and beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenases, *J Biol Chem* 218, 675, 1956.
- Teller, J., and Bongiavanni, A.: Alteration of Steroid Dehydrogenase Synthesis in a Mutant of, *Nature* 197, 1112, 1963.
- Turnberg, L., and Anthony-Mote, A.: Quantitative Determination of Bile Salts Using Thin-Layer Chromatography and 3 - alpha - Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase, *Clin Chim Acta* 24, 253, 1969.
- Villee, C., and Loring, J.: 20-alpha-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase and 3-alpha-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase in Human Fetal Liver, *Endocr J* 72, 824, 1963.
- Yin, S., Vagelopoulos, N., Lundquist, G., and Jornvall, H.: *Pseudomonas* 3-beta-Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase - Primary Structure and Relationships to Other Steroid Dehydrogenases, *Eur J Biochem* 197, 359, 1991.

61. Lactate Dehydrogenase

L-Lactate: NAD^+ Oxidoreductase

Human LDH has been reported on by Ringoir and Plum (1975), Emes *et al.* (1974), Markel and Janich (1974), McQueen (1974), Burd and Usatequi-Gomez (1973), and McKee *et al.* (1972); that from pig by Hinz and Jaenicke (1975), Bloxham *et al.* (1975), Chen and Engel (1975), Eventoff *et al.* (1974), Jaenicke (1974), Whitaker *et al.* (1974), Holbrook and Ingram (1973), Holbrook and Stinson (1973), and Stinson and Holbrook (1973). Adams *et al.* (1973) and Taylor *et al.* (1973) have reported on dogfish LDH, and Carlotti *et al.* (1974) and Ryan and Vestling (1974) on that of rat liver and hepatomas. Fritz *et al.* (1973) report on different rates of tissue turnover of the rat isozymes. Kabura and Konvich (1972) extracted LDH isozymes from mouse brain. Ehmann and Hultin (1973) studied chicken breast LDH M5. Eby *et al.* (1973) report on frog LDH and Lim *et al.* (1975) on that from salmonid fish. Long and Kaplan (1973) report on horseshoe crab and sea worm LDH. That from potatoes has been studied by Rothe (1974) and Davies and Davies (1972). Brown *et al.* (1975) and Allsopp and Matthews (1975) report on the Actinomyces and Mycoplasma enzymes.

Mammalian lactate dehydrogenase (LDH) exists as five tetrameric isozymes composed of combinations of two different subunits. The isozymes differ in catalytic, physical and immunological properties. Cahn *et al.* (1962) refer to the polypeptide subunits as "H" and "M", which combine to form two pure types of isozymes, H4 and M4, and three hybrids, H3M, H2M2, and HM3. Type H4 is the most negatively charged at pH 7 and in zone electrophoresis appears nearest the anode. Subunit "H" predominates in heart muscle LDH which is geared for aerobic oxidation of pyruvate. The "M" subunit predominates in skeletal muscle and liver and is concerned more with anaerobic metabolism and pyruvate reduction (Fritz 1965).

A sperm isozyme (isozyme x) has been characterized from testes and spermatozoa (Zinkham *et al.*

1964; Stambaugh and Buckley 1967). McKee *et al.* (1972) indicate there to be several. LDH-X differs immunologically and enzymatically from LDH 1-5. (Spielman *et al.* 1973; Goldberg 1972).

LDH isozymes in the developing fetus have been reported on by Werthamer *et al.* (1973) and their variations with age by Gerlach and Fegler (1973). See also Ringoir and Plum (1975), Mitsutaka (1974), O'Carra *et al.* (1974), Glass and Doyle (1972), and Wilkinson and Walter (1972). Silverstein and Boyer (1964) compared kinetics of beef heart and rabbit muscle LDH.

LDH is of interest clinically in that the serum level of certain isozymes reflects pathological condition in particular tissues.

Studies on structure, binding sites and kinetics include the following: Adams *et al.* (1973), Bartholmes *et al.* (1973), Bishop *et al.* (1972), Bloxham *et al.* (1975), Cho and Swaisgood (1974), Dudman and Zerner (1973), Ehmann and Hultin (1973), Hinz and Jaenicke (1975), Holbrook and Ingram (1973), Holbrook and Stinson (1973), Jaenicke (1974), Levetzki (1972), Low *et al.* (1973), Millar (1974), Mitsutaka (1974), Saito (1972), Stinson and Holbrook (1973), Tienhara and Meany (1973). Whitaker *et al.* (1974) report on immobilized LDH. Lactate dehydrogenase (LDH) catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{Pyruvate} + \text{NADH} \rightleftarrows \text{Lactate} + \text{NAD} \tag{61.1}$$

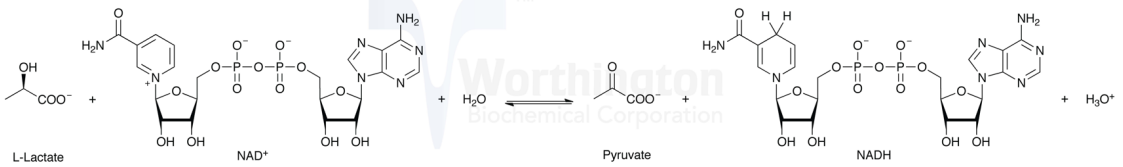


Figure 61.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Lactate Dehydrogenase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Beef Heart and Rabbit Muscle

Specificity

The enzyme is specific for L(+)lactate. Meister (1950) reports it reduces several α-keto and α,β-diketo acids but at about one-tenth the rate of reduction of pyruvate.

Composition

Beef Heart: Vallee and Williams (1975) have reported on its subunit dissociation at low pH. See also Yang and Schwert (1972) and Gold and Segal (1965).

Rabbit Muscle: Lovell and Winzor (1974) report that the tetramer dissociates completely into two dimers (molecular weight 70,000) in acetate-chloride buffer pH 5 (conditions without effect on beef heart LDH). Phosphate and pyridine nucleotides stabilize the quarternary structure of the tetramer. Phosphate has an activation effect. See also Cho and Swainsgood (1973).

IUB

- 1.1.1.27

CAS

- 9001-60-9

Molecular Weight

- Beef Heart: 35,000/subunit (Fosmire and Timasheff 1972)
- Beef Heart: 136,700 ± 2,100/tetramer (Huston *et al.* 1972)
- Rabbit Muscle: 140,000

Extinction Coefficient

- $E_{280}^{1\%} = 14.9$

Activators

- A number of organic compounds which stabilize the enzyme, such as dimethyl sulfoxide, ethanol, and methanol, are reported by George *et al.* (1969). Diethylstilbestrol and several of its derivatives also stabilize the enzyme (Cohen *et al.* 1969).

Inhibitors

- LDH is quite stable. It is inactivated by iodide. Inhibition by p-mercuribenzoate is slow. See Schwert and Winer (1963); also Anderson *et al.* (1974) and Bloxham *et al.* (1975).

Activity

- Beef Heart: See Borgmann *et al.* (1974)
- Rabbit Muscle: Reaction kinetics have been reported by Stambaugh and Post (1966) and Zewe and Fromm (1965).

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined by a decrease in absorbance at 340 nm resulting from the oxidation of NADH. One unit causes the oxidation of one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 7.3, under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.2 M Tris · HCl, pH 7.3
- 6.6 mM NADH in above 0.2 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.3
- 30 mM Sodium pyruvate in above 0.2 Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.3

Enzyme

- Dissolve at 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.2 M Tris · HCl buffer. Dilute enzyme prior to use to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$. in Tris buffer and keep cold.
- Determination of Protein Concentration:

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvette as follows:

- Tris · HCl, 0.2 M pH 7.3 - 2.8 ml
- 6.6 mM NADH - 0.1 ml
- 30 mM Sodium pyruvate - 0.1 ml

Incubate in the spectrophotometer 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish a blank rate, if any.

Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}$ from initial linear portion.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

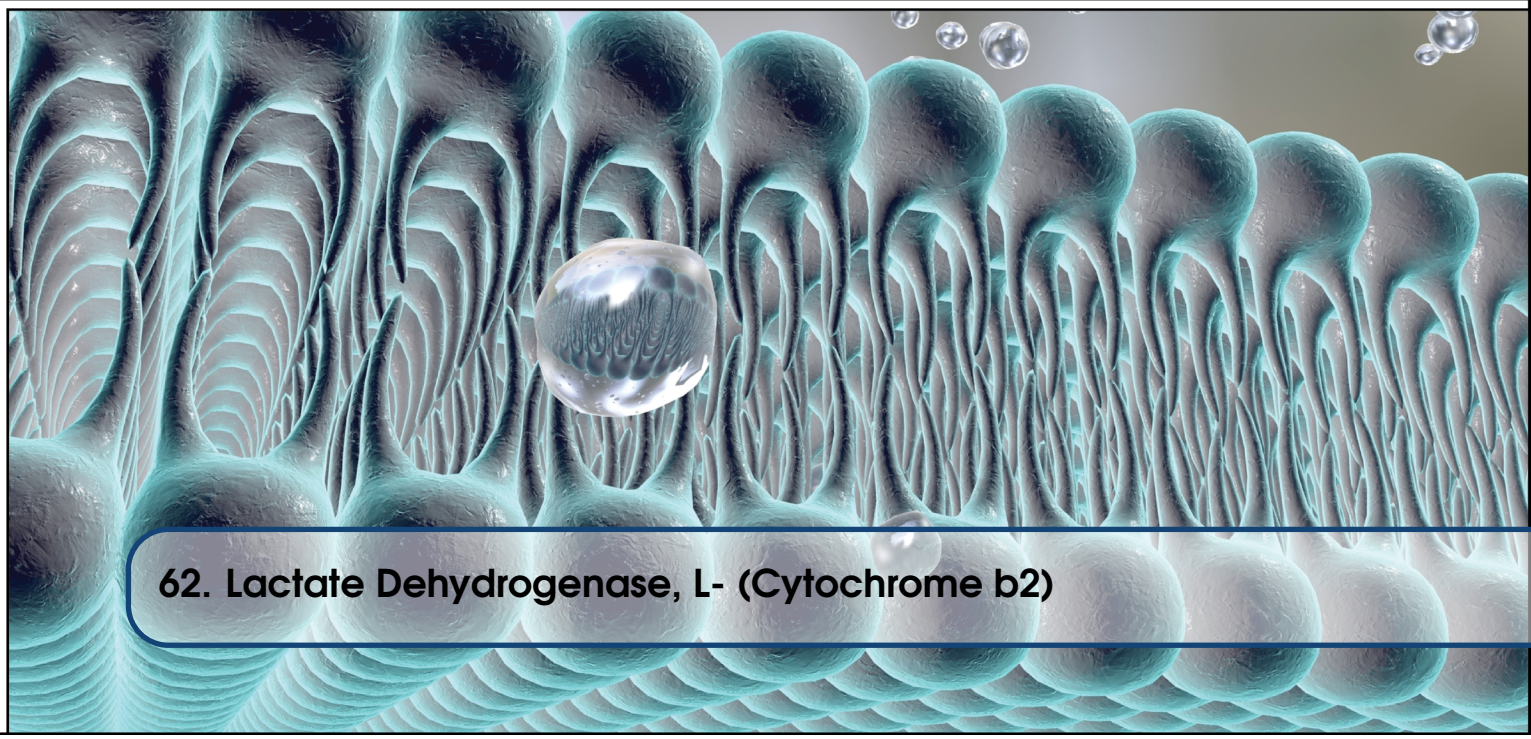
- : Crystalline Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Prep* Vol. 2, A. Meister, John Wiley and Sons, NY, 18, 1952.
- Adams, M., Buehner, M., Chandrasekhar, K., Ford, G., Hackert, M., Liljas, A., Rossman, M., Smiley, I., Allison, W., Everse, J., Kaplan, N., and Taylor, S.: Structure-Function Relationships in Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 1968, 1973.
- Adams, M., Mcpherson, A., Rossman, M., Schevitz, R., and Wonacott, A.: The Structure of the Nicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide Coenzyme When Bound to Lactate Dehydrogenase, *J Mol Biol* 51, 31, 1970.
- Allsopp, B., and Matthews, K.: Studies of Lactate Dehydrogenase of *Mycoplasma mycoides* var. *mycoides*, *J Gen Microbiol* 88, 58, 1975.
- Anderson, B., Vercellotti, S., and Fisher, T.: Maleimide Inactivation of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 350, 135, 1974.
- Babson, A., and Arndt, E.: Lactic Dehydrogenase Inhibitors in NAD, *Clin Chem* 16, 254, 1970.
- Bartholmes, P., Durchschlag, H., and Jaenicke, R.: Molecular Properties of Lactic Dehydrogenase Under the Condition of the Enzymatic Test. Sedimentation Analysis and Gel Filtration in the Microgram and Nanogram Range, *Eur J Biochem* 39, 101, 1973.
- Beebee, T., and Carty, D.: A Study of Lactate Dehydrogenase Levels and Turnover Rates During Postnatal Development in the Rat, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 757, 209, 1983.
- Bishop, M., Everse, J., and Kaplan, N.: Identificaton of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes by Rapid Kinetics, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 1761, 1972.
- Bloxham, D., Giles,I., Wilton, D., and Ashtar, M.: The Mechanism of the Bond Forming Events in Pyridine Linked Oxidoreductases. Studies with Epoxide Inhibitors of Lactic Dehydrogenase and beta-Hydroxybutyrate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 2235, 1975.
- Bolotina, L., Markovich, D., Volkenstein, M., and Zavodzky, P.: Investigation of the Conformation of Lactate Dehydrogenase and of its Catalytic Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 132, 271, 1967.
- Borgmann, V., Moon, T., and Laidler, K.: Molecular Kinetics of Beef Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 13, 5152, 1974.
- Brown, A., Christian, C., and Eifert, R.: Purification, Characterization, and Regulation of a Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide-Dependent Lactate Dehydrogenase from *Actinomyces viscosus*, *J Appl Bacteriol* 122, 1126, 1975.
- Burd, J., and Usategui-Gomez, M.: Immunochemical Studies on Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 310, 238, 1973.
- Burgner, J., and Ray, W.: Acceleration of the NAD-Cyanide Adduct Reaction by Lactate Dehydrogenase: The Equilibrium Binding Effect as a Measure of the Activation of Bound NAD, *Biochemistry* 23, 3620, 1984.
- Burgner, J., and Ray, W.: On the Origin of the Lactate Dehydrogenase Induced Rate Effect, *Biochemistry* 23, 3636, 1984.

- Burgner, J., and Ray, W.: The Lactate Dehydrogenase Catalyzed Pyruvate Adduct Reaction: Simultaneous General Acid-Base Catalysis Involving an Enzyme and an External Catalyst, *Biochemistry* 23, 3626, 1984.
- Cahn, R., Kaplan, N., Levine, L., and Zwilling, E.: Nature and Development of Lactic Dehydrogenases, *Science* 136, 962, 1962.
- Carlotti, R., Garnett, G., Hsieh, W., Smucker, A., Vestling, C., and Morris, H.: Comparison of Purified Lactate Dehydrogenase from Normal Rat Liver and Morris Hepatomas in Rats and in Culture, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 357, 1974.
- Chen, E., Soderberg, P., Mackerell, A., Lindstrom, B., and Tengroth, B.: Inactivation of Lactate Dehydrogenase by UV Radiation in the 300 nm Wavelength Region, *Radiation and Env Biophys* 28, 185, 1989.
- Chen, S., and Engel, P.: Modification of Pig M4 Lactate Dehydrogenase by Pyridoxal 5'Phosphate. Demonstration of an Essential Lysine Residue, *Biochem J* 149, 107, 1975.
- Chilson, O., Costello, L., and Kaplan, N.: Effects of Freezing on Enzymes, *Fed Proc* 24, S55, 1965.
- Chilson, O., Costello, L., and Kaplan, N.: Studies on the Mechanism of Hybridization of Lactic Dehydrogenases *in Vitro*, *Biochemistry* 4, 271, 1965.
- Chilson, O., Kitto, G., and Kaplan, N.: Factors Affecting the Reversible Dissociation of Dehydrogenases, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 53, 1006, 1965.
- Cho, I., and Swainsgood, H.: Factors Affecting Tetramer Dissociation of Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase and Reactivity of its Sulfhydryl Groups, *Biochemistry* 12, 1572, 1973.
- Cho, I., and Swainsgood, H.: Surface-Bound Lactate Dehydrogenase: Preparation and Study of the Effect of Matrix Microenvironment on Kinetic and Structural Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 334, 243, 1974.
- Clarke, A., Waldman, A., Munro, I., and Holbrook, J.: Changes in the State of Subunit Association of Lactate Dehydrogenase from *Bacillus stearothermophilus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 375, 1985.
- Clausen, J., and Ovlisen, B.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes of Human Semen, *Biochem J* 97, 513, 1965.
- Cohen, L., Djordjevich, J., and Seckler, J.: Compounds which Stabilize and Organize the Tetrameric Isoenzymes of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *J Lab Clin Med* 73, 835, 1969.
- Coulson, C., and Rabin, B.: Inhibition of Lactate Dehydrogenase by High Concentrations of Pyruvate: The Nature and Removal of the Inhibitor, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 3, 333, 1969.
- Dabrowska, A., and Gutowicz, J.: Interaction of Bovine Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase with Erythrocyte Lipids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 855, 99, 1986.
- Daka, N., and Laidler, K.: Temperature and pH Effects on Immobilized Lactate Dehydrogenase Kinetics, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 612, 305, 1980.
- Di Sabato, G., and Kaplan, N.: The Denaturation of Lactic Dehydrogenases. I. The Effect of Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *J Biol Chem* 239, 438, 1964.
- Di Sabato, G., and Kaplan, N.: The Denaturation of Lactic Dehydrogenases. II. The Effect of Urea and Salts, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1072, 1965.
- Di Sabato, G., and Ottesen, M.: Effect of Coenzymes on the Hydrogen-Deuterium Exchange of Chicken Heart Lactic Dehydrogenase as Measured by Infrared Spectrophotometry, *Biochemistry* 4, 422, 1965.
- Dudman, N., and Zerner, B.: Lactate Dehydrogenase: Electrophoretic Behavior, Electron Microscopy and Structure, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 310, 248, 1973.
- Dudman, N., and Zerner, B.: Purification of Lactate Dehydrogenase Sub-Bands by Large-Scale Polyacrylamide Electrophoresis, *Anal Biochem* 57, 14, 1974.
- Duncan, R., and Tipton, K.: The Oxidation and Reduction of Glyoxylate by Lactic Dehydrogenase, *Eur J Biochem* 11, 58, 1969.
- Eby, D., Salthe, S., and Lukton, A.: Frog Lactate Dehydrogenase: Kinetics at Physiological Enzyme Levels, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 227, 1973.
- Ehmann, J., and Hultin, H.: Substrate Inhibition of Soluble and Bound Lactate Dehydrogenase (Isoenzyme 5), *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 471, 1973.
- Eisman, E., Lee, H., and Winer, A.: Studies on Fluoropyruvate as a Substrate of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 4, 606, 1965.
- Emes, A., Gallimore, M., Hodson, A., and Latner, A.: The Preparation of Crystalline Human L-Lactate-Nicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide Oxidoreductase Isoenzyme 1 Involving Preparative Polyacrylamide-Gel Electrophoresis, *Biochem J* 143, 453, 1974.
- Epstein, C., Carter, M., and Goldberger, R.: Reversible Denaturation of Rabbit-Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 92, 391, 1964.
- Esakova, T., and Ivanov, M.: Interaction of Lactate Dehydrogenase and Membranes of the Sarcoplasmic Reticulum. Russian, *Biokhimiia* 57, 253, 1992.
- Eventoff, W., Olsen, K., and Hackert, M.: The Purification of Porcine Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase by Affinity Chromatography, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 327, 1974.
- Everse, J., Berger, R., and Kaplan, N.: Physiological Concentrations of Lactate Dehydrogenases and Substrate Inhibition, *Science* 168, 1236, 1970.
- Fernandevelasco, D., Garzaramos, G., Ramirez, L., Shoshani, L., Darszon, A., Degomezpuyou, M., and Gomezpuyou, A.: Activity of Heart and Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenases in All-Aqueous Systems and in Organic Solvents with Low Amounts of Water - Effect of Guanidine Chloride, *Eur J Biochem* 205, 501, 1992.
- Ferrandi, B., Cremonesi, F., Consiglio, A., and Porcelli, F.: Microphotometric Study on Cytochrome Oxidase and Lactate Dehydrogenase Activities in Mouse Spermatozoa During Maturation and *in vivo* and *in Vitro* Capacitation, *Acta Histochem* 85, 1, 1989.
- Fondy, T., Everse, J., Driscoll, G., Castillo, F., Stolzenbach, F., and Kaplan, N.: The Comparative Enzymology of Lactic Dehydrogenases. IV. Function of Sulfhydryl Groups in Lactic Dehydrogenase and the Sequence around the Essential Group, *J Biol Chem* 240, 4219, 1965.
- Fondy, T., Pesce, A., Freedberg, I., Stolzenbach, F., and Kaplan, N.: The Comparative Enzymology of Lactic Dehydrogenases. II. Properties of the Crystalline HM3 Hybrid from Chicken Muscle and of H2M2 Hybrid and H4 Enzyme from Chicken Liver, *Biochemistry* 3, 522, 1964.
- Fosmire, G., and Timasheff, S.: Molecular Weight of Beef Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2455, 1972.
- Fritz, P.: Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase. 5. A Regulatory Enzyme, *Science* 150, 364, 1965.
- Fritz, P.: Rabbit Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes. Effect of pH on Activity, *Science* 156, 82, 1967.
- Fritz, P., and Jacobson, K.: Multiple Molecular Forms of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 4, 282, 1965.

- Fritz, P., White, L., Pruitt, K., and Vesell, E.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes. Turnover in Rat Heart, Skeletal Muscle and Liver, *Biochemistry* 12, 4034, 1973.
- Fromm, H.: Nature of Pyruvate Involved in the Enzymic Formation of L-Lactate in the Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase Reaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 99, 540, 1965.
- Garzaramos, G., Fernandezvelasco, D., Ramirez, L., Shoshani, L., Darszon, A., Degomezpuyou, M., and Gomezpuyou, A.: Enzyme Activation by Denaturants in Organic Solvent Systems with a Low Water Content, *Eur J Biochem* 205, 509, 1992.
- Gelderman, A., and Peacock, A.: Increased Specific Activity and Formation of an Inhibitor from the LDH5 Isozyme of Lactic Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 4, 1511, 1965.
- George, H., McMahan, J., Bowler, K., and Elliott, M.: Stabilization of Lactate and Malate Dehydrogenase by Organic Solvents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 466, 1969.
- Gerlach, V., and Fegler, W.: Variations with Age in the Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzyme Pattern in the Aorta of Rats, *Enzyme* 14, 1, 1973.
- Glass, R., and Doyle, D.: Genetic Control of Lactate Dehydrogenase Expression in Mammalian Tissues, *Science* 176, 180, 1972.
- Gold, A., and Segal, H.: A Peptide Containing the Essential Sulfhydryl Group of Beef Heart Lactic Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 4, 1506, 1965.
- Goldberg, E.: Lactate Dehydrogenases in Spermatozoa: Subunit Interactions, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 109, 134, 1965.
- Goldberg, E.: Amino Acid Composition and Properties of Crystalline Lactate Dehydrogenase X from Mouse Testes, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2044, 1972.
- Goldberg, E.: Lactate Dehydrogenases in Trout: Evidence for a Third Subunit, *Science* 148, 391, 1965.
- Goodwin, B., and Sizer, I.: Histone Regulation of Lactic Dehydrogenase in Embryonic Chick Brain Tissue, *Science* 148, 242, 1965.
- Griffin, J., and Criddle, R.: Substrate-Inhibited Lactate Dehydrogenase. Reaction Mechanism and Essential Role of Dissociated Subunits, *Biochemistry* 9, 1195, 1970.
- Hakala, M., Glaid, A., and Schwert, G.: Lactic Dehydrogenase II. Variation of Kinetic and Equilibrium Constant with Temperature, *J Biol Chem* 221, 191, 1956.
- Hall, D., Jacobsen, M., and Winzor, D.: Stabilizing Effect of Sucrose Against Irreversible Denaturation of Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biophys Chem* 57, 47, 1995.
- Henley, K., and Pollard, H.: A New Method for the Determination of Glutamic Oxalacetic and Glutamic Pyruvic Transaminase in Plasma, *J Lab Clin Med* 46, 785, 1955.
- Hinz, H., and Jaenicke, R.: Thermodynamics of Complex Formation between Nicotine Adenine Dinucleotide and Pig Skeletal Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 24, 1975.
- Ho, C., Pratt, E., and Rule, G.: Membrane-bound D-Lactate Dehydrogenase of *Escherichia coli*: A Model for Protein Interactions in Membranes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 988, 173, 1989.
- Hoffman, N., Hondred, D., Hanson, A., and Brown, A.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes in Barley - Polymorphism and Genetic Basis, *J Heredity* 79, 110, 1988.
- Holbrook, J., and Ingram, V.: Ionic Properties of an Essential Histidine Residue in Pig Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 131, 729, 1973.
- Holbrook, J., and Stinson, R.: The Use of Ternary Complexes to Study Ionization and Isomerization During Catalysis by Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 131, 739, 1973.
- Holbrook, J., Pfleiderer, G., Mella, K., Volz, M., Leskowac, W., and Jeckel, R.: The Importance of SH-Groups for Enzymic Activity. 7. The Amino Acid Sequence around the Essential SH-Group of Pig Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase. Isoenzyme I, *Eur J Biochem* 1, 476, 1967.
- Huston, J., Fish, W., Mann, K., and Tanford, C.: Studies on the Subunit Molecular Weight of Beef Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 11, 1609, 1972.
- Jaenicke, R.: Reassociation and Reactivation of Lactic Dehydrogenase from the Unfolded Subunits, *Eur J Biochem* 46, 149, 1974.
- Jaenicke, R., and Knof, S.: Molecular Weight and Quaternary Structure of Lactic Dehydrogenase. 3. Comparative Determination by Sedimentation Analysis, Light Scattering and Osmosis, *Eur J Biochem* 4, 157, 1968.
- Kabara, J., and Knovich, D.: The Extraction of Brain Isozymes with Solvents of Varying Polarity, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 139, 1326, 1972.
- Kanungo, M., and Singh, S.: Effect of Age on the Isozymes of Lactic Dehydrogenase of the Heart and the Brain of Rats, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 21, 454, 1965.
- Katz, A., and Kalow, W.: Electrophoretic Characterization of Human Dehydrogenases, *Can J Biochem* 43, 1653, 1965.
- Kellen, J.: Isoenzymes of Lactate-Dehydrogenase in Microorganisms, *Nature* 207, 783, 1965.
- King, L., and Weber, G.: Conformational Drift and Cryoinactivation of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 25, 3637, 1986.
- King, L., and Weber, G.: Conformational Drift of Dissociated Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 25, 3632, 1986.
- Koen, A.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozyme Sub-Bands: New Bands Derived from Isolated Sub-Bands, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 496, 1967.
- Kolb, E., Fleisher, G., and Larner, J.: Isolation and Characterization of Bovine Lactate Dehydrogenase X, *Biochemistry* 9, 4372, 1970.
- Kopperschlager, G., and Kirchberger, J.: Methods for the Separation of Lactate Dehydrogenases and Clinical Significance of the Enzyme, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 684, 25, 1996.
- Krieg, A., Rosenblum, L., and Henry, J.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes: A Comparison of Pyruvate-to-Lactate and Lactate-to-Pyruvate Assays, *Clin Chem* 13, 196, 1967.
- Lane, R., and Dekker, E.: 2-Keto-4-hydroxybutyrate. Synthesis, Chemical Properties, and as a Substrate for Lactate Dehydrogenase of Rabbit Muscle, *Biochemistry* 8, 2958, 1969.
- Latner, A., Siddiqui, S., and Skillen, A.: Pyruvate Inhibition of Lactate Dehydrogenase Activity in Human Tissue Extracts, *Science* 154, 527, 1966.
- Leberman, R., Smiley, J., Haas, D., and Rossmann, M.: Crystalline Ternary Complexes of Lactate Dehydrogenases, *J Mol Biol* 46, 217, 1969.
- Levi, A.: On the Properties of Matrix Bound Lactate Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 52, 278, 1975.
- Levitzki, A.: The Assembly Pathway of Lactic Dehydrogenase Isozymes From Their Unfolded Subunits, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 24, 301, 1972.

- Li, S., Fitch, W., Pan, Y., and Sharief, F.: Evolutionary Relationship of Vertebrate Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozyme A4 (muscle) B4 (heart) and C4 (testis), *J Biol Chem* 258, 7029, 1983.
- Lim, S., Kay, R., and Bailey, G.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes of Salmonid Fish. Evidence for Unique and Rapid Functional Divergence of Duplicated H4 Lactate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1790, 1975.
- Long, G., and Kaplan, N.: Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide-Linked Lactate Dehydrogenase from the Horseshoe Crab *Limulus polyphemus,* and the Seaworm *Nereis virens.* II. Catalytic properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 711, 1973.
- Lovell, S., and Winzor, D.: Effects of Phosphate on the Dissociation and Enzymic Stability of Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 13, 3527, 1974.
- Low, P., Bada, J., and Somero, G.: Temperature Adaptation of Enzymes: Roles of the Free Energy, the Enthalpy, and the Entropy of Activation, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 430, 1973.
- Markel, S., and Janich, S.: Complexing of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes with Immunoglobulin A of the Kappa Class, *Am J Clin Path* 61, 328, 1974.
- Massaro, E.: Urea-Mediated Freeze-Thaw Hybridization of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 147, 45, 1967.
- McKee, R., Longstaff, E., and Latner, A.: Lactate Dehydrogenase in Human Testes, *Clin Chim Acta* 39, 221, 1972.
- McPherson, A.: Interaction of Lactate Dehydrogenase with Its Coenzyme, Nicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide, *J Mol Biol* 51, 39, 1970.
- McQueen, M.: Inhibition and Activation of Human Lactate Dehydrogenase by Urea, *Ann Clin Biochem* 11, 75, 1974.
- Meister, A.: Reduction of alpha-gamma-Diketo and alpha-Keto Acids Catalyzed by Muscle Preparations and by Crystalline Lactic Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 184, 117, 1950.
- Millar, D.: The Quaternary Structure of Lactate Dehydrogenase. II. The Mechanisms, Kinetics and Thermodynamics of Dissociation, Denaturation and Hybridization in Ethylene Glycol, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 359, 152, 1974.
- Millar, D., Frattali, V., and Willick, G.: The Quaternary Structure of Lactate Dehydrogenase. I. The Subunit Molecular Weight and the Reversible Association of Acid pH, *Biochemistry* 8, 2416, 1969.
- Mitsutaka, N.: Serum Inactivator to M Subunit of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes, *Clin Chim Acta* 50, 173, 1974.
- Neilands, J.: Studies on Lactic Dehydrogenase of Heart. I. Purity, Kinetics, and Equilibria, *J Biol Chem* 199, 373, 1952.
- Ng, C., and Gregory, K.: Antibody to Lactate Dehydrogenase. IV. Enzyme-Inhibiting and Inhibition-Interfering Components, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 192, 258, 1969.
- Nygaard, A.: Reaction Velocities of DPN-Linked Lactic Dehydrogenase, *Acta Chem Scand* 10, 408, 1956.
- O'Carra, P., Barry, S., and Corcoran, E.: Affinity Chromatographic Differentiation of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes on the Basis of Differential Abortive Complex Formation, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 43, 163, 1974.
- Pandey, P., and Sadana, A.: Effect of Covalently Attached Methyl Deoxycholate on Catalytic Activity of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biotechnol Prog* 14, 823, 1992.
- Pensa, B., Costa, M., Colosimo, A., and Cavallini, D.: Reduction of beta-Thiopyruvic Acid by Lactate Dehydrogenase: A Kinetic Study, *Mol Cell Biochem* 44, 107, 1982.
- Pesce, A., McKay, R., Stolzenbach, F., Cahn, R., and Kaplan, N.: The Comparative Enzymology of Lactic Dehydrogenases. I. Properties of the Crystalline Beef and Chicken Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1753, 1964.
- Preston, J., Briere, R., and Batsakis, J.: Rapid Electrophoretic Separation of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes on Cellulose Acetate, *Am J Clin Path* 43, 256, 1965.
- Racker, E.: Enzymatic Synthesis and Breakdown of Desoxyribose Phosphate, *J Biol Chem* 196, 347, 1952.
- Ringoir, S., and Plum, J.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes of Human T and B Lymphocytes, *Clin Chim Acta* 60, 379, 1975.
- Romero-Saravia, O., Solem, E., and Lorenz, M.: High Resolution of Human Lactate Dehydrogenase: New Multiple Forms and Potential Tumor Markets, *Electrophoresis* 9, 816, 1988.
- Rossmann, M., Jeffery, B., Main, P., and Warren, S.: The Crystal Structure of Lactic Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 57, 515, 1967.
- Rotenberg, Z., Weinberger, I., Sagie, A., Fuchs, J., Davidson, E., Sperling, O., and Agmon, J.: Patterns of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes 1 and 2 in Serum of Patients Performing an Exercise Test, *Clin Chem* 35, 301, 1989.
- Rothe, G.: Catalytic Properties of Three Lactate Dehydrogenases from Potato Tubers (*Solanum tuberosum*), *Arch Biochem Biophys* 162, 17, 1974.
- Ryan, L., and Vestling, S.: Rapid Purification of Lactate Dehydrogenase from Rat Liver and Hepatoma: A New Approach, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 279, 1974.
- Saito, M.: Subunit Cooperativity in the Action of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 17, 1972.
- Scharer, K., Karcher, R., Epstein, E., and Keichle, F.: Comparison of Agarose Gel Electrophoresis and a Chaotropic Method for Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzyme-1, *Clin Chem* 35, 2250, 1989.
- Schwert, G., and Hakala, M.: Lactic Dehydrogenase. I. Kinetics, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 38, 55, 1952.
- Schwert, G., and Winer, A.: Lactate Dehydrogenase, *in The Enzymes, 2nd Edition* Vol. 7, (P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Eds.), Academic Press, N.Y., 127, 1963.
- Segal, S., Glair, A., and Wyngaarden, J.: An Enzymatic Spectrophotometric Method for the Determination of Pyruvic Acid in Blood, *J Lab Clin Med* 48, 137, 1956.
- Seguro, K., Tamiya, T., Tsuchiya, T., and Matsumoto, J.: Effect of Chemical Modifications on Freeze Denaturation of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Cryobiology* 26, 154, 1989.
- Shina, R., and Condrea, E.: Inhibition of Lactate Dehydrogenase by an EDTA Ca^{2+} Complex, *Clin Chim Acta* 189, 231, 1990.
- Silverstein, E., and Boyer, P.: Equilibrium Reaction Rates and the Mechanisms of Bovine Heart and Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenases, *J Biol Chem* 239, 3901, 1964.
- Smith, D., Moses, G., and Henderson, A.: Use of Purified Lyophilized Human Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzyme 5 in a Study of Measuring Lactate Dehydrogenase Activity, *Clin Chem* 35, 1774, 1989.
- Spielmann, H., Erickson, R., and Epstein, C.: The Separation of Lactate Dehydrogenase X from Other Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes of Mouse Testes by Affinity Chromatography, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 35, 19, 1973.
- Stambaugh, R., and Buckley, J.: The Enzymic and Molecular Nature of the Lactic Dehydrogenase Subbands and X4 Isoenzyme, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4053, 1967.
- Stambaugh, R., and Post, D.: Substrate and Product Inhibition of Rabbit Muscle Lactic Dehydrogenase Heart (H4) and Muscle (M4)

Isozymes, *J Biol Chem* 241, 1462, 1966.
- Stinson, R., and Holbrook, J.: Equilibrium Binding of Nicotinamide Nucleotides to Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 131, 719, 1973.
- Sudi, J.: Kinetics of the Protection of Lactate Dehydrogenase by Substrates Against Heat Inactivation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 212, 213, 1970.
- Sudi, J., and Khan, M.: Transient Dissociation of Lactate Dehydrogenase Resulting in Increased Reactivity Towards Iodoacetamide, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 6, 253, 1970.
- Tagaya, M., and Fukui, T.: Modification of Lactate Dehydrogenase by Pyridoxal Phosphate and Adenosine Polyphosphopyridoxal, *Biochemistry* 25, 2958, 1980.
- Takenaka, Y., and Schwert, G.: Lactic Dehydrogenase. III. Mechanism of the Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 223, 157, 1956.
- Taylor, S., Oxley, S., Allison, W., and Kaplan, N.: Amino Acid Sequence of Dogfish M4 Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 1790, 1973.
- Taylor, S., Oxley, S., Allison, W., and Kaplan, N.: Amino Acid Sequence of Dogfish M4 Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2467, 1973.
- Tienhara, R., and Meany, J.: The Lactate Dehydrogenase Catalyzed Reduction of Pyruvate. Active Substrate and Substrate Inhibiton, *Biochemistry* 12, 2067, 1973.
- Truong, H., Pratt, E., and Ho, C.: Interaction of the Membrane-Bound D-Lactate Dehydrogenase of *Escherichia coli* with Phospholipid Vesicles and Reconstitution of Activity Using a Spin-Labeled Fatty Acid As an Electron Acceptor - A Magnetic Resonance and Biochemical Study, *Biochemistry* 30, 3893, 1991.
- Vaidya, H., Porter, S., Landt, Y., Silva, D., Dietzler, D., and Ladenson, J.: Quantification of Lactate Dehydrogenase-1 in Serum with Use of an M-Subunit-Specific Monoclonal Antibody, *Clin Chem* 34, 2410, 1988.
- Vallee, R., and Williams, R.: The Two-Step Reversible Denaturation of Lactate Dehydrogenase at Low pH, *Biochemistry* 14, 2574, 1975.
- Vessell, E., and Yielding, K.: Effects of pH, Ionic Strength, and Metabolic Intermediates on the Rates of Heat Inactivation of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 56, 1317, 1966.
- Wang, C., Abouzied, M., Pestka, J., and Smith, D.: Antibody Development and Enzyme-Linked Immunosorbent Assay for the Protein Marker Lactate Dehydrogenase to Determine Safe Cooking End-Point Temperatures of Turkey Rolls, *J Agric Food Chem* 40, 1671, 1992.
- Warren, W.: Stereochemistry of Glyoxylate Oxidation by NAD and Mammalian Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 212, 503, 1970.
- Werthamer, S., Freiberg, A., and Amaral, L.: Quantitation of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzyme Patterns of the Developing Human Fetus, *Clin Chim Acta* 45, 5, 1973.
- Whitaker, J., Yates, D., Bennett, N., Holbrook, J., and Gutfreund, H.: The Identification of Intermediates in the Reaction of Pig Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase with Its Substrates, *Biochem J* 139, 655, 1974.
- Whitt, G.: Directed Assembly of Polypeptides of the Isozymes of Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 138, 352, 1970.
- Wiggert, B., and Villee, C.: Multiple Molecular Forms of Malic and Lactic Dehydrogenase during Development, *J Biol Chem* 239, 444, 1964.
- Wilkinson, J., and Walter, S.: Oxamate as a Differential Inhibitor of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes, *Enzyme* 13, 170, 1972.
- Wilkinson, J., and Withycombe, W.: Organ Specificity and Lactate-Dehydrogenase Activity. Some Properties of Human Spermatozoal Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem J* 97, 663, 1965.
- Wilkinson, J., Fujimoto, Y., Senesky, D., and Ludwig, G.: Nature of the Inhibitors of Lactate Dehydrogenase in Uremic Dialysates, *J Lab Clin Med* 75, 109, 1970.
- Wilson, L., and Gibb, I.: Convenient Emergency Method for Total and Cardiospecific Lactate Dehydrogenase, *Clin Chem* 34, 772, 1988.
- Winer, A., and Schwert, G.: Lactic Dehydrogenase. IV. The Influence of pH on the Kinetics of the Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 231, 1065, 1958.
- Wuntch, T., Chen, R., and Vessell, E.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes: Further Kinetic Studies at High Enzyme Concentrations, *Science* 169, 480, 1970.
- Wuntch, T., Chen, R., and Vessell, E.: Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes: Kinetic Properties at High Enzyme Concentrations, *Science* 167, 63, 1970.
- Yang, P., and Schwert, G.: Lactate Dehydrogenase. XI. Effects of Guanidination upon the Properties of the Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 245, 4886, 1970.
- Yang, P., and Schwert, G.: Inactivation of Lactate Dehydrogenase by Butanedione, *Biochemistry* 11, 2218, 1972.
- Zewe, V., and Fromm, H.: Kinetic Studies of Rabbit Muscle Lactate Dehydrogenase. II. Mechanism of the Reaction, *Biochemistry* 4, 782, 1965.
- Zinkham, W., Blanco, A., and Kupchyk, L.: Lactate Dehydrogenase in Pigeon Testes: Genetic Control by Three Loci, *Science* 144, 1353, 1964.
- Zinkham, W., Kupchyk, L., Blanco, A., and Isensee, H.: Polymorphism of Lactate Dehydrogenase Isozymes in Pigeons, *Nature* 208, 284, 1965.



62. Lactate Dehydrogenase, L- (Cytochrome b2)

L-Lactate: Ferricytochrome-C Oxidoreductase

Other known oxidants which can be used *in vitro* are ferricyanide, phenozine methosulfate, certain redox dyes and quinone. A review has been written by Nygaard (1963). Preparation and properties have been summarized by Symons and Burgoyne (1966). An important use of this enzyme is in the specific, enzymatic determination of L-lactate. Schon (1965) describes a method utilizing Fe^{3+} phenanthroline complex. He indicates it to be 3 X more sensitive than that using NAD-dependent LDH from muscle. Another method is given below. L-lactic acid dehydrogenase from baker's yeast (cytochrome b2), in nature, catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{L-(+)lactate} + 2\ \text{ferricytochrome c} \rightarrow \text{pyruvate} + 2\ \text{ferrocytochrome c} \qquad (62.1)$$

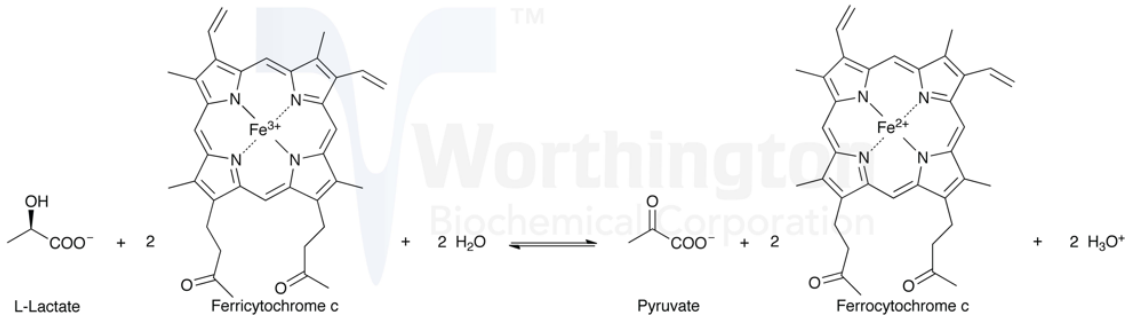


Figure 62.1: Enzymatic Reaction: - Lactate Dehydrogenase, L- (Cytochrome b2)

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Baker's Yeast

Specificity

The enzyme acts upon L-(+)-lactate, but not the D-isomer, and α-hydroxybutyrate. Electrons are transferred to ferricytochrome c, ferricyanide, methylene blue, 2,6-dichlorophenol indophenol and 1,2-naphthoquine-4-sulfate. Kinetic studies have been reported by Iwatsubo and Capeillere (1967).

Composition

Jacq and Lederer (1972 and 1974) and Guiard *et al*. (1973) indicate that the intact enzyme is tetrameric. Each of the identical subunits consists of a single polypeptide chain with one protoheme IX and one flavin mononucleotide as prosthetic groups. The latter have been reported on by Risler and Groudinsky (1973). Guiard *et al*. (1974) have determined the amino acid sequence in the heme binding region. The enzyme prepared by the crystallization method of Appleby and Morton (1959), without a protease inhibitor, shows a single cleavage of each of the four polypeptide chains; thus each monomer consists of an α-chain of molecular weight 36,000 and a β-chain, molecular weight 21,000 (Jacq and Lederer 1974).

IUB

- 1.1.2.3

Molecular Weight

- 228,000 (Jacq and Lederer 1974) (See also Guiard and Lederer 1975)

Optimal pH

- For cytochrome C: 5.5-9.0; for lactate and ferricyanide: 7.0-8.5

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{424}$ = 31.2 (Pajot and Groudinsky 1970)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metals and oxygen (Armstrong *et al*. 1963) as well as glycerate, oxalate, malate, phenylpyruvate and fatty acids (Nygaard 1963)

Stability/Storage

- The 0.65 saturated ammonium sulfate suspension is stable for at least six months at 2 - 8°C

Stabilizers

- EDTA prevents metal inhibition

Constants

- K_m=1.6 mM for lactate with ferricyanide

Assay Information

Method

- Essentially that described by Appleby and Morton (1959). The rate of reduction of potassium ferricyanide is determined spectrophotometrically at 420 nm. The molar absorbancy of potassium ferricyanide is 1.04 x 10^3 at this wavelength whereas the reduced ferricyanide has negligible absorption. One unit reduces one micromole of ferricyanide per minute at 25°C and pH 8.4 under specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.067 M Sodium phosphate, pH 7.4 with 0.001 M EDTA
- 0.01 M EDTA
- 0.0083 M Potassium ferricyanide. Caution, read product label for handling instructions.
- 0.1 M Sodium pyrophosphate, pH 8.4
- 0.5 M DL Sodium lactate, pH 7.0

Enzyme

- Immediately prior to assay, dilute enzyme in 0.067 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.4 with 0.001 M EDTA to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 420 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes:

- 0.1 M sodium pyrophosphate - 2.0 ml
- 0.5 M DL sodium lactate - 0.5 ml
- 0.01 M EDTA - 0.3 ml
- Potassium ferricyanide - 0.1 ml

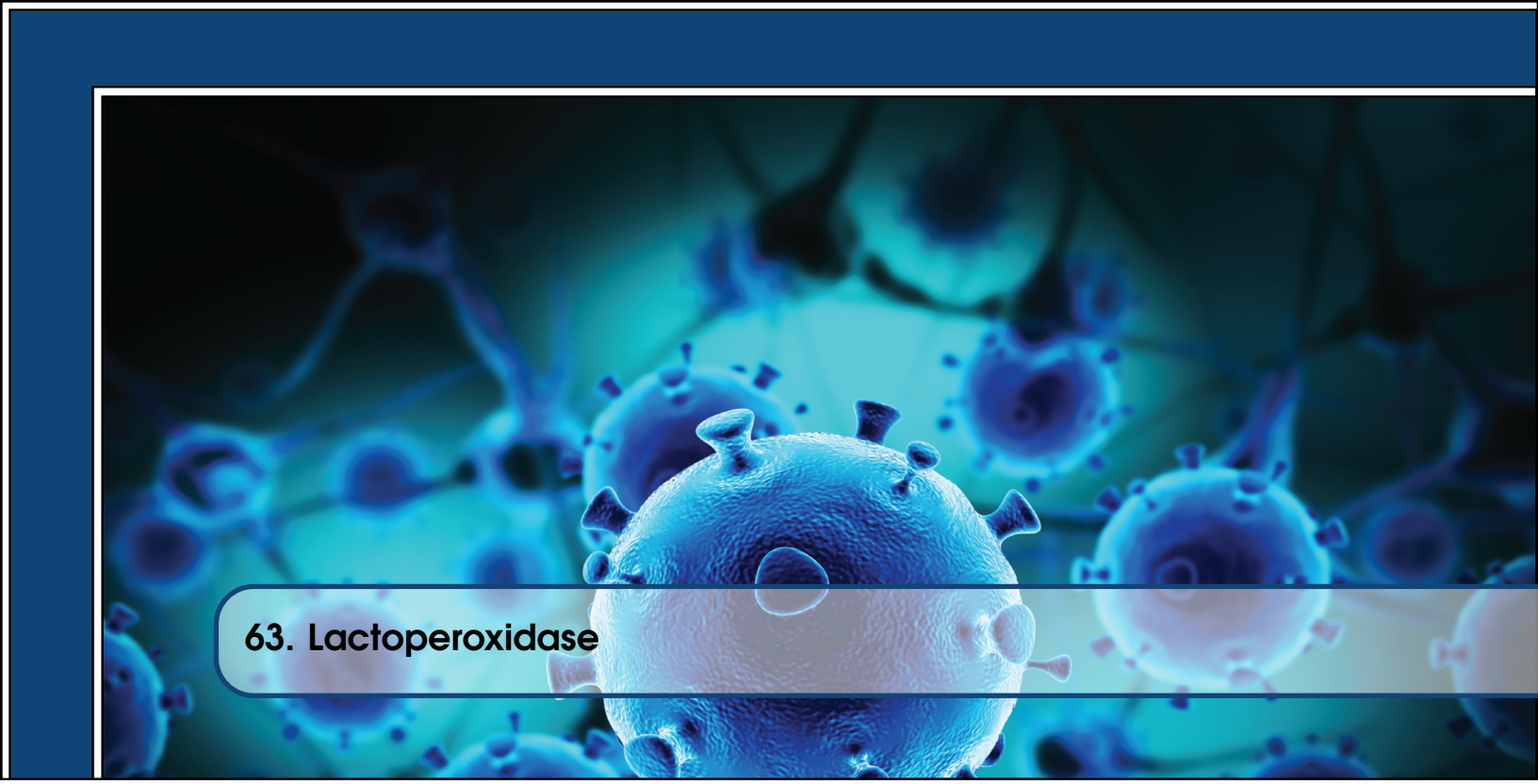
Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-4 mintutes at 25°C to reach temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate if any. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and record A_{420} for 4-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{420}}{min}$ from initial linear portion of curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{420}}{min} \text{ x } 1000 \text{ x dilution x reaction volume}}{1040 \text{ x sample volume}}$

References

- Albani, J.: Fluorescence Studies on the Interaction between Two Cytochromes Extracted from the Yeast Hansenula anomala, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 243, 292, 1985.
- Appleby, C., and Morton, R.: Lactic Dehydrogenase and Cytochrome b2 from Yeast. Purification and Crystallization, *Biochem J* 71, 492, 1959.
- Appleby, C., and Morton, R.: Lactic Dehydrogenase and Cytochrome b2 of Bakers' Yeast. The Deoxyribose Polynucleotide Component and the Physicochemical Properties of the Crystalline Enzyme, *Biochem J* 75, 258, 1960.
- Armstrong, J., Coates, J., and Morton, R.: Physicochemical Studies on Cytochrome b2. Sedimentation, Diffusion and Electrophoresis of the Crystalline Deoxyribonucleoprotein, *Biochem J* 86, 136, 1963.
- Boeri, E., Cutolo, E., Luzzati, M., and Tosi, L.: Preparation and Properties of Cytochrome b2 from Yeast, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 56, 487, 1955.
- Duine, J., and Berends, W.: Photoreactivation of Transforming DNA by Cytochrome b2 from Yeast, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 24, 888, 1966.
- Ghrir, R., Becam, A., and Lederer, F.: Primary Structure of Flavocytochrome b2 from Baker's Yeast. Purification by Reverse-Phase High-pressure Liquid Chromatography and Sequencing of Fragment a Cyanogen-Bromide Peptides, *Eur J Biochem* 139, 59, 1984.
- Groudinsky, O.: Study of Heme-Protein Linkage in Cytochrome b2, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 480, 1970.
- Guiard, B., Groudinsky, O., and Lederer, F.: Yeast L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2). Chemical Characterization of the Heme-Binding Core, *Eur J Biochem* 34, 241, 1973.
- Guiard, B., Groudinsky, O., and Lederer, F.: Homology Between Bakers' Yeast Cytochrome b2 and Liver Microsomal Cytochrome b5, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 2539, 1974.
- Guiard, B., Lederer, F., and Jacq, C.: More Similarity Between Bakers' Yeast L-(+)-Lactate Dehydrogenase and Liver Microsomal Cytochrome b2, *Nature* 255, 422, 1975.
- Iwatsubo, M., and Capeillere, C.: Cytochrome B2 (L-lactate Deshydrogenase): Equilibrium and Elementary Processes of the Substrate-Enzyme Combining Reaction. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 146, 349, 1967.
- Jacq, C., and Lederer, F.: Molecular Weight and Quaternary Structure of Yeast L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2). I. Minimum Molecular Weight from Amino Acid Analysis, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 154, 1970.
- Jacq, C., and Lederer, F.: Cytochrome b2 from Bakers' Yeast (L-lactate Dehydrogenase). A Double-Headed Enzyme, *Eur J Biochem* 41, 311, 1974.
- Jacq, C., and Lederer, F.: Two Molecular Species of Cytochrome B2 from Saccharomyces cervisiae, *Eur J Biochem* 25, 41, 1972.
- Lederer, F.: On the First Steps of Lactate Oxidation by Bakers' Yeast L-(+)-Lactate Dehyrogenase (Cytochrome b2), *Eur J Biochem* 46, 393, 1974.
- Monteilhet, C., and Risler, J.: Molecular Weight and Quaternary Structure of Yeast L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2).3. X-Ray Diffraction Studies, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 165, 1970.
- Morton, R.: Structure and Properties of the Flavohaemoprotein, Cytochrome b2 (L(+)-Lactate Dehydrogenase of Baker's Yeast) and of Haemoprotein, Flavoprotein and Apoprotein Derivatives, *Nature* 192, 727, 1961.
- Morton, R., and Shepley, K.: The Formation and Properties of a Cytochrome-type Haemoprotein (Cytochromehaemoprotein-550) from Cytochrome, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 349, 1965.
- Nicholls, R., Atkinson, M., Burgoyne, L., and Symons, R.: Changes in the Properties of L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2) from Yeast During Preparation of the Crystalline Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 14, 1966.
- Nygaard, A.: Lactate Dehydrogenases of Yeast, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, adn K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 557, 1963.
- Pajot, P., and Groudinsky, O.: Molecular Weight and Quaternary Structure of Yeast L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2). 2. Revised Heme Extinction Coefficients and Minimal Molecular Weight, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 158, 1970.
- Pajot, P., Pell, K., and Sturtevant, J.: Investigations of Yeast L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2). III. Cytochrome b2-Hemoprotein 557; Reaction of Cytochrome b2 with p-Chloromercuribenzene Sulfonate, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3555, 1967.
- Pompon, D., and Lederer, F.: Deazaflavins as Cofactors for Flavocytochrome b2 from Bakers' Yeast, *Eur J Biochem* 96, 571, 1979.
- Schon, R.: A Simple and Sensitive Enzymatic Method for the Determination of L-(+)-Lactic Acid, *Anal Biochem* 12, 413, 1965.
- Sturtevant, J., and Tsong, T: Investigation of Yeast L-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2). VI. Circular Dichroism of the Holoenzyme, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4942, 1969.
- Suzuki, H., and Ogura, Y.: Effect of pH on the Kinetic Parameters of Yeast L-(+)-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2), *J. Biochem.* 67, 291, 1970.
- Suzuki, H., and Ogura, Y.: The Kinetic Behavior of the FMN and Protoheme Moieties of Yeast L-(+)-Lactate Dehydrogenase (Cytochrome b2), *J. Biochem.* 67, 277, 1970.
- Symons, R., and Burgoyne, L.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 9, W. Wood, Academic Press, NY, 314, 1966.
- Urban, P., and Lederer, F.: Bakers' Yeast Flavocytochrome b2. A Mechanistic Study of the Dehydrohalogenation Reaction, *Eur J Biochem* 144, 345, 1984.



63. Lactoperoxidase

Lodid: Hydrogen Peroxide Oxidoreductase

The bovine milk enzyme is identical to that formed in bovine lacrimal and salivary glands (Morrison *et al.* 1965; and Morrison and Allen, 1963). It is possible that LPO may be important in controlling bacterial flora (Bjorck *et al.* 1970; Gothefors and Marklund, 1975; and Morrison and Allen, 1966). LPO is useful for labelling proteins with radioiodine (Gow and Wardlaw 1975; Holohan *et al.* 1973; Morrison and Bayse 1973; Bayse *et al.* 1972; Frantz and Turkington 1972; and Marchalonis 1969). For membrane studies the large LPO molecule limits labelling to the exposed surface. Poduslo and Braun (1975) report on the topography of membrane proteins of the myelin sheath. Shin and Carraway (1974) and Phillips and Morrison (1971) report on erythrocyte and Nachman *et al.* (1973) on platelet membranes. Haustein (1975) studied the cell-surface protein of lymphoma cells and Huber *et al.* (1975) mitochondrial membranes. Chloroplast membranes were reported on by Arntzen *et al.* (1974). Jone and Hager (1976), and Hogg (1974) compare membrane protein of normal and transformed cell. Immobilized LPO has also proven of interest (Johnson *et al.* 1975; Karonen *et al.* 1975; and David 1972).

$$2I^- + H_2O_2 + 2H^+ \rightarrow I_2 + 2H_2O \qquad (63.1)$$

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Milk

Composition

LPO is a glycoprotein with a single hemin prosthetic group per molecule (Hultquist and Morrison, 1963). It may consist of two isozymes (Rombauts *et al.* 1967; Morrison *et al.* 1957; and Polis and Schmukler, 1953). See also Morrison and Hultquist (1963).

IUB

- 1.11.1.7

CAS

- 9003-99-0

Molecular Weight

- 77,500 (Rombauts *et al.* 1967)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{412} = 13.9$

Inhibitors

- LPO is inhibited by hydrazines (Allison *et al.* 1973). Dolman *et al.* (1968) report on the kinetics of cyanide inhibition.

Activity

- LPO like other peroxidases, in the presence of H_2O_2 catalyzes the oxidation of many phenols and aromatic amines (pyrogallol, ascorbate, guiacol, etc.). See Morrison (1970) page 657 for a comparison of specific activity of a variety of peroxidases, also Maguire and Dunford (1971). Morrison and Bayse (1973) indicate that the iodide reacts directly with the heme group, the complex then iodinates the substrate on adding H_2O_2. Bayse *et al.* (1972) and Morrison and Bayse (1970) report on iodination kinetics. Chung and Wood (1970) report on the oxidation of thiocyanate and Maguire and Dunford (1972) on that of iodide.

Purity

- $\frac{A_{412}}{A_{280}}$ = 0.93-0.96 Allen and Morrison 1963)

Assay Information

Method

- The assay procedure is a slight modification of that described by Morrison (1970). The reaction velocity is determined by measuring the increase in A_{350} resulting from the production of triiodide. One unit results in the formation of one micromole of triiodide per minute at 25°C and pH 7.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.033 M Sodium phosphate buffer pH 7.0
- 0.005 M Potassium iodide in phosphate buffer
- 0.090 M Hydrogen peroxide. Prepare by diluting 0.1 ml hydrogen peroxide (Merck Superoxol or equivalent) to 10 ml with reagent grade water.

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in phosphate buffer. Immediately prior to use, dilute further in phosphate buffer to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 350 nm Temperature: 25°C

Prepare reaction mixture by diluting 0.15 ml of 0.090 M hydrogen peroxide to 30 ml with 0.005 M potassium iodide. Store no longer than 30 minutes at room temperature. Pipette 3.0 ml reaction mixture into cuvette and incubate at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish a blank rate, if any. Add 0.01 ml diluted enzyme and record increase in A_{350} for 3-4 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{350}}{\text{min}}$ from initial linear portion of curve. Reaction remains linear for no longer than 1-2 minutes.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{350}}{\text{min}}}{26 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Allen, P., and Morrison, M.: Lactoperoxidase. IV. Immunological Analysis of Bovine Lactoperoxidase Preparations Obtained by a Simplified Fractionation Procedure, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 102, 106, 1963.
- Allison, W., Swain, L., Tracy, S., and Benitez, L.: The Inactivation of Lactoperoxidase and the Acyl Phosphatase Activity of Oxidized Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Phenylhydrazine and Phenyldiimide, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 400, 1973.
- Arntzen, C., Armond, P., Zettinger, C., Vernotte, C., and Briantais, J.: Lactoperoxidase-Catalyzed Iodination of Chloroplast Membranes. I. Analysis of Surface-Localized Proteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 347, 329, 1974.
- Bayse, G., Michaels, A., and Morrison, M.: Lactoperoxidase-Catalyzed Iodination of Tyrosine Peptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 30, 1972.
- Bjorck, L., Rosen, C., Marshall, V., and Reiter, B.: Antibacterial Activity of the Lactoperoxidase System in Milk Against Pseudomonads and Other Gram-Negative Bacteria, *Appl Microbiol* 30, 199, 1975.
- Chung, J., and Wood, J.: Oxidation of Thiocyanate to Cyanide and Sulfate by the Lactoperoxidase-Hydrogen Peroxide System, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 141, 73, 1970.
- David, G.: Solid State Lactoperoxidase: A Highly Stable Enzyme for Simple, Gentle Iodination of Proteins, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 464, 1972.
- David, G., and Reisfeld, R.: Protein Iodination with Solid State Lactoperoxidase, *Biochemistry* 13, 1014, 1974.
- David, G., and Thomas, R.: Technical Comments: Quality of Radioiodine, *Science* 184, 1381, 1974.
- Doerge, D.: Oxygenation of Organosulfur Compounds by Peroxidation: Evidence of an Electron Transfer Mechanism for Lactoperoxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 244, 678, 1986.
- Dolman, D., Dunford, H., Chowdhury, D., and Morrison, M.: The Kinetics of Cyanide Binding by Lactoperoxidase, *Biochemistry* 7, 3991, 1968.
- Ferrari, R., Laurenti, E., Cecchini, P., Gambino, O., and Sondergaard, I.: Spectroscopic Investigations on the Highly Purified Lactoperoxidase Fe(III)-Heme Catalytic Site, *J Inorg Biochem* 58, 109, 1995.
- Frantz, W., and Turkington, R.: Formation of Biologically Active ^{125}I-Prolactin by Enzymatic Radioiodination, *Endocr J* 91, 1545, 1972.
- Gothefors, L., and Marklund, S.: Lactoperoxidase Activity in Human Milk and in Saliva of Newborn Infants, *Infect Immun* 11, 1210, 1975.
- Gow, J., and Wardlaw, A.: Iodination of a Mixture of Soluble Proteins by ^{125}I-Lactopeoxidase Technique, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 43, 1975.
- Haustein, D.: Effective Radioiodination by Lactoperoxidase and Solubilization of Cell-Surface Proteins of Cultured Murine T Lymphoma Cells, *J Immunol Methods* 7, 25, 1975.
- Hildebrandt, G., and Aronson, N.: Endocytosis of Bovine Lactoperoxidase by Two Carbohydrate-Specific Receptors in Rat Liver, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 237, 1, 1985.

- Hogg, N.: A Comparison of Membrane Proteins of Normal and Transformed Cells by Lactoperoxidase Labeling, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 489, 1974.
- Holohan, K., Murphy, R., Buchanan, K., and Elmore, D.: Enzymatic Iodination of Polypeptide Hormones for Radioimmunoassay, *Clin Chim Acta* 45, 153, 1973.
- Huber, C., Edwards, H., and Morrison, M.: The Effect of Lactoperoxidase-Catalyzed Iodination on the Integrity of Mitochondrial Membranes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 168, 463, 1975.
- Hultquist, D., and Morrison, M.: Lactoperoxidase. I. The Prosthetic Group of Lactoperoxidase, *J Biol Chem* 238, 2843, 1963.
- Huwiler, M., and Kohler, H.: Pseudo-catalytic Degradation of Hydrogen Peroxide in the Lactoperoxidase/H_2O_2/Iodide System, *Eur J Biochem* 141, 69, 1984.
- Huwiler, M., Jenzer, H., and Kohler, H.: The Role of Compound III in Reversible and Irreversible Inactivation of Lactoperoxidase, *Eur J Biochem* 158, 609, 1986.
- Johnson, D., Thorton, D., and Ryan, P.: Lactoperoxidase Immobilization on Inorganic Supports, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 494, 1975.
- Jone, C., and Hager, L.: Iodination of Zeta Protein by Lactoperoxidase, Chloroperoxidase and Chloramine T, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 68, 16, 1976.
- Karonen, S., Morsky, P., Siren, M., and Seuderling, V.: An Enzymatic Solid-Phase Method for Trace Iodination of Proteins and Peptides with 125 Iodine, *Anal Biochem* 67, 1, 1975.
- Kitagawa, T., Hashimoto, S., Teraoka, J., Nakamura, S., Yajima, H., and Hosoya, T.: Distinct Heme-Substrate Interactions of Lactoperoxidase Probed by Resonance Raman Spectroscopy: Difference between Animal and Plant Peroxidases, *Biochemistry* 22, 2788, 1983.
- Lamas, L.: Kinetics of the Iodination and the Coupling Reaction in Thyroglobulin Catalyzed by Lactoperoxidase and Chloramine T, *Eur J Biochem* 96, 93, 1979.
- Maguire, R., and Dunford, H.: The Kinetics of the Formation of the Primary Lactoperoxidase-Hydrogen Peroxide Compound, *Can J Biochem* 49, 1165, 1971.
- Maguire, R., and Dunford, H.: Kinetics of the Oxidation of Iodine Ion by Lactoperoxidase Compound II, *Biochemistry* 11, 937, 1972.
- Marchalonis, J.: An Enzymic Method for the Trace Iodination of Immunoglobulins and Other Proteins, *Biochem J* 113, 299, 1969.
- McIlhinney, J., and Schulster, D.: The Preparation of Biologically Active ^{125}I-Labeled Adrenocorticotropic Hormone by a Simple Enzymic Radioiodination Procedure Utilizing Lactoperoxidase, *Endocr J* 94, 1259, 1974.
- Morrison, M.: Iodination of Tyrosine: Isolation of Lactoperoxidase (Bovine), *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 17A, H. Tabor and C. Tabor, Academic Press, NY, 653, 1970.
- Morrison, M., Allen, P., Bright, J., and Jayasinghe, W.: Lactoperoxidase. V. Identification and Isolation of Lactoperoxidase from Salivary Gland, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 111, 126, 1965.
- Morrison, M., and Allen, P.: Lactoperoxidase: Identification and Isolation of Lactoperoxidase from Harderian and Lacrimal Glands, *Science* 152, 1626, 1966.
- Morrison, M., and Allen, P.: The Identification and Isolation of Lactoperoxidase from Salivary Gland, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 13, 490, 1963.
- Morrison, M., and Bayse, G.: Stereospecifity in Peroxidase-Catalyzed Reactions, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* Vol. 1, T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, Univ Pk Press, Baltimore, MD USA, 375, 1973.
- Morrison, M., and Bayse, G.: Catalysis of Iodination by Lactoperoxidase, *Biochemistry* 9, 2995, 1970.
- Morrison, M., and Hultquist, D.: Lactoperoxidase. II. Isolation, *J Biol Chem* 238, 2847, 1963.
- Morrison, M., Hamilton, H., and Stotz, E.: The Isolation and Purification of Lactoperoxidase by Ion Exchange Chromatography, *J Biol Chem* 228, 767, 1957.
- Nachman, R., Hubbard, A., and Ferris, B.: Iodination of the Human Platelet Membrane. Studies of the Major Surface Glycoprotein, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2928, 1973.
- Ohlsson, P.: Lactoperoxidase, a Dithionite Ion Dismutase, *Eur J Biochem* 142, 233, 1984.
- Phillips, D., and Morrison, M.: Exposed Protein on the Intact Human Erythrocyte, *Biochemistry* 10, 1767, 1971.
- Poduslo, J., and Braun, P.: Topographical Arrangement of Membrane Proteins in the Intact Myelin Sheath. Lactoperoxidase Incorporation of Iodine into Myelin Surface Proteins, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1099, 1975.
- Polis, B., and Shmukler, H.: Crystalline Lactoperoxidase. I. Isolation by Displacement Chromatography. II. Physicochemical and Enzymatic Properties, *J Biol Chem* 201, 475, 1953.
- Pommier, J., and Cahnmann, H.: Interaction of Lactoperoxidase with Thiols and Diiodotyrosine, *J Biol Chem* 254, 3006, 1979.
- Rombauts, W., Schroeder, W., and Morrison, M.: Bovine Lactoperoxidase. Partial Characterization of the Further Purified Protein, *Biochemistry* 6, 2965, 1967.
- Shin, B., and Carraway, K.: Lactoperoxidase Labelling of Erythrocyte Membranes from the Inside and Outside, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 345, 141, 1974.
- Watanabe, S., Varsalona, F., Yoo, Y., Guillaume, J., Bollen, A., Shimazaki, K., and Moguilevsky, N.: Recombinant Bovine Lactoperoxidase as a Tool to Study the Heme Environment in Mammalian Peroxidases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 441, 476, 1998.

64. Leucine Aminopeptidase

Leucine aminopeptidase (LAP) is an exopeptidase that catalyzes the hydrolysis of amino acid residues from the amino terminus of polypeptide chains. LAPs are widely distributed, ubiquitous in nature, and are of critical biological importance because of their role in protein degradation (Burley *et al.* 1990).

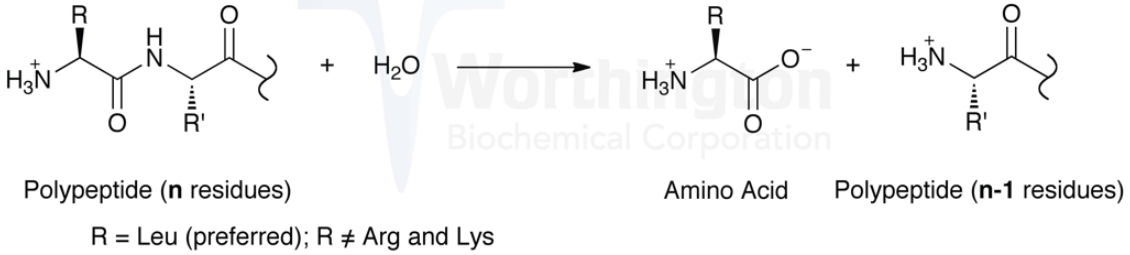


Figure 64.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Leucine Aminopeptidase

History

In 1929 it was reported that an enzyme found in the mucosa of pig intestine cleaved leucylglycine approximately 20 times faster than it cleaved glycylglycine. This enzyme was named dipeptidase II (Linderstrm-Lang 1929). It was later referred to as aminoleucylpeptidase (Holter 1979, and Str*ä*ter and Lipscomb 2004).

In 1936, the enzyme was partially purified and called leucylpeptidase (Johnson *et al.* 1936). Johnson *et*

al. also demonstrated that LAP is activated by magnesium and manganese.

Through the 1950s and 1960s, studies on swine kidney LAP determined chemical and physical properties of the enzyme and the zinc-metalloenzyme nature of LAP (Spackman *et al*. 1955, Smith and Spackman 1955, and Himmelhoch 1969).

In 1937, Sumner and Dounce first reported on the crystallization of catalase from beef liver. Along with the needles of catalase there were nearly always colorless crystals that took the shape of footballs, which lead to this protein being called football protein (FTBL protein). In unpublished work Dounce separated it from catalase. It was not until the late 1980s, fifty years after its initial discovery, that the FTBL protein was finally identified as beef liver leucine aminopeptidase (Dounce and Allen 1988).

In 1990, leucine amino peptidase became the first di-zinc enzyme for which a crystal structure at atomic resolution was determined (Burley *et al*. 1990).

Recent work with LAP has included determining the crystal structure of LAPs from bacterial sources (Jia *et al*. 2010, and Kale *et al*. 2010). Sus scrofa LAP has also been used as a model system for the development of molecular chaperones (Laslo *et al*. 2009). In addition, elevated serum levels of LAP have been found in obstructive jaundice, liver cirrhosis, liver carcinoma, and later stages of pregnancy.

Molecular Characteristics

The primary structure of porcine leucine aminopeptidase has not been determined. However, the sequence from bovine eye lens was determined by Cuypers *et al*. in 1982. Bovine kidney LAP cDNA studies have indicated that a 26 amino acid extension at the amino terminus is present, and not found in the mature, purified lens LAP (Wallner *et al*. 1993).

Specificity

The enzyme liberates amino acids from the N-terminal end of a number of proteins and polypeptides, reacting most rapidly with leucine residues (Spackman *et al*. 1955, and Smith and Spackman 1955). Many aliphatic amides are also hydrolyzed, as are thioesters (Metrione 1972).

Composition

Cattle eye lens LAP is a homohexamer. The monomer has a mixed alpha + beta structure. The interior of the hexamer contains six active sites that line a disk shaped cavity. Accessibility to this cavity is provided by solvent channels. This feature explains why the enzyme does not cleave longer peptides or proteins (Kim *et al*. 1974). Each active site contains two zinc ions, with one water ligand bridging the two ions (Burley *et al*. 1991, and Sträter and Lipscomb 1995).

IUB

- 3.4.11.1

CAS

- 9001-61-0

Protein Accession Number

- P28839 (Sus scrofa sequence fragment)
- P00727 (Bos taurus full sequence)

Molecular Weight

- 326 kDa (Kretschmer *et al*. 1965)

Optimal pH

- 9.0-9.5 (Spackman *et al*. 1955, and Smith and Spackman 1955)

Isoelectric Point

- 6.07 (Theoretical, Bos taurus)

Extinction Coefficient

- 347,280 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$ (Theoretical, Bos taurus)
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 10.28 (Theoretical, Bos taurus)

Activators

- Mg^{2+} or Mn^{2+} (3-4 mM) is essential for activity (Bryce and Rabin 1964b)

Inhibitors

- Cd^{2+}, Cu^{2+}, Hg^{2+}, and Pb^{2+}
- EDTA
- Alcohols
- p-Chloromercuribenzoate
- Bestatin (Burley *et al*. 1991)
- Orthophenanthroline (Himmelhoch 1969)
- Bipyridyl (Himmelhoch 1969)
- Cupferron (Himmelhoch 1969)
- Sodium diethyldithiocarbamide (Himmelhoch 1969)
- Sodium sulfide and sodium cyanide (Himmelhoch 1969)

Applications

- Sequence analysis
- Serum control in protein studies

- Determination of L-peptides and amino acid amides containing N-terminal leucine or proline
- Cleavage of deferriform of albomycins
- Resolution of gamma-methyl and gamma-fluoroglutamic acids (White and White 1997)

Assay Information

Method

- Based on that of Mitz and Schlueter (1958), the hydrolysis of the peptide bond of leucinamide is measured spectrophotometrically at 238 nm. One unit of enzyme activity is equal to one micromole of L-Leucinamide hydrolyzed per minute at 25°C and pH 8.5.

Reagents

- 0.025 M Manganese chloride
- 0.125 M Magnesium chloride
- 0.5 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.5
- 0.0625 M L-Leucine, pH 8.5. Note: The extinction coefficient of L-leucinamide should be checked upon each use by the technique outlined in the procedure.

Enzyme

- Prior to assay, the enzyme must be activated for two hours at 37°C in the following:
- 0.025 M Manganese Chloride - 0.1 ml
- 0.5 M Tris · HCl buffer - 0.1 ml
- Enzyme - The volume of the sample activated may vary, depending upon the material to be assayed; however, no more than 0.4 mg of the purified product should be added to the activation mixture.
- Reagent grade water - q.s. to 2.3 ml

Procedure

Determination of extinction coefficient:

Prepare cuvettes as follows:

Description	Control	Test
0.0625 M L-leucine	2.0 ml	—
0.125 M L-leucinamide	—	1.0 ml
0.5 M Tris · HCl pH 8.0	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
0.125 M Magnesium chloride	0.1	0.1 ml
Reagent grade water	0.2 ml	1.2 ml

Using the control as an absorbance blank, determine A_{238} for test cuvette.

$$E_m = \frac{A_{238}(\text{test})}{0.05\ \text{M (Final concentration of L-Leucinamide)}}$$

Determination of reaction rates:

Incubate test cuvettes in the spectrophotometer at 25°C for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish a blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of enzyme activation mixture and record decrease

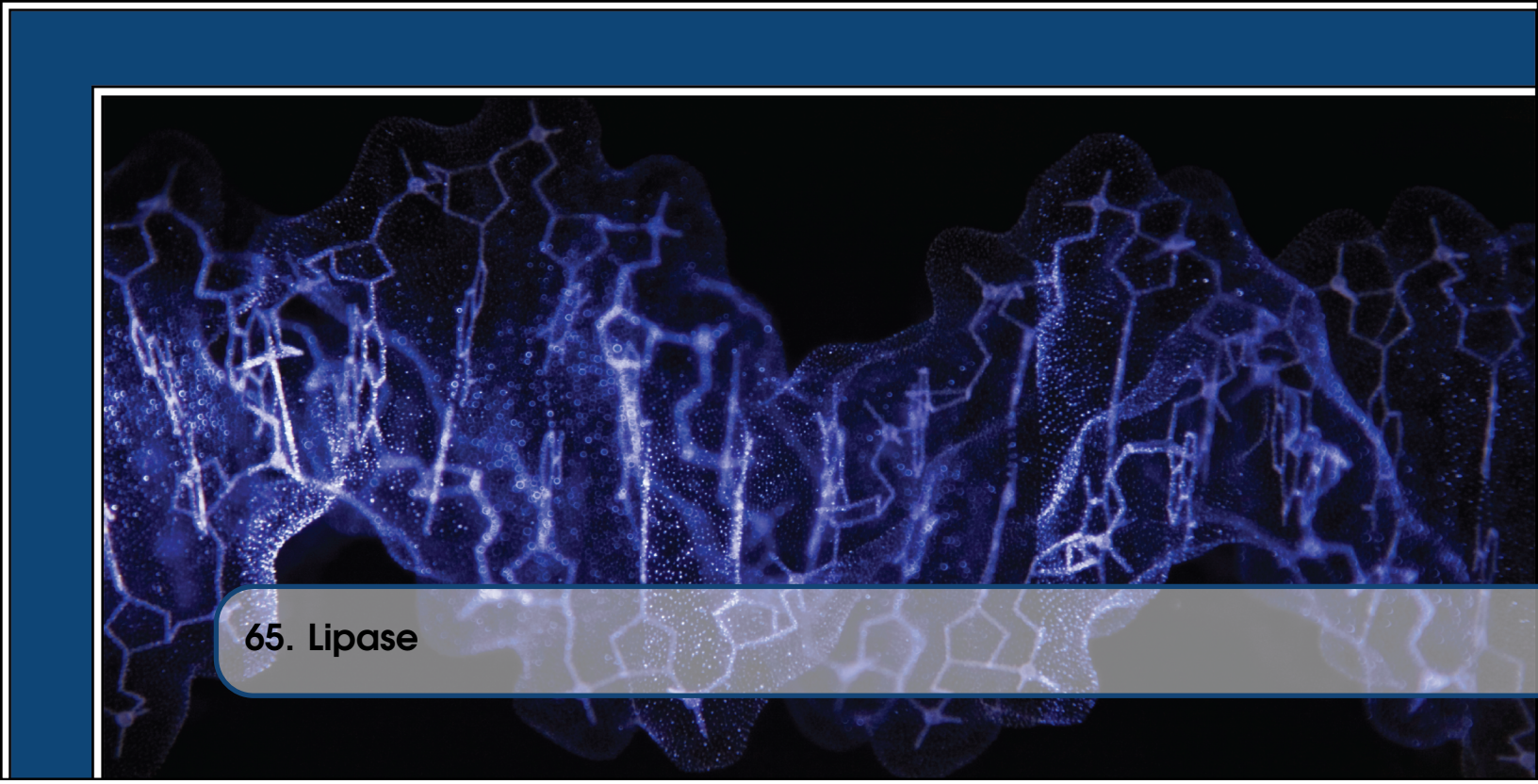
in A_{238} from the linear portion of the curve. Some lag may occur during the initial period and should not be used in the calculation.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{238}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{a_m \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Anderson, L., Isley, T., and Wolfenden, R.: alpha-Aminoaldehydes: Transition State Analogue Inhibitors of Leucine Aminopeptidase, *Biochemistry* 21, 4177, 1982.
- Artymiuk, P., Grindley, H., Park, J., Rice, D., and Willett, P.: 3-Dimensional Structural Resemblance Between Leucine Aminopeptidase and Carboxypeptidase-A Revealed by Graph-Theoretical Techniques, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 303, 48, 1992.
- Birch, P., El-Obeid, H., and Akhtar, M.: The Preparation of Chloromethylketone Analogues of Amino Acids: Inhibition of Leucine Aminopeptidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 148, 447, 1972.
- Bryce, G., and Rabin, B.: The Assay and Reaction Kinetics of Leucine Aminopeptidase from Swine Kidney, *Biochem J* 90, 509, 1964.
- Bryce, G., and Rabin, B.: The Function of the Metal Ion in Leucine Aminopeptidase and the Mechanism of Action of the Enzyme, *Biochem J* 90, 513, 1964.
- Burley, S., David, P., and Lipscomb, W.: Leucine Aminopeptidase- Bestatin Inhibition and a Model for Enzyme-Catalyzed Peptide Hydrolysis, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 88, 6916, 1991.
- Delange, R., and Smith, E.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 3, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 81, 1971.
- Goldbarg, J., and Rutenburg, A.: The Colorimetric Determination of Leucine Aminopeptidase in Urine and Serum of Normal Subjects and Patients with Cancer and Other Diseases, *Cancer* 11, 283, 1958.
- Hill, R., Spackman, D., Brown, D., and Smith, E.: Leucine Aminopeptidase, *Biochem Prep* Vol. 6, 35, 1958.
- Himmelhoch, S.: Leucine Aminopeptidase: A Zinc Metalloenzyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 134, 597, 1969.
- Hopsu-Havu, V., Rintola, P., and Glenner, G.: A Hog Kidney Aminopeptidase Liberating N-Terminal Dipeptides. Partial Purification and Characteristics, *Acta Chem Scand* 22, 299, 1968.
- Joseph, R., and Sanders, W.: Leucine Aminopeptidase in Extracts of Swine Muscle, *Biochem J* 100, 827, 1966.
- Jost, R., Yaron, A., and Goldberg, D.: Preparation of a Soluble and Insoluble Polysaccharide Conjugates of Peptides with a Free a-Amino Group. Interaction of Leucine Aminopeptidase with a Substrate and an Inhibitor Bound to Agarose and Soluble Dextran, *Eur J Biochem* 48, 119, 1974.
- Klein, N., Sleisenger, M., and Weser, E.: Disaccharidases, Leucine Aminopeptidase, and Glucose Uptake in Intestialized Gastric Mucosa and in Gastric Carcinoma, *Gastroenterology* 55, 61, 1968.
- Kretschmer, K., and Hanson, H.: Crystallized Leucine Aminopeptidase from Bovine Crystalline Lenses. Physical Constants, *Hoppe-Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 340, 126, 1965.
- Lin, S., and Van Wart, H.: Effect of Cryosolvents and Subzero Temperatures on the Hydrolysis of L-Leucine-p-Nitroanilide by Porcine Kidney Leucine Aminopeptidase, *Biochemistry* 21, 5528, 1982.
- Melius, P., and McAuliffe,C.: Studies of Platinum Complex Inhibition of Leucine Aminopeptidase, *J Med Chem* 18, 1150, 1975.
- Melius, P., Moseley, M., and Brown, D.: Characterization of the Subunits of Swine Kidney Leucine Aminopeptidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 221, 62, 1970.
- Melius, P., Teggins, J., Friedman, M., and Guthrie, R.: Inhibition of Leucine Aminopeptidase and Malate Dehydrogenase by Aquaplatinum (II) Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 194, 1972.
- Metrione, R.: The Thiolesterase Activity of Leucine Aminopeptidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 518, 1972.
- Mitz, M., and Schlueter, R.: Direct Spectrophotometric Measurement of the Peptide Bond: Application to the Determination of Acylase 1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 27, 168, 1958.
- Monis, B., Wasserkrug, H., and Seligman, A.: Comparison of Fixatives and Substrates for Aminopeptidase, *J Histochem Cytochem* 13, 503, 1965.
- Moseley, M., and Melius, P.: Barbitol Stabilization of a Purified Leucine Aminopeptidase Against EDTA Inactivation, *Can J Biochem* 45, 1641, 1967.
- Rover, G., and Andrews, J.: Immobilized Derivatives of Leucine Aminopeptidase and Aminopeptidase M. Applications in Protein Chemistry, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1807, 1973.
- Smith, E., and Spackman, D.: Leucine Aminopeptidase. V. Activation, Specificity, and Mechanism of Action, *J Biol Chem* 212, 271, 1955.
- Spackman, D., Smith, E., and Brown, D.: Leucine Aminopeptidase. IV. Isolation and Properties of the Enzyme from Swine Kidney, *J Biol Chem* 212, 255, 1955.



65. Lipase

Triacylglycerol acylhydrolase

Pancreatic lipase (PL),one of the exocrine enzymes of pancreatic juice, catalyzes the hydrolysis of emulsified esters of glycerol and long chain fatty acids. The substrate is not a single molecule but a nonaqueous phase of aggregated lipid (Brockerhoff and Jensen 1974). The operative substrate characteristic is aggregates of ester molecules, micelles or monomolecular film, interfacing an aqueous medium. Enzyme activity is directly related to the concentration of substrate molecules on the interface (Esposito *et al* 1973; Lagocki *et al* 1973. PL attacks the primary ester groups most readily. Monoglycerides are poor substrates (it is the 2-monoglycerides that are absorbed through the intestinal wall and reformed into lymph chlyomicrons). Pancreatic lipases have been thoughly reviewed by Brockerhoff and Jensen (1974), and Desnuell (1972). Liberman and Ollis (1975) have reported on lipase immobilized on stainless steel and polyacrylamide beads. Using a fluidized bed recycle reactor it is indicated that enzyme-substrate affinity is not altered.

Characteristics of Lipase from Porcine Pancreas:

Two lipases are present. Lipase A is more acidic than Lipase B; otherwise, the two isoenzymes are nearly the same (Verger *et al* 1969). Normally, a cofactor is bound to the enzymes (Maylie *et al* 1971). Two co-lipases were purified by Erlanson *et al* (1973). They were quite similar polypeptide chains with a molecular weight of 11,000. See also Borgstrom *et al* (1974). Borstrom and Earlanson (1973) indicated that co-lipase might be classified as a co-enzyme for lipase in that they interact in a stoichiometrical relationship.

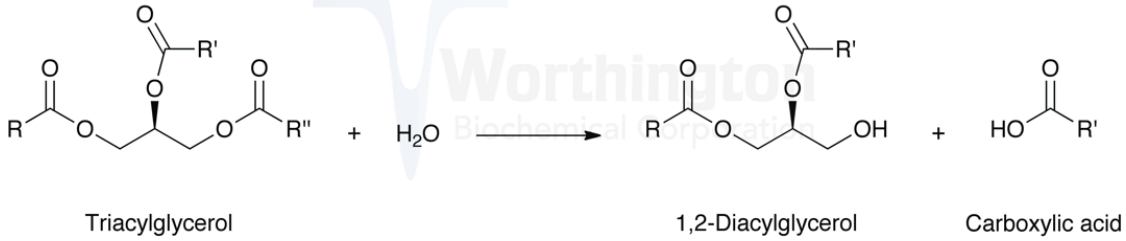


Figure 65.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Lipase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Porcine Pancreas

Specificity

PL has a broad spectrum of side chain specificity (Lagocki *et al* 1973). See also Savary (1972) and Brockerhoff (1969a)

Composition

The amino acid composition, which is almost identical except for isoleucine, is shown in Brockerhoff and Jensen (1974)-(Table IV-3, pg 43). Both contain a carbohydrate moiety (Garner and Smith 1972). Histidine is involved in the active site (Semeriva *et al* 1971). See Hultin (1992). Modification of the free carboxyl group by amide formation inactivates the enzyme (Semeriva *et al* 1972). According to Desnuelle (1972) the carboxyl in lipase stabilizes the active enzyme, i.e., the enzyme conformation resulting from adsorption at a hydrophobic interface. Although PL contains two disulfide groups, they are not involved in enzymatic activity (Verger *et al* 1971). Diisopropylphosphofluoridate (DFP) binds to a tyrosine residue but it is not inhibitory (Maylie *et al* 1969). See also Rovery *et al*. (1973)

IUB

- 3.1.1.3

Molecular Weight

- 45,000-50,000 (Verger *et al* 1969)

Isoelectric Point

- Lipase A= 4.9 (Brockerhoff and Jensen 1974) and Lipase B=5.0

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 13.3 (Desnuelle 1972)

Activators

- Ca^{2+} is required for activity [Sr^{2+} and Mg^{2+} are less effective activators (Sarda *et al* 1957)]

Inhibitors

- Versene, Zn^{2+}, Cu^{2+}, Hg^{2+}, iodine, PCMB (Willis 1960). DFP does not inhibit.

Stability/Storage

- Highly purified, homogenous preparations of hog pancreas lipase are extremely labile.

Activity

- See Desnuelle (1972) on "Catalytic Properties" (page 586). Momsen and Brockman (1976a and b) report the effects of taurodeoxycholate and co-lipase. At low concentrations, up to 0.3mM, the bile salt increases the stability of the lipase to 5 fold. At higher levels (0.3-0.8mM), but below the critical micelle concentration, it interferes with enzyme adsorption on the substrate interface, thus inhibiting lipolysis. Co-lipase counters this inhibitory effect by providing high affinity binding sites at the surface of the lipase-bile salt complex. See also Borgstrom and Elanson (1973), Borgstrom *et al* (1974), and Kaimal and Saroja (1989). Co-lipase without bile-salts only mildly stimulates activity. Brockman *et al* (1973) report on PL activity toward soluble triglycerides such as tripropionin. It is stimulated in the presence of hydrophobic surfaces. Santhanam and Wagle (1971) indicate that protein kinase, Mg^{2+} , ATP and cAMP stimulate PL activity.

Stabilizers

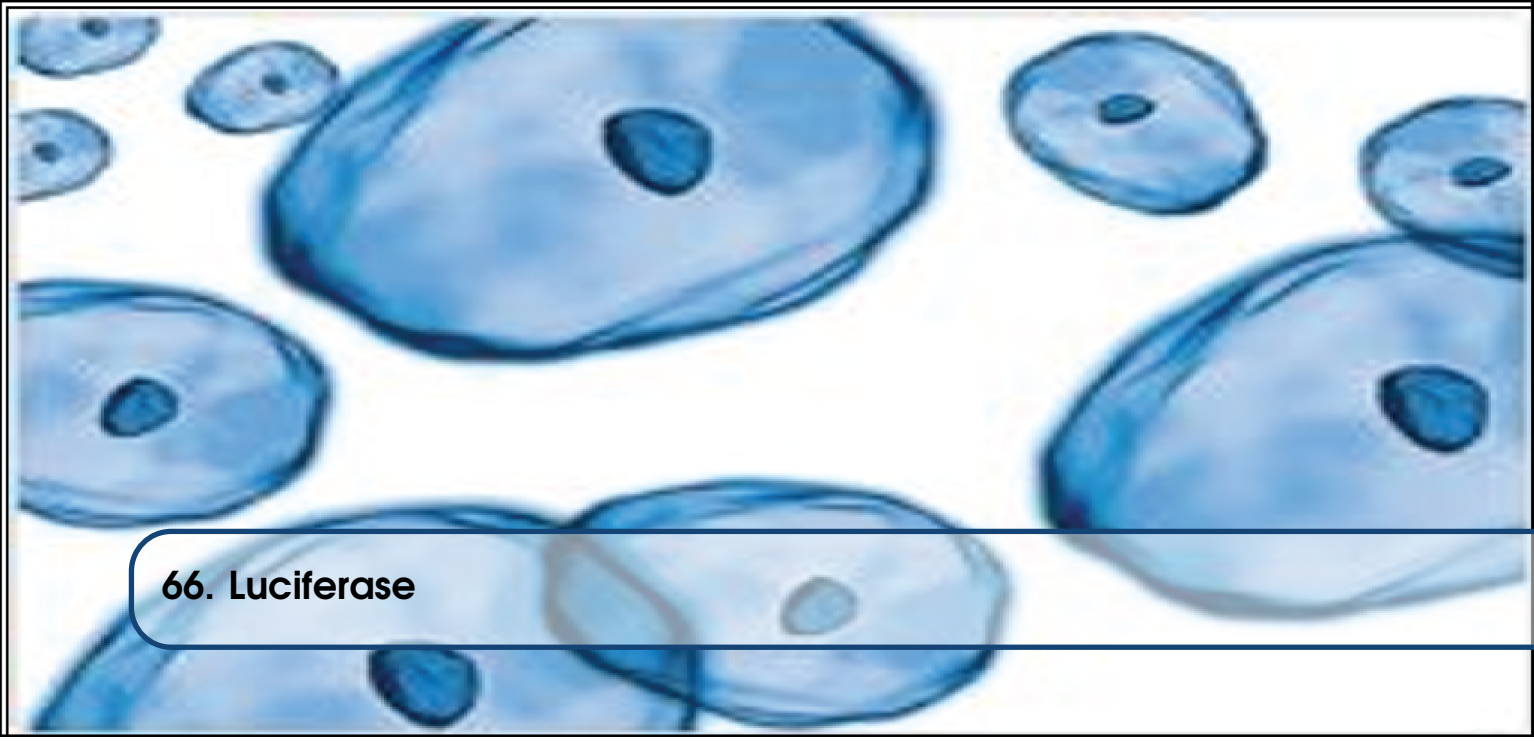
- DFP may be used to stabilize impure preparations containing proteinases in solutions.

References

- Albro, P., and Latimer, A.: Pancreatic Nonspecific Lipase, an Enzyme Highly Specific for Micelles, *Biochemistry* 13, 1431, 1974.
- Antonian, E.: Recent Advances in the Purification, Characterization and Structure Determination of Lipases, *Lipids* 23, 1101, 1988.
- Arzoglou, P., Tavridou, A., and Balaska, C.: Rapid Turbidimetric Determination of Lipase Activity in Biological Fluids, *Anal Letters* 22, 1459, 1989.
- Borgström, B., and Erlanson, C.: Pancreatic Lipase and Co-Lipase. Interactions and Effects of Bile Salts and Other Detergents, *Eur J Biochem* 37, 60, 1973.
- Borgström, B., Erlanson, C., and Sterby, B.: Further Characterization of Two Co-Lipases from Pancreas, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 902, 1974.
- Bradshaw, W., and Rutter, W.: Multiple Pancreatic Lipases. Tissue Distribution and Pattern of Accumulation During Embryological Development, *Biochemistry* 11, 1517, 1972.
- Brockerhoff, H.: Action of Pancreatic Lipase on Emulsions of Water-Insoluble Esters, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 134, 366, 1969.
- Brockerhoff, H.: Esters of Phenols as Substrate for Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 181, 1969.
- Brockerhoff, H., and Jensen, R.: , *Lipolytic Enzymes* , Academic Press, NY, 1974.
- Brockman, H., Law, J., and Kézdy, F.: Catalysis by Adsorbed Enzymes. The Hydrolysis of Triprionin by Pancreatic Lipase Adsorbed to Siliconized Glass Beads, *J Biol Chem* 248, 4965, 1973.
- Chailan, C., Kerfelec, B., Foglizzo, E., and Chapus, C.: Direct Involvement of the C-Terminal Extremity of Pancreatic Lipase (403-449) in Colipase Binding, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 184, 206, 1992.
- Chapus, C., Rovery, M., Sarda, L., and Verger, R.: Minireview on Pancreatic Lipase and Colipase, *Biochimie* 70, 1223, 1988.
- Clement, G., Clement, J., and Bezard, J.: Action of Human Pancreatic Lipase on Synthetic Mixed Symmetrical Triglycerides of Long-Chain Acids and Butyric Acid, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 8, 238, 1962.
- Coleman, M.: A Rapid Lipase Purification, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 67, 146, 1963.
- Deckelbaum, R., Hamilton, J., Moser, A., Bengtsson-Olivecrona, G., Butbul, E., Carpentier, Y., Gutman, A., and Olivecrona, T.: Medium Chain versus Long-chain Triacylglycerol Emulsion Hydrolysis by Lipoprotein Lipase and Hepatic Lipase: Implications for the Mechanisms of Lipase Action, *Biochemistry* 29, 1136, 1990.
- Desnuelle, P.: Pancreatic Lipase, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 23, F. Nord, Interscience Publ., Inc., NY, 129, 1961.

- Desnuelle, P.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 575, 1972.
- Desnuelle, P., and Savary, P.: Specific Elements of Enzymatic Hydrolysis of Triglycerides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 21, 349, 1956.
- Desnuelle, P., Naudet, M., and Constantin, M.: Action of the Calcium Salts on tthe Hydrolysis of Triglycerides by Pancreatin and Pancreatic Juice. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 5, 561, 1950.
- Desnuelle, P., Sarda, L., and Ailhaud, G.: Inhibition of Pancreatic Lipase by Diethyl-p-nitrophenyl Phosphate in Emulation. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 37, 570, 1960.
- Dufour, C., Semiriva, M., and Desnuelle, P.: The Role of Carboxyl Groups in the Activity of Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 101, 1973.
- Ergan, F., and Andre, G.: Simple High Performance Liquid Chromatography Methods for Monitoring Lipase Reactions, *Lipids* 24, 76, 1989.
- Erlanson, C., and Borgström, B.: Purification and Further Characterization of Co-Lipase from Porcine Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 271, 400, 1972.
- Erlanson, C., Fernlund, P., and Borgström, B.: Purification and Characterization of Two Proteins with Co-Lipase Activity from Porcine Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 310, 437, 1973.
- Esposito, S., Semeriva, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Effect of Surface Pressure on the Hydrolysis of Ester Monolayers by Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 293, 1973.
- Estressangles, B., Sari, H., and Desnuelle, P.: On the Positional Specificity of Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 125, 597, 1966.
- Fischer, B., and Kleber, H.: Isolation and Characterization of the Extracellular Lipase of *Actinobacter calcoaceticus* 69 V, *J Basic Microbiol* 27, 427, 1987.
- Fischer, C., and Hell, W.: Lipoprotein Lipase as a New Tool in Steryl Ester Analysis, *Lipids* 25, 292, 1990.
- Garner, C., and Smith, L.: Porcine Pancreatic Lipase. A Glycoprotein, *J Biol Chem* 247, 561, 1972.
- Gerritse, G., Hommes, R., and Quax, W.: Development of a Lipase Fermentation Process that Uses a Recombinant *Pseudomonas alcaligenes* Strain, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 64, 2644, 1998.
- Hahn, P.: Abolishment of Alimentary Lipemia Following Injection of Heparin, *Science* 98, 19, 1943.
- Huang, J., Roheim, P., Sloop, C., and Wong, L.: A Sensitive, Inexpensive Method for Determining Minute Quantities of Lipase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 179, 413, 1989.
- Hultin, P., and Jones, J.: Dilemma Regarding an Active Site Model for Porcine Pancreatic Lipase, *Tetrahedron Lett* 33, 1399, 1992.
- Julien, R., Canioni, P., Rathelot, J., Sarda, L., and Plummer, T.: Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Lipase and Colipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 280, 215, 1972.
- Kaimal, T., and Saroja, M.: Enhancement of Catalytic Activity of Porcine Pancreatic Lipase by Reductive Alkylation, *Biotechnol Lett* 11, 31, 1989.
- Kaimal, T., and Saroja, M.: The Active Site Composition of Porcine Pancreatic Lipase: Possible Involvement of Lysine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 999, 331, 1989.
- Kimura, H., Kitamura, T., and Tsuji, M.: Studies on Human Pancreatic Lipase. I. Interconversion Between Low and High Molecular Forms of Human Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 270, 307, 1972.
- Kimura, H., Mukai, M., and Kitamura, T.: Purification and Properties of a Protein Activator of Human Pancreatic Lipase, *J. Biochem.* 76, 1287, 1974.
- Korn, E.: Studies on Clearing Factor. A Lipoprotein Lipase, *Circulation* 10, 591, 1954.
- Kreutzer, H., Pennings, A., Punt, J., and Verduin, P.: Further Studies on the Determination of Lipase Activity, *Clin Chim Acta* 60, 273, 1975.
- Lagocki, J., Boyd, N., Law, J., and Kézdy, F.: Kinetics Analysis of the Action of Pancreatic Lipase on Lipid Monolayers, *J Am Chem Soc* 92, 2923, 1970.
- Lagocki, J., Law, J., and Kézdy, F.: The Kinetic Study of Enzyme Action on Substrate Monolayers. Pancreatic Lipase Reactions, *J Biol Chem* 248, 580, 1973.
- Lieberman, R., and Ollis, D.: Hydrolysis of Particulate Tributyrin in A Fluidized Lipase Reactor, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 17, 1401, 1975.
- Lykidis, A., Mougios, V., and Arzoglou, P.: Kinetics of the Two-step Hydrolysis of Triacylglycerol by Pancreatic Lipases, *Eur J Biochem* 210, 892, 1995.
- Mani, V., and Lakshminarayana, G.: Comparative Rate of Lipolysis of Different Fatty Acids in Pancreatic Lipase Hydrolysis of Ethylene Glycol Mixed Diesters, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 202, 547, 1970.
- Marchis-Mouren, G., Sarda, L., and Desnuelle, P.: Purification of Hog Pancreatic Lipase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 83, 309, 1959.
- Mattson, F., and Beck, L.: The Specificity of Pancreatic Lipase for the Primary Hydroxyl Groups of Glycerides, *J Biol Chem* 219, 735, 1956.
- Mattson, F., and Latton, E.: The Specific Distribution of Fatty Acids in the Glycerides of Animal and Vegetable Fats, *J Biol Chem* 233, 868, 1958.
- Maylié, M., Charles, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Action of Organophosphates and Sulfonyl Halides on Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 162, 1972.
- Maylié, M., Charles, M., Gache, C., and Desnuelle, P.: Isolation and Partial Identification of a Pancreatic Colipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 229, 286, 1971.
- Maylié, M., Charles, M., Sarda, L., and Desnuelle, P.: Action of Organophosphates on Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 178, 196, 1969.
- Momsen, W., and Brockman, H.: Inhibition of Pancreatic Lipase B Activity by Taurodeoxycholate and Its Reversal by Colipase, Mechanism of Action, *J Biol Chem* 251, 384, 1976.
- Momsen, W., and Brockman, H.: Effects of Colipase and Taurodeoxycholate on the Catalytic and Physical Properties of Pancreatic Lipase B at an Oil-Water Interface, *J Biol Chem* 251, 378, 1976.
- Montesinos, J., Obradors, N., Gordillo, M., Valero, F., Lafuente, J., and Sola, C.: Effect in Nitrogen Sources in Batch and Continuous Cultures to Lipase Production by *Candida rugosa*, *Appl Biochem Biotechnol* 59, 25, 1996.
- Moreau, H., Moulin, A., Gargouri, Y., Noel, J., and Verger, R.: Inactivation of Gastric and Pancreatic Lipases by Diethyl Para-Nitrophenyl Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 30, 1037, 1991.
- Mullenax, D., and Lopez, A.: Swine Pancreatic Lipase Activity at Low Temperatures, *J Food Sci* 40, 310, 1975.

- Overbeek, G.: Fat-Splitting Enzymes in Blood, *Clin Exp Immunol* 2, 1, 1957.
- Ramachandran, S., Yip, Y., and Wagle, S.: Studies on Lipase. Isolation and Purification of a High Molecular Weight Pancreatic Lipase, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 201, 1970.
- Ransac, S., Blaauw, M., Dijkstra, B., Slotboom, A., Boots, J., and Verheij, H.: Crystallization and Preliminary X-Ray Analysis of a Lipase from *Staphylococcus hyicusi* , *J Struct Biol* 114, 153, 1995.
- Rasco, B., Hultin, H.: A Comparison of Dogfish and Porcine Pancreatic Lipases, *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 89, 671, 1988.
- Rovery, M., Bianchetta, J., and Guidoni, A.: Chemical Structure of Porcine Pancreatic Lipase. End Group Determination and Cyanogen Bromide Peptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 328, 391, 1973.
- Safarik, I.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for Lipase Activity Utilizing Immobilized Triacylglycerols, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 23, 249, 1991.
- Santhanam, K., and Wagle, S.: Studies on *In Vitro* Activation of High Molecular Weight Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 43, 1369, 1971.
- Sarda, L., Marchis-Mouren, G., Constantin, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Purification of Pancreatic Lipases. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 23, 264, 1957.
- Sarda, L., Maylie, M., Roger, J., and Desnuelle, P.: The Behavior of Pancreatic Lipase on Sephadex. A Method for Purifying and Determining the Molecular Weight of this Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 89, 183, 1964.
- Savary, P.: Action of Rat Pancreatic Juice and of Purified Pig Pancreatic Lipase Upon the Esters of Short-Chain Aliphatic Monoacids and Long-Chain Primary Monoalcohols, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 270, 463, 1972.
- Schandl, A., and Pittner, F.: The Role of $Na^+$and Ca^+ Ions on the Action of Pancratic Lipase Studied with the Help of Immobilisation Techniques, *Eur J Biochem* 140, 547, 1984.
- Semiriva, M., and Dufour, C.: Further Studies on the Exocellular Lipase of *Rhizophus arrhizus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 260, 373, 1972.
- Semiriva, M., Dufour, C., and Desnuelle, P.: On the Probable Involvement of a Histidine Residue in the Active Site of Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochemistry* 10, 2143, 1971.
- Singer, T.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Inhibition by Sulfhydryl Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 174, 11, 1948.
- Sugiura, M., Oikawa, T., Hirano, K., and Inukai, T.: Purification, Crystallization and Properties of Triacylglycerol Lipase from *Pseuodomonas fluorescens*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 488, 353, 1977.
- Szafran, H., Popiela, T., and Szafran, Z.: Identity and Properties of Gastric Lipase, *Gastroenterology* 64, 140, 1973.
- Tashiro, J., Kobayashi, J., Shirai, K., Saito, Y., Nakamura, H., Morimoto, Y., and Yoshida, S.: Trypsin Treatment May Impair the Interfacial Activation Action of Lipoprotein Lipase, *J. Biochem.* 111, 509, 1992.
- Thirstrup, K., Verger, R., and Carriere, F.: Evidence for a Pancreatic Lipase Subfamily with New Kinetic Properties, *Biochemistry* 33, 2748, 1994.
- Uppenberg, J., Hansen, M., Patkar, S., and Jones, T.: The Sequence, Crystal Structure Determination and Refinement of Two Crystal Forms of Lipase B from *Candida antarctica*, *Structure* 2, 293, 1994.
- Uzawa, H., Nishida, Y., Ohrui, H., and Meguro, H.: A New Approach to Determine the Stereospecificity in Lipase Catalyzed Hydrolysis Using Circular Dichroism (CD): Lipases Produce Optically Active Diglycerides from Achiral Triglycerides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 168, 506, 1990.
- Vadehra, D., and Haromon, L.: Characterization of Purified Staphylococcal Lipase, *Appl Microbiol* 15, 480, 1967.
- Vandermeers, A., Vandermeers-Piret, M., Rathe, J., and Christophe, J.: On Human Pancreatic Triacylglycerol Lipase: Isolation and Some Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 370, 257, 1974.
- Veeraragavan, K.: A Simple and Sensitive Method for the Estimation of Microbial Lipase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 186, 301, 1990.
- Verduin, P., Punt, J., and Kreutzer, H.: Studies on the Determination of Lipase Activity, *Clin Chim Acta* 46, 11, 1973.
- Verger, R., DeHass, R., Sarda, L., and Desnuelle, P.: Purification from Porcine Pancreas of Two Molecular Species with Lipase Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 188, 272, 1969.
- Verger, R., Sarda, L., and Desnuelle, P.: On the Sulfhydryl Groups of Porcine Pancreatic Lipase and Their Possible Role in the Activity of the Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 242, 580, 1971.
- Verger, R., Sarda, L., and Desnuelle, P.: The Sulfhydryl Groups of Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 207, 377, 1970.
- Whitaker, J.: A Rapid and Specific Method for the Determination of Pancreatic Lipase in Serum and Urine, *Clin Chim Acta* 44, 133, 1973.
- Wills, E.: The Relation of Metals and -SH Groups to the Activity of Pancreatic Lipase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 40, 481, 1960.
- Yagi, K., Osamura, M., and Ohishi, N.: Enzyme-Substrate Complex of Pancreatic Lipase and Its Artificial Substrates, Riboflavin Di- and Tributyrate, *J. Biochem.* 73, 455, 1973.
- Yip, Y., Ramachandran, S., and Wagle, S.: Studies on Catalytic Properties of Purified High Molecular Weight Pancreatic Lipase, *J Evol Biochem Physiol USSR* 149, 683, 1975.
- Zieve, F.: A Rapid and Sensitive Lipase Assay Using Triethylaminoethyl Cellulose Columns, *Anal Biochem* 51, 436, 1973.
- Zinterhofer, L., Wardlaw, S., Jatlow, P., and Seligson, D.: Nephelometric Determination of Pancreatic Enzymes. II. Lipase, *Clin Chim Acta* 44, 173, 1973.



66. Luciferase

See also Hastings *et al.* (1966); the aldehyde is not essential to the reaction but has a striking effect upon the luminescence. The FMN can be reduced by molecular hydrogen with Pt or Pd catalyst, or by treatment with dithionite, but because $FMNH_2$ is so rapidly oxidized by air, the use of NADH is a more workable laboratory method and more useful in analytical applications. The mechanism by which bacterial luciferase functions to produce light was studied by Dr. J. Woodland Hastings' group. In an article describing partial and rapid purification of LU using affinity chromatography, Waters *et al.* (1974) describe the specific activity of highly purified luciferase as being 1.4×10^{14} quanta per second per milligram. Brolin *et al.* (1971) developed a very sensitive assay for trace metabolic intermediates which can be involved in pyridine nucleotide dependent dehydrogenase reactions using bacterial luciferase. See also Chappelle and Picciolo (1971) for its use in assaying FMN and FAD. See Aflalo and DeLuca (1987) for its use monitoring ATP. A review of the use of firefly luciferase as a tool in molecular and cell biology is offered by Gould and Subramani (1988). A review of clinical applications for the enzyme is given by Kricka (1988).

Characteristics of Luciferase from *Photobacterium fischerii*:

Note: In Hastings' laboratory a strain of bacteria of uncertain origin, but with a different luciferase, was isolated and labelled MAV. A number of papers refer to the MAV enzyme. Hastings *et al.* (1969) have compared the two luciferases. The MAV strain has recently been identified as bacterium Beneckea harveyi (Tu *et al.* 1975). Bacterial luciferase (LU) catalyzes the oxidation of reduced flavin mononucleotide ($FMNH_2$) and a long chain aldehyde by molecular oxygen to yield FMN, the corresponding acid, H_2O and light. (Baldwin *et al.* 1975; Balny and Hastings 1975; Becvar and Hastings 1975).

$$FMNH_2 + RCHO + O_2 \rightarrow FMN + RCO_2H + H_2O + \approx 0.2h\nu\ 495nm \qquad (66.1)$$

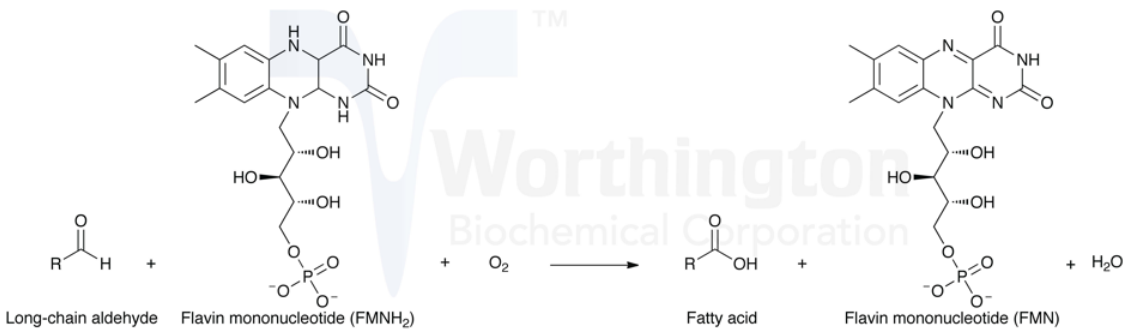


Figure 66.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Luciferase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Photobacterium fischerii*

Specificity

The enzyme is specific for $FMNH_2$. The aldehyde is not essential for the reaction (Hastings *et al.* 1966).

Composition

The enzyme is composed of two distinct subunits, a and b, each of approximately 40,000 molecular weight. Their amino acid content has been reported (Hastings *et al.* 1969). See also Meighen *et al.* (1970, 1971).

The luciferase α-β dimer has but one reduced flavin binding site (Becvar and Hastings 1975). Nicoli *et al.* (1974) and Nicoli and Hastings (1974) report a sulfhydryl group near the active center of MAV luciferase. See also Cline and Hastings (1972) and Gunsalus-Miguel *et al.* (1972).

Molecular Weight

- Approximately 80,000 (Hastings *et al.* 1969)

Optimal pH

- 6.8 (Hastings *et al.* 1969)

Inhibitors

- Oxidase inhibitors such as SKF (2-diethyl-aminoethyl-2,2-diphenyl valerate) are effective at concentrations as low as $10^{-5} - 10^{-4}$ M. (Nealson and Hastings 1972). p-Chloromercuribenzoic acid and riboflavin are both inhibitors.

Assay Information

Method

- Assay of luciferase activity is based upon the measurement of light produced. Although units of activity have been proposed for the purified enzyme (see discussion) currently, no units have been assigned to the Worthington preparations.

Reagents

- 0.01% Mercaptoethanol
- 0.1 M Sodium phosphate buffer, pH 6.8
- 13 mM Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide, reduced form (NADH)
- 0.42 mM Flavin mononucleotide (FMN)
- 0.1% Decaldehyde in methanol

Enzyme

- Dissolve at 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water.

Procedure

A spectrophotometer capable of a percent transmission readout is used for the determination. With the light source off and the UV detector in position, adjust the readout to 0% transmission.

Add to each cuvette:

- 0.01% Mercaptoethanol - 0.1 ml
- 13 mM NADH - 0.2 ml
- 0.42 mM FMN - 0.2 ml
- Enzyme solution - 0.2 ml

Mix contents well and at zero time add 0.05 ml of 0.1% decaldehyde solution. Read the maximum transmission as a measure of the light produced. Addition of excess enzyme will enable the light produced to be visualized by the dark adapted eye.

References

- AbouKhair, N., Ziegler, M., and Baldwin, T.: Bacterial Luciferase: Demonstration of a Catalytically Competent Altered Conformational State following a Single Turnover, *Biochemistry* 24, 3942, 1985.
- Aflalo, C., and DeLuca, M.: Continuous Monitoring of Adenosine 5'-Triphosphate in the Microenvironment of Immobilized Enzymes by Firefly Luciferase, *Biochemistry* 26, 3919, 1987.
- Alter, S., and DeLuca, M.: The Sulfhydryls of Firefly Luciferase Are Not Essential for Activity, *Biochemistry* 25, 1599, 1986.
- Baldwin, T., Nicoli, M., Becvar, J., and Hastings, J.: Bacterial Luciferase. Binding of Oxidized Flavin Mononucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2763, 1975.
- Balfour, W., and Samson, F.: Transphosphorylases in the Firefly Lantern, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 84, 140, 1959.
- Balny, C., and Hastings, J.: Fluorescence and Bioluminescence of Bacterial Luciferase Intermediates, *Biochemistry* 14, 4719, 1975.
- Becvar, J., and Hastings, J.: Bacterial Luciferase Requires One Reduced Flavin for Light Emission, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3374, 1975.

- Belinga, H., Steghens, J., and Collombel, C.: Firefly Luciferase Purification Using Polyethylene Glycol and Dyematrex Orange A, *J Chromatogr A* 695, 33, 1995.
- Bessho, M., Miyauchi, Y., Sano, N., Nakamura, T., and Tajima, T.: Assay of Rat Plasma Pyruvate Kinase Activity with Luciferin-Luciferase, *J Nutr Sci Vitaminol* 34, 607, 1989.
- Bitler, B., and McElroy, W.: The Preparation and Properties of Crystalline Firefly Luciferin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 72, 358, 1957.
- Branchini, B., and Rollins, C.: High-Performance Liquid Chromatography-based Purification of Firefly Luciferases, *Photochem Photobiol* 50, 679, 1989.
- Brolin, S., Borglund, E., Tegner, L., and Wettermark, G.: Photokinetic Micro Assay Based on Dehydrogenase Reactions and Bacterial Luciferase, *Anal Biochem* 42, 124, 1971.
- Burns, C., Nevill, A., and Whipple, G.: Irradiation of Bacterial Luciferase *in vivo*, *Science* 135, 430, 1962.
- Chappelle, E., and Picciolo, G.: Assay of Flavin Mononucleotide (FMN) and Flavin Adenine Dinucleotide (FAD) Using the Bacterial Luciferease Reaction, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 18B, D. McCormick and L. Wright, Academic Press, NY, 381, 1971.
- Chase, A.: The Measurement of Luciferin and Luciferase, *Methods Biochem Anal* 8, 61, 1960.
- Cline, T., and Hastings, J.: Mutationally Altered Bacterial Luciferase. Implications for Subunit Functions, *Biochemistry* 11, 3359, 1972.
- Ferard, G., and Lessinger, J.: Preparation of Enzyme Calibration Materials, *Clin Chim Acta* 278, 151, 1998.
- Fillippova, N., Dukhovich, A., and Ugarova, N.: New Approaches to the Preparation and Application of Firefly Luciferase, *J Biolum Chemilum* 4, 419, 1989.
- Ford, S.: Firefly Luciferase-Luciferin-ATP Mixtures Respond to Etheno-ATP with an Increased and Steady Production of Light - A Partial Explanation of the Limulus Ventral Photoreceptor Controversy, *Am J Physiol* 261, C1210, 1991.
- Ford, S., Buck, L., and leach, F.: Does the Sulfhydryl or the Adenine Moiety of CoA Enhance Firefly Luciferase Activity?, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1252, 180, 1995.
- Ford, S., Hall, M., and Leach, F.: Comparison of Properties of Commercially Available Crystalline Native and Recombinant Firefly Luciferases, *J Biolum Chemilum* 7, 185, 1992.
- Ford, S., Hall, M., and Leach, F.: Enhancement of Firefly Luciferase Activity by Cytidine Nucleotides, *Anal Biochem* 204, 283, 1992.
- Franks, N., Jenkins, A., Conti, E., Lieb, W., and Brick, P.: Structural Basis for the Inhibition of Firefly Luciferase by a General Anestheitc, *Biophys J* 75, 2205, 1998.
- Gould, S., and Subramani, S.: Review. Firefly Luciferase as a Tool in Molecular and Cell Biology, *Anal Biochem* 175, 5, 1988.
- Gould, S., Keller, G., and Subramani, S.: Identification of a Peroxisomal Targeting Signal at the Carboxy Terminus of Firefly Luciferase, *J Cell Biol* 105, 2923, 1987.
- Green, A., and McElroy, W.: Crystalline Firefly Luciferase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 29, 170, 1956.
- Green, A., and McElroy, W.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 2, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 857, 1955.
- Gunsalus -Miguel, A., Meighen, E., Nicoli, M., Nealson, K., and Hastings, J.: Purification and Properties of Bacterial Luciferases, *J Biol Chem* 247, 398, 1972.
- Hansen, B., and Graae, J.: A Note on the Action of Firefly Extracts on ATP, *Acta Chem Scand* 14, 1224, 1960.
- Hastings, J., Gibson, Q., Friedland, J., and Spudich, J.: Molecular Mechanisms in Bacterial Bioluminescence: On Energy Storage Intermediates and the Role of Aldehyde in the Reaction, *Bioluminescence in Progress* , F. Johnson and Y. Haneda, Princeton Univ Press, Princeton NJ USA, 151, 1966.
- Hastings, J., Riley, W., and Massa, J.: The Purification, Properties, and Chemiluminescence Quantum Yield of Bacterial Luciferase, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1473, 1965.
- Hastings, J., Spudich, J., and Malnic, G.: The Influence of Aldehyde Chain Length upon the Relative Quantum Yield of the Bioluminescent Reaction of *Achromobacter fischeri*, *J Biol Chem* 238, 3100, 1963.
- Hastings, J., Weber, K., Friedland, J., Eberhard, A., Mitchell, G., and Gunsalus, A.: Structurally Distinct Bacterial Luciferases, *Biochemistry* 8, 4681, 1969.
- Holzman, T., and Baldwin, T.: Isolation of Bacterial Luciferases by Affinity Chromatography on 2,2-Diphenylpropylamine-Sepharose: Phosphate-Mediated Binding to an Immoblized Substrate Analogue, *Biochemistry* 21, 6194, 1982.
- Kaaret, T., Bruice, T.: Electrochemical Luminescence with N(5)-ethyl-4a-hydroxy-3-methyl-4-alpha,5-dihydrolumiflavin. The Mechanism of Bacterial Luciferase, *Photochem Photobiol* 51, 629, 1990.
- Kajiyama, N., Masuda, T., Tatsumi, H., and Nakano, E.: Purification and Characterization of Luciferases from Fireflies *Luciola cruciata* and *Luciola lateralis*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1120, 228, 1992.
- Kajiyama, N., Nakano, E.: Isolation and Characterization of Mutants of Firefly Luciferase Which Produce Different Colors of Light, *Protein Engr* 4, 691, 1991.
- Kratasyuk, V., Abakumova, V., and Kim, N.: A Gel Model for the Functioning of Luciferase in the Cell, *Biochemistry* 59, 761, 1994.
- Kricka, L.: Review. Clinical and Biochemical Applications of Luciferases and Luciferins, *Anal Biochem* 175, 14, 1988.
- Kurfurst, M. Ghisla, S., and Hastings, J.: Bioluminescence Emission from the Reaction of Luciferin-Flavin Mononucleotide Radical with O- 2, *Biochemistry* 22, 1521, 1983.
- Kuwabara, S., Cormier, M., Dure, L., Kreiss, P., and Pfuderere, P.: Crystalline Bacterial Luciferase from *Photobacterium fischeri*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 53, 822, 1965.
- Leach, F.: ATP Determination with Firefly Luciferase, *J Appl Biochem* 3, 473, 1981.
- Leach, F., and Webster, J.: Commerically Available Firefly Luciferase Reagents, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 133, M. DeLuca and W. McElroy, Academic Press, NY, 51, 1986.
- Lembert, N., and Idahl, L.: Regulatory Effects of ATP and Luciferin on Firefly Luciferase Activity, *Biochem J* 305, 929, 1995.
- Lu, J., Yang, J., and Jin, Z.: Secrecy of Firefly Luciferase in *E.coli*, *Biotechnol Lett* 15, 1111, 1993.
- Meighen, E., Nicoli, M., and Hastings, J.: Hybridization of Bacterial Luciferase with a Variant Produced by Chemical Modification, *Biochemistry* 10, 4062, 1971.
- Meighen, E., Nicoli, M., and Hastings, J.: Functional Differences of the Nonidentical Subunits of Bacterial Luciferase. Properties of Hybrids of Native and Chemically Modified Bacterial Luciferase, *Biochemistry* 10, 4069, 1971.
- Metterleiter, T., and Grawe, W.: Video Imaging of Firefly Luciferase Activity to Identify and Monitor Herpesvirus Infection in Cell Culture, *J Virol Methods* 59, 155, 1996.
- Mieghen, E., Smillie, L., and Hastings, J.: Subunit Homologies in Bacterial Luciferases, *Biochemistry* 9, 4949, 1970.

- Mitchell, G., and Hastings, J.: The Effect of Flavin Isomers and Analogues upon the Color of Bacterial Bioluminescence, *J Biol Chem* 244, 2572, 1969.
- Moss, G., Lieb, W., and Franks, N.: Anesthetic Inhibition of Firefly Luciferase, a Protein Model for General Anesthesia, Does Not Exhibit Pressure Reversal, *Biophys J* 60, 1209, 1991.
- Nabi, A., and Worsfold, P.: Indirect Flow-Injection Assays for Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase/Glucose-6-Phosphate and Malate Dehydrogenase/L-Malate Using Immobilized Bacterial Luciferase, *Anal Letters* 22, 1861, 1989.
- Nakamura, T., and Matsuda, K.: Studies on Luciferase from *Photobacterium phosphoreum* I. Purification adn Physicochemical Properties, *J. Biochem.* 70, 35, 1971.
- Nealson, K., and Hastings, J.: The Inhibition of Bacterial Luciferase by Mixed Function Oxidase Inhibitors, *J Biol Chem* 247, 888, 1972.
- Newmark, P.: Glowing Prospects for Luminescent Assays, *Biotechnology* 6, 634, 1988.
- Nicoli, M., and Hastings, J.: Bacterial Luciferase. The Hydrophilic Environment of the Reactive Sulfhydryl, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2393, 1974.
- Nicoli, M., Meighen, E., and Hastings, J.: Bacterial Luciferase. Chemistry of the Reactive Sulfhydryl, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2385, 1974.
- Olsson, O., Nilsson, O., and Koncz, C.: Novel Monomeric Luciferase Enzymes as Tools to Study Plant Gene Regulation *in vivo*, *J Biolum Chemilum* 5, 79, 1990.
- Ribeiro, A., Santos, R., Rosario, L., and Gil, M.: Immobilization of Luciferase from a Firefly Lantern Extract on Glass Strips as as Alternative Strategy for Luminescent Detection of ATP, *J Biolumin Chemilumin* 13, 371, 1998.
- Ruediger, R., and Walter, G.: Quantitation of Luciferase Reporter mRNA by in Vitro Translation of Total Cellular RNA Is Faster and More Sensitive Than Northern Blotting and Primer Extension, *Anal Biochem* 253, 267, 1997.
- Sala-Newby, G., Kalsheker, N., and Campbell, A.: Removal of Twelve C-Terminal Amino Acids from Firefly Luciferase Abolishes Activity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 172, 477, 1990.
- Seliger, H., and McElroy, W.: Spectral Emission and Quantum Yield of Firefly Bioluminescence, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 88, 136, 1960.
- Shaw, J., Dane, F., Geiger, D., and Kloepper, J.: Use of Bioluminescence for Detection of Genetically Engineered Microorganisms Released into the Environment, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 58, 267, 1992.
- Shimomura, O., Johnson, F., and Masugi, T.: Cypridina Bioluminescence: Light-Emitting Oxyluciferin-Luciferase Complex, *Science* 164, 1299, 1969.
- Strehler, B.: Factors and Biochemistry of Bacterial Luminescence, *The Luminescence of Biological Systems* , F. Johnson, AAAS, Washington, USA, 209, 1955.
- Strehler, B., and Totter, J.: Determination of ATP and Related Compounds: Firefly Luminescence and Other Methods, *Methods Biochem Anal* 1, 341, 1954.
- Sung, D., and Kang, H.: The N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequences of the Firefly Luciferase Are Important for the Stability of the Enzyme, *Photochem Photobiol* 68, 749, 1998.
- Terpstra, W., and van Eijk, H.: Ion Sensitivity of the Light Reaction Catalyzed by Enzyme Preparations from *Photobacterium phosphoreum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 51, 473, 1961.
- Tu, S., and Hastings, J.: Photoexcited Bacterial Luminescence. Spectral Properties and Mechanistic Implication of a Reduced Flavin-Like Prostetic Group Associated with Photoexcitable Luciferase, *Biochemistry* 14, 1975, 1975.
- Tu, S., Waters, C., and Hastings, J.: Photoexcited Bacterial Bioluminescence. Identity and Properties of the Photoexcitable Luciferase, *Biochemistry* 14, 1970, 1975.
- Turman, M., and Matthews, A.: Letter to the Editor: A Simple Luciferase Assay to Measure ATP Levels in Small Numbers of Cells Using a Fluorescent Plate Readers, *In Vitro Cell Dev Biol Anim* 32, 1, 1996.
- Ueda, I., Shinoda, F., and Kamaya, H.: Temperature-Dependent Effects of High Pressure on the Bioluminescense of Firefly Luciferase, *Biophys J* 66, 2107, 1994.
- Vervoort, J., Muller, F., Lee, J., van den Berg, W., and Moone, C.: Identification of the True Carbon-13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectrum of the Stable Intermediate II in Bacterial Luciferase, *Biochemistry* 25, 8062, 1986.
- Vervoort, J., Muller, F., O'Kane, D., Lee, J., and Bacher, A.: Bacterial Luciferase: A Carbon-13, Nitrogen-15, and Phosphorus-31 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Investigation, *Biochemistry* 25, 8067, 1986.
- Waddle, J., Johnston, T., and Baldwin, T.: Polypeptide Folding and Dimerization in Bacterial Luciferase Occur by a Concerted Mechanism *in vivo* , *Biochemistry* 26, 4917, 1987.
- Waters, C., Murphy, J., and Hastings, J.: Flavin Binding by Bacterial Luciferase: Affinity Chromatography of Bacterial Luciferase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 1152, 1974.
- Webster, J., and Leach, F.: Optimization of the Firefly Luciferase Assay for ATP, *J Appl Biochem* 2, 469, 1980.
- Webster, J., Chang, J., Manley, E., Spivey, H., and Leach, F.: Buffer Effects on ATP Analysis by Firefly Luciferase, *Anal Biochem* 106, 7, 1980.
- Wilson, T., and Hastings, W.: Bioluminescence, *Annu Rev Cell Biol* 14, 197, 1998.
- Yoshida, K., and Nakamura, T.: Studies on Luciferase from *Photobacterium phosphoreum* VII. Interaction with Carboxylic Acid, *J. Biochem.* 76, 985, 1974.
- Yoshida, K., Takahashi, M., and Nakamura, T.: Studies on Luciferase from *Photobacterium phosphoreum*. V. An Enzyme-FMN Intermediate Complex in the Bioluminescent Reaction, *J. Biochem.* 75, 583, 1974.

67. Lysozyme

Lysozyme is an antimicrobial enzyme that is found in a wide variety of organisms including birds, mammals, plants, insects, and bacteria (Newman *et al.* 1974). The lysozyme of chicken egg white has been most extensively studied.

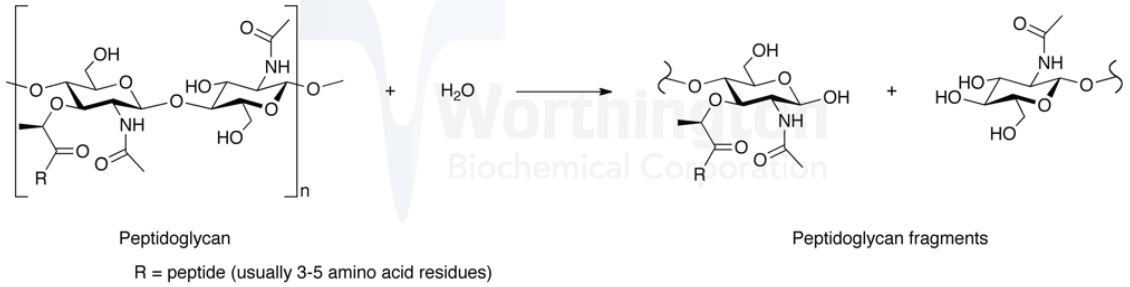


Figure 67.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Lysozyme

History

Lysozyme from chicken egg was first described by Laschtschenko in 1909 (Laschtschenko 1909). It was also reported in saliva by Bloomfield in 1919 (Imoto *et al.* 1972). Lysozyme was not officially named and understood to be present in many biological tissues and secretions until 1922 (Fleming 1922). During these experiments Alexander Fleming discovered *Micrococcus lysodeikticus*, a bacteria especially susceptible to lysozyme, which is still used today for lysozyme activity assays (Imoto *et al.* 1972).

In 1965, Blake *et al.* solved the structure of lysozyme, making it the second protein and first enzyme structure to be solved by X-ray diffraction methods (Blake *et al.* 1965). A year later, the mechanism was explained (Blake *et al.* 1966). Throughout the 1960s and into the 1970s, interest in the enzyme increased as a "natural" antibiotic and aid in the diagnosis of disease (Glynn 1968, Pruzanski and Saito 1969). Elevated lysozyme levels were found to be present in the urine and serum of leukemia patients (Osserman and Lawlor 1966 and Brierre *et al.* 1974), and in the cerebrospinal fluid of patients with a central nervous system tumor (Newman *et al.* 1974).

Lysozyme research in the 1980s included investigating enzyme intermediates (Acharya 1982, Desmadril and Yon 1984, and Ikegudri *et al.* 1986), analyzing the protein structure (Delepierre 1982), and performing binding studies (Nutta *et al.* 1988, Perraudin and Preels 1982, and Smitth-Gill *et al.* 1984). In the 1990s, transcription control, silencers, and additional binding sites were investigated (Bonifer *et al.* 1997, Baniahmad *et al.* 1991, and Madhusudan and Vijayan 1992).

Recent research has focused on obtaining more information about gene regulation of lysozyme both in the hen and other animals (Shimizu *et al.* 2005), gaining a better understanding of the secondary structure (Schwint*é et al.* 2002) and refining its use in biochemical applications (Reischl 2004 and Zhu 2006).

Molecular Characteristics

The mature lysozyme of chicken is composed of 128 amino acids. Amino acid sequences of other avian lysozymes are homologous in sequence and differ in only 4 to 20 amino acids (Arnheim *et al.* 1973). The lysozyme gene in chickens is expressed tissue specifically in the oviduct and in macrophages. Despite there only being one copy of the lysozyme gene, it is regulated differently in the oviduct and macrophages. Regulation of lysozyme in the oviduct utilizes steroid hormones, while a combination of cis-regulatory elements are used during differentiation in macrophages (Shimizu *et al.* 2005). Transcription is controlled by three enhancers, a complex promoter, and a negative regulatory element (Bonifer *et al.* 1997, and Lefevre *et al.* 2008).

Specificity

Lysozyme hydrolyzes the beta-glycosidic linkage between N-acetylmuramic acid and N-acetyl glucosamine in the peptidoglycan of bacterial cell walls and can also bind polymers of N-acetyl glucosamine (Arnheim *et al.* 1972).

Composition

The structure of lysozyme is consistent under a variety of conditions, making it ideal for crystallography studies. The active site of lysozyme consists of a deep crevice, which divides the protein into two domains linked by an alpha helix. One domain (residues 40 to 85) consists almost entirely of beta-sheet structure, whle the second domain (residues 89-99) is more helical (Strynadka and James 1991).

IUB

- 3.2.1.17

CAS

- 9001-63-2

Protein Accession Number

- P00698

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Mainly Alpha

Architecture:

- Orthogonal Bundle

Topology:

- Lysozyme

Molecular Weight

- 14.3 kDa

Optimal pH

- 6.0-9.0 (Davis *et al*. 1969)

Isoelectric Point

- 9.32 (Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 38,940 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 27.21

Active Residue

- Glutamic acid (E53)
- Aspartic acid (D70)

Activators

- EDTA (White and White 1997)

Inhibitors

- SDS
- Alcohols
- N-acetyle-D-glucosamine
- Oxidizing agents (White and White 1997)

Applications

- Nucleic acid preparation (Taylor and Utter 1974)
- Protein purification from inclusion bodies (Reischl 2004)
- Plasmid preparation (to break down membranes and cell wall) (Zhu 2006)
- Hydrolysis of chitin (Hayashi *et al*. 1969)
- Hydrolysis of bacterial cell walls (Shockman *et al*. 1996)

Assay Information

Method

- The rate of lysis of *Micrococcus lysodeikticus* is determined as suggested by Shugar (1952). One unit is equal to a decrease in turbidity of 0.001 per minute at 450 nm at pH 7.0 and 25°C under the specified conditions. A wide range of activities are reported for pure lysozyme preparations under these conditions. The Worthington specific activity of 8,000 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$ dw is equivalent to 50,000 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$ dw claimed by other suppliers.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate, pH 7.0
- *Micrococcus lysodeikticus* cells: Prepare by suspending 9 mg of dried *Micrococcus lysodeikticus* (Worthington code: ML) cells in 25 ml of 0.1 M potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.0. Dilute to a final volume of 30 ml with the same buffer.

Enzyme

- Dissolve the enzyme at a concentration of one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in cold reagent grade water. Keep cool until assay. Immediately prior to assay, dilute to a concentration of 150-500 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ with reagent grade water. (The rate should fall between 0.015-0.040 $\frac{\Delta A_{450}}{\text{min}}$).

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 450 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette 2.9 ml of *Micrococcus lysodeikticus* cell suspension into a cuvette and incubate for 4-5 minutes in order to achieve temperature equilibration and to establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme to cuvette and record the change in A_{450} per minute from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{450}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

- $\frac{\text{MgP}}{\text{ml}} = A_{280} \times 0.39$

References

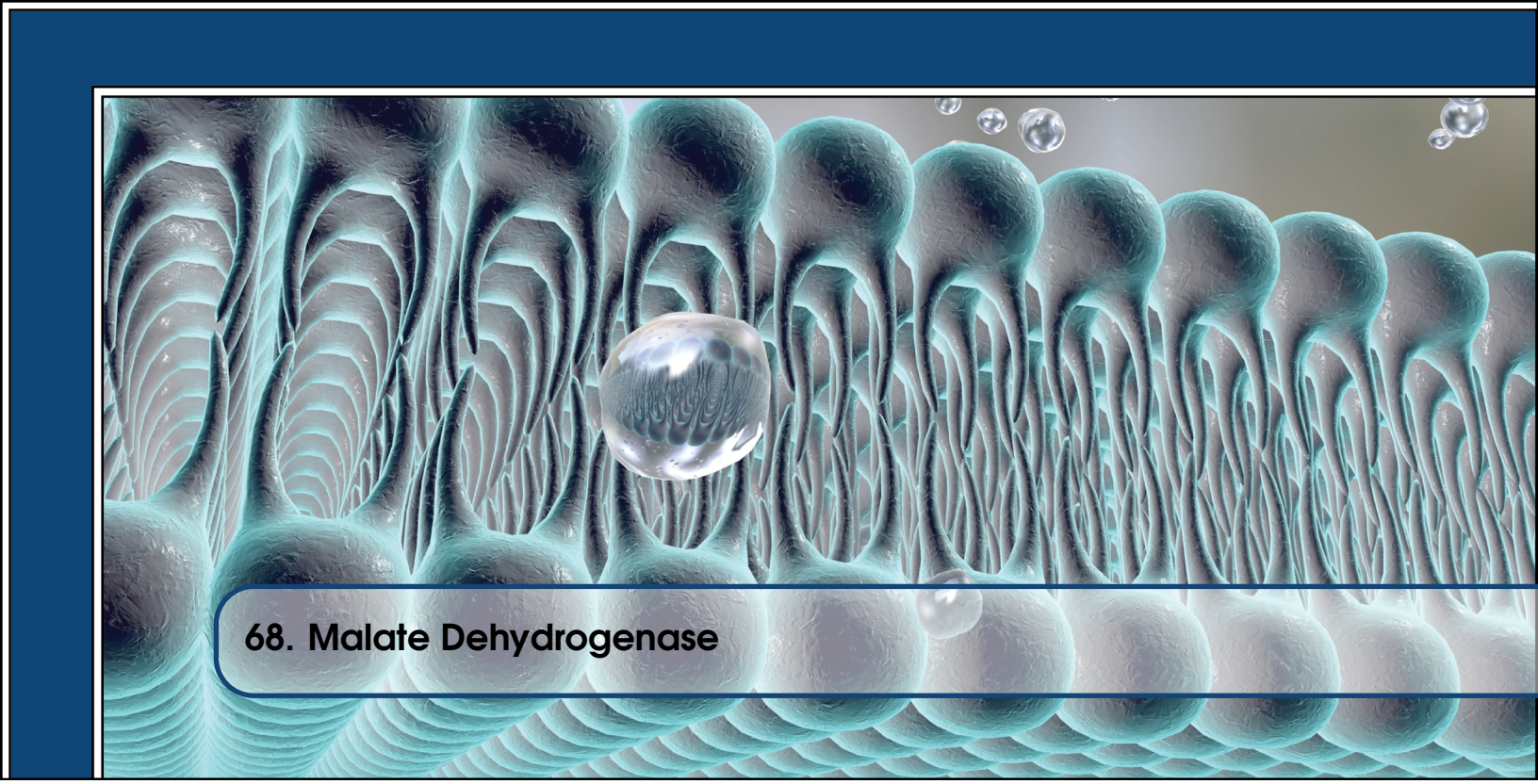
- : , *Lysozyme* , E. Osserman, R. Canfield, and S. Beychak, Academic Press, NY, 1974.
- Acharya, A., and Taniuchi, H.: Implication of the Structure and Stability of Disulfide Intermediates of Lysozyme on the Mechanism of Renaturation, *Mol Cell Biochem* 44, 129, 1982.
- Acharya, A., and Taniuchi, H.: Influence of Solution Conditions on the Formation of an Intermediate from Hen Egg Lysozyme Contining Non-native Disulfide Bonds during Thiol-dependent Renaturation, *J Biol Chem* 255, 1905, 1980.
- Ahern, T., and Klibanov, A.: The Mechanism of Irreversible Enzyme Inactivation at 100deg. C, *Science* 228, 1280, 1985.
- Ahmad, F., Contaxis, C., and Bigelow, C.: Free Energy Changes in Lysozyme Denaturation, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7960, 1983.
- Alber, T., Dao-pin, S., Nye, J., Muchmore, D., and Matthews, B.: Temperature-Sensitive Mutations of Bacteriophage T4 Lysozyme Occur At Sites with Low Solvent Accessibility in the Folded Protein, *Biochemistry* 26, 3754, 1987.
- Alber, T., Dao-pin, S., Wilson, K., Wozniak, J., Cook, S., and Matthews, B.: Contributions of Hydrogen Bonds of Thr 157 to Thermodynamic Stability of Phage T4 Lysozyme, *Nature* 330, 41, 1987.
- Alderton, G., Ward, W., and Febold, H.: Isolation of Lysozyme from Egg White, *J Biol Chem* 157, 43, 1945.
- Amano, K., Araki, Y., and Ito, E.: Effect of N-Acyl Substitution at Glucosamine Residues on Lysozyme-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Cell-Wall Peptidoglycan and Its Oligosaccharides, *Eur J Biochem* 107, 547, 1980.
- Ando, Y.: The Effect of Lysozyme on Ionic Forms of Spores of *Clostridium pefringens* Type A, *J Appl Bacteriol* 122, 794, 1975.
- Arnheim, N., and Wilson, A.: Quantitative Immunological Comparison of Bird Lysozymes, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3951, 1967.
- Aschaffenburg, R., Blake, C., Dickie, H., Gayen, S., Keegan, R., and Sen, A.: The Crystal Structure of Tortoise Egg-white Lysozyme at 6 , *Biochim Biophys Acta* 625, 64, 1980.
- Atassi, M., Habeeb, A., and Ando, K.: Enzymic and Immunological Properties of Lysozyme. VII. Location of All the Antigenic Reactive Regions. A New Approach to Study Immunochemistry of Tight Proteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 303, 203, 1973.
- Atkinson, R., and Bruice, T.: Ring Strain and General Acid Catalysis of Acetal Hydrolysis. Lysozyme Catalysis, *J Am Chem Soc* 96, 819, 1974.
- Aune, K., and Tanford, C.: Thermodynamics of the Denaturation of Lysozyme by Guanidine Hydrochloride. I. Dependence on pH at 25deg, *Biochemistry* 8, 4579, 1969.
- Baldo, J., Halford, S., Patt, S., and Sykes, B.: The Stepwise Binding of Small Molecules to Proteins. Nuclear Magnetic Resonance and Temperature Jump Studies of the Binding of 4-(N-Acetylaminoglucosyl)-N-Acetylglucosamine to Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 14, 1893, 1975.
- Banerjee, S., and Rupley, J.: Temperature and pH Dependence of the Binding of Oliogsaccharides to Lysozyme, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2117, 1973.
- Becker, M., and Hartsel, S.: The Synergistic Action of Lysozyme and Trypsin in Bacteriolysis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 55, 257, 1955.
- Berger, L., and Weiser, R.: The beta-Glucosamidase Activity of Egg-White Lysozyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 26, 517, 1957.
- Bernard, A., Nieto, M., Vioque, A., and Palacin, E.: Modification of the Amino and Hydroxyl Groups of Lysozyme with Carboxylic Acid Anhydrides: A Comparative Study, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 873, 350, 1986.
- Bertiou, J., and Jolles, P.: A Phase Transition in a Protein Crystal: The Example of Hen Lysozyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 336, 222, 1974.
- Bjurulf, C.: Calorimetric Titration of Lysozyme, *Eur J Biochem* 30, 33, 1972.
- Bonavida, B., Miller, A., and Sercaarz, E.: Structural Basis for Immune Recognition of Lysozymes. I. Effect of Cyanogen Bromide on Hen Egg-White Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 8, 968, 1969.
- Bradshaw, R., Kanarek, L., and Hill, R.: The Preparation, Properties, and Reactivation of the Mixed Disulfide Derivative of Egg White Lysozyme and L-Cysteine, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3789, 1967.
- Brierre, J., Barthelemy, J., Bachard, G., and Fiet, J.: Interet de la Determination de L'Activite Muramidasique Serique et Urinaire dans les Syndromes Myeloproliferatifs Chroniques, Subaigus et les Myeloblastoses Partielles. II. Application a Divers Cas Pathologiques, *Clin Chim Acta* 50, 265, 1974.
- Brown, J.: Disulphide Bridges of Lysozyme, *Biochem J* 92, 13P, 1964.
- Canfield, R.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Egg White Lysozyme, *J Biol Chem* 238, 2698, 1963.
- Caselli, P., and Calleris, C.: Inhibition of Exogenous and Endogenous Pyrogens by Lysozyme, *Nature* 188, 238, 1960.
- Chipman, D., and Sharon, N.: Mechanism of Lysozyme Action, *Science* 165, 454, 1969.
- Churchich, J.: Luminescence Properties of Muramidase and Reoxidized Muraminidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 92, 194, 1964.
- Clarage, J., Clarage, M., Phillips, W., Sweet, R., and Caspar, D.: Correlations of Atomic Movements in Lysozyme Crystals, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 12, 145, 1992.
- Coonrod, J., Varble, R., and Yoneda, K.: Mechanism of Killing of *Pneumococci* by Lysozyme, *J Infect Dis* 164, 527, 1991.
- Dahlquist, F., Borders, C., Jacobson, G., and Raftery, M.: The Stereospecificity of Human, Hen and Papaya Lysozymes, *Biochemistry* 8, 694, 1969.
- Dahlquist, F., Rand-Meir, T., and Raftery, M.: Application of Secondary alpha-Deuterium Kinetic Isotope Effects to Studies of Enzyme Catalysis. Glucoside Hydrolysis by Lysozyme and beta-Glucosidase, *Biochemistry* 8, 4212, 1969.
- Davies, A., Neuberger, A., and Wilson, B.: The Dependence of Lysozyme Activity on pH and Ionic Strength, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 178, 294, 1969.
- Delepierre, M., Dobson, C., and Poulson, F.: Studies of beta-Sheet Structure in Lysozyme by Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance. Assignments and Analysis of Spin-Spin Coupling Constants, *Biochemistry* 21, 4756, 1982.
- Desmadril, M., and Yon, J.: Evidence for Intermediates during Unfolding and Refolding of a Two-Domain Protein, Phage T4 Lysozyme: Equilibrium and Kinetic Studies, *Biochemistry* 23, 11, 1984.
- Dong, J., Wang, Y., Han, Q., and Bi, R.: Structural Study on Hen Egg-White Lysozyme Crystals Grown in Gravity and Microgravity, *Sci China B* 41, 238, 1998.

- Dubois, T., Guillard, R., Prieels, J., and Perraudin, J.: Comparison between the Folding of Reduced Hen Egg White Lysozyme and that of Reduced Human Milk Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 21, 6516, 1982.
- Duncan, C., Labbe, R., and Reich, R.: Germination of Heat- and Alkali-Altered Spores of *Clostridium pefringens* Type A by Lysozyme and Initiation Protein, *J Appl Bacteriol* 109, 550, 1972.
- Endo, T., Ueda, T., Yamada, H., and Imoto, T.: pH Dependence of Individual Tryptophan N-1 Hydrogen Exchange Rates in Lysozyme and Its Chemically Modified Derivatives, *Biochemistry* 26, 1838, 1987.
- Falchuck, K., Perrotto, J., and Isselbacher, K.: Serum Lysozyme in Crohn's Disease and Ulcerative Colitis, *N Engl J Med* 292, 395, 1975.
- Fett, J., Strydom, D., Lobb, R., Alderman, E., and Vallee, B.: Lysozyme: A Major Secretory Product of a Human Colon Carcinoma Cell Line, *Biochemistry* 24, 965, 1985.
- Fevold, H., and Alderton, G.: Lysozyme, *Biochem Prep* Vol. 1, H. Carter, J. Wiley and Sons, NY, 67, 1949.
- Formoso, C., and Forster, L.: Tryptophan Fluorescence Lifetimes in Lysozyme, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3738, 1975.
- Fujita, Y., and Noda, Y.: Effect of Alkylation with Different Sized Substitutents on Thermal Stability of Lysozyme, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 40, 103, 1992.
- Fukamizo, T., Hayashi, K., and Goto, S.: The Role of Binding Subsite A in Reactions Catalyzed by Hen Egg-White Lysozyme, *Eur J Biochem* 158, 463, 1986.
- Fukamizo, T., Minematsu, T., Yanase, Y., Hayashi, K., and Goto, S.: Substrate Size Dependence of Lysozyme-Catalyzed Reactions, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 250, 312, 1986.
- Fullerton, G., Ord, V., and Cameron, I.: An Evaluation of the Hydration of Lysozyme by an NMR Titration Method, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 230, 1986.
- Galat, A.: Early Stages in the Trifluoroethanol-induced Unfolding of Hen Egg-white Lysozyme and Its Complex with (GleNAc)3, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 827, 221, 1985.
- Ghuysen, J.: Acetylhexosamine Compounds Enzymatically Released from *M. lysodeikticus* Cell Walls. II. Enzymatic Sensitivity of Purified Acetylhexosamine and Acetylhexosamine-peptide Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 40, 473, 1960.
- Ghuysen, J., and Salton, M.: Acetylhexosamine Compounds Enzymatically Released from *M. lysodeikticus* Cell Walls. I. Isolation and Composition of Acetylhexosamine and Acetylhexosamine-peptide Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 40, 462, 1960.
- Glynn, A.: Lysozyme: Antigen, Enzyme and Antibacterial Agent, *Sci. Basis Med. Ann. Rev.* Vol. 31, 1968.
- Goldberg, M., Rudolph, R., and Jaenicke, R.: A Kinetic Study of the Competition Between Renaturation and Aggregation During the Refolding of Denatured-Reduced Egg White Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 30, 2790, 1991.
- Gordon, S., Todd, J., and Cohn, Z.: *In Vitro* Synthesis and Secretion of Lysozyme by Mononuclear Phagocytes, *J Exp Med* 139, 1228, 1974.
- Goux, W., and Allerhand, A.: Studies of Chemically Modified Histidine Resiudes of Proteins by Carbon 13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopy. Reaction of Hen Egg White Lysozyme with Iodoacetate, *J Biol Chem* 254, 2210, 1979.
- Gregory, R., Dinh, A., and Rosenberg, A.: The Effect of Tri-N-acetyl-glucosamine on Hydrogen Exchange in Hen Egg White Lysozyme, *J Biol Chem* 261, 13963, 1986.
- Griffey, R., Redfield, A., Loomis, R., and Dahlquist, F.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Observation and Dynamics of Specific Amide Protons in T4 Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 24, 817, 1985.
- Grossman, N., and Ron, E.: Membrane-Bound DNA from *Escherichia coli*: Extraction by Freeze-Thaw-Lysozyme, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 54, 327, 1975.
- Haas, M., and Dowding, J.: Aminoglycoside-Modifying Enzymes, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 43, J. Hash, Academic Press, NY, 621, 1965.
- Halford, S.: Stopped-Flow Fluorescence Studies on Saccharide Binding to Lysozyme, *Biochem J* 149, 411, 1975.
- Hamaguchi, K.: Structure of Muramidase (Lysozyme). VIII. Effect of Dimethyl Sulfoxide on the Stability of Muramidase, *J. Biochem.* 56, 441, 1964.
- Hamaguchi, K., and Imahori, K.: Structure of Muramidase (Lysozme). VI. Effect of Amide Derivatives and the Structure of Internal Fold of the Muramidase Molecule, *J. Biochem.* 55, 388, 1964.
- Hamaguchi, K., Hayashi, K., Imoto, T., and Funatsu, M.: Structure of Muramidase (Lysozyme). IV. Effects of Ethylene Glycol, Polyethylene Glycol and Sucrose on the Physicochemical and Enzymatic Properties of Muramidase, *J. Biochem.* 55, 24, 1964.
- Hankiewicz, J., and Swierczek, E.: Lysozyme in Human Body Fluids, *Clin Chim Acta* 57, 205, 1974.
- Hara, S., and Matsushima, Y.: Studies on the Substrate Specificity of Egg White Lysozyme. I. The N-Acyl Substituent in the Substrate Mucopolysaccharides, *J. Biochem.* 62, 118, 1967.
- Hara, S., and Matsushima, Y.: Studies on the Substrate Specificity of Egg White Lysozyme. IV. A Comparative Study of the Substrate Specificities of Lysozymes from Different Sources, *J. Biochem.* 72, 993, 1972.
- Hartdegen, F., and Rupley, J.: Inactivation of Lysozyme by Iodine Oxidation of a Single Tryptophan, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 92, 625, 1964.
- Hayashi, K., Fukimoto, N., Kugimiya, M., and Funatsu, M.: The Enzyme-Substrate Complex of Lysozyme with Chitin Derivatives, *J. Biochem.* 65, 401, 1969.
- Hayashi, K., Hamaguchi, K., and Funatsu, M.: Heat Activation of Muramidase, *J. Biochem.* 53, 374, 1963.
- Holler, E., Rupley, J., and Hess, G.: The Determination of the Dissociation Constants of Productive and Unproductive Lysozyme Substrate Complexes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 40, 25, 1974.
- Holler, E., Rupley, J., and Hess, G.: Productive and Unproductive Lysozyme-Chitosaccaride Complexes. Equilibrium Measurements, *Biochemistry* 14, 1088, 1975.
- Holler, E., Rupley, J., and Hess, G.: Productive and Unproductive Lysozyme-Chitosaccaride Complexes. Kinetic Investigations, *Biochemistry* 14, 2377, 1975.
- Hooke, S., Radford, S., and Dobson, C.: The Refolding of Human Lysozyme: A Comparison with the Structurally Homologous Hen Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 33, 5867, 1994.
- Hore, P., and Kaptein, R.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Assignments and Surface Accessibility of Tryptophan Residues in Lysozyme Using Photochemically Induced Dynamic Nuclear Polarization Spectroscopy, *Biochemistry* 22, 1906, 1983.
- Hornbeck, P., and Wilson, A.: Local Effects of Amino Acid Substitutions on the Active Site Region of Lysozyme: A Comparison of Physical and Immunological Results, *Biochemistry* 23, 998, 1984.

- Howarth, O., and Lian, L.: Hen Egg White Lysozyme: Carbon-13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Assignments and Dependence of Conformational Flexibility on Inhibitor Binding and Temperatures, *Biochemistry* 23, 3522, 1984.
- Hsi, E., and Bryant, R.: Letter: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Relaxation in Frozen Lysozyme Solutions, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 3220, 1975.
- Ikeguchi, M., Kuwajima, K., Mitani, M., and Sugai, S.: Evidence for Identity between the Equilibrium Unfolding Intermediate and Transient Folding Intermediate: A Comparative Study of the Folding Reactions of a-Lactalbumin and Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 25, 6965, 1986.
- Imoto, T., Doi, T., Hayashi, K., and Funatsu, M.: Characterization of Enzyme-Substrate Complex of Lysozyme, *J. Biochem.* 65, 667, 1969.
- Imoto, T., Johnson, L., North, A., Phillips, D., and Rupley, J.: Vertebrate Lysozymes, *The Enzymes* Vol. 7, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 1972.
- Jeanloz, R., Sharon, N., and Flowers, H.: The Chemical Structure of a Disaccharide Isolated from *Micrococcus lysodeikticus* Cell Wall, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 13, 20, 1963.
- Johnson, L.: The Early History of Lysozyme, *Nat Struct Biol* 5, 942, 1998.
- Jolles, J., and Jolles, P.: The Lysozyme from *Asterias rubens*, *Eur J Biochem* 54, 19, 1975.
- Jolles, J., Jauregui-Adell, J., Bernier, I., and Jolles, P.: La Structure Chimique du Lysozyme de Blanc D'Oeuf de Poule: Etude Détaillee, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 78, 668, 1963.
- Jolles, P.: Lysozyme, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 431, 1960.
- Kachalova, G., Morozov, V., Morozova, T., Myachin, E., Vagin, A., Strokopytov, B., and Nekrasov, Y.: Comparison of Structures of Dry and Wet Egg-White Lysozyme Molecule at 1.8Å Resolution, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 284, 91, 1991.
- Kato, A. Tanimoto, S., Muraki, Y., Kobayashi, K., and Kumagai, I.: Structural and Functional Properties of Hen Egg-White Lysozyme Deamidated by Protein Engineering, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 56, 1424, 1992.
- Kato, S., Shimamoto, N., and Utiyama, H.: Multiple Conformational Transitions of Hen Egg White Lysozyme in Aqueous Acetic Acid Solutions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 784, 124, 1984.
- Knubovets, T., Osterhout. J., Connolly, P., and Klibanov, A.: Structure, Thermostability, and Conformational Flexability of Hen Egg-White Lysozyme dissolved in Glycerol, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 96, 1262, 1999.
- Kuettner, K., Sorgente, N., Croxen, R., Howell, D., and Pita, J.: Lysozyme in Preosseous Cartilage. VII. Evidence for Physiological Role of Lysozyme in Normal Endochondral Calcificaion, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 372, 335, 1974.
- Kumagai, I., Sunada, F., Takeda, S., and Miura, K.: Redesign of the Substrate-Binding Site of Hen Egg White Lysozyme Based on the Molecular Evolution of C-Type Lysozymes, *J Biol Chem* 267, 4608, 1992.
- Kuramitsu, S., Ikeda, K., and Hamaguchi, K.: Participation of the Catalytic Carboxyls, Asp 52 and Glu 35, and Asp 101 in the Binding of Substrate Analogues to Hen Lysozyme, *J. Biochem.* 77, 291, 1975.
- Kurono, A., and Hamaguchi, K.: Structure of Muramidase (Lysozyme). VII. Effect of Alcohols and the Related Compounds on the Stability of Muramididase, *J. Biochem.* 56, 432, 1964.
- Kuwajima, K., Haraoka, Y., Ikeguchi, M., and Sugai, S.: Comparison of the Transient Folding Intermediates in Lysozyme and alpha-Lactalbumin, *Biochemistry* 24, 874, 1985.
- Lamy, L., Portmann, M., Mathlouthi, M., and Larretagarde, V.: Modulation of Egg-White Lysozyme Activity by Viscosity Intensifier Additives, *Biophys Chem* 36, 71, 1990.
- Lioutas, T., Baianu, I., and Steinberg, M.: Oxygen-17 and Deuterium Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Lysozyme Hydration, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 247, 68, 1986.
- Lissi, E., and Clavero, N.: Inactivation of Lysozyme by Alkylperoxyl Radicals, *Free Radic Res Commun* 10, 177, 1990.
- Litwack, G., and Sears, M.: Precipitation of Lysozyme with Thyroxine or Thyroglobulin, *J Biol Chem* 240, 674, 1965.
- Madhusudan, M.: Additional Binding Sites in Lysozyme - X-Ray Analysis of Lysozyme Complexes with Bromophenol Red and Bromophenol Blue, *Protein Engr* 5, 399, 1992.
- Marciani, D., and Tolbert, B.: Effects of gamma Irradiation on the Enzymatic Properties of Lysozyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 376, 1973.
- Matthyssens, G., and Kanarek, L.: Structure and Antigenicity of Hen Egg-White Lysozyme Fragments. Study of the Region (1-27) + (122-129), *Eur J Biochem* 43, 363, 1974.
- Mergenhagen, S., and Martin, G.: Properties of a Lysozyme-Dissociated Endotoxic Fraction from *escherichia coli*, *J Bacteriol* 88, 1169, 1964.
- Meyer, K., Hahnel, E., and Steinberg, A.: Lysozyme of Plant Origin, *J Biol Chem* 163, 733, 1946.
- Mintz, G., Herbold, D., and Glaser, L.: A Fluorescent Assay for Bacterial Cell Wall Lytic Enzymes, *Anal Biochem* 66, 272, 1975.
- Monkos, K.: Concentration and Temperature Dependence of Viscosity in Lysozyme Aqueous Solutions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1339, 304, 1997.
- Montogue, M.: The Enzymic Degradation of Cell Walls of *Streptococcus faecalis*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 86, 588, 1964.
- Nadarajah, A., and Pusey, M.: Growth Mechanism and Morphology of Tetragonal Lysozyme Crystals, *Acta Crystallogr* D52, 983, 1996.
- Nelson, C., Roof, R., Mccourt, D., and Unanue, E.: Identification of the Naturally Processed Form of Hen Egg White Lysozyme Bound to the Murine Major Histocompatibility Complex Class-II Molecule I-A(k), *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 89, 7380, 1992.
- Neville, W., and Eyring, H.: Hydrostatic Pressure and Ionic Strength Effects on the Kinetics of Lysozyme, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 2417, 1972.
- Newberger, A., and Wilson, B.: Inhibition of Lysozyme by N-Acyl-D-Glucosamine Derivatives, *Nature* 215, 524, 1967.
- Newman, J., Josephson, A., Cacatian, A., and Tsang, A.: Preliminary Communications. Spinal-Fluid Lysozyme in the Diagnosis of Central-Nervous-System Tumours, *Lancet* 2, 756, 1974.
- Nitta, K., Tsuge, H., Shimazaki, K., and Sugai, S.: Calcium-Binding Lysozymes, *Biol Chem Hoppe Seyler* 369, 671, 1988.
- Osserman, E.: Crystallization of Human Lysozymes, *Science* 155, 1536, 1967.
- Osserman, E., and Lawlor, D.: Serum and Urinary Lysozyme (Muramidase) in Monocytic and Monomyelocytic Leukemia, *J Exp Med* 124, 921, 1966.
- Osserman, E., Kockars, M., Halper, J., and Fischel, R.: Effects of Lysozyme on Normal and Transformed Cells, *Nature* 243, 331, 1973.
- Pace, C., and McGrath, T.: Substrate Stabilization of Lysozyme to Thermal and Guanidine Hydrocholoride Denatuaration, *J Biol Chem* 255, 3862, 1980.

- Park, P., Biedermann, K., Mecham, L., Bissett, D., and Mecham, R.: Lysozyme Binds to Elastin and Protects from Elastase-Mediated Degradation, *J Invest Dermatol* 106, 1075, 1996.
- Parrot, J., and Nicot, G.: Antihistiminic Action of Lysozyme, *Nature* 197, 496, 1963.
- Parry, R., Chandan, R., and Shahani, K.: A Rapid and Sensitive Assay of Muramidase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 119, 384, 1965.
- Parsons, S., and Raftery, M.: The Identification of Aspartic Acid Residue 52 as Being Critical to Lysozyme Activity, *Biochemistry* 8, 4199, 1969.
- Parsons, S., Jao, L., Dahlquist, F., Border, C., Groff, T., Racs, J., and Raftery, M.: The Nature of Amino Acid Side Chains which are Critical for the Activity of Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 8, 700, 1969.
- Perkins, H.: The Action of Lysozyme on the Cell Walls of Gram Positive Micro Organisms, *Biochem J* 73, 33P, 1959.
- Perraudin, J., and Preels, J.: Lactoferrin Binding to Lysozyme-treated *Micrococcus luteus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 718, 42, 1982.
- Phillips, D.: The Hen Egg-White Lysozyme Molecule, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 57, 484, 1967.
- Phillips, D.: On the Sterochemical Basis of Enzyme Action: Lessons From Lysozyme, *The Harvey Lectures* Vol. Series 66, Academic Press, NY, 1972.
- Pickersgill, R., Varvill, K., Jones, S., Perry, B., Fischer, B., Henderson, I., Garrard, S., Sumner, I., and Goodenough, P.: Making a Small Enzyme Smaller; Resolving the Conserved Loop Structure of Hen Lysozyme, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 347, 199, 1994.
- Poljak, R.: Heavy-Atom Attachment to Crystalline Lysozyme, *J Mol Biol* 6, 244, 1964.
- Pollock, J., and Sharon, N.: Formation and Cleavage of 1 -> 2 Glycosidic Bonds by Hen's Egg White Lysozyme, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 34, 273, 1969.
- Prager, E., and Wilson, A.: Multiple Lysozymes of Duck Egg White, *J Biol Chem* 246, 253, 1971.
- Prager, E., Wilson, A., and Arnheim, N.: Widespread Distribution of Lysozyme in Egg White of Birds, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7295, 1974.
- Pruzanski, W., and Saito, S.: The Diagnostic Value of Lysozyme (Muramidase) Estimation in Biological Fluids, *Amer J Med Sci* 258, 405, 1969.
- Pusey, M., Snyder, R., and Naumann, R.: Protein Crystal Growth, *J Biol Chem* 261, 6524, 1986.
- Radford, S., Buck, M., Topping, K., Dobson, C., and Evans, P.: Hydrogen Exchange in Native and Denatured States of Hen Egg-White Lysozyme, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 14, 237, 1992.
- Rand-Meir, T., Dahlquist, F., and Raftery, M.: Use of Synthetic Substrates to Study Binding and Catalysis by Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 8, 4206, 1969.
- Remmele, R., McMillan, P., and Bieber, A.: Raman Spectroscopic Studies of Hen Egg-White Lysozyme at High Temperatures and Pressures, *J Protein Chem* 9, 475, 1990.
- Repaske, R.: Lysis of Gram-Negative Bacteria by Lysozyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 22, 189, 1956.
- Ries-Kautt, M., amd Ducruix, A.: Relative Effectiveness of Various Ions on the Solubility and Crystal Growth of Lysozyme, *J Biol Chem* 264, 745, 1989.
- Rydzy, M., and Skrzynski, W.: , *Biochim Biophys Acta* 705, 33, 1982.
- Saedi, M., Garvey, L., and Ito, J.: Cloning and Purification of a Unique Lysozyme Produced by *Bacillus* Phage ø29, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84, 955, 1987.
- Salton, M., and Ghuysen, J.: Acetylhexosamine Compounds Enzymatically Released from *M. lysodeikticus* Cell Walls. III. The Structure of Di and Tetrasaccharides Released from Cell Walls by Lysozyme and *Streptomyces Fl* Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 45, 355, 1960.
- Schinkel, J., Downer, N., and Rupley, J.: Hydrogen Exchange of Lysozyme Powders. Hydration Dependence of Internal Motions, *Biochemistry* 24, 352, 1985.
- Schmidt, P., and Kuntz, I.: Distance Measurements in Spin-Labeled Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 23, 4261, 1984.
- Sharp, J., Robinson, A., and Kamen, M.: Synthesis of a Polypeptide with Lysozyme Activity, *J Am Chem Soc* 95, 6097, 1973.
- Shinitzky, M., Katchalski, E., Grisaro, V., and Sharon, N.: Inhibition of Lysozyme by Imidazole and Indole Derivatives, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 116, 332, 1966.
- Shugar, D.: Measurement of Lysozyme Activity and the Ultra Violet Inactivation of Lysozyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 8, 302, 1952.
- Shulman, J., and Petersdorf, R.: Relationship of Endogenous Pyrogen to Lysozyme, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 114, 376, 1963.
- Skouri, M., Delsanti, M., Munch, J., Lorber, B., and Giege, R.: Dynamic Light Scattering Studies of the Aggregation of Lysozyme Under Crystallization Conditions, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 295, 84, 1991.
- Smith, G., and Stoker, C.: Inhibition of Crystalline Lysozyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 21, 383, 1949.
- Smith-Gill, S., Rupley, J., Pineus, M., Carty, R., and Scheraga, H.: Experimental Identification of a Theoretically Predicted "Left-Sided" Binding Mode for (GlcNAC)6 in the Active Site of Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 23, 993, 1984.
- Smolelis, A., and Hartsell, S.: Lysozyme-Factors Affecting Activity, *J Appl Bacteriol* 63, 665, 1952.
- Sophianopoulos, A., and Van Holde, K.: Physical Studies of Lysozyme. I. Characterization, *J Biol Chem* 237, 1107, 1962.
- Sophianopoulos, A., and Van Holde, K.: Physical Studies of Muramidase (Lysozyme). II. pH-Dependent Dimerization, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2516, 1964.
- Strynadka, N., and James, M.: Lysozyme Revisited - Crystallographic Evidence for Distortion of an N-Acetylmuramic Acid Residue Bound in Site-D, *J Mol Biol* 220, 401, 1991.
- Swan, I.: The Inhibition of Hen Egg-White Lysozyme by Imidazole and Indole Derivatives, *J Mol Biol* 65, 59, 1972.
- Taylor, B., and Utter, N.: The Removal of Nucleic Acids from Microbial Extracts by Precipitation with Lysozyme, *Anal Biochem* 62, 588, 1974.
- Thonar, E., Feist, S., Fassbender, K., Lenz, M., Matijevitch, B., and Kuettner, K.: Quantification of Hen Egg White Lysozyme in Cartilage by an Enzyme-Linked Immunosorbent Assay, *Conn Tissue Res* 17, 181, 1988.
- Tomizawa, H., Yamada, H., and Imoto, T.: The mechanism of Irreversible Inactivation of Lysozyme at pH 4 and 100 degrees C, *Biochemistry* 33, 13032, 1994.
- Trudel, J., Potvin, C., and Asselin, A.: Expression of Active Hen Egg White Lysozyme in Transgenic Tobacco, *Plant Sci.* 87, 55, 1992.
- Ueda, T., Yamada, H., Hirata, M., and Imoto, T.: An Intramolecular Cross-Linkage of Lysozyme. Formation of Cross-Links between Lysine-1 and Histidine -15 with Bis(bromoacetamide) Derivatives by a Two-Stage Reaction Procedure and Properties of the Resulting Derivatives, *Biochemistry* 24, 6316, 1985.
- Vachier, M., Piot, M., and Awade, A.: Isolation of Hen Egg White Lysozyme, Ovotransferrin and Ovalbumin, using a Quaternary Ammonium Bound to a Highly Crosslinked Agarose Matrix, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 664, 201, 1995.

- Wang, F., Hayter, J., Wilson, L.: Salt-Induced Aggregation of Lysozyme Studies by Cross-Linking with Glutaraldehyde Implications for Crystal Growth, *Acta Crystallogr* D52, 901, 1996.
- Wang, S., Murao, S., and Arai, M.: Inhibition of Lysozyme Activity by Acidic Polymers, *Agric Biol Chem* 55, 1401, 1991.
- Warme, P., and Scheraga, H.: Refinement of the X-Ray Structure of Lysozyme by Complete Energy Minimization, *Biochemistry* 13, 757, 1974.
- Warren, G., and Lane, G.: Action of Hyaluronidase and Lysozyme on *Sarcina flava*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 50, 368, 1954.
- Watson, B., Moellering, R., and Kunz, L.: Identification of *Streptococci*: Use of Lysozyme and *Streptomyces albus* Filtrate in the Preparation of Extracts for Lancefield Grouping, *J Clin Microbiol* 1, 274, 1975.
- Wedin, R., Delepierre, M., Dobson, C., and Poulson, F.: Mechanisms of Hydrogen Exchange in Proteins from Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Individual Tryptophan Indole NH Hydrogens in Lysozyme, *Biochemistry* 21, 1098, 1982.
- Yamada, H., Kuroki, R., Hirata, M., and Imoto, T.: Intramolecular Cross-Linkage of Lysozyme. Imidazole Catalysis of the Formation of the Cross-Link between Lysine-13 (e-amino) and Leucine-129 (alpha-Carboxyl) by Carbodiimide Reaction, *Biochemistry* 22, 4551, 1983.
- Yamada, H., Ueda, T., Kuroki, R., Fukumura, T., Yasukochi, T., Hirabayashi, T., Fujita, K., and Imoto,T.: Isolation and Characterization of 101-beta-Lysozyme That Possesses the beta-Aspartyl Sequence at Aspartic Acid 101, *Biochemistry* 24, 7953, 1985.
- Zhang, X., Wozniak, J., and Matthews, B.: Protein Flexibility and Adaptability Seen in 25 Crystal Forms of T4 Lysozyme, *J Mol Biol* 250, 527, 1995.



68. Malate Dehydrogenase

L-Malate: NAD^+ Oxidoreductase

MDH is found in all eukaryotic cells as two isozymes: mitochondrial (m-MDH) and cytoplasmic (soluble, s-MDH). Prokaryotes contain only a single form. Pig heart MDH has been extensively studied. The two isozymes, both consisting of two very similar subunits of about 35,000 daltons and having similar enzymatic activity appear as different proteins (Bleile *et al.* 1975). Noyes *et al.* (1974) report on the structural similarity of mitochondrial MDH to L-3-hydroxyacyl CoA dehydrogenase (the cytoplasmic MDH being somewhat similar to lactate dehydrogenase e). Schindler (1975) indicates differences in binding sites. Banaszak and Bradshaw (1975) have reviewed the enzymes and have compared the amino acid compositions of the two isozymes from pig heart with those of other species. They suggest that the subforms of the isozymes that have been reported may be preparative artifacts. A number of non-mammalian malate dehydrogenases have been included in the references.

MDH is of interest to the clinician in that its activity in serum and cerebral/spinal fluid has been shown to be of diagnostic significance (Sharpe *et al.* 1973). See also Schwartz (1973). Malate dehydrogenase (MDH) catalyzes the interconversion of L-malate and oxaloacetate using nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD) as a coenzyme.

$$\text{L-malate} + NAD^+ \rightleftarrows \text{oxaloacetate} + NADH + H^+ \qquad (68.1)$$

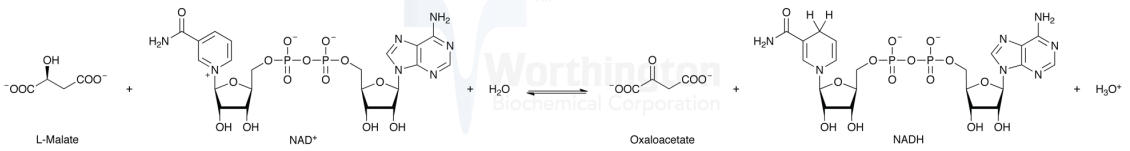


Figure 68.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Malate Dehydrogenase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Pig Heart (mitochondrial)

Specificity

The heart enzyme is specific for L-malic acid, but Hayashi *et al.* (1966) report a D-malate dehydrogenase in Serratia marcescens. Thorne (1962) reports that m-MDH from ox heart, rat liver, rabbit kidney, and those from acetone powders of horse, pig and pigeon heart are similar in specificity and Michaelis constants.

Composition

The molecule consists of two polypeptide chains. There are two coenzyme binding sites per 70,000 daltons (Eberhardt and Wolfe 1975). Active center studies include those of Chen and Engel (1975), Foster and Harrison (1974 and 1975), *et al.* (1975), Wimmer *et al.* (1975), Holbrook and Wolfe (1972). See also Codd (1972) who reports a possible binding site for FMN.

IUB

- 1.1.1.37

Molecular Weight

- 70,000 (Thorne and Kaplan 1963). According to Devenyi *et al.* (1966) the molecule is composed of similar subunits of molecular weight 35,000

Optimal pH

- 7.4 (NADH $\rightarrow$ NAD)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 2.8 (Thorne 1962)

Activators

- Phosphate, arsenate, and zinc ions are stimulatory (Blonde *et al.* 1967). Mercuribenzoate has also been shown to be an activator at low concentrations (Silverstein and Sulebele 1970; Kuramitsu 1968).

Inhibitors

- Several iodinated agents, thyroxine, iodine, cyanide, and molecular iodine also inactivate the enzyme by oxidizing the -SH groups (Varrone 1970). 2-Thenoyl-trifluoroacetone (TTFA) (Gutman and Hartstein 1974) and chlorothricin (Schindler 1975) also inhibit MDH. See also Kun *et al.* (1967) and Wedding *et al.* (1967).

Stability/Storage

- Stable for one year when stored at 2 - 8°C as a suspension in ammonium sulfate.

Stabilizers

- Various organic compounds have been shown to have a significant stabilizing effect (George *et al.* 1969).

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined by measuring the decrease in absorbance at 340 nm resulting from the oxidation of NADH. One unit oxidizes one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 7.4 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.4
- 0.006 M Oxaloacetic acid, freshly prepared in 0.1 M phosphate buffer pH 7.4. This reagent is unstable and should be stored in an ice bath during use.
- 0.00375 M NADH, freshly prepared in 0.1 M potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.4
- Note: NADH may vary in salt form and degree of hydration. Care should be exercised to use an analytical grade and to use the correct molecular weight.

Enzyme

- Immediately before use, dilute in 0.1 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.4 to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.1 M Phosphate buffer - 2.6 ml
- NADH - 0.2 ml

- Oxaloacetate - 0.1 ml

Incubate cuvettes in spectrophotometer for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme to cuvette and record decrease in ΔA_{340} for 3-5 minutes. Calculate ΔA_{340} per minute from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

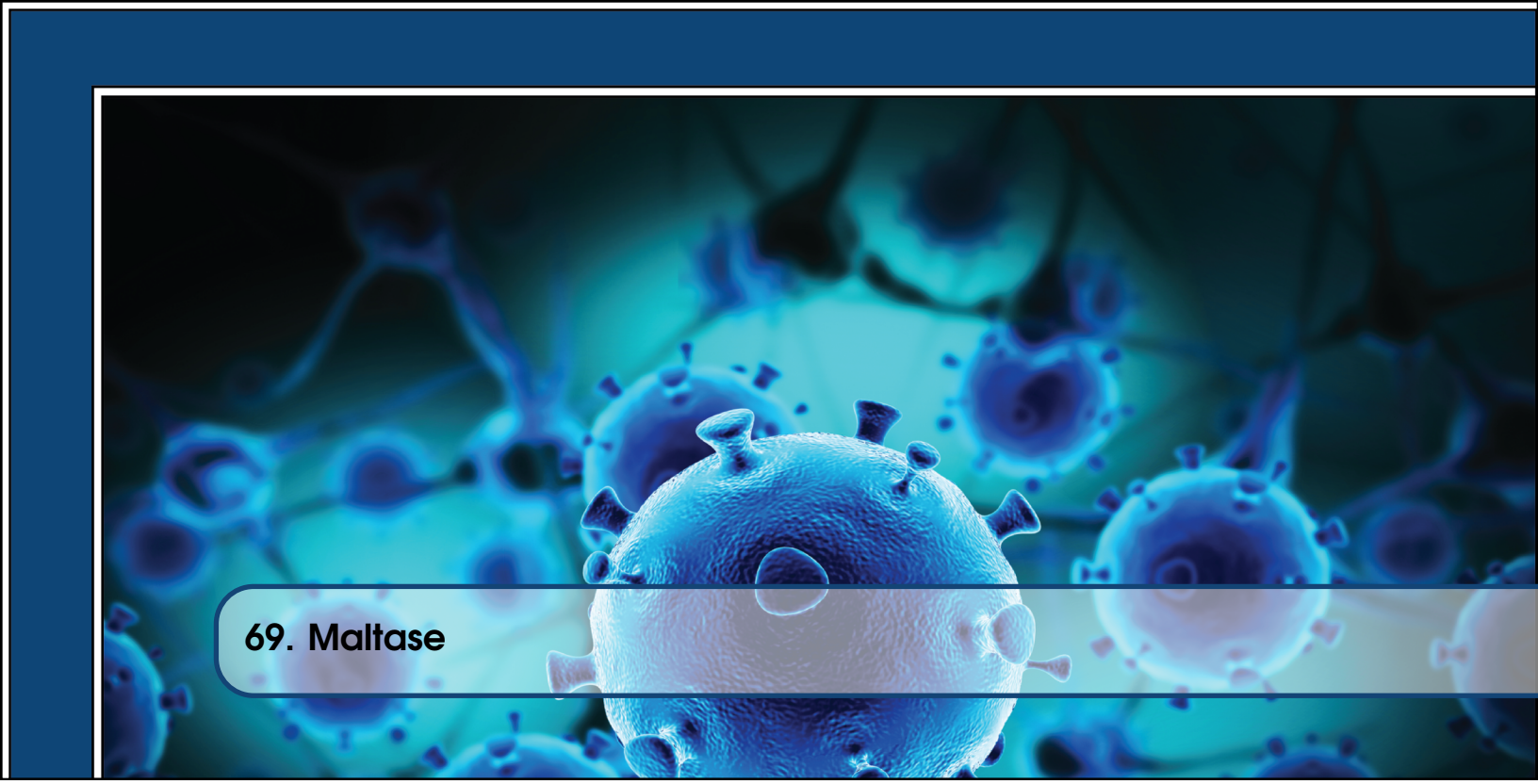
References

- Asahi, T., and Nishimura, M.: Regulatory Function of Malate Dehydrogenase Isoenzymes in the Cotyledons of Mung Bean, *J. Biochem.* 73, 217, 1973.
- Baker, B., and Bramhall, R.: Irreversible Enzyme Inhibitors. 189. Inhibition of Some Dehydrogenases by Derivatives of 4-Hydroxyquinoline-2- and -3-Carboxylic Acids, *J Med Chem* 15, 230, 1972.
- Banaszak, L., and Bradshaw, R.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 11, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 369, 1975.
- Beaton, J.: Liver and Plasma Malic Dehydrogenase Activities in the Exercised Rat, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 123, 598, 1966.
- Berkes-Tomasevic, P., and Holzer, H.: Zur Regulation der Synthese der Malatdehydrogenasen aus Cytosol und Mitochondrein von Rattenleber, *Eur J Biochem* 2, 98, 1967.
- Bleile, D., Foster, M., Brady, J., and Harrison, J.: Identification of Essential Arginyl Residues in Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase with Butanedione, *J Biol Chem* 250, 6222, 1975.
- Blonde, D., Kresack, E., and Kosicki, G.: The Effects of Ions and Freeze-Thawing on the Supernatant and Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrognase, *Can J Biochem* 45, 641, 1967.
- Callahan, J., and Kosicki, G.: The Effect of Lipid Micelles on Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase, *Can J Biochem* 45, 839, 1967.
- Cassman, M.: Beef Heart Malic Dehydrogenase. VI. A pH-Dependent Transition Observed in the Presence of Reduced Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide, *J Biol Chem* 242, 2013, 1967.
- Cassman, M., and King, R.: Molecular Weight Studies on the Supernatant Malate Dehydrogenase Isolated from Beef Heart. Evidence for a Proteolytic Contaminant in the Purified Preparation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 257, 143, 1972.
- Cassman, M., and King, R.: Subunit Interactions and Ligand Binding in Supernatant Malic Dehydrogenase. Cooperative Binding of Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Associated with a Monomer-Dimer Equilibrium of the Proton, *Biochemistry* 11, 4937, 1972.
- Cennamo, C., Montecuccoli, G., and Konig, G.: Inhibition of Mitochondrial Malic Dehydrogenase by Citrate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 514, 1967.
- Chen, S., and Engel, P.: Reversible Modification of Pig Heart Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase by Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate, *Biochem J* 151, 297, 1975.
- Codd, G.: The Photoinhibition of Malate Dehydrogenase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 20, 211, 1972.
- Curry, R., and Ting, I.: Purification and Crystallization of Three Isoenzymes of Malate Dehydrogenase From *Zea mays* Seed, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 213, 1973.
- Davidson, R., and Cortner, J.: Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase: A New Genetic Polymorphism in Man, *Science* 157, 1569, 1967.
- de Jong, D., and Olson, A.: Electrophoretic Migration and Redox Behavior of Malate Dehydrogenases From Cell Suspension Cultures of Tobacco, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 53, 1972.
- DeArriaga, D., Teixido, F., Busto, F., and Soler, J.: The Nature of the Substrate Inhibition of Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase from *Phycomyces blakesleeeanus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 784, 158, 1984.
- Devenyi, T., Rogers, S., and Wolfe, R.: Structural Studies of Pig Heart Malate Dehydrogenase, *Nature* 210, 489, 1966.
- Dodd, G.: The Interaction of Glutamate Dehydrogenase and Malate Dehydrogenase with Phospholipid Membranes, *Eur J Biochem* 33, 418, 1973.
- Domenech, D., Abante, J., Bozal, F., Mazo, A., Cortes, A., and Bozal, J.: An Improved Purification Method for Cytosolic Malate Dehydrogenase from Several Sources, *Prep Biochem* 18, 17, 1988.
- Dubery, I., and Schabort, J.: Purification and Characterization of NADP-linked Malate Dehydrogenase (Decarboxylating) from *Mangifera indica*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 662, 102, 1981.
- DuVal, G., Swaisgood, H., and Horton, H.: Some Kinetic Characteristics of Immobilized Protomers and Native Dimers of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase: An Examination of the Enzyme Mechanism, *Biochemistry* 24, 2067, 1985.
- Eberhardt, N., and Wolfe, R.: Malate Dehydrogenase. Circular Dichroism Difference Spectra of Porcine Heart Mitochondrial and Supernatant Enzymes. Binary Enzyme-Coenzyme, and Ternary Enzyme-Coenzyme-Substrate Analog Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2987, 1975.
- Ferguson, J., Boll, M., and Holzer, H.: Yeast Malate Dehydrogenase: Enzyme Inactivation in Catabolite Repression, *Eur J Biochem* 1, 21, 1967.
- Fickenscher, K., and Scheibe, R.: Purification and Properties of NADP-Dependent Malate Dehydrogenase from Pea Leaves, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 749, 249, 1983.
- Flury, U., Heer, B., and Feichter, A.: Regulatory and Physicochemical Properties of Two Isoenzymes of Malate Dehydrogenase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 465, 1974.
- Foster, M., and Harrison, J.: Characterization of Porcine Malate Dehydrogenase. II. Amino Acid Sequence of a Peptide Containing the Active Center Histidine Residue, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 295, 1974.

- Frieden, C., and Fernandez-Sousa, J.: Kinetic Studies on Pig Heart Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2106, 1975.
- Friedman, M., and Teggins, J.: The Blocking of the Tetrachloroplatinate (II) Inhibition of Malate Dehydrogenase by Sulfur-Containing Amino Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 277, 1974.
- Friedman, M., Otwell, H., and Teggins, J.: Protection of the Active Site of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase from Inhibition by Potassium Tetrachloroplatinate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 1, 1975.
- Gelpi, J., Dordal, A., Montserrat, J., Mazo, A., and Cortes, A.: Kinetic Studies of the Regulation of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase by Citrate, *Biochem J* 283, 289, 1992.
- George, H., McMahan, J., Bowler, K., and Elliott, M.: Stabilization of Lactate and Malate Dehydrogenase by Organic Solvents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 466, 1969.
- Glatthaar, B., Banaszak, L., and Bradshaw, R.: The Identification of an Asymmetric Complex of Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide and Pig Heart Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 757, 1972.
- Gleason, W., Fu, Z., Birktoft, J., and Babaszak, L.: Refines Crystal Structure of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase from Porcine Heart and the Concensus Structure for Dicarboxylic Acid Oxidoreductases, *Biochemistry* 33, 2078, 1994.
- Gregory, E.: Chemical Modification of Bovine Heart Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase. Selective Modification of Cysteine and Histidine, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5470, 1975.
- Gutman, M., and Hartstein, E.: Inhibition of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase by 2-Thenolytrifluoroacetone, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 170, 1974.
- Hall, M., Levitt, D., and Banaszak, L.: Crystal Structure of *Escherichia coli* Malate Dehydrogenase - A Complex of the Apoenzyme and Citrate at 1.87-Angstrom Resolution, *J Mol Biol* 226, 867, 1992.
- Hayashi, M., and Unemoto, T.: The Presence of D-Malate Dehydrogenase (D-Malate:NAD Oxidoreductase) in *Serratia marcesceus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 374, 1966.
- Hayden, D., and Cook, F.: Malate Dehydrogenase in Maize Endosperm; the Intracellular Location and Characterization of the Two Major Particulate Isoenzymes, *Can J Biochem* 50, 663, 1972.
- Hill, E., Tsernoglou, D., Webb, L., and Banaszak, L.: Polypeptide Conformation of Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase from an Electron Density Map at 3.0 , *J Mol Biol* 72, 577, 1972.
- Holbrook, J., and Wolfe, R.: Malate Dehydrogenase. X. Fluorescence Microtitration Studies of D-Malate, Hydroxymalonate, Nicotinamide Dinucleotide, and Dihydronicotinamide-Adenine Dinucleotide Binding by Mitochondrial and Supernatant Porcine Heart Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 11, 2499, 1972.
- Humphries, B., Rohrbach, M., and Harrison, J.: 4,4'-Bis Dimethylaminodiphenylcarbinol: A New Reagent for Selective Chemical Modification. Interaction with Porcine Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 50, 493, 1973.
- Jackson, R., Sessions, R., and Holbrook, J.: A Prediction of the Three-Dimensional Structure of Maize $NADP^+$-Dependent Malate Dehydrogenase Which Explains Aspects of Light-Dependent Regulation Unique to Plant Enzymes, *J Computer-Aided Molec Design* 6, 1, 1992.
- Jeffery, D., Goodenough, P., and Weitzman, P.: Citrate Synthase and Malate Dehydrogenase from Tomato Fruit, *Phytochem* 27, 41, 1988.
- Kagawa, T., and Bruno, P.: NADP-Malate Dehydrogenase from Leaves of *Zea mays*: Purification and Physical, Chemical, and Kinetic Properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 260, 674, 1988.
- Karmen, A.: A Note on the Spectrophotomeric Assay of Glutamic-Oxalacetic Transaminase in Human Blood Serum, *J Clin Invest* 34, 131, 1955.
- Kitto, G.: Purification and Properties of Ostrich Heart Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 16, 1967.
- Kitto, G., and Kaplan, N.: Purification and Properties of Chicken Heart Mitochondrial and Supernatant Malic Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 5, 3966, 1966.
- Kitto, G., and Lewis, R.: Purification and Properties of Tuna Supernatant and Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 1, 1967.
- Kitto, G., and Wilson, A.: Evolution of Malate Dehydrogenase in Birds, *Science* 153, 1408, 1966.
- Kitto, G., Kottke, M., Bertland, L., Murphey, W., and Kaplan, N.: Studies on Malate Dehydrogenases and Aspartate Aminotransferases from *Neurospora crassa*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 224, 1967.
- Kitto, G., Wassarman, P., Michjedia, J., and Kaplan, N.: Multiple Forms of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenases, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 75, 1966.
- Koren, R., and Hammes, G.: Interaction of Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide with Beef Heart s-Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 14, 1021, 1975.
- Kulick, R., and Barnes, F.: Heterogeneity of Supernatant Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 167, 1, 1968.
- Kun, E., and Volfin, P.: Tissue Specificity of Malate Dehydrogenase Isozymes. Kinetic Discrimination by Oxaloacetate and its Mono- and Difluoro Analogues, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 187, 1966.
- Kun, E., Eanes, R., and Volfin, P.: Selective Modification of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase Activity by Changes in Ionic Strength, *Nature* 214, 1328, 1967.
- Kuramitsu, H.: The Effects of Adenine Nucleotides on Pig Heart Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 23, 329, 1966.
- Kuramitsu, H.: Mercury II Stimulation of Malate Dehydrogenase Activity, *J Biol Chem* 243, 1016, 1968.
- Lazou, A., Gaitanaki, C., Michaelidis, B., Papadopoulos, A., and Beis, I.: Purification, Catalytic and Regulatory Properties of Malate Dehydrogenase from the Foot of *Patella caerulea* (L.), *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 88, 1033, 1987.
- Legris, A., and Tsai, C.: Characterization of Malate Dehydrogenase Isozymes in Wheat Germ, *Can J Biochem* 53, 527, 1975.
- Markina, V., Eryomin, A., and Metelitza, D.: Influence of Lactate and Malate Dehydrogenase Modification on Their Stability and Activity, *Biofizika* 35, 30, 1990.
- Mathewson, P., Yost, F., and Harrison, J.: The Absence of Zinc in the Mitochondrial and Supernatant Forms of Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 321, 413, 1973.
- McEvily, A., Mullinax, T., Dulin, D., and Harrison, J.: Regulation of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase: Kinetic Modulation Independent of Subunit Interaction, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 238, 229, 1985.
- Mehler, A., Kornberg, A., Grisolia, S., and Ochoa, S.: The Enzymatic Mechanism of Oxidation-Reductions Between Malate or Isocitrate and Pyruvate, *J Biol Chem* 174, 961, 1948.
- Melius, P., Teggins, J., Friedman, M., and Guthrie, R.: Inhibition of Leucine Aminopeptidase and Malate Dehydrogenase by Aquaplat-

inum (II) Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 194, 1972.
- Moorjani, S., and Lemonde, A.: Dehydrogenases During Postembryonic Development of *Tribolium confusum* Duval *Coleoptera* I. Malate Dehydrogenase and Malic Enzyme in the Particulate and Soluble Fractions, *Can J Biochem* 45, 1393, 1967.
- Mottram, J., and Coombs, G.: Purification of Particulate Malate Dehydrogenase and Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxykinase from *Leishmania mexicana mexicana*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 827, 310, 1985.
- Mueggler, P., Dahlquist, F., and Wolfe, R.: Malate Dehydrogenase, Anticooperative NADH, and L-Malate Binding in Ternary Complexes with Supernatant Pig Heart Enzyme, *Biochemistry* 14, 3490, 1975.
- Muller, J., and Klein, C.: Stability of Dehydrogenases. III. Malate Dehydrogenases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 707, 133, 1982.
- Murphey, W., and Kaplan, N.: Malate Dehydrogenases. III. Alteration of Catalytic Properties During Purification of *Bacillus subtilis* Malate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1560, 1967.
- Murphey, W., Barnaby, C., Lin, F., and Kaplan, N.: Malate Dehydrogenases. II. Purification and Properties of *Bacillus subtlis, Bacillus stearothermophilus,* and *Escherichia coli* Malate Dehydrogenases, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1548, 1967.
- Murphey, W., Kitto, G., Everse, J., and Kaplan, N.: Malate Dehydrogenases. I. A Survey of Molecular Size Measured by Gel Filtration, *Biochemistry* 6, 603, 1967.
- Musrati, R., Kollarova, M., Mernik, N., and Mikulasova, D.: Malate Dehydrogenase: Distribution, Function and Properties, *Gen Physiol Biophys* 17, 193, 1998.
- Müller, J., Gorisch, H., and Parkhurst, L.: Dissociation of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 787, 258, 1984.
- Nabi, A., and Worsfold, P.: Indirect Flow-Injection Assays for Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase/Glucose-6-Phosphate and Malate Dehydrogenase/L-Malate Using Immobilized Bacterial Luciferase, *Anal Letters* 22, 1861, 1989.
- Noyes, B., Glatthaar, B., Garavelli, J., and Bradshaw, R.: Structural and Functional Similarities Between Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase and L-3-Hydroxyacyl CoA Dehydrogenase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 1334, 1974.
- Ohshima, T., and Sakuraba, H.: Purification and Characterization of Malate Dehydrogenase from the Phototropic Bacterium: *Rhodopseudomonas capsulata*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 171, 1986.
- Oza, N., and Shore, J.: The Effects of Adenine Nucleotides on NADH Binding to Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 360, 1973.
- Peak, M., Peak, J., and Ting, I.: Function and Regulation of NADP-Specific Malate Dehydrogenase in *Euglena gracilis*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 293, 312, 1973.
- Peak, M., Peak, J., and Ting, I.: Isoenzymes of Malate Dehydrogenase and Their Regulation in *Euglena gracilis*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 1, 1972.
- Peters, J., and Fromherz, P.: Interaction of Electrically Charged Lipid Monolayers with Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 394, 111, 1975.
- Phizacherley, P., and Francis, M.: Cofactor Requirements of the L-Malate Dehydrogenase of *Pseudomonas ovalis* , *Biochem J* 101, 524, 1966.
- Rabinowitz, Y., and Dietz, A.: Genetic Control of Lactate Dehydrogenase and Malate Dehydrogenase Isozymes in Cultures of Lymphocytes and Granulocytes: Effect of Addition of Phytohemagglutinin, Actinomycin D or Puromycin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 254, 1967.
- Roderick, S., and Banaszak, L.: The Conformation of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase Derived from an Electron Density Map at 5.3Å Resolution, *J Biol Chem* 258, 11636, 1983.
- Roderick, S., and Banaszak, L.: The Three-dimensional Structure of Porcine Heart Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase at 3.0 , *J Biol Chem* 261, 9461, 1986.
- Rolstad, A., Howland, E., and Sirevag, R.: Malate Dehydrogenase from the Thermophilic Green Bacterium *Chloroflexus aurantiacus*: Purification, Molecular Weight, Amino Acid Composition, and Partial Amino Acid Sequence, *J Appl Bacteriol* 170, 2947, 1988.
- Rudolph, R., Fuchs, I., and Jaenicke, R.: Reassociation of Dimeric Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase is Determined by Slow and Very Slow Folding Reactions, *Biochemistry* 25, 1662, 1986.
- Schindler, P.: Chlorothricin, an Inhibitor of Porcine-Heart Malate Dehydrogenases, Discriminating Between the Mitochondrial and Cytoplasmic Isoenzyme, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 579, 1975.
- Schwartz, M.: Review: Enzymes in Cancer, *Clin Chem* 19, 10, 1973.
- Senkevich, S.: Purification and Certain Properties of NAD-Specific Malate Dehydrogenase from Mitochondria of the Bovine Adrenal Cortex, *Biochem Z* 53, 1535, 1989.
- Sequin, R., and Kosicki, G.: Studies on the Conformational Changes of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase in Urea-Phosphate Solutions, *Can J Biochem* 45, 659, 1967.
- Sharpe, D., Wilcock, A., and Goldberg, D.: Automated Kinetic Spectrophotometric Assays of Enzyme Activities of Human Cerebrospinal Fluid: Methods and Reference Values, *Clin Chem* 19, 240, 1973.
- Shore, J., Evans, S., Holbrook, J., and Parker, D.: NADH Binding to Porcine Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9059, 1979.
- Siegel, L.: The Effect of Inorganic Ions on the Structure and Function of Mitochondrial Malic Dehydrogenase From Bovine Heart Muscle, *Biochemistry* 6, 2261, 1967.
- Silverstein, E., and Sulebele, G.: Modulation of Heart Muscle Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase Activity. I. Activation and Inhibition by p-Mercuribenzoate, *Biochemistry* 9, 274, 1970.
- Smith, K., and Sundaram, T.: Action of Surfactants on Porcine Heart Malate Dehydrogenase Isozymes and a Simple Method for the Differential Assay of These Isozymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 884, 109, 1986.
- Smith, K., Sundaram, T., Kernick, M., and Wilkinson, A.: Purification of Bacterial Malate Dehydrogenase by Selective Elution from a Triazinyl Dye Affinity Column, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 708, 17, 1982.
- Srivastava, D., and Bernhard, S.: Mechanism of Transfer of Reduced Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide among Dehydrogenases, *Biochemistry* 24, 623, 1985.
- Straub, F.: Z, *Physiol Chem* 275, 63, 1942.
- Telegdi, M., Wolfe, D., and Wolfe, R.: Malate Dehydrogenase. XII. Initial Rate Kinetic Studies of Substrate Activation of Porcine Mitochondrial Enzyme by Malate, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6484, 1973.
- Thorne, C.: Properties of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 59, 624, 1962.

- Thorne, C., and Cooper, P.: Preparation of Pig Heart-Supernatant Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 81, 397, 1963.
- Thorne, C., and Kaplan, N.: Physicochemical Properties of Pig and Horse Heart Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 238, 1861, 1963.
- Tobari, J., and Kimura, T.: Isolation of a Vitamin K2 Derivative Active as Electron Acceptor for Malate Dehydrogenase, *J. Biochem.* 60, 470, 1966.
- Torikata, T., Forster, L., Johnson, R., and Rupley, J.: Lifetimes and NADH Quenching of Tryptophan Fluorescence in Pig Heart Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase, *J Biol Chem* 254, 3516, 1979.
- Tsernoglou, D., Hill, E., and Banaszak, L.: Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase-heavy Atom Derivatives and Low Resolution Structure, *J Mol Biol* 69, 75, 1972.
- Varrone, S., Consiglio, E., and Covelli, I.: The Nature of Inhibition of Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase by Thyroxine, Iodine, Cyanide, and Molecular Iodine, *Eur J Biochem* 13, 305, 1970.
- Vetterlein, D., and Cassman, M.: Different Expressions of Cooperativity in the Kinetics of Two Forms of Cytoplasmic Malic Dehydrogenase, *Biochemistry* 13, 3243, 1974.
- Wade, M., Tsernoglou, D., Hill, E., Webb, L., and Banaszak, L.: Chemical and Structural Relationships of NAD^+ and Platinum Binding to Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 322, 124, 1973.
- Wedding, R., Hansch, G., and Fukuto, T.: Inhibition of Malate Dehydrogenase by Phenols and the Influence of Ring Substituents on Their Inhibitory Effectiveness, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 9, 1967.
- Weininger, M., and Banaszak, L.: Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase. Crystallographic Properties of the Pig Heart Enzyme, *J Mol Biol* 119, 443, 1978.
- Wilcock, A., and Goldberg, D.: Kinetic Determination of Malate Dehydrogenase Activity Eliminating Problems Due to Spontaneous Conversion of Oxaloacetate to Pyruvate, *Biochem Med* 6, 116, 1972.
- Wilks, H., Hart, K., Feeney, R., Dunn, C., Muirhead, H., Chia, W., Barstow, D., Atkinson, T., Clarke, A., and Holbrook, J.: A Specific, Highly Active Malate Dehydrogenase by Redesign of a Lactate Dehydrogenase Framework, *Science* 242, 1541, 1988.
- Wilson, E.: Induction of Malate Dehydrogenase by Oestradiol-17-beta in the Human Endometrium, *Nature* 215, 758, 1967.
- Wimmer, M., Mo, T., Sawyers, D., and Harrison, J.: Biphasic Inactivation of Porcine Heart Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase by Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate, *J Biol Chem* 250, 710, 1975.
- Wood, D., Jurgensen, S., Geesin, J. and Harrison, J.: Subunit Interactions in Mitochondrial Malate Dehydrogenase. Kinetics and Mechanism of Reassociation, *J Biol Chem* 256, 2377, 1981.
- You, K., and Kaplan, N.: Purification and Properties of Malate Dehydrogenase from *Pseudomonas testosteroni*, *J Bacteriol* 123, 704, 1975.
- Yueh, A., Chung, C., and Lai, Y.: Purification and Molecular Properties of Malate Dehydrogenase from the Marine Diatom *Nitzschia alba*, *Biochem J* 258, 221, 1989.
- Zaccai, G., Cendrin, F., Haik, Y., Borochov, N., and Eisenberg, H.: Stabilization of Halophilic Malate Dehydrogenase, *J Mol Biol* 208, 491, 1989.
- Zimmerle, C., and Alter, G.: Crystallization-Induced Modification of Cytoplasmic Malate Dehydrogenase Structure and Function, *Biochemistry* 22, 6273, 1983.
- Zschoche, W., and Ting, I.: Purification and Properties of Microbody Malate Dehydrogenase from *Spinacia oleraceae* Leaf Tissue, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 159, 767, 1973.



69. Maltase

Glucosidase, Alpha

α-Glucosidase

α-Glucosidase hydrolyzes the terminal, non-reducing 1,4-linked α-D-glucose residues with release of α-D-glucose. α 1,2 and α 1,3 bonds are cleaved at a much slower rate. The rate of hydrolysis decreases substantially with increasing substrate size. α-glucosidase will cleave sucrose but will not hydrolyze α-D-glucosides such as cellobiose.

Maltase, located in the brush border membrane of the enterocytes, was first separated in homogenates of pig intestinal mucosa and later in human preparations and exhibits quite complicated cross-specificity for different substrates. (Dahlqvist 1984).

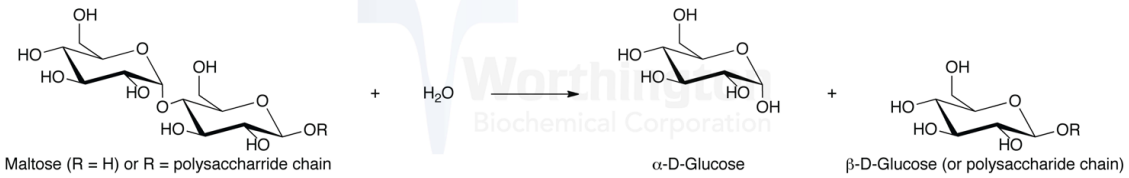


Figure 69.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Maltase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Baker's Yeast

IUB

- 3.2.1.20

Molecular Weight

- 68,500 daltons

Optimal pH

- 7.0 - 7.5 using maltose as the substrate

Inhibitors

- Thiol blocking compounds, heavy metal ions, histidine, and certain amines. Tris should not be used as a buffer due to its inhibitory effect.

Assay Information

Method

- The enzymatic activity is determined by measuring the increase in absorbance at 400 nm caused by the hydrolysis of p-nitrophenyl-α-D-glucopyranoside. One unit hydrolyzes one μmole of p-nitrophenyl-D-glucopyranoside (PNPG) at 37°C, pH 6.8, under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.067 M Potassium phosphate, pH 6.8 with 0.001 M dithio-threitol (DTT).
- 0.01 M p-nitrophenyl-α-D-glucopyranoside (PNPG). Substrate may be aliquoted into vials and frozen for future use. Once thawed, the substrate may not be re-frozen.

Enzyme

- Dilute immediately before use in 0.067 M Potassium phosphate to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$. The protein may be determined as follows:

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 400 nm Temperature: 37°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
Phosphate buffer	2.8 ml	2.9 ml
PNPG substrate	0.1 ml	0.1 ml

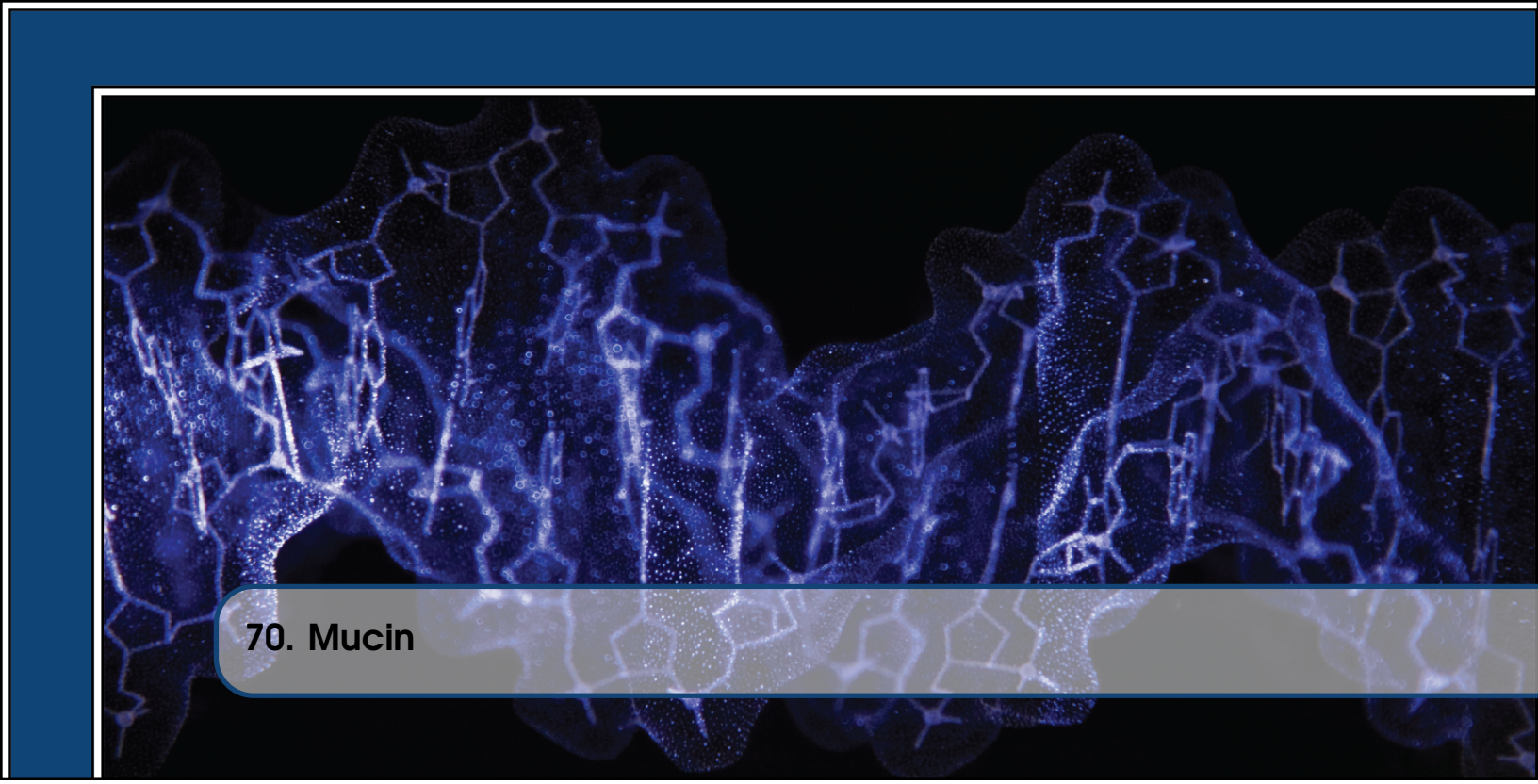
Incubate in spectrophotometer for 5-7 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme to test cuvette and mix. Record increase in A_{400} for 5-6 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{400}}{min}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{units}{ml} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A}{min} \text{ x dilution x reaction volume}}{8.7 \text{ x sample volume}}$

References

- Dahlqvist, A.: , *Methods of Enzymatic Analysis* , (Bergmeyer, H., Ed.), Verlag Chemie, Veinheim, 208, 1984.
- Dahlqvist, A.: , *Hog Intestinal alpha-Glucosidases. Solubilization, Separation and Characterization* , Dissertation Univ. of Lund, 1960.
- Halvorson, H.: , *Meth Enzymol* 8, 559, 1966.
- Khan, N., and Eaton, N.: , *Biochim Biophys Acta* 146, 173, 1967.
- Ratner, L., Vanderheyden, N., and Dedera, D.: Inhibition of HIV and SIV Infectivity by Blockade of alpha-Glucosidase Activity, *Virology* 181, 180, 1991.
- Yamasaki, Y., Elbein, A., and Konno, H.: Purification and Properties of alpha-Glucosidase from *Trichoderma viride*, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 59, 2181, 1995.



70. Mucin

Mucins are the glycoproteins in epithelial mucous secretions; their protective function is due to their high viscosity. Svennerholm (1963) describes the preparation of sialic acids from mucin.

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Submaxillary Gland

Composition

Tettamanti and Pigman (1968) separated BSM into major and minor components and determined the amino acids of the protein moiety (36.6% of the molecule). Besides sialic acid and N-acetyl-galactosamine they reported small amounts of fructose and galactose. Bettelheim *et al.* (1972) report the carbohydrate content to be 56.7% and the molecular shape to be that of a stiff rod. Downs and Pigman (1969) and Pigman *et al.* (1973) suggest the possibility of a repeating glycopeptide structure.

CAS

- 84195-52-8

Molecular Weight

- 400,000 (Downs and Pigman 1969)
- 4,000,000 by light-scattering (Bettelheim *et al.* 1962)

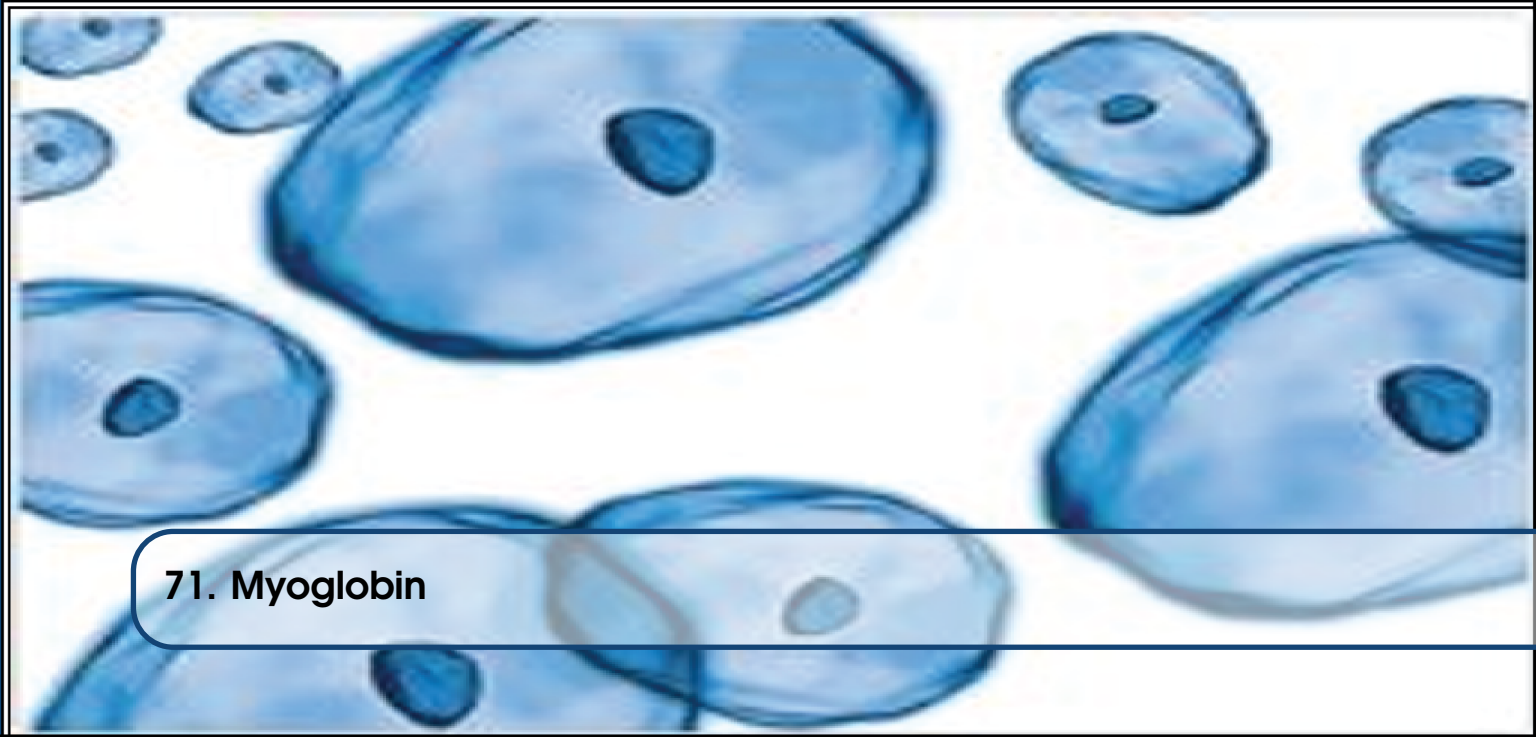
Stability/Storage

- Stable indefinately at 2 - 8°C. Protect from moisture.

References

- Bansil, R., and Turner, B.: Mucin Structure, Aggregation, Physiological Functions and Biomedical Applications, *Curr. Opin. Colloid Interface Sci.* 11, 164, 2006.
- Barrington, F.: , *Int Mschr Anat Physiol* 30, 1, 1913.
- Bernard, C.: LeÁons sur les propriétés Physiologiques et les Altérations Pathologiques des Liquides de l'Organisme, Vol. 2, 1859.
- Bertolini, M., and Pigman, W.: Action of Alkali on Bovine and Ovine Submaxillary Mucins, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3776, 1967.
- Bettelheim, F., Hashimoto, Y., and Pigman, W.: Light-Scattering Studies of Bovine Submaxillary Mucin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 63, 235, 1962.
- Boucher, R.: New Concepts of the Pathogenesis of Cystic Fibrosis Lung Disease, *Eur Respir J* 23, 146, 2004.
- DeSalegui, M., and Plonska, H.: Preparation and Properties of Porcine Submaxillary Mucins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 129, 49, 1969.
- Dohrman, A., Miyata, S., Gallup, M., Li, J., Chapelin, C., Coste, A., Escudier, E., Nadel, J., and Basbaum, C.: Mucin Gene (MUC 2 and MUC 5AC) Upregulation by Gram-Positive and Gram-Negative Bacteria, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1406, 251, 1998.
- Downs, F., and Pigman, W.: Preparation of Glycopeptides from Bovine Submaxillary Mucin by Chemical Degradation, *Biochemistry* 8, 1760, 1969.
- Florey, H.: The Secretion of Mucus by the Colon, *Br J Exp Pathol* 11, 348, 1930.
- Florey, H., Carleton, H., and Wells, A.: Mucus Secretion in the Trachea, *Br J Exp Pathol* 13, 269, 1932.
- Gerkin, T.: The Solution Structure of Mucous Glycoproteins: Protein NMR Studies of Native and Modified Ovine Submaxillary Mucin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 247, 239, 1986.
- Gerkin, T., and Dearborn, D.: Carbon-13 NMR Studies of Native and Modified Ovine Submaxillary Mucin, *Biochemistry* 23, 1485, 1984.
- Goldsworthy, N. and Florey, H.: Some Properties of Mucus, with Special Reference to its Antibacterial Functions, *Br J Exp Pathol* 11, 192, 1930.
- Gottschalk, A., and Graham, E.: 6-alpha-D-Sialyl-N-Acetyl-Galactosamine: A Neuraminidase-Susceptible Prosthetic Group of Bovine Salivary Mucoprotein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 34, 380, 1959.
- Gottschalk, A., and Graham, E.: The Submaxillary Gland Glycoprotein, *Proteins* Vol. IV, 125, 1966.
- Griffiths, P., Cattoz, B., Ibrahim, M., and Anuonye, J.: Probing the Interaction of Nanoparticles with Mucin for Drug Delivery Applications Using Dynamic Light Scattering, *Eur J Pharm Biopharm* , e-pub, 2015.
- Harding, S.: An Analysis of the Heterogeneity of Mucins. No Evidence for a Self-Association, *Biochem J* 219, 1061, 1984.
- Hashimoto, Y., Hashimoto, S., and Pigman, W.: Purification and Properties of Porcine Submaxillary Mucin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 104, 282, 1964.
- Heuser, E., Lipp, K., and Weigandt, H.: Detection of Sialic Acid Containing Compounds and the Behavior of Gangliosides in Polyacrylamide Disc Electrophoresis, *Anal Biochem* 60, 382, 1974.
- Jentoft, N.: Why Are Proteins O-Glycosylated?, *Trends Biochem Sci* 15, 291, 1990.
- K: Eléments d'Histologie Humaine, , Paris, 784, 1868.
- Kreda, S., Davis, C., and Rose, M.: CFTR, Mucins, and Mucus Obstruction in Cystic Fibrosis, *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Med* 2, a009589, 2012.
- Li, Y., Martin, L., Spizz, G., and Adler, K.: MARCKS Protein is a Key Molecule Regulating Mucin Secretion by Human Airway Epithelial Cells *in vitro*, *J Biol Chem* 276, 40982, 2001.
- Nisizawa, K., and Pigman, W.: The Composition and Properties of the Mucin Clot from Cattle Submaxillary Glands, *Arch Oral Biol* 1, 161, 1959.
- Nunes, D., Keates, A., Afdhal, N., and Offner, G.: Bovine Gall-Bladder Mucin Contains Two Distinct Tandem Repeating Sequences: Evidence for Scavenger Receptor Cysteine-Rich Repeats, *Biochem J* 310, 48, 1995.
- Oehl, E.: La Saliva Umana, *Pavia* , 1864.
- Patton, S., Gendler, S., and Spicer, A.: The Epithelial Mucin, MUC1, of Milk, Mammary Gland and Other Tissues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1241, 407, 1995.
- Payza, N., Rizvi, S., and Pigman, W.: Studies of Action of Acids and Bases on Porcine Submaxillary Mucins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 129, 68, 1969.
- Perez-Vilar, J., and Hill, R.: The Structure and Assembly of Secreted Mucins, *J Biol Chem* 274, 31751, 1999.
- Perucatti, A., Floriot, S., Di Meo, G., Soglia, D., Rullo, R., Maione, S., Incarnato, D., Eggen, A., Sacchi, P., Rasero, R., and Iannuzzi, L.: Comparative FISH Mapping of Mucin 1, Transmembrane (MUC1) Among Cattle, River Buffalo, Sheep and Goat Chromosomes: Comparison Between Bovine Chromosome 3 and Human Chromosome 1, *Cytogenet Genome Res* 112, 103, 2006.
- Pigman, W., Moschera, J. Weiss, M., and Tettamanti, G.: The Occurrence of Repetitive Glycopeptide Sequences in Bovine Submaxillary Glycoprotein, *Eur J Biochem* 32, 148, 1973.
- Robinson, D., and Monsey, J.: The Composition of Ovomucin, *Biochem J* 100, 61p, 1966.
- Rose, M.: Mucins: Structure, Function, and Role in Pulmonary Diseases, *Am J Physiol* 263, L413, 1992.
- Savage, A., Donoghue, C., D'Arcy, S., Koeleman, C., and van den Eijnden, D.: Structure Determination of Five Sialylated Trisaccharides with Core Types 1 or 5 Isolated from Bovine Submaxillary Mucin, *Eur J Biochem* 192, 427, 1990.
- Scherer: , *C'hem. u. microsc. Untersueh. z. Pathologie* , 1843.
- Sellers, L., Allen, A., Morris, E., and Ross-Murphy, S.: Submaxillary Mucins. Intermolecular Interactions and Gel-Forming Potential of Concentrated Solutions, *Biochem J* 256, 599, 1988.
- Singh, R., and Bandyopadhyay, D.: MUC1: A Target Molecule for Cancer Therapy, *Cancer Biol Ther* 6, 481, 2007.
- Slomiany, B., and Slomiany, A.: Role of Mucus in Gastric Mucosal Protection, *J Physiol Pharmacol* 42, 147, 1991.

- Svennerholm, L.: Sialic Acids and Derivatives: Preparation, *Meth Enzymol* 6, 453, 1963.
- Tettamanti, G., and Pigman, W.: Purification and Characterization of Bovine and Ovine Submaxillary Mucins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 124, 41, 1968.
- Tsuki, S., Hashimoto, Y., and Pigman, W.: Comparison of Procedures for the Isolation of Bovine Submaxillary Mucin, *J Biol Chem* 236, 2172, 1961.
- Wu, A., Csako, G., and Herp, A.: Structure, Biosynthesis, and Function of Salivary Mucins, *Mol Cell Biochem* 137, 39, 1994.
- Zappone, B., Patil, N., Madsen, J., Pakkanen, K., and Lee, S.: Molecular Structure and Equilibrium Forces of Bovine Submaxillary Mucin Adsorbed at a Solid-Liquid Interface, *Langmuir* 31, 4524, 2015.



71. Myoglobin

Myoglobin (Mb) is a small, globular protein primarily responsible for oxygen storage in cardiac and skeletal muscle. Mb is involved in the regulation of cellular oxygen tension in respiring tissues, and regulating the bioavailability of the signaling molecule, nitrous oxide (NO) (Wittenberg and Wittenberg 2003). It contains a single heme molecule and has a molecular weight of approximately 17 kDa.

History

In 1897 Mörner described a red protein in muscle, which he called "myochrome".

Early studies of myoglobin are considered to be where the science of protein structure began. John Kendrew and his coworkers determined the atomic structure of sperm whale myoglobin, making it the first protein to have its three dimensional structure revealed by X-ray crystallography. This feat earned Kendrew the Nobel Prize in 1962, shared with Max Perutz who revealed the structure of hemoglobin (Kendrew *et al*. 1958, Perutz *et al*. 1960, and Watson and Kendrew 1969).

Recent research involving myoglobin has included the development of assays for serum myoglobin detection (Osman *et al*. 2013, and Padmanaban *et al*. 2014), as well as the development of additives to bind myoglobin to preserve red coloring of fresh meat (Miura *et al*. 2014, and Suman *et al*. 2014).

Molecular Characteristics

The bovine mb gene is located on chromosome 5. It is conserved in human, chimpanzee, Rhesus monkey, dog, mouse, rat, chicken, and zebrafish. It appears to be deleted in amphibians and a few species of Notothenioid icefish of the Antarctic Ocean (Fuchs *et al*. 2006, and Helbo *et al*. 2013). In addition to heart and skeletal muscle, Mb has been identified in vascular smooth muscle cells, where

it may contribute to vasodilation under hypoxic conditions by converting nitrite to NO (Totzeck *et al*. 2012). Mb has also been identified in non-muscle tissues of fish species and mammalian cancer cells (Fraser *et al*. 2006, Roesner *et al*. 2008, Cossins *et al*. 2009, Flonta *et al*. 2009, and Gorr *et al*. 2011). Mb transcription upregulation is a complex process involving hypoxia in conjunction with intracellular calcium release, which activates calcineurin signaling pathways, transcription factors, and transcriptional co-activators (Kanatous *et al*. 2009, Kanatous and Mammen 2010, and Helbo *et al*. 2013). In skeletal muscle, expression increases with exposure to hypoxic stress together with muscle contraction (Kanatous *et al*. 2009).

Composition

Myoglobin contains one protein chain, a heme group with water bound to the iron, and a sulfate ion. The protein chain consists of 8 spring-shaped alpha helices, linked together by short loops and designated as A-H. The heme prosthetic group is sandwiched between helices E and F. This single heme group is noncovalently bound within a deep cleft of the protein, and is composed of a porphyrin ring and a bound iron. Myoglobin can bind a single oxygen molecule between the distal histidine and the heme iron atom. Hydrogen bonding of the distal histidine and the oxygen crowds the area enough to cause the oxygen to bind at an angle with respect to the plane of the heme group (Pratt and Cornely 2004).

CAS

- 11080-17-4

Protein Accession Number

- P02192

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly Alpha

Architecture:
- Orthogonal Bundle

Topology:
- Globin-Like

Molecular Weight

- 16.9 kDa

Isoelectric Point

- 6.97

Extinction Coefficient

- 13,940 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 8.23$

Applications

- Protein folding studies
- Molecular weight marker
- Standard for mass spectroscopy
- ELISA

References

- Cai, H., and Richards, M.: Site E14 in Hemoglobins and Myoglobins: A Key Residue that Affects Hemin Loss and Lipid Oxidation Capacity, *J Agric Food Chem* 60, 7729, 2012.
- Cossins, A., Williams, D., Foulkes, N., Berenbrink, M., and Kipar, A.: Diverse Cell-Specific Expression of Myoglobin Isoforms in Brain, Kidney, Gill and Liver of the Hypoxia-Tolerant Carp and Zebrafish, *J Exp Biol* 212, 627, 2009.
- Culbertson, D., and Olson, J.: Role of Heme in the Unfolding and Assembly of Myoglobin, *Biochemistry* 49, 6052, 2010.
- De Donato, M., Gallagher, D., Lehn, C., Gill, C., and Taylor, J.: Molecular Cytogenetic Assignment of Genes to Bovine Chromosome 5, *Genet Mol Res* 2, 260, 2003.
- Flonta, S., Arena, S., Pisacane, A., Michieli, P., and Bardelli, A.: Expression and Functional Regulation of Myoglobin in Epithelial Cancers, *Am J Pathol* 175, 201, 2009.
- Fraser, J., de Mello, L., Ward, D., Rees, H., Williams, D., Fang, Y., Fang, Y., Brass, A., Gracey, A., and Cossins, A.: Hypoxia-Inducible Myoglobin Expression in Nonmuscle Tissues, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 103, 2977, 2006.
- Fuchs, C., Burmester, T., and Hankeln, T.: The Amphibian Globin Gene Repertoire as Revealed by the *Xenopus* Genome, *Cytogenet Genome Res* 112, 296, 2006.
- Gorr, T., Wichmann, D., Pilarsky, C., Theurillat, J., Fabrizius, A., Laufs, T., Bauer, T., Koslowski, M., Horn, S., Burmester, T., Hankeln, T., and Kristiansen, G.: Old Proteins - New Locations: Myoglobin, Haemoglobin, Neuroglobin and Cytoglobin in Solid Tumours and Cancer Cells, *Acta Physiol (Oxf)* 202, 563, 2011.
- Han, K., Dautrevaux, M., Chaila, X., and Biserte, G.: The Covalent Structure of Beef Heart Myoglobin, *Eur J Biochem* 16, 465, 1970.
- Helbo, S., Weber, R., and Fago, A.: Expression Patterns and Adaptive Functional Diversity of Vertebrate Myoglobins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1834, 1832, 2013.
- Kanatous, S., and Mammen, P.: Regulation of Myoglobin Expression, *J Exp Biol* 213, 2741, 2010.
- Kanatous, S., Mammen, P., Rosenberg, P., Martin, C., White, M., Dimaio, J., Huang, G., Muallem, S., and Garry, D.: Hypoxia Reprograms Calcium Signaling and Regulates Myoglobin Expression, *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 296, C393, 2009.
- Kendrew, J., Bodo, G., Dintzis, H., Parrish, R., Wyckoff, H., and Phillips, D.: A Three-Dimensional Model of the Myoglobin Molecule Obtained by X-Ray Analysis, *Nature* 181, 662, 1958.
- Miura, Y., Inai, M., Honda, S., Masuda, A., and Masuda, T.: Reducing Effects of Polyphenols on Metmyoglobin and the *in vitro* Regeneration of Bright Meat Color by Polyphenols in the Presence of Cysteine, *J Agric Food Chem* 62, 9472, 2014.
- Morner: Beobachtungen *ü*ber den Muskelfarbstoff, *Nord. Med. Ark.* Vol. 30, 1, 1897.
- Osman, B., Uzun, L., Besirli, N., and Denizli, A.: Microcontact Imprinted Surface Plasmon Resonance Sensor for Myoglobin Detection, *Mater Sci Eng C Mater* 33, 3609, 2013.
- Padmanaban, G., Park, H., Choi, J., Cho, Y., Kang, W., Moon, C., Kim, I., and Lee, B.: Identification of Peptides that Selectively Bind to Myoglobin by Biopanning of Phage Displayed-Peptide Library, *J Biotechnol* 187, 43, 2014.
- Perutz, M., Rossmann, M., Cullis, A., Muirhead, H., Will, G., and North, A.: Structure of Haemoglobin: A Three-Dimensional Fourier Synthesis at 5.5 , *Nature* 185, 416, 1960.
- Phillips, S.: Structure and Refinement of Oxymyoglobin at 1.6 , *J Mol Biol* 142, 531, 1980.
- Pratt, C., and Cornely, K.: Myoglobin and Hemoglobin, *Essential Biochemistry* , John Wiley and Sons, 2004.
- Roesner, A., Mitz, S., Hankeln, T., and Burmester, T.: Globins and Hypoxia Adaptation in the Goldfish, *Carassius auratus*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 275, 3633, 2008.
- Shenk, J., Hall, J., and King, H.: Spectrophotometric Characteristics of Hemoglobins. I. Beef Blood and Muscle Hemoglobins, *J Biol Chem* , 741, 1934.
- Storz, J., Opazo, J., and Hoffmann, F.: Gene Duplication, Genome Duplication, and the Functional Diversification of Vertebrate Globins, *Mol Phylogenet Evol* 66, 469, 2013.
- Suman, S., Hunt, M., Nair, M., and Rentfrow, G.: Improving Beef Color Stability: Practical Strategies and Underlying Mechanisms, *Meat Sci* 98, 490, 2014.
- Totzeck, M., Hendgen-Cotta, U., Luedike, P., Berenbrink, M., Klare, J., Steinhoff, H., Semmler, D., Shiva, S., Williams, D., Kipar, A., Gladwin, M., Schrader, J., Kelm, M., Cossins, A., and Rassaf, T.: Nitrite Regulates Hypoxic Vasodilation via Myoglobin-Dependent Nitric Oxide Generation, *Circulation* 126, 325, 2012.
- Watson, H., and Kendrew, J.: The Stereochemistry of the Protein Myoglobin, *Prog Stereochem* 4, 299, 1969.
- Wittenberg, J., and Wittenberg, B.: Myoglobin Function Reassessed, *J Exp Biol* 206, 2011, 2003.

72. NADase (DPNase)

NAD^+ Glycohydrolase

The enzyme is found primarily in animal tissue. That from pig brain has been purified by Swislocki and Kaplan (1967). See also Kaplan (1955). Bernheimer *et al.* (1957) and Carlson *et al.* (1957) reported on NADase from hemolytic streptococci which Fehrenbach (1971 and 1972) has identified with streptolysin-O. The NADase form *Neurospora crassa* differs from that of the animal tissue enzyme in that it does not form analogs (Kaplan 1955). NADase catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{Nicotinamide} + \text{adenine diphosphoribose} + H^+ \quad (72.1)$$

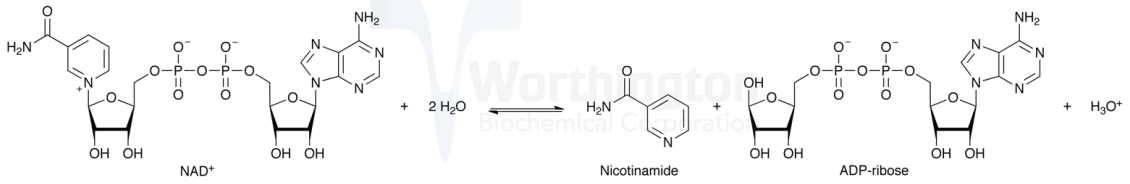


Figure 72.1: Enzymatic Reaction - NADase (DPNase)

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Neurospora crassa*

Specificity

Attacks both NADP and NAD

IUB

- 3.2.2.5

Optimal pH

- 3.0-9.0

Inhibitors

- The *Neurospora crassa* NADase in contrast to the hog brain enzyme is relatively insensitive to nicotinamide. A concentration of 0.1 M nicotinamide is required to bring about inhibition.

Stability/Storage

- Stable when kept frozen, but a slight loss in activity may be noted at 2 - 8°C

Assay Information

Method

- Cyanide reacts with the quaternary nitrogen form of NAD to form an addition product with an absorbance maximum at 340 nm (Colowick et al. 1951). No such reaction occurs with nicotinamide or adenosine-diphosphate-ribose. Therefore, the reaction between cyanide and NAD before and after incubation with NADase will indicate the activity of the enzyme (Kaplan 1955; Nason et al. 1951). One unit will cleave one micromole of NAD per minute at 37°C and pH 7.5. Note: The original method used a unit which was equivalent to the splitting of 0.01 micromole of NAD in 0.5 ml in 7.5 minutes.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.5
- 1.0 M Potassium cyanide. Caution: Poison, handle with care! Read product label for proper handling instructions.
- 5.4 mM NAD

Enzyme

- Reconstitute vial contents with one milliliter reagent grade water. Immediately prior to use dilute further to a concentration of 0.10-0.50 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Pipette into test tubes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
0.1 M Potassium phosphate buffer pH 7.5	0.3 ml	0.3 ml
5.4 mM NAD	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
1.0 M KCN	3.0 ml	—
Reagent grade water	0.1 ml	—

Incubate at 37°C for 3-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. At zero time add 0.1 ml appropriately diluted enzyme to assay and blank tube. Incubate for exactly 7.5 minutes at 37°C and add 3.0 ml of 1.0 M KCN to assay tube. Cool to room temperature and read A_{340} of blank and assay tubes.

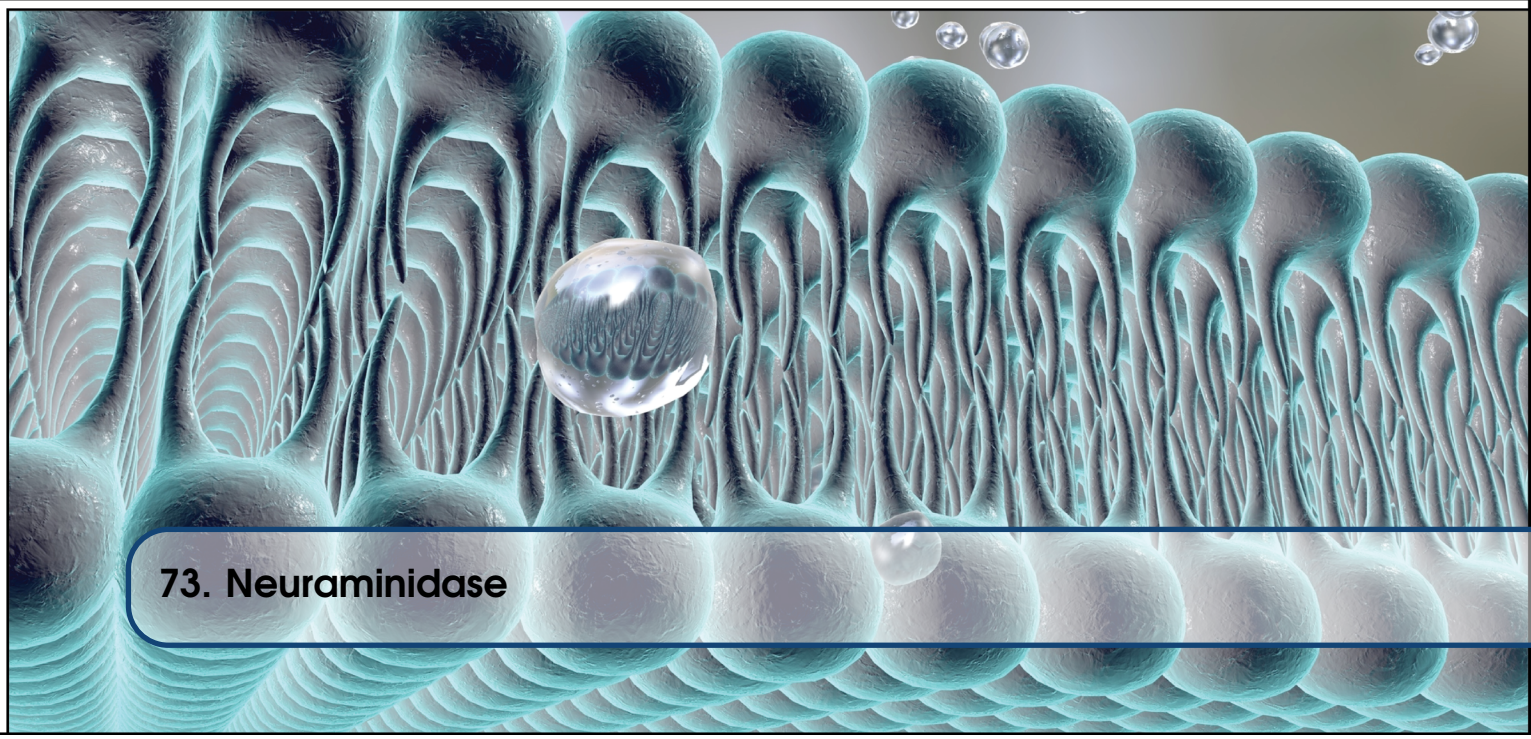
Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{(A_{340\ \text{Blank}} - A_{340\ \text{Test}}) \times 3.5}{5.15 \times 7.5\ \text{min} \times 0.1}$$

Note: If $(A_{340\ \text{Blank}} - A_{340\ \text{Test}})$ approaches 0.7, a further dilution of the enzyme is required

References

- Bernheimer, A., Lazarides, P., and Wilson, A.: Diphosphopyridine Nucleotidase as an Extracellular Product of *Steptococcal* Growth and its Possible Relationship to Leukotoxicity, *J Exp Med* 106, 27, 1957.
- Carlson, A., Kellner, A., Bernheimer, A., and Freeman, E.: A *Streptococcal* Enzyme that Acts Specifically Upon Diphosphoyridine Nucleotide: Characterization of the Enzyme and its Separation from Streptolysin-O, *J Exp Med* 106, 15, 1957.
- Colowick, S., Kaplan, N., and Ciotti, M.: The Reaction of Pyridine Nucleotide with Cyanide and its Analytical Use, *J Biol Chem* 191, 447, 1951.
- Erbe, W., Preiss, J., Seifert, R., and Hilz, H.: Increase in RNase and DPNase Activities in Ascites Tumor Cells Induced by Various Cytostatic Agents, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 23, 392, 1966.
- Fehrenbach, F.: NAD-Glycohydrolase (Streptolysin-O), EC 3.2.2.5, and its Role in Cytolysis, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 828, 1972.
- Fehrenbach, F.: Purification and Crystallization of NAD Glycohydrolase of C Streptococci, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 94, 1971.
- Hyde, R., and Watson, D.: Antigenic Relationship of *Streptococcal* Diphosphopyridine Nucleotidases, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 112, 825, 1963.
- Kaplan, N.: Animal Tissue DPNase (Pyridine Transglycosidase), *Meth Enzymol* 2, 660, 1955.
- Kaplan, N.: Neurospora DPNase, *Methods Enzymol* 2, 664, 1955.
- Nason, A., Kaplan, N., and Colowick, S.: Changes in Enzymatic Constitution in Zinc-Deficient *Neurospora*, *J Biol Chem* 188, 397, 1951.
- Swislocki, N., and Kaplan, N.: Purification and Characterization of Diphosphopyridine Nucleosidase from Pig Brain, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1083, 1967.
- Zatnam, L., Kaplan, N., and Colowick, S.: Inhibition of Spleen Diphosphopyridine Nucleotide by Nicotinamide, An Exchange Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 200, 197, 1953.



73. Neuraminidase

Acylneuraminyl Hydrolase

Neuraminidases are important tools for the study of glycoproteins in protein chemistry and cell biology (Hatton *et al.* 1973).

Worthington neuraminidase is derived from *Clostridium perfringens*. Chromatographic purification has been developed in this laboratory based on work of Cassidy *et al.* (1965). Wooley and Gommi (1966) describe the use of this neuraminidase in a method for measuring serotonin receptors. It is also employed to determine bound N-acetylneuraminic acid in tissues. Neuraminidase (sialidase) splits off N-acetyl neuraminic acid (sialic acid) from a variety of glycoproteins.

$$\text{Sialyl glycoside} \rightarrow \text{Sialic acid} + \text{aglycon} \qquad (73.1)$$

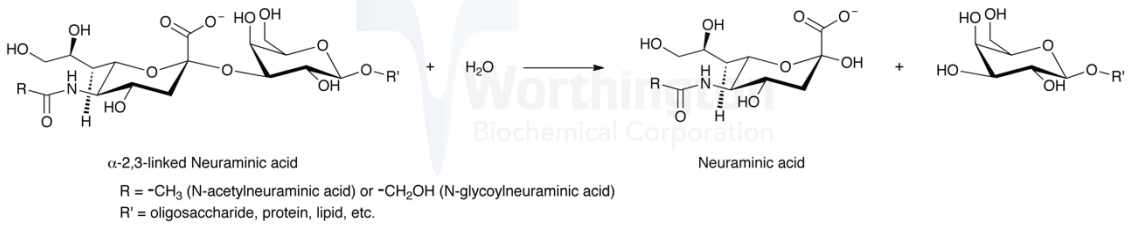


Figure 73.1: Enzymatic Reaction: 2,3-linked Neuraminic acid

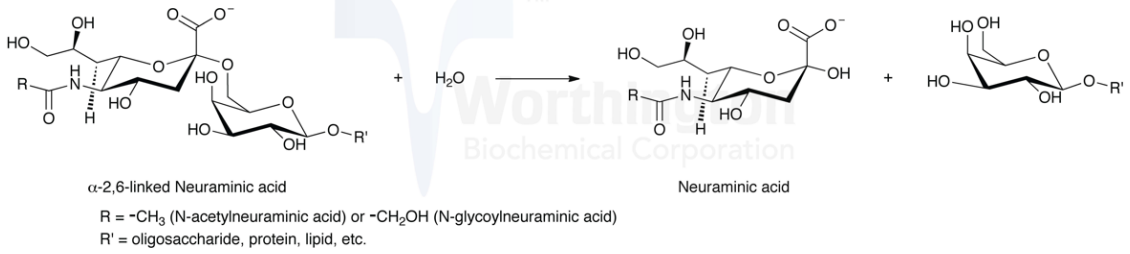


Figure 73.2: Enzymatic Reaction: 2,6-linked Neuraminic acid

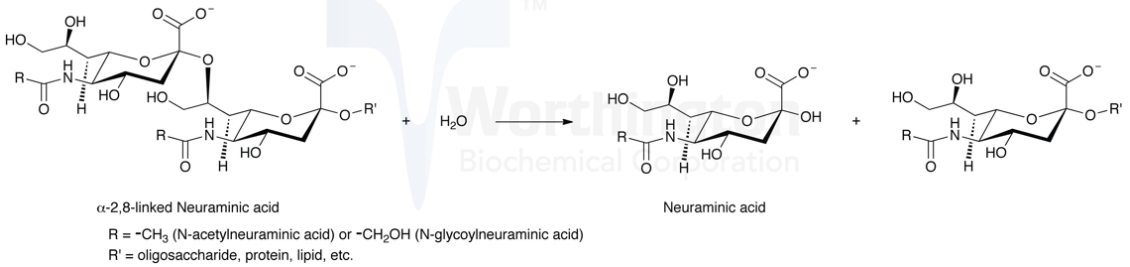


Figure 73.3: Enzymatic Reaction: 2,8-linked Neuraminic acid

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Clostridium perfringens*

IUB

- 3.2.1.18

CAS

- 9001-67-6

Optimal pH

- 5.0-5.1 (Burton 1963)
- Little or no activity at pH 4.0 or above pH 8.0

Isoelectric Point

- 5.1 (Groome and Belyaven 1958)

Activators

- None, in contrast to the neuraminidase from Vibrio which has a divalent metal requirement.

Inhibitors

- Considerable interest has been shown in using neuraminidase inhibitors as possible anti-viral and anti-bacterial agents. (Khorlin *et al.* 1970; Haskell *et al.* 1970; and Tute 1970).

Stability/Storage

- The purified preparation is stable for at least two years when stored at 4°C (Cassidy *et al.* 1965).

Stabilizers

- Serum albumin, 0.3 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ (Cassidy *et al.* 1965).

Assay Information

Method

- The assay is based on the measurement of sialic acid (NANA) released from bovine submaxillary mucin (Worthington Code: MU). One unit causes the release of one micromole of sialic acid per minute at 37°C and pH 5.0, from bovine submaxillary mucin under the specified conditions. A coupled enzyme assay for determining neuraminidase is described by Ziegler and Hutchinson (1972).

Reagents

- 0.2 M Sodium metaperiodate in 9 M phosphoric acid
- 0.5 M Sodium sulfate
- 0.755 M Sodium arsenite in 0.5 M sodium sulfate with 0.1 N H_2SO_4. Prepare by dissolving 25 g sodium arsenite (molecular weight 129.91) in 250 ml of 0.5 M sodium sulfate and add 5 ml 5 N H_2SO_4. Slight heating may be necessary in order to effect solution.
- 2.5 N HCl
- 5% Phosphotungstic acid in 2.5 N HCl
- 0.6% Twice crystallized thiobarbituric acid in 0.5 M Sodium sulfate. Prepare by dissoving 4.5 grams 2x crystallized thiobarbituric acid in 750 ml 0.5 M sodium sulfate. Heat to effect solution and allow to cool. A crystalline precipitate will form. Use only the supernatant for the assay.
- 0.1 M Acetic acid, pH 5.0
- 1% Mucin, pH 5.0. Prepare by dissolving 100 mgs Worthington Submaxillary Mucin (Code: MU) in 9 ml reagent grade water, adjust pH to 5.0 with acetic acid and dilute to a final volume of 10 ml. The solution will appear turbid at pH 5.0.
- Cyclohexanone. Caution: read product label for handling instructions.

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water. Immediately prior to use prepare four dilutions ranging from 0.1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ to 0.005 $\frac{mg}{ml}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 549 nm

Prepare a 37°C water bath.

Into numbered tubes pipette as follows:

- Mucin - 0.4 ml
- 0.1 M acetic acid - 0.5 ml

At timed intervals, add 0.1 ml of the respective enzyme dilution. Include a blank of 0.1 ml of water in place of the enzyme. Incubate for 30 minutes in the 37°C water bath. Stop the reaction at timed intervals by adding 1 ml of 5% phosphotungstic acid to each tube. Centrifuge for 10 minutes. Remove a 0.5 ml aliquot of each supernatant to dry clean test tubes. To each, add 0.1 ml of 0.2 M sodium metaperiodate. Allow to stand for 20 minutes at room temperature, add 1.0 ml of 0.755 M sodium arsenite. Shake the tubes until the brown color disappears, then add 3.0 ml of the 0.6% thiobarbituric acid. Heat for 15 minutes in a boiling water bath, cool in an ice bath for 5 minutes and add 4.6 ml of cyclohexanone to each tube. Extract the color in cyclohexanone layer by vortexing. Centrifuge at high speed for 15 minutes. Remove colored cyclohexanone layer and read A_{549} of the colored cyclohexanone layer versus a reagent grade water blank.

Note: The final A_{549} of sample should not exceed 0.5 absorption unit.

Calculation

- Micromoles NANA released = $(A_{549}{}_{\text{Sample}} - A_{549}{}_{\text{Blank}}) \times 0.075$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{Micromoles NANA liberated x 4}}{\text{30 x mg enzyme in initial reaction mixture}}$

References

- Aalto, M., Ronnemaa, T., and Kulonen, E.: Effect of Neuraminidase on the Synthesis of Collagen and Other Proteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 342, 247, 1974.
- Burton, R.: The Action of Neuraminidase from *Clostridium perfringens* on Gangliosides, *J Neurochem* 10, 503, 1963.
- Cassidy, J., Jourdian, G., and Roseman, S.: The Sialic Acids. VI. Purification and Properties of Sialidase from *Clostridium perfringens*, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3501, 1965.
- Drzeniek, R.: Inhibition of Neuraminidase by Polyanions, *Nature* 211, 1205, 1966.
- Drzeniek, R., and Gauhe, A.: Differences in Substrate Specificity of Myxovirus Neuraminidases, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 38, 651, 1970.
- Galili, U., and Schlesinger, M.: The Formation of Stable E Rosettes After Neuraminidase Treatment of Either Human Peripheral Blood Lymphocytes or of Sheep Red Blood Cells, *J Immunol* 112, 1628, 1974.
- Gasic, H., and Gasic, T.: Total Suppression of Pregnancy in Mice by Post-Coital Administration of Neuraminidase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 67, 793, 1970.
- Groome, N., and Belyavin, G.: Flat Bed Gel Isoelectric Focusing of Neuraminidases, *Anal Biochem* 63, 249, 1975.
- Haskell, T., Peterson, F., Watson, D. Plessas, N., and Culbertson, T.: Neuraminidase Inhibition and Viral Chemotherapy, *J Med Chem* 13, 697, 1970.
- Hatton, M., and Regoczi, E.: A Simple Method for the Purification of Commercial Neuraminidase Preparations Free from Proteases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 114, 1973.
- Hohnquist, L., and Brossmer, R.: On the Specificity of Neuraminidase. The Carboxylmethyl alpha-Ketoside of N-Acetyl-D-Neuraminic Acid, A *Vibrio cholerae* Neuraminidase Substrate Having Two Anionic Sites, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 22, 46, 1972.
- Howe, C., and Schluederberg, A.: Neuraminidase Associated with Measles Virus, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 40, 606, 1970.
- Inouye, K., and Shigeta, K.: Effects of Ethanol on the Activity of *Clostridium-Perfringens* Sialidase - Activation of the Hydrolysis of Ganglioside-Gm3, *Agric Biol Chem* 55, 1923, 1991.
- Kai, H., Makise, K., Matsumoto, S., Ishii, T., Takahama, K., Isohama, Y., and Miyata, T.: The Influence of Neuraminidase Treatment on Tracheal Smooth Muscle Contraction, *Eur J Pharmacol* 220, 181, 1992.
- Kendal, A.: An Automated Determination of Sialic Acids, *Anal Biochem* 23, 150, 1968.
- Khorlin, A., Pvivalova, I., Zakstelskaya, L., Molibog, E., and Evstigneeva, N.: Synthetic Inhibitors of *Vibrio cholerae* Neuraminidase and Neuraminidases of Some Influenza Virus Strains, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 17, 1970.
- Lambere, C., Terzidis, H., Greffard, A., and Webster, R.: An Enzyme-Linked Lectin Assay for Sialidase, *Clin Chim Acta* 198, 183, 1991.
- Leach, S.: Release and Breakdown of Sialic Acid from Human Salivary Mucin and Its Role in the Formation of Dental Plaque, *Nature* 199, 486, 1963.
- Mendla, K., and Cantz, M.: Specificity Studies on the Oligosaccharide Neuraminidase of Human Fibroblasts, *Biochem J* 218, 625, 1984.
- Mitchell, R., Harrison, E., and Bowers, W.: The Use of Radioactive Cysteine Methyl Ester for Labeling Glycosylated Molecules Oxidized by Periodate or Neuraminidase Plus Galactose Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 229, 544, 1984.

- Myers, M., Wortman, C., and Freire, E.: Modulation of Neuraminidase Activity by the Physical State of Phospholipid Bilayers Containing Gangliosides Gd1a and Gt1b, *Biochemistry* 23, 1442, 1984.
- O'Toole, R., Goode, L., and Calderon, H.: Neuraminidase Activity in Bacterial Meningitis, *J Clin Invest* 50, 979, 1971.
- Petushkova, N.: Various Forms of Neuraminidase in Human Chorion, *Voprosy Meditsinskoi Khimii* Vol. 34, 67, 1988.
- Robinson, J., and Pierce, J.: Studies on Inherited Variants of Blood Proteins. III. Sequential Action of Neuraminidase and Galactose Oxidase on Transferrin B1-2B2, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 106, 348, 1964.
- Rosenberg, S., Plocinik, B., and Rogentine, G.: "Unmasking" of Human Lymphoid Cell Heteroantigens by Neuraminidase Treatment, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 48, 1271, 1972.
- Saslow, L., and Waravdekar, V.: The Thiobarbituric Acid Method for Deoxyribonucleosides, *Methods Enzymol* 12, 108, 1967.
- Saslow, L., Corwin, L., and Waravdekar, V.: Production of Chromophoric Substances in the Thiobarbituric Acid Test, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 114, 61, 1966.
- Scanlon, K., Diven, W., and Glew, R.: Purification and Properties of *Streptococcus pneumoniae* Neuraminidase, *Enzyme* 41, 143, 1989.
- Schaufuss, P., and Lammler, C.: Characterization of Extracellular Neuraminidase Produced by *Actinomyces pyrogenes*, *Zentralbl Bakteriol Mikrobiol Hyg [A]* 271, 28, 1989.
- Sellinger, O., Borens, R., and Nordrum, L.: The Action of Trypsin and Neuraminidase on the Synaptic Membranes of Brain Cortex, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 173, 185, 1969.
- Simmons, R., and Rios, A.: Immunotherapy of Cancer: Immunospecific Rejection of Tumors in Recipients of Neuraminidase-Treated Tumor Cells Plus BCG, *Science* 174, 591, 1971.
- Springer, G., and Stalder, K.: Action of Influenza Viruses, Receptor-Destroying Enzyme and Proteases on Blood Group Agglutinogen, *Nature* 191, 187, 1961.
- Tallman, J., and Brady, R.: The Purification and Properties of a Mammalian Neuraminidase (Sialidase), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 293, 434, 1973.
- Tanenbaum, S., and Sun, S.: Some Molecular Properties of *Pneumonococcal* Neuraminidase Isoenzymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 229, 824, 1971.
- Taylor, G., Vimr, E., Garman, E., and Laver, G.: Purification, Crystallization, and Preliminary Crystallographic Study of Neuraminidase from *Vibrio-Cholerae* and *Salmonella-Typhimurium* LT2, *J Mol Biol* 226, 1287, 1992.
- Tulsiani, D., and Carubelli, R.: Studies on the Soluble and Lysosomal Neuraminidases of Rat Liver, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1821, 1970.
- Tute, M.: The Inhibition of Viral Neuraminidase by 1-Phenoxymethyl-3,4-Dihydroisoquinolines. II. A Hansch Analysis, *J Med Chem* 13, 48, 1970.
- Verheijen, F., Palmeri, S., Hoogeveen, A., and Galgaard, H.: Human Placental Neuraminidase-Activation, Stabilization and Association with beta-Galactosidase and Its Protective Protein, *Eur J Biochem* 149, 315, 1985.
- Vishyakova, L., and Reztsova, Y.: Neuraminidase of Different *Streptococcus pneumoniae* Strains, *Zh Mikrobiol Epidemiol Immunobiol* 2, 108, 1990.
- Warren, L.: The Thiobarbituric Acid Assay of Sialic Acids, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1971, 1959.
- Whitehouse, M., and Zilliken, F.: Isolation and Determination of Neuraminic (Sialic) Acids, *Methods Biochem Anal* 8, 199, 1960.
- Wooley, D., and Gommi, B.: Serotonin Receptors: V. Selective Destruction by Neuraminidase Plus EDTA and Reactivation with Tissue Lipids, *Nature* 202, 1074, 1964.
- Wooley, D., and Gommi, B.: Serotonin Receptors: VI. Methods for the Direct Measurement of Isolated Receptors, *Arch Intl Pharmacodyn* 159, 8, 1966.
- Yokoyama, M., and Trams, E.: Effect of Enzymes on Blood Group Antigens, *Nature* 194, 1048, 1962.
- Ziegler, D., and Hutchinson, H.: Coupled Enzyme System for Measuring Viral Neuraminidase Activity, *Appl Microbiol* 23, 1060, 1972.

74. Neutral Protease (Dispase)

Neutral protease is an extremely stable Zn-metalloendopeptidase that is produced by *Paenibacillus polymyxa*. It is involved in the generation of beta- and alpha-amylases from the large amylase precursor. Although related to trypsin, neutral protease is significantly less harmful to cells and can help prevent unwanted cell clumping without cell membrane damage after one hour incubations (Alvarez *et al.* 2006).

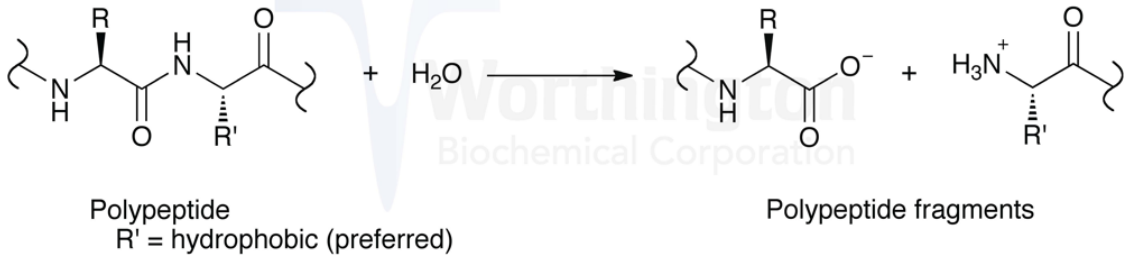


Figure 74.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Neutral Protease (Dispase)

History

In the 1950s neutral protease was first crystallized and characterized from *Bacillus subtilis* and was thought to be an extracellular product (Fukumoto and Negoro 1951, Guntelburg 1954, Ottesen and Spector 1960).

Into the 1970s the proteases of *Bacillus thermoproteolyticus* (Keay *et al*. 1970), *Bacillus megaterium* (Millet *et al*. 1969), *Bacillus cereus* (Feder *et al*. 1971), *Streptomyces griseus* (Nomoto *et al*. 1959), *Aspergillus oryzae* (Misaki *et al*. 1970), and Serratia (Miyata 1971) were preliminarily studied. Subsequently, Griffin and Fogarty investigated the proteolytic and starch degrading enzymes of *Bacillus polymyxa* (Griffin and Fogarty 1971 and 1973), and reported on the effects of different factors influencing the proteolytic activities.

Work done in the early 1980s highlighted the use of neutral protease as a means of separating epidermal sheets (Kitano and Okada 1983).

In 1993 Ash *et al*. (1991 and 1993) compared the 16S rRNA gene sequences of different Bacillus species and defined a new genus named *Paenibacillus*, to which the former *Bacillus polymyxa* now belongs to as *Paenibacillus polymyxa*.

Molecular Characteristics

Neutral protease is produced by the extracellular neutral protease gene, npr (GenBank accession number BAA00734), which shares 62% identity with that of *Bacillus subtilis* (Koide *et al*. 1986). A single 978 bp open reading frame is present and the presence of a pro sequence is common to all secreted proteases of Bacilli. (Takekawa *et al*. 1991). The Npr sequence from Asn-287 to Gly-590 shows considerable homology with sequences of neutral proteases such as thermolysin (55% identical) from *Bacillus thermoproteolyticus*.

Specificity

Neutral protease is a non-specific metalloprotease. It cleaves fibronectin, collagen IV, and to a lesser extent collagen I, but it does not cleave collagen V or laminin. It hydrolyzes N-terminal peptide bonds of non-polar amino acid residues and may preferentially attack denatured and intercellular proteins with exposed hydrophobic amino acid residues. It is believed to bind one zinc ion and four calcium ions per subunit. Unlike other Bacillus species that produce neutral, alkaline, or a mixture of both proteases, *Paenibacillus polymyxa* is one of three species that produces only a neutral protease (Fogarty and Griffin 1973).

Composition

The enzyme is known to contain 1g-atom of zinc per g-mol of purified enzyme. If this zinc component is removed by chelating agents such as EDTA or EGTA, an inactive apoenzyme is obtained. Calcium has been detected in the purified protein and is believed to play a role in maintaining the structure and configuration, and preventing autolysis (Griffin and Fogarty 1973 and Alvarez 2006).

IUB

- 3.4.24.28

CAS

- 9001-92-7

Protein Accession Number

- P29148

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- The protein consists of two distinct domains: the C-terminal is mainly alpha, while the N-terminal is mainly beta.

Architecture:

- The distinct architectures of the C-terminal and N-terminal are orthogonal bundle and roll, respectively.

Topology:

- The C-terminal domain is elastase-like and the N-terminal domain is neutral protease-like.

Molecular Weight

- 32.5 kDa

Optimal pH

- 5.9-7.0 (Fogarty and Griffin 1973)

Isoelectric Point

- 5.14

Extinction Coefficient

- 45,350 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 13.96

Active Residue

- Glutamic Acid (E424)
- Histidine (H507)

Activators

- Ca^{2+}, Mg^{2+}, Mn^{2+}, Fe^{2+}, and Al^{3+}
- Manganese has a greater activating effect in the case of *Paenibacillus polymyxa* than other Bacilli neutral proteases (Griffin and Fogarty 1973).

Inhibitors

- EDTA, EGTA, Hg^{2+}
- Other heavy metals (Griffin and Fogarty 1971)
- Not serum

Applications

- Tissue disaggregation and subcultivation
- Prevention of unwanted cell clumping
- Preparation of cells for culture
- Separation of intact epidermis from dermis and intact epithelial sheet in culture from the substratum (Kurt *et al*. 1989)
- Harvest and transfer of normal, diploid cells and cell lines (Matsumura et. al 1975)
- Gentle and intact detachment of epidermal cells (Kitano and Okada 1983)

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined in a peroxidase coupled system by measuring the increase in A_{436} resulting from the oxidation of D-alanine. One unit oxidizes one micromole of D-alanine per min. at 37°C and pH 8.3 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- The nature of this enzyme requires the substrate to be prepared accurately. Take care to follow the instructions below.
- 1 M Tris
- Buffer-Substrate (2% casein in 0.05M Tris buffer): Dissolve 1.0 g casein (USB grade or equivalent) in 40.0 ml reagent grade water by stirring for approximately twenty minutes. Add 1.0 ml of 1N NaOH and 2.5 ml of 1.0M Tris. Allow substrate to stir until casein has gone into solution. pH to 7.8 with dilute phosphoric acid and continue stirring for 5 minutes. Bring to a final volume of 50.0 ml with reagent grade water. Prior to pipetting substrate make sure substrate is homogeneous throughout and casein has not fallen out of solution. If casein appears to have fallen out of solution, do not use substrate for assay.
- Enzyme activator - 0.01 M $CaCl_2$: Dissolve 147 mg $CaCl_2$ in 100 ml reagent grade water. When not used keep in refrigerator.
- 5% TCA: Dissolve 5 g TCA in 100 ml reagent grade water. Keep at room temperature.
- Tyrosine standard: Prepare 10 ml at a concentration of 10 $\frac{\mu\text{moles}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. (181μg tyrosine = 1μmole). Weigh 18.1 mg tyrosine and dissolve in 10 ml reagent grade water by stirring to initial boil. Remove from heat and cool to approximately 40°C for assay.
- 0.5 M NaOH: Dissolve 1 g in 50 ml reagent grade water, or make a dilution from 1 M or 10 M NaOH.
- Folin & Ciocalteus Phenol Reagent, use neat

Enzyme

- Dissolve in deionized water, at a concentration of 5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$, and prepare 1:50 dilution. Use 25 μl and 50 μl in duplicate.

Procedure

To clear glass tubes add 1.0 ml buffer-substrate, 20 μl of 0.01M $CaCl_2$, using a Pasteur pipette, and two levels of the enzyme dilution: 25 μl and 50 μl, each level in duplicate. Also include two tubes for

blank, with no enzyme, and four tubes for tyrosine standard with 1ml of buffer substrate, and 25 μl, 50 μl, 75 μl, and 100 μl of tyrosine standard solution. Incubate for 15 minutes at 37°C in a water bath. Stop reaction by adding 2 ml 5% TCA. Mix each tube, then centrifuge at 2000 rpm for 10 minutes using a bench top Sorvall, or equivalent. From each tube withdraw (quantitatively) 1ml supernatant and add to marked clean glass tubes. Then add 2.0 ml 0.5M NaOH to each tube. Mix, then add 0.1ml Folin-Ciacalteu reagent and read at A_{550} after 10 minutes. Plot A_{550} vs. μmoles tyrosine. Draw best fit line and select a sample reading that falls within the linear portion of the line and calculate as listed below.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Activity}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{0.75 \text{ x } 50}{0.05 \text{ x } 15} = \frac{0.75 \text{ x dilution}}{\text{sample volume x time incubated}} = 50 \frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\mu\text{moles dispase x dilution}}{\text{sample volume x 15 min x 5 } \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}}$

Draw a standard curve for tyrosine standards. Establish equivalence between A_{550} and μmoles of tyrosine. For example, using 50μl enzyme, diluted 50 times, reading at A_{550} is 0.26. From the tyrosine curve A_{550} of 0.26 is equivalent to 0.75 μmoles tyrosine.

References

- : Keratinocyte Culture, *Basic Cell Culture Protocols* , (Pollard, J., and Walker, J., Eds.), Humana Press, 117, 1997.
- Akimoto, Y., Obinata, A., Endo, H., and Hirano, H.: Immunohistochemical Study of Basement Membrane Reconstruction by an Epidermis-Dermis Recombination Experiment Using Cultured Chick Embryonic Skin: Induction of Tenascin, *J Histochem Cytochem* 40, 1129, 1992.
- Alvarez, V., von der Weid, I., Seldin, L., and Santos, A.: Influence of Growth Conditions on the Production of Extracellular Proteolytic Enzymes in *Paenibacillus peoriae* NRRL BD-62 and *Paenibacillus polymyxa* SCE2., *Lett Appl Microbiol* 43, 625-30, 2006.
- Ash, C., Farrow, J., Wallbanks, S., and Collins, M.: Phylogenetic Heterogeneity of the Genus *Bacillus* Revealed by Comparative Analysis of Small Subunit-Ribosomal RNA Sequences, *Lett Appl Microbiol* 13, 202, 1991.
- Ash, C., Priest, F., and Collins, M.: Molecular Identification of rRNA Group 3 *Bacilli* (Ash, Farrow, Wallbanks and Collins) Using a PCR Probe Test. Proposal for the Creation of a New Genus *Paenibacillus* , *Antonie Van Leeuwenhoek* 64, 253, .
- De Buysscher, E., Kennedy, J., and Mendicino, J.: Synthesis of Mucin Glycoproteins by Epithelial Cells Isolated from Swine Trachea by Specific Proteolysis, *In Vitro* 20, 433, 1984.
- Eijsink, V., Van Den Burg, B., and Venema, G.: High Performance Affinity Chromatography of *Bacillus* Neutral Proteases, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 14, 275-83, 1991.
- Feder, J., and Schuck, J.: Studies on the *Bacillus subtilis* Neutral Protease and *Bacillus thermoproteolyticus* Thermolysin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Dipeptide Substrates, *Biochemistry* 9, 2784, 1970.
- Feder, J., Keay, L., Garrett, L., Cirulis, N., Moseley, M., and Wildi, B.: *Bacillus cereus* Neutral Protease., *Biochim Biophys Acta* 251, 74, 1971.
- Fogarty, W., and Griffin, P.: Production and Purification of the Metalloprotease of *Bacillus polymyxa* , *Appl Microbiol* 26, 185, 1973.
- Fukumoto, J., and Negoro, H.: Crystallization of Bacterial Proteinase, *Proc. Japan Acad.* Vol. 27, 441, 1951.
- Garcia, B., Margolles, E., Roca, H., Mateu, D., Raices, M., Gonzales, M., Herrera, L., and Delgado, J.: Cloning and Sequencing of a Dextranase-Encoding cDNA from *Penicillium minioluteum*, *FEMS Microbiol Lett* 143, 175, 1996.
- Geggel, H., and Gipson, I.: Removal of Viable Sheets of Conjunctival Epithelium with Dispase II, *Inv Ophthal Visual Sci* 26, 15, 1985.
- Green, H., Kehinde, O., and Thomas, J.: Growth of Cultured Human Epidermal Cells into Multiple Epithelia Suitable for Grafting, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 76, 5665, 1979.
- Griffin, P., and Fogarty, W.: Some Properties of a Protease from *Bacillus polymyxa* , *Biochem J* 125, 109P, 1971.
- Griffin, P., Fogarty, W.: Physiochemical Properties of the Native, Zinc- and Manganese-Prepared Metalloprotease of *Bacillus polymyxa* , *Appl Microbiol* 26, 191, 1973.
- Guntelberg, A., and Ottesen, M.: Purification of the Proteolytic Enzyme from *Bacillus subtilis* , *C R Trav Lab Carlsberg [Chim]* 29, 36, 1954.
- Hase, C., and Finkelstein, R.: Bacterial Extracellular Zinc-Containing Metalloproteases, *Microbiol Rev* 57, 823, 1993.
- Hirokawa,K., Shimoji, K., and Kajiyama, N.: An Enzymatic Method for the Determination of HemoglobinA(1C), *Biotechnol Lett* 27, 963, 2005.
- Keay, L., and Wildi, B.: Proteases of the Genus *Bacillus* . I. Neutral Proteases., *Biotechnol Bioeng* 12, 179, 1970.
- Kitano, Y., and Okada, N.: Separation of the Epidermal Sheet by Dispase, *Br J Dermatol* 108, 555, 1983.
- Koide, Y., Nakamura, A., Uozumi, T., and Beppu, T.: Cloning and Sequencing of the Major Intracellular Serine Protease Gene of *Bacillus subtilis* , *J Bacteriol* 167, 110, 1986.
- Kubo, M., and Imanaka, T.: Cloning and Nucleotide Sequence of the Highly Thermostable Neutral Protease Gene from *Bacillus stearothermophilus* , *J Gen Microbiol* 134, 1883, 1988.

- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, II. General Properties, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 291, 1947.
- Matsumura T, Yamanaka T, Hashizume S, Irie Y, Nitta K: Tissue Dispersion, Cell Harvest and Fluid Suspension Culture by the Use of Bacterial Neutral Protease, *Jpn J Exp Med* 45, 377, 1975.
- Matsumura, T: Dispase, *Cell & Tissue Culture: Laboratory Procedures* Vol. 1, (Doyle, A., Griffiths, J., and Newell, D., Eds.), John Wiley and Sons, Ltd., 3B:2.1-2.7, 1995.
- Matsumura, T., Nitta, K., Yoshikawa, M., Takaoka, T., and Katsuta, H.: Action of Bacterial Neutral Protease on the Dispersion of Mammalian Cells in Tissue Culture, *Jpn J Exp Med* 45, 383, 1975.
- Matsuoka, H., Okada, M., Ishii, N., and Maeda, S.: Study of the Effects of Dispase in the Chemotherapy of Multicellular Tumour Spheroids of Small-Cell Lung Carcinoma in Man, *J Pharm Pharmacol* 50, 285, 1998.
- McConn, J., Tsuru, D., and Yasunobu, K.: *Bacillus subtilis* Neutral Proteinase. I. A Zinc Enzyme of High Specific Activity, *J Biol Chem* 239, 3706, 1964.
- Millet, J., Acher, R., and Aubert, J.: Biochemical and Physiological Properties of an Extracellular Protease Produced by *Bacillus megaterium* , *Biotechnol Bioeng* 11, 1233, 1969.
- Misaki, T., Yamada, M., Okazaki, T., and Sawada, J.: Studies on the Protease Constitution of *Aspergillus oryzae* , *Agric Biol Chem* 34, 1383, 1970.
- Nagashima, A., Ando, N., Sato, M., Ozawa, S., and Kitajima, M.: Basic Studies on the Application of an Artificial Esophagus Using Cultured Epidermal Cells, *Surg Today* 27, 915, 1997.
- Nagata, M., and Matsumura, T.: Action of the Bacterial Neutral Protease, Dispase, on Cultured Cells and its Application to Fluid Suspension Culture with a Review on Biomedical Application of this Protease, *Jpn J Exp Med* 56, 297-307, 1986.
- Nomoto, M., and Narahashi, Y.: A Proteolytic Enzyme of *Streptomyces griseus* . IV. General Properties of *Streptomyces griseus* Protease, *J. Biochem.* 46, 1645, 1959.
- Ono, J., Takaki, R., and Fukuma, M.: Preparation of Single Cells from Pancreatic Islets of Adult Rat by the Use of Dispase., *Endocrinology* 24, 265, 1977.
- Ottesen, M. and Spector, A.: A Comparison of Two Proteinases from *Bacillus subtilis* , *C R Trav Lab Carlsberg [Chim]* 32, 63, 1960.
- Roberts G., and Brunt, J.: Identification of an Epidermal Cell-Adhesion Glycoprotein, *Biochem J* 232, 67, 1985.
- Saul, D., Williams, L., Toogood, H., Daniel, R., and Bergquist, P.: Sequence of the Gene Encoding a Highly Thermostable Neutral Proteinase from *Bacillus sp.* strain EA1: Expression in *Escherichia coli* and Characterisation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1308, 74, 1996.
- Schaefer, B., Wallich, R., Schmolke, K., Fink, W., Bechtel, M., Reinartz, J., and Kramer, M.: Immunohistochemical and Molecular Characterization of Cultured Keratinocytes after Dispase-Mediated Detachment from the Growth Substratum, *Exp Dermatol* 9, 58, 2000.
- Stark, W., Pauptit, R., Wilson, K., and Jansonius, J.: The Structure of Neutral Protease from *Bacillus cereus* at 0.2-nm resolution., *Eur J Biochem* 207, 781-91, 1992.
- Stenn, K., Link, R., Moellmann, G., Madri, J., and Kuklinska, E.: Dispase, a Neutral Protease from *Bacillus polymyxa* , is a Powerful Fibronectinase and Type IV Collagenase, *J Invest Dermatol* 93, 287, 1989.
- Stockle, G., Wahl, R., and Seif, F.: Micromethod of Human Thyrocyte Cultures for Detection of Thyroid-Stimulating Antibodies and Thyrotrophin, *Acta Endocrinol (Copenh)* 97, 369, 1981.
- Takekawa, S., Uozumi, N., Tsukagoshi, N., and Udaka, S.: Proteases Involved in Generation of Beta- and Alpha-Amylases from a Large Amylase Precursor in *Bacillus polymyxa* , *J Bacteriol* 173, 6820, 1991.
- Tezel, T., Del Priore, L., and Kaplan, H.: Posterior Vitreous Detachment with Dispase, *Retina* 18, 7, 1998.
- Tsuru, D., McConn, J., and Yasunobu, K.: *Bacillus subtilis* Neutral Proteinase. II. Some Physiochemical Properties, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2415, 1965.
- Van Dorp, A., Verhoeven, M., Nat-Van Der Meij, T., Koerten, H., and Ponec, M.: A Modified Culture System for Epidermal Cells for Grafting Purposes: An *in vitro* and *in vivo* Study, *Wound Repair Regen* 7, 214, 1999.
- von der Weid, I., Duarte, G., van Elsas, J., and Seldin, L.: *Paenibacillus brasilensis* sp. nov.: A Novel Nitrogen-Fixing Species Isolated from the Maize Rhizosphere in Brazil, *Int J Syst Evol Microbiol* 52, 2147, 2002.

75. Nitrate Reductase

Ferrocytochrome: Nitrate Oxidoreductase

(Cytochrome)

It is a membrane-bound enzyme closely associated with formate dehydrogenase which, along with NR contains a functional cytochrome b. An electron transport scheme from formate to nitrate and including possible quinone participation has been reported by Enoch and Lester (1974). Despite disruption of the system and removal of cofactors, purified NR remains functional in the formation of nitrite when a suitable reducing agent is supplied. In such cases reduced methyl viologen and benzyl viologen have been found most useful.

The use of viologen dyes which may be reduced chemically serves both in the assay of the enzyme and in the determination of low concentrations of nitrate. Lowe and Gillespie (1975) describe a very sensitive colorimetric nitrate determination. (The nitrite formed reacts with a chromogen reagent to yield a red color.) The test is adaptable for ground and stream water pollution studies. See also McNamara *et al*. (1971). This respiratory or "anaerobic" nitrate reductase (NR) (Cytochrome) from *Escherichia coli* catalyzes the following reaction:

$$\text{Ferrocytochrome + nitrate} \rightarrow \text{Ferricytochrome + nitrite} \qquad (75.1)$$

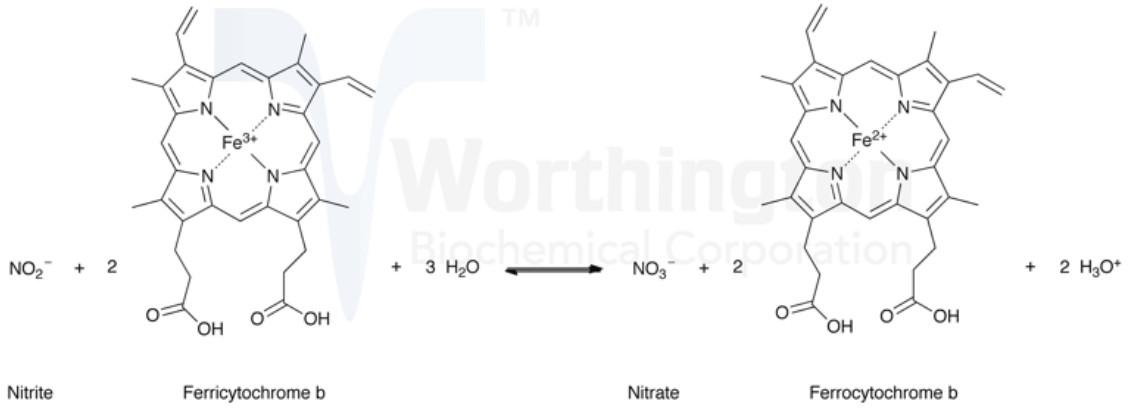


Figure 75.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Nitrate Reductase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Escherichia coli*

Specificity

Both nitrate and chlorate are substrates. The maximum specific activity reported was 0.27 $\frac{\text{mM}}{\text{min}}$ by Der Vartanian and Forget (1975). Reduced benzyl and methyl viologen, $FMNH_2$ and FADH2 may be electron donors but NADH and NADPH are not suitable. (Forget 1974).

Composition

NR contains both iron and molybdenum. MacGregor *et al.* (1974) indicate there to be four atoms of Mo and four active sites per enzyme molecule. Although earlier investigators have claimed that the enzyme contains neither flavin nor heme, Enoch and Lester (1974) have shown heme to be a part of the molecule. A point generally agreed on is that the iron is closely associated with protein sulfur at nearly a 1:1 ratio.

IUB

- 1.9.6.1

CAS

- 9029-42-9

Molecular Weight

- Originally determined by Taniguchi and Itagaki (1960) as 1,000,000, the molecular weight was most recently determined by Enoch and Lester (1975) to be 498,000 in a Triton X100 solution. The latter authors describe the structure as a complex of three polypeptides of molecular weights

155,000, 63,000, and 19,000 (237,000 total, assuming one each) which suggests that they occur together in a dimer to make up most of the 498,000, and perhaps a tetramer to give the one million weight originally described.

- Comparison with the results of Van't Riet and Planta (1975) who studied the nitrate reductase of Klebsiella aerogenes (a bacterium very similar to *Escherichia coli*) may be helpful. They found the Klebsiella aerogenes enzyme to be a one million dalton tetramer of which each monomer was composed of four units: 117,000, 57,000, and two 52,000 molecular weight parts. MacGregor *et al*. (1974) also examined the *Escherichia coli* enzyme and concluded that the molecule is composed of four 142,000 molecular weight polypeptides plus four of 58,000 molecular weight totaling 800,000 daltons.
- In an attempt to clarify the confusion surrounding the molecular weight of *Escherichia coli* nitrate reductase, Clegg (1975) has reexamined the enzyme and concluded that several different forms exist with differing subunit compositions. The suggestion by MacGregor *et al*. (1974) of a protease assisting the release of the enzyme from the membrane may account for some of the disagreement concerning size and make-up.

Optimal pH

- 7.1

Isoelectric Point

- 4.2 (Forget 1974)

Inhibitors

- Cyanide and azide are strong inhibitors. Forget (1974) indicates the cyanide inhibition is competitive, but that the affinity of cyanide to the enzyme is about 1,000 times that of nitrate. Chloromercuribenzoate and iodoacetate are not inhibitory at about 1 mM concentrations (Forget 1974). Chelating agents, o-phenanthroline, 8-hydroxyquinoline, etc., have mild inhibitor effect; EDTA has none. (Taniguchi and Itagaki 1960).

Stability/Storage

- In purified form, the stability is moderate. Forget (1974) recommends storage at 0 - 1°C as a precipitate in 60% saturated ammonium sulfate.

Assay Information

Method

- The method employed is that of Lowe and Evans (1964) wherein the reaction velocity is determined by measuring the production of nitrite in a dithionite/methyl viologen system. One unit produces one micromole of nitrite per minute at 30°C and pH 7.0 under the specified conditions.
- Note: Enzyme and test are destroyed by oxygen. Extreme care must be taken when mixing and adding reagents. The test should be dark blue to show that it is in a reduced conditon until it is stopped by shaking.

- Prepare the following:
- Ice bath (used to slow oxygen gain)
- 30°C dry bath with thermometer
- 12 x 75 test tubes
- Serological pipets, 1 and 2 ml
- Vacuum with 4 ports
- 4 side arm vacuum flasks with stoppers

Reagents

- Reagent grade water: Place 150 ml water in 250 ml side arm and stopper. FLASK #1.
- 0.10 M Sodium nitrate: Dissolve 850 mg of sodium nitrate (MW 84.99) in 100 ml reagent grade water. Put in side arm flask and stopper. FLASK #2.
- 0.15 M Potassium phosphate, pH 7.0: Dissolve 2.04 g potassium phosphate, monobasic (MW 136.1) in 80 ml reagent grade water. pH to 7.0 with NaOH, q.s. to 100 ml. Put 80 ml in side arm flask and stopper. FLASK #3. Save remaining 20 ml.
- 20 ml Phosphate buffer/40 ml water: Place 40 ml reagent grade water and the remaining 20 ml of 0.15 M potassium phosphate, pH 7.0 in side arm flask and stopper. FLASK #4.
- 58 mM Sulfanilamide in 3N HCl: Dissolve 199.8 mg of sulfanilamide (MW 172.21) in 20 ml of 3N HCl.
- 0.10 M Sodium nitrate
- 23 mM Sodium dithionite (MW 174.11) prepared in 48 mM sodium bicarbonate. Prepare fresh and avoid aeration.
- 0.39 mM N-(1-napthyl) ethylenediamine hydrochloride (NED): Dissolve 10.1 mg of NED (MW 259.12) in 100 ml reagent grade water.
- 1000 $\frac{\mu\text{mole}}{\text{L}}$ Sodium nitrite stock solution: Dissolve 69 mg of sodium nitrate (MW 69.0) in 1 L of reagent grade water.
- Dry reagents: Weigh 80 mg Sodium dithionate (MW 174.11), 80 mg sodium bicarbonate (MW 84.01), and 5 mg methyl viologen into a small test tube.

Enzyme

- Prepare enzyme at 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in degassed water just prior to use. Use serological pipets to gently add water, cover, and mix gently. Further dilutions are made in degassed KPO_4 buffer. Enzyme is not stable. Run 2x and 4x dilutions.

Procedure

Connect all four filled vacuum flasks to vacuum, place in ice bath and de-gas for 30 minutes. Check 30°C bath. Number tubes and set up in ice bath. Have one tube with 0.5 ml H_2O and thermometer as a temperature check. After 30 minutes under vacuum, release vacuum. Add weighed dry reagents (dithionite, bicarbonate, methyl viologen) to degassed flask containing H_2O/PO_4^{-3}. (FLASK #4) Replace stopper. Swirl gently to dissolve. Should be deep blue and stay that way. Do not put back under vacuum once dry reagents have been added. If color fades discard. Prepare enzyme and then continue procedure.

Set up 9 tubes, labelled as listed in next column. Pipet water, nitrate, blue reagent, nitrite (std) into respective tubes using serological pipettes.

Tube	Degassed Water [ml]	Degassed Nitrate [ml]	Degassed Blue Reagent [ml]	Nitrate [μmoles]
1 - blank	0.01	—	0.30	—
2 - std (0.02)	0.08	—	0.30	0.02
3 - std (0.05)	0.05	—	0.30	0.05
4 - std (0.10)	—	—	0.30	0.10
5 - substrate blk	—	0.10	0.30	—
6 - test 1 2x	—	0.10	0.30	—
7 - test 1 4x	—	0.10	0.30	—
8 - enz blk 2x	0.10	—	0.30	—
9 - enz blk 4x	0.10	—	0.30	—

Transfer to 30°C bath and watch temperature. As soon as temperature reaches 30°C, at timed intervals add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme to tubes 6-9. Incubate for 10 minutes. Reaction mixture should still be deep blue.

After 10 minutes, stop reaction by vigorous mixing until blue color is completely removed. Quickly add 0.5 ml of sulfanilamide solution and 0.5 ml of NED solution. Add 1.5 ml reagent grade water and incubate at room temperature for 10 minutes. Read A_{540}.

Calculation

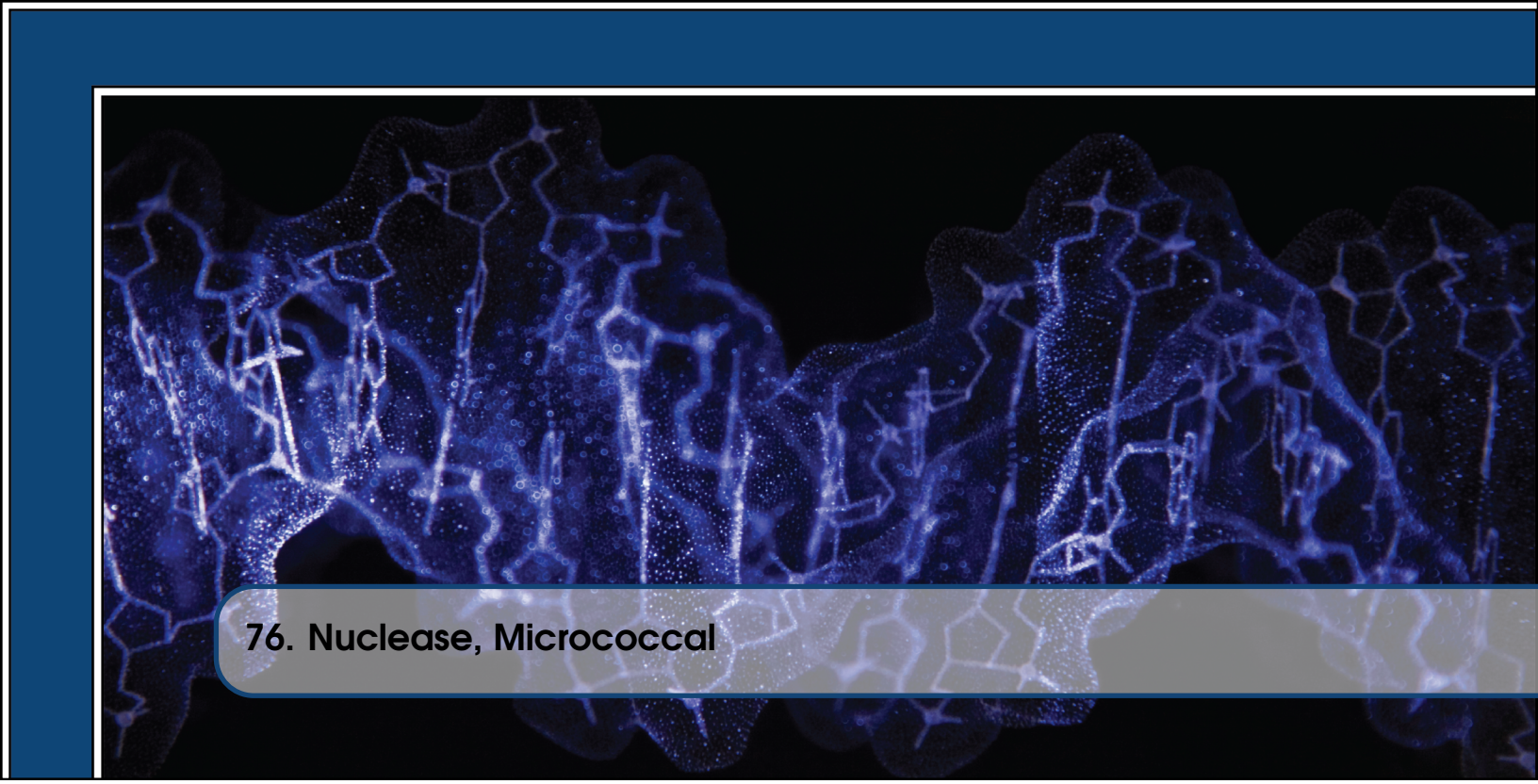
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{g}} = \frac{(\Delta A_{540} - \Delta A_{540}\ \text{Blank}) \times \text{Dilution} \times 1000}{0.1\ \text{ml} \times 10\ \text{min} \times 10\ \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}} \times \frac{\Delta A_{540}}{\mu\text{mole}}}$

From the standards calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{540}}{\mu\text{mole}}$. (i.e. 0.02 μmole = 540 nm of 0.306 = 0.306/.02 = 15.3). Take average of three points.

References

- Blasco, F., Iobbi, C., Giordano, G., Chippaux, M., and Bonnefoy, V.: Nitrate Reductase of *Escherichia coli*: Completion of the Nucleotide Sequence of the nar Operon and Reassessment of the Role of the a and b Subunits in Iron Binding and Electron Transfer, *Mol Genet Gen* 218, 249, 1989.
- Campbell, W.: Nitrate Reductase Biochemistry Comes of Age, *Plant Physiol* 111, 355, 1996.
- Clegg, R.: The Nitrate Respiration Complex of *Escherichia coli* : Subunit Composition, *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 689, 1975.
- Clegg, R.: The Size of Nitrate Reductase in *Escherichia coli* , *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 691, 1975.
- Der Vartanian, D., and Forget, P.: The Bacterial Nitrate Reductase: EPR Studies on the Enzyme A of *Escherichia coli* K12, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 74, 1975.
- Enoch, H., and Lester, R.: The Role of a Novel Cytochrome b-Containing Nitrate Reductase and Quinone in the *in Vitro* Reconstitution of Formate-Nitrate-Reductase Activity of *E. coli*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 1234, 1974.
- Enoch, H., and Lester, R.: The Purification and Properties of Formate Dehydrogenase and Nitrate Reductase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 250, 6693, 1975.
- Fernandez, E., Schnell, R., Ranum, L., Hussey, S., Silflow, C., and Lefebvre, P.: Isolation and Characterization of the Nitrate Reductase Structural Gene of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 86, 6449, 1989.
- Forget, P.: The Bacterial Nitrate Reductases. Solubilization, Purification and Properties of the Enzyme A of *Escherichia coli* K12, *Eur J Biochem* 42, 325, 1974.
- Hamat, H., Kleinhofs, A., and Warner, R.: Nitrate Reductase Induction and Molecular Characterization in Rice (*Oryza sativa* L.), *Mol Genet Gen* 218, 105, 1989.

- Iobbi-Nivol, C., Santini, C., Blasco, F., and Giordano, G.: Purification and Further Characterization of the Second Nitrate Reductase of *Escherichia coli*, *Eur J Biochem* 188, 679, 1990.
- Lillo, C.: Magnesium and Calcium Inhibition of Squash Leaf NADH Nitrate Reductase, *Plant Cell Physiol* 34 (8), 1181, 1993.
- Lowe, R., and Evans, H.: Preparation and Some Properties of a Soluble Nitrate Reductase from *Rhozobium japonicum*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 85, 377, 1964.
- Lowe, R., and Gillespie, M.: An Escherichia coli Strain for Use in Nitrate Analysis, *J Agric Food Chem* 23, 783, 1975.
- MacGregor, C., Schnaitman, C., Normansell, D., and Hodgins, M.: Purification and Properties of Nitrate Reductase from *Escherichia coli*K12, *J Biol Chem* 249, 5321, 1974.
- McNamara, A., Meeker, G., Shaw, P., and Hageman, R.: Use of a Dissimilatory Nitrate Reductase from *Escherichia coli* and Formate as a Reductive System for Nitrate Assays, *J Agric Food Chem* 19, 229, 1971.
- Melzer, J., Kleinhofs, A., and Warner, R.: Nitrate Reductase Regulation: Effects of Nitrate and Light on Nitrate Reductase mRNA Accumulation, *Mol Genet Gen* 217, 341, 1989.
- Taniguchi, S., and Itagaki, E.: Nitrate Reductase of Nitrate Respiration Type from *E. coli.* I. Solubilization and Purification from the Particulate System with Molecular Characterization as a Metalloprotein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 44, 263, 1960.
- Van't Reit, J., and Planta, R.: Purification, Structure and Properties of the Respiratory Nitrate Reductase of *Klebsiella aerogenes*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 81, 1975.
- Villarreal-Moguel, E., Ibarra, V., Ruiz-Herrera, J., and Gitler, C.: Resolution of the Nitrate Reductase Complex from the Membrane of *Escherichia coli*, *J Bacteriol* 113, 1264, 1973.



76. Nuclease, Micrococcal

Nucleate 3'-Oligonucleotidohydrolase

Micrococcal nuclease (MN) catalyzes cleavage of both DNA and RNA to yield 3'-nucleotides (Alexander *et al.* 1961).

MN is the extracellular nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*. Strains V8 and Foggi yield almost identical enzymes (Cusumano *et al.* 1968). A surface-bound nuclease has been purified by Okabayashi and Mizumo (1974). MN was first reported by Cunningham *et al.* (1956) and crystallized by Cotton *et al.* (1966) and Sulkowski and Laskowski, Sr. (1966). It has been extensively studied by Anfinsen's group.

Of particular interest is the limited tryptic digestion of MN to yield three peptide fragments two of which can reassociate to yield an active complex, nuclease-T (Taniuchi, Anfinsen and Sodja 1967; Taniuchi and Anfinsen 1968). Taniuchi *et al.* (1972) reported the x-ray diffraction pattern of nuclease-T crystals. See also: Sanchez *et al.* (1973), Chaiken (1972), Chaiken and Anfinsen (1971), Parikh *et al.* (1971), Taniuchi and Anfinsen (1971, 1968).

The specificity of hydrolysis attributed to micrococcal nuclease makes it a useful tool in the elucidation of nucleic acid and oligonucleotide sequence studies.

Axel (1975) and Sollner-Webb and Felsenfeld (1975) have reported on MN cleavage of nuclei and chromatin DNA and Bode and Gillin (1971) on its effect on tailless phage heads.

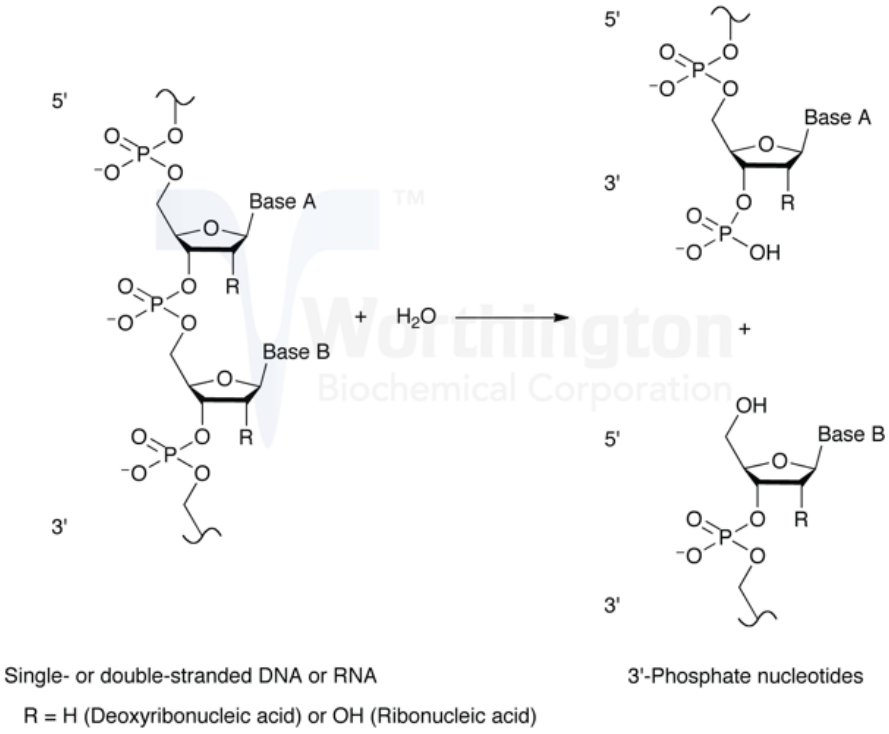


Figure 76.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Nuclease, Micrococcal

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Staphylococcus aureus*

Specificity

Exhibits both exo- and endo-5'-phosphodiesterase activities against both DNA and RNA (Alexander *et al.* 1961). The enzyme catalyzes preferential endohydrolysis of the RNA and DNA at sites rich in adenylate or uridylate and deoxyadenylate or thymidylate (Roberts *et al.* 1962; Rushisky *et al.* 1962).

Composition

The amino acid sequence has been reported by Cone *et al.* (1971). The active site has been reported on by Chaiken and Anfinsen (1971), Cuatrecasas (1970), and Cuatrecasas *et al.* (1968). See also: Furie *et al.* 1973), Bonhert and Taniuchi (1972), Sacks *et al.* (1972), Arnone *et al.* (1971), Epstein *et al.* (1971), Chaiken and Anfinsen (1970), Cohen *et al.* (1970), Markley *et al.* (1970), Putter *et al.* (1970), and Schechter *et al.* (1970).

IUB

- 3.1.31.1

CAS

- 9013-53-0

Molecular Weight

- 16,807 (Taniuchi *et al.* 1967b)

Optimal pH

- The pH optimum is reported as 9.2. However, the enzymic activity has an absolute requirement for Ca^{2+} and the pH optimum varies according to Ca^{2+} concentration (Heins *et al.* 1967).

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 9.2 (Fuchs *et al.* 1967)

Inhibitors

- 5'-dioxynucleotides and 5'-ribonucleotides are inhibitory with the former demonstrating greatest inhibition.

Stability/Storage

- The Worthington preparation is stable for at least 6-12 months at 2 - 8°C. Concentrations of 4 micrograms per ml of the purified enzyme made in 0.1% albumin are stable for at least 2 days at 2 - 8°C.

Activity

- Ca^{2+} is essential for activity. (See, however, Frank *et al.* 1975). Both RNase and DNase activities are competitively inhibited by deoxythymidine 3',5' diphosphate (Cuatrecasas *et al.* 1967). Sulkowski and Laskowski, Sr. (1970) indicate that the kinetics of degradation of RNA and DNA differ. They found no activation with Sr^{2+}. See also: Dunn *et al.* (1973), Rammler *et al.* (1972), Chaiken and Anfinsen (1971), Markley and Jardetzy (1970) and Mikulski *et al.* (1969).

Assay Information

Method

- Essentially that described by Heins et al. (1966) based upon the release of acid soluble oligonucleotides following nuclease digestion of DNA. One unit corresponds to a change in optical density of 1.0 at 260 nm at 37°C and pH 8.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Sodium borate, pH 8.8
- 0.01 M Calcium chloride

- DNA, 2.5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$: prepare by dissolving 25 mg Worthington Calf Thymus DNA in 10 ml 0.01 M NaCl. Allow to stand overnight at room temperature and then stir slowly to effect solution.
- 7% Perchloric acid
- 0.1% Bovine serum albumin

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water. Dilute for assay to 0.001-0.002 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.1% albumin.

Procedure

x5 Numbered Test Tubes

- 0.1 M Sodium borate, pH 8.8 - 0.1 ml
- 0.01 M $CaCl_2$ - 0.05 ml
- 0.25% DNA - 0.1 ml

Incubate in 37°C water bath for 6-7 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. Prepare a minimum of four different dilutions of enzyme in the range of 0.001-0.0002 $\frac{mg}{ml}$. At timed intervals pipette 0.1 ml of appropriate dilution into respective tubes and replace in the water bath. To the fifth, which will serve as a blank, add 0.1 ml of 0.1% albumin. Incubate for 30 minutes. Stop the reaction at timed intervals by adding 0.5 ml 7% perchloric acid. Place the tubes in an ice bath for 10 minutes, then add 2.7 ml reagent grade water. Centrifuge for 15 minutes at highest speed on a clinical centrifuge. Withdraw clear supernatant and read A_{260} versus the blank.

Note: For best results, sample should be diluted so that the final A_{260} falls between 0.2-0.9.

Calculation

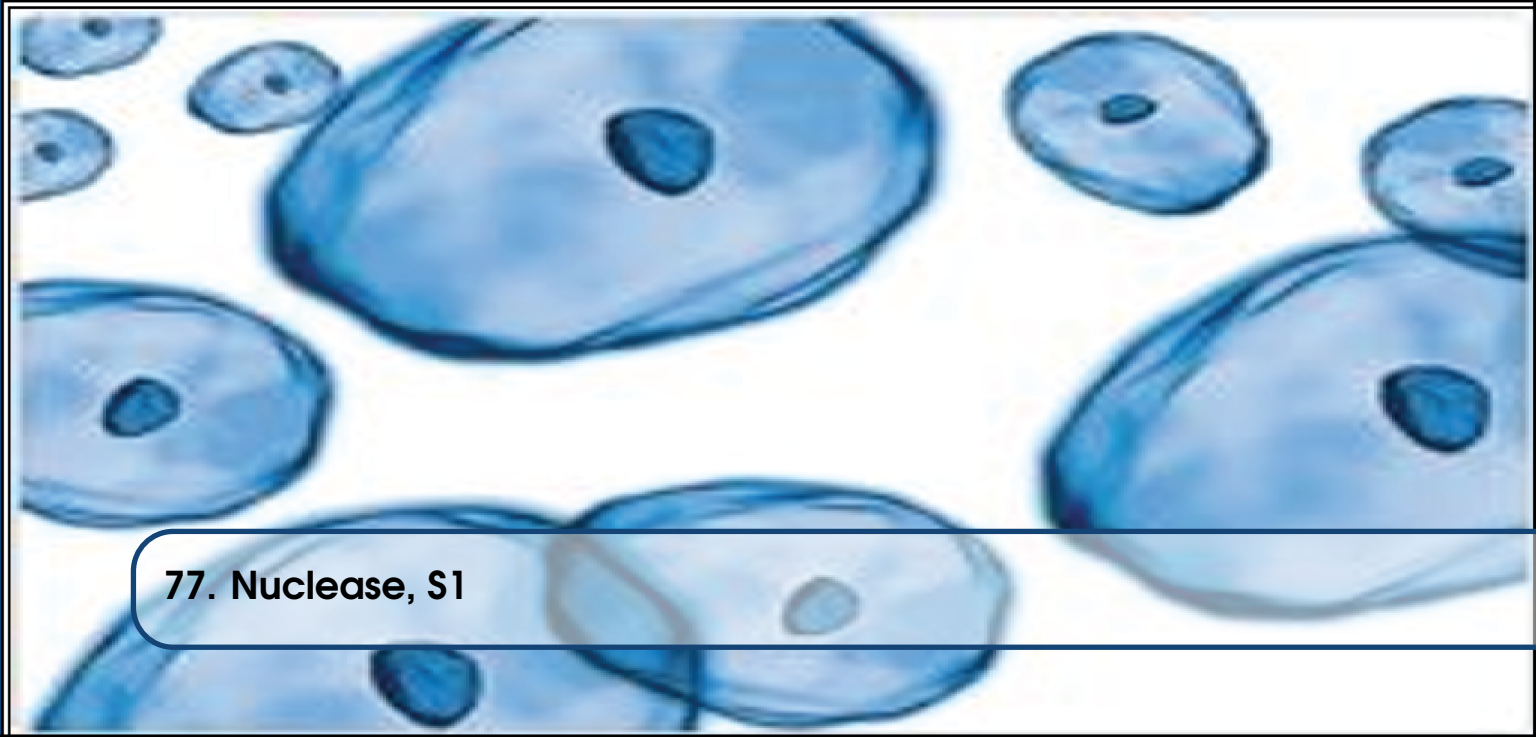
- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{(A_{260\ \text{Sample}} - A_{260\ \text{Blank}})}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$$

References

- Alexander, M., Heppel, L., and Hurwitz, J.: The Purification and Properties of Micrococcal Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 236, 3014, 1961.
- Andria, G., Taniuchi, H., and Cone, J.: The Specific Binding of Three Fragments of *Staphyloccocal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 246, 7421, 1971.
- Anfinsen, C., Ontjes, D., Ohno, M., Corley, L., and Eastlake, A.: The Synthesis of Protected Peptide Fragments of a *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 58, 1806, 1967.
- Anfinsen, C., Rumley, M., and Taniuchi, H.: Structural and Enzymatic Properties of the Extracellular Nuclease of *Micrococcus pyrogenes* , *Acta Chem Scand* 17, 5270, 1963.
- Arnone, A., Bier, C., Cotton, F., Day, V., Hazen, E., Richardson, D., Richardson, J., and Yonath, A.: A High Resolution of an Inhibitor Complex of the Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2302, 1971.
- Arnone, A., Bier, C., Cotton, F., Hazen, E., Richardson, D., and Richardson, J.: The Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*: Structures of the Native Enzyme and an Enzyme-Inhibito Complex at 4Å Resolution, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 420, 1969.
- Axel, R.: Cleavage of DNA in Nuclei and Chromatin with *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Biochemistry* 14, 2921, 1975.
- Bode, V., and Gillin, F.: The Arrangement of DNA in Lambda Phage Heads. I. Biological Consequences of Micrococcal Nuclease Atack on a Portion of the Chromosome Exposed in Tailless Heads, *J Mol Biol* 62, 493, 1971.
- Bonhert, J., and Taniuchi, H.: The Examination of the Presence of Amide Groups in Glutamic Acid and Aspartic Acid Residues of *Staphyloccal* Nuclease (Foggi Strain), *J Biol Chem* 247, 4557, 1972.
- Calderon, R., Stolowich, N., Gerlt, J., and Sturtevant, J.: Thermal Denaturation of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Biochemistry* 24, 6044, 1985.
- Chaiken, I.: Chemical Studies of Structural Features in *Staphylococcus* Nuclease T', *J Biol Chem* 247, 1999, 1972.
- Chaiken, I., and Anfinsen, C.: A Solid Phase Synthetic Study of Structure-Function Relationships in the Amino-Terminal Region of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 245, 4718, 1970.
- Chaiken, I., and Anfinsen, C.: A Solid Phase Synthetic Study of the Active Site Region of *Staphyloccal* Nuclease-T', *J Biol Chem* 246, 2285, 1971.

- Chaiken, I., and Anfinsen, C.: A Study of the Role of Histidine Residue 46 in *Staphyloccal* Nuclease by Solid Phase Peptide Synthesis, *J Biol Chem* 245, 2337, 1970.
- Chesbro, W., and Kucic, V.: Beta Hemolysin: A Persistent Impurity in Preparations of *Staphylococcus* Nuclease and Enterotoxin, *Appl Microbiol* 22, 233, 1971.
- Cohen, J., Shrager, R., McNeel, M., and Schecter, A.: Proton Magnetic Resonance at 220 MHz of the Histidine Residues of *Staphylococcus* Nuclease, *Nature* 228, 642, 1970.
- Cone, J., Cusumano, C., Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: *Staphyloccal* Nuclease (Foggi Strain). II. The Amino Acid Sequence, *J Biol Chem* 246, 3103, 1971.
- Cotton, F., Hazen, E., and Richardson, D.: Crystalline Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*, *J Biol Chem* 241, 4389, 1966.
- Cuatrecasas, P.: Topography of the Active Site of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease. Affinity Labelling with Diazonium Substrate Analogues, *J Biol Chem* 245, 574, 1970.
- Cuatrecasas, P., Edelhoch, H., and Anfinsen, C.: Fluorescence studies of the interaction of nucleotides with the active site of the nuclease of Staphylococcus aureus, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 58, 2043, 1976.
- Cuatrecasas, P., Fuchs, S., and Anfinsen, C.: Catalytic Properties and Specificity of the Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1541, 1967.
- Cuatrecasas, P., Fuchs, S., and Anfinsen, C.: The Binding of Nucleotides and Calcium to the Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3063, 1967.
- Cuatrecasas, P., Fuchs, S., and Anfinsen, C.: The Interaction of Nucleotides with the Active Site of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4759, 1967.
- Cuatrecasas, P., Fuchs, S., and Anfinsen, C.: The Tyrosyl Residues at the Active Site of *Staphylocccus* Nuclease. Modifications by Tetranitromethane, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4787, 1968.
- Cuatrecasas, P., Wilchek, M., and Anfinsen, C.: Affinity Labeling of the Active Site of *Staphyloccal* Nuclease. Reactions with Bromoacetylated Substrate Analogues, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4316, 1969.
- Cunningham, L., Catlin, B., and Privat de Garilhe, M.: A Deoxyribonuclease of *Micrococcus pyrogenes*, *J Am Chem Soc* 78, 4642, 1956.
- Cusumano, C., Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: *Staphylococcal* Nuclease (Foggi Strain). I. Order of Cyanogen Bromide Fragments and a "Fourth" Histidine Residue, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4769, 1968.
- Davis, A., Parr, G., and Taniuchi, H.: A Kinetic Study of the Folding of Nuclease B, A Possible Precursor of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 505, 1979.
- de Meuron-Landolt, M., and Privat de Garilhe, M.: Some New Applications of *Micrococcal* Nuclease to the Elucidation of the Structure of Nucleic Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 91, 433, 1964.
- Dunn, B., Dibello, C., and Anfinsen, C.: The pH Dependence of the Steady State Kinetic Parameters for *Staphylococcal* Nuclease-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Deoxymethydine-3'-Phosphate-5'-Nitrophenyl-phosphate in H_2O and D_2O, *J Biol Chem* 248, 4769, 1973.
- Epstein, H., Schechter, A., Chen, R., and Anfinsen, C.: Folding of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease: Kinetic Studies of Two Processes in Acid Renaturation, *J Mol Biol* 60, 499, 1971.
- Erickson, A., and Deibel, R.: Production and Heat Stability of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Appl Microbiol* 25, 332, 1973.
- Erickson, A., and Deibel, R.: Turbidometric Assay of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Appl Microbiol* 25, 337, 1973.
- Frank, J., Hawk, I., and Levy, C.: Polyamine Activation of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 390, 117, 1975.
- Fuchs, S., Cuatrecasas, P., and Anfinsen, C.: An Improved Method for the Purification of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4768, 1967.
- Furie, B., Eastlake, A., Schecter, A., and Anfinsen, C.: The Interaction of the Lanthanide Ions with *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 248, 5821, 1973.
- Galcheva-Gargova, Z., Davidov, V., and Dessev, G.: Formation of Single-Stranded Regions in the Course of Digestion of DNA with DNase II and Micrococcal Nuclease, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 240, 464, 1985.
- Grillin, F., and Bode, V.: The Arrangement of DNA in Lambda Phage Heads. II. Lambda DNA After Exposure to *Micrococcal* Nucleaes at the Site of Head-Tail Joining, *J Mol Biol* 62, 503, 1971.
- Heins, J., Suriano, J., Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: Characterization of a Nuclease Produced by *Staphylococcus aureus*, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1016, 1967.
- Heins, J., Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: , *Procedures in Nucleic Acid Research* , G. Cantoni and D. Davies, Harper and Row, NY, 1966.
- Landgraf, R., Chen, C., and Sigman, D.: Oligonucleotide-Directed Nucleic Acid Scission by Micrococcal Nuclease, *Biochemistry* 33, 10607, 1994.
- Levinger, L., and Carter, C.: Superstructural Differences between Chromatin in Nuclei and in Solution as Revealed by Kinetics of *Micrococcal* Nuclease Digestion, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9477, 1979.
- Markley, J., and Jardetzky, O.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Structure and Binding Sites of Enzymes. XIV. Inhibitor Binding to *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Mol Biol* 50, 223, 1970.
- Markley, J., Williams, M., and Jardetzky, O.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Structure and Binding Sites of Enzymes. XII. A Conformational Equilibrium in *Staphylococcal* Nuclease Involving a Histidine Residue, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 65, 645, 1970.
- Mikulski, A., Sulkowski, E., Stasiuk, L., and Laskowski, M.: Susceptability of Dinucleotides Bearing Either 3'- or 5'-Monophosphate to *Micrococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 244, 6559, 1969.
- Ohsaka, A., Mucai, J., and Laskowski, M.: The Use of Purified *Micrococcal* Nuclease in Identifying the Nucleotide Terminus Bearing a Free 5'-Monophosphate, *J Biol Chem* 239, 3498, 1964.
- Okabayashi, K., and Mizuno, D.: Surface-Bound Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus:* Purification and Properties of the Enzyme, *J Appl Bacteriol* 117, 222, 1974.
- Omenn, G., Fontana, A., and Anfinsen, C.: Modification of the Single Tryptophan Residue of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease by a New Milk Oxidizing Agent, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1895, 1970.
- Omenn, G., Ontjes, D., and Anfinsen, C.: Immunochemistry of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease. I. Physical, Enzymatic, and Immunological Studies of Chemically Modified Derivatives, *Biochemistry* 9, 304, 1970.
- Parikh, I., and Omenn, G.: Modification of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease with Nitrophenylsulfenyl Halides, *Biochemistry* 10, 1173, 1971.
- Parikh, I., Corley, L., and Anfinsen, C.: Semisynthetic Analogues of an Enzymatically Active Complex Formed Between Two Overlapping Fragments of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 246, 7392, 1971.

- Putter, I., Markley, J., and Jardetsky, O.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Structure and Binding Sites of Enzymes. XI. Characterization of Selectively Deuterated Analogs of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 65, 395, 1970.
- Rammler, D., Bogdasarian, A., and Morris, F.: Inhibition of *Micrococcal* Nuclease with 5'-Deoxythymidine-5'-Phosphonic Acid Containing Oligomers, *Biochemistry* 11, 9, 1972.
- Roberts, W., Dekker, C., Rushisky, G., and Knight, C.: Studies on the Mechanism of Action of *Micrococcal* Nuclease. I. Degradation of Thymus Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 55, 664, 1962.
- Rushinsky, G., Knight, C., Roberts, W., and Dekker, C.: Studies on the Mechanism of Action of *Micrococcal* Nuclease II. Degradation of Ribonucleic Acid from Tobacco Mosaic Virus, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 55, 674, 1962.
- Sachs, D., Schecter, A., Eastlake, A., and Anfinsen, C.: Inactivation of *Stapylococcal* Nuclease by the Binding of Antibodies to a Distinct Antigenic Determinant, *Biochemistry* 11, 4268, 1972.
- Sanchez, G., Chaiken, I., and Anfinsen, C.: Structure-Function Relationships at the Active Site of Nuclease T, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3653, 1973.
- Schecter, A., Chen, R., and Anfinsen, C.: Kinetics of Folding of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Science* 167, 886, 1970.
- Sollner -Webb, B., and Felsenfeld, G.: A Comparison of the Digestion of Nuclei and Chromatin by *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *Biochemistry* 14, 2915, 1975.
- Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M.: Phosphatase-Free Crystalline *Micrococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 241, 4386, 1966.
- Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M.: Action of *Micrococcal* Nuclease on Polymers of Deoxyaqdenylci ad Deoxythymidylic Acids, *J Biol Chem* 244, 3818, 1969.
- Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M.: Hydrolysis of Ribo- and Deoxyribodinucleotides by *Micrococcal* Nuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 217, 538, 1970.
- Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M.: Protection of *Micrococcal* Nuclease Against Thermal Inactivation, *J Biol Chem* 243, 651, 1968.
- Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: The Amino Acid Sequence of an Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*. I. Linear Order of the Fragments Produced by Cleavage with Cyanogen Bromide, *J Biol Chem* 241, 4366, 1966.
- Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: Simultaneous Formation of Two Alternative Enzymatically Active Structures by Complementation of Two Over-Lapping Fragments of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2291, 1971.
- Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C.: Steps in the Formation of Active Derivatives of *Staphyloccal* Nuclease During Trypsin Digestion, *J Biol Chem* 243, 4778, 1968.
- Taniuchi, H., Anfinsen, C., and Sodja, A.: Nuclease-T: An Active Derivative of *Staphylococcal* Nuclease Composed of Two Noncovalently Bonded Peptide Fragments, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 58, 1235, 1967.
- Taniuchi, H., Anfinsen, C., and Sodja, A.: The Amino Acid Sequence of an Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureu*s. II. The Amino Acid Sequences of Tryptic and Chymotryptic Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4736, 1967.
- Taniuchi, H., Anfinsen, C., and Sodja, A.: The Amino Acid Sequence of an Extracellular Nuclease of *Staphylococcus aureus*. III. Complete Amino Acid Sequence, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4752, 1967.
- Taniuchi, H., Davies, D., and Anfinsen, C.: A Comparison of the X-Ray Diffraction Patterns of Crystals of Reconstituted Nuclease T and of Native *Staphyloccal* Nuclease, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3362, 1972.
- Tucker, P., Hazen, E., and Cotton, F.: *Staphylococcal* Nuclease Reviewed: A Prototypic Study in Contemporary Enzymology. I. Isolation, Physical and Enzymatic Properties, *Mol Cell Biochem* 22, 67, 1978.
- Tucker, P., Hazen, E., and Cotton, F.: *Staphylococcal* Nuclease Reviewed: A Prototypic Study in Contemporary Enzymology. II. Solution Studies of the Nucleotide Binding Site and the Effects of Nucleotide Binding, *Mol Cell Biochem* 23, 3, 1979.
- Tucker, P., Hazen, E., and Cotton, F.: *Staphylococcal* Nuclease Reviewed: A Prototypic Study in Contemporary Enzymology. III. Correlation of the Three-Dimensional Structure with the Mechanisms of Enzymatic Action, *Mol Cell Biochem* 23, 67, 1979.
- Tucker, P., Hazen, E., and Cotton, F.: *Staphylococcal* Nuclease Reviewed: A Prototypic Study in Contemporary Enzymology. IV. The Nuclease as a Model for Protein Folding, *Mol Cell Biochem* 23, 131, 1979.
- Wilchek, M.: The Use of Affinity Chromatography for the Purification of Affinity Labeled Peptides from *Staphylococcal* Nuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 7, 161, 1970.



77. Nuclease, S1

Nuclease S1, isolated from certain Neurospora and Aspergillus species, specifically hydrolyzes both terminal and internal phosphodiester bonds of single-stranded DNA and RNA. It is used to eliminate non-annealed polynucleotide tails and hair-pin loops in DNA-RNA or DNA-DNA duplexes in hybridization studies and in genetic recombination experiments.

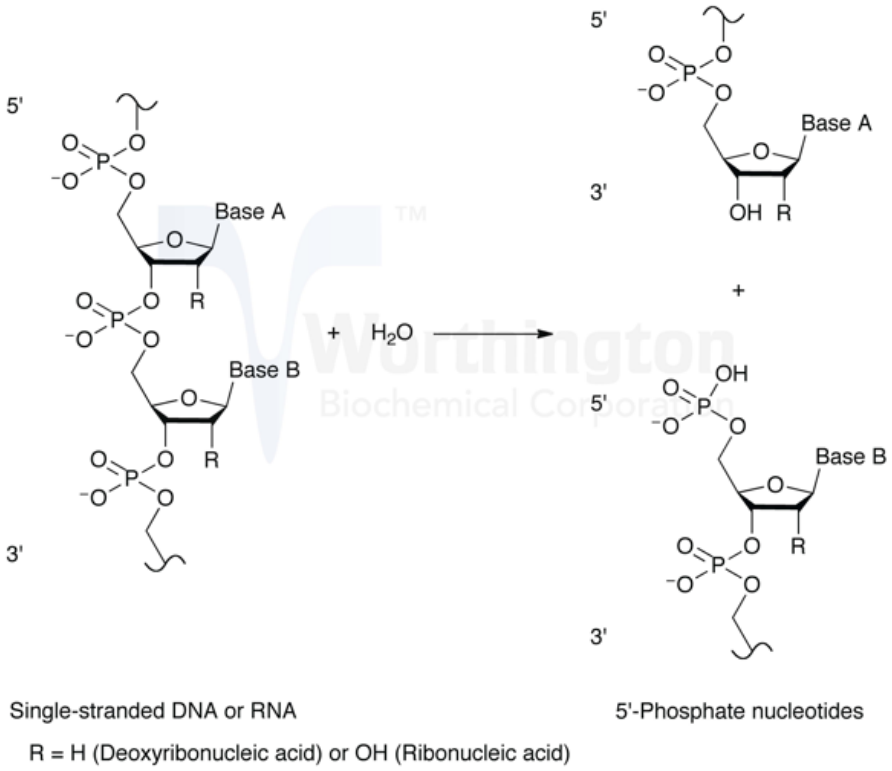


Figure 77.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Nuclease, S1

IUB

- 3.1.30.1

CAS

- 37288-25-8

Molecular Weight

- Approximately 32,000 - 36,000 daltons, exists as a monomer (Vogt, V. 1973)

Optimal pH

- 4.0 - 4.6. (Vogt 1973 and Ando 1966)

Activators

- Zn^{++} and/or Ca^{++} (Vogt 1973 and Ando 1966)

Inhibitors

- EDTA, citrate (Vogt 1973 and Ando 1966) and a high concentration of SDS

Assay Information

One unit is the amount of enzyme liberating 1 μg (0.033 A_{260}) of acid-soluble nucleotides from heat-denatured DNA per minute at 37°C and at pH 4.6

Reagents

- Buffer: 0.2M NaCl, 0.002M $ZnCl_2$, 0.06M $ZnCl_2$, pH 4.6: dissolve 5.844 g NaCl (MW 58.44), 136mg $ZnCl_2$ (MW 136.29) and 1.85ml concentrated glacial acetic acid in 450 ml reagent grade water. Adjust pH to 4.6 with 10M NaOH. Bring to a final volume of 500 ml with reagent grade water.
- Enzyme Diluent: Dissolve 40 mg BSA in 200 ml Buffer
- Substrate: Shred into small fibers, 60 mg calf thymus DNA and dissolve in 50 ml reagent grade water by standing at room temperature for at least 18 hours. Additional stirring may be necessary to effect soluiton. Remove 10ml DNA solution to 10 ml of buffer. This is native calf thymus DNA solution (Substrate B)
- Heat the remaining DNA solution in a large Pyrex test tube with a stir bar in boiling water on a heater/stirrer while stirring for 20 minutes. Immediately pour into PRE-FROZEN 1 liter beaker on ice. Mix equal volumes of the DNA solution and cold buffer. This is heat-denatured calf thymus DNA solution (Substrate A). Use as soon as possible to prevent the blank from elevating.
- 15% Perchloric Acid: Add 21.5 ml concentrated perchloric acid (70%) to 78.5 ml deionized water.

Procedure

To clean glass tubes (two for each point) add 2 ml Substrate B for tests. Include 2 tubes with 2 ml substrate B for blanks (no enzyme added) and 2 tubes with 2 ml Substrate A (native DNA test).
Incubate for 5 minutes before adding the enzyme.
Add 0.1 ml enzyme dilution
Incubate at 37°C for 10 minutes.
Stop reaction by adding 2 ml 15% perchloric acid.
Leave on ice for 10 minutes.
Centrifuge on a bench-top centrifuge for 15 minutes at 2000 rpm.
Withdraw 3 ml supernatant and read A_{260}.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{A_{260\ \text{Sample}} - A_{260\ \text{Blank}} \times \text{dilution} \times 1242}{10}$$

1242 is derived by dividing the reaction volume (4.1 ml) by the A_{260} of 1 μg (0.033) and dividing by the enzyme sample volume used (0.1 ml)

References

- Ando, T.: A Nuclease Specific for Heat-Denatured DNA is Isolated from a Product of Aspergillus oryzae, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 114, 158, 1966.
- Britten, R., Graham, D., and Neufeld, B.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 29, L. Grossman and K. Moldave, Academic Press, NY, 363, 1974.
- Brookes, A., and Solomon, E.: Evaluation of the Use of S1 Nuclease to Detect Small Length Variations in Genomic DNA, *Eur J Biochem* 183, 291, 1989.
- Esteban, J., Salas, M., and Blanco, L.: Activation of S1 Nuclease at Neutral pH, *Nucleic Acids Res* 20, 4932, 1992.
- Geigl, E., and Eckardt-Schupp, F.: Chromosome-specific Identification and Quantification of S1 Nuclease-Sensitive Sites in Yeast Chromatin by Pulsed-Field Gel Electrophoresis, *Mol Microbiol* 4, 801, 1990.
- Gite, S., and Shankar, V.: Single-Strand-Specific Nucleases, *CRC Crit Rev Microbiol* 21, 101, 1995.
- Grafi, G., Meller, E., Sher, N., and Sela, I.: Characterization of S1/Mung Bean Type Nuclease Activity in Plant Cell Suspensions, *Plant Sci.* 74, 107, 1991.
- Manale, A., Guthrie, C., and Colby, D.: S1 Nuclease as a Probe for the Conformation of a Dimeric tRNA Precursor, *Biochemistry* 18, 77, 1979.
- Maniatis, T., Kee, S., Estratiadis, A., and Kaftos, F.: Amplification and Characterization of a beta-Globin Gene Synthesized in vitro, *Cell* 8, 163, 1976.
- Marmur, J., and Rownd, R.: , *Progress in Nucleic Acids Res* Vol. 1, J. Davidson and W. Cohn, Academic Press, NY, 280, 1963.
- Nedospasov, S., Shakhov, A., and Hirt, B.: Control Region of SV40 Minichromosomes Is Preferentially Cleaved by Single-Strand Specific S1 Nuclease, *J Biomolec Struct Dynamics* 6, 907, 1989.
- Ostrem, J., Van Oosbree, T., Marquez, R., and Barstow, L.: Purification of S1 Nuclease from *Aspergillus-Oryzae* by Recycling Isoelectric Focusing, *Electrophoresis* 11, 953, 1990.
- Rudert, W., Braun, E., Faas, S., Menon, R., Jasquins-Gerstl, A., and Trucco, M.: Double-Labeled Flourescent Probes for 5' Nuclease Assays: Purification and Performance Evaluation, *Biotechniques* 22, 1140, 1997.
- Vogt, V.: Purification and Properties of S1 Nuclease from *Aspergillus*, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 65, L. Grossman and K. Moldave, Academic Press, NY, 248, 1980.

78. Nucleohistone

The histones are a group of water and dilute acid soluble basic proteins found associated with DNA in chromosomes. They are characterized by relatively high levels of lysine and arginine. Although histones are classified into a limited number of types of fractions (see below) with each particular fraction having a fundamentally distinct amino acid composition and sequence, numerous subfractions are observed due to the acetylation, methylation, and phosphorylation of various amino acid residues. Microheterogeneity or alteration of structure is dynamic such that the histones of a single cell type are found to vary during development. They are believed to play a role in gene activity and cellular metabolism. See "The Structure and Function of Chromatin," Ciba Foundation Symposium 28, American Elsevier, N.Y. (1975).

Although the classic nomenclature for histones is that of Johns and Butler (1962), the nomenclature of Bradbury (1975) was submitted to the IUPAC.

Characteristics of Histones from Calf Thymus Elgin and Weintraub(1975):

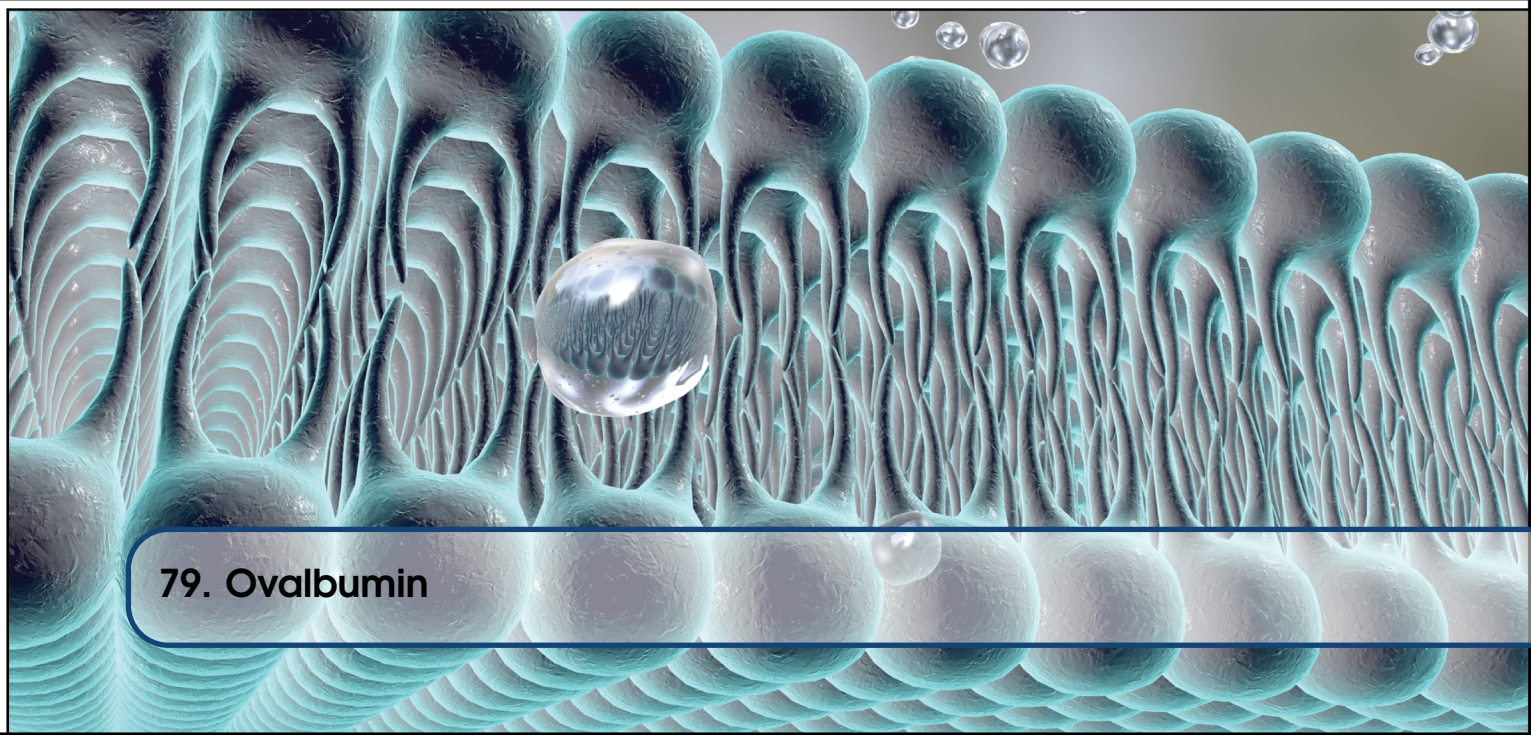
Class	Bradbury	Johns	Molecular Weight
Lysine Rich	H1	f1	about 21,500
Slightly Lysine Rich	H2a	f2a2	14,004
Slightly Lysine Rich	H2b	f2b	13,774
Arginine Rich	H3	f3	15,324
Arginine Rich	H4	f2a1	11,282

With the exception of H1, the primary structures of the calf thymus histones have been determined.

Comparisons with the structures for histones from other sources indicate that the histones rank among the most highly conserved (low mutation rate) proteins in nature. Naturally occurring histones are often found to be partially acetylated, methylated, or phosphorylated. These modifications may contribute to the electrophoretic microheterogeneity of the histone fractions. The nucleoprotein complex of histone and deoxyribonucleic acid is referred to as nucleohistone or deoxyribonucleoprotein. It is important as a source of its two components as well as an entity in itself for physical studies. Intracellularly, these complexes may be important factors in chromosomal structure and gene transcription. Kornberg (1974) has proposed a model for chromatin in which 200 DNA base pairs are coiled on the outside of a histone unit composed of $(H3)_2(H4)_2$ tetramer and two each of H2a and H2b. Bradbury (1976) suggests that H1 may be involved in generating higher order chromatin structures and that the initiation of mitosis may in part be mediated by H1 phosphorylation. Worthington histones are water soluble at pH 7.0 and are characterized by gel electrophoresis and solubility. Stable for years at 2 - 8°C. when stored dry.

CAS

- 37244-51-2



79. Ovalbumin

Ovalbumin is a glycoprotein that comprises 54% of the total proteins of egg white.

History

Ovalbumin and albumin were some of the very first proteins to be studied. Ovalbumin was first crystallized in 1890 by Hofmeister. In 1938, Neuberger reported that the carbohydrate moiety contained two moles of hexosamine, four moles of mannose, and some unidentified nitrogeneous material.

In the 1930s to 1940s, the electrophoretic differences of the three components were discovered (Young 1939, Longsworth 1940, and Linderstrm-Lang and Otteseen 1947). In the 1950s, Perlmann determined that the electrophoretic separation was due to differences in ovalbumin's phosphorous content. The first component having two atoms of phosphorous per mole protein, the second, one atom, and the third minor fraction no phosphorous (Perlmann 1952). The C-terminal amino acid residue was determined in 1955 by Niu and Fraenkel-Contrat, and Narita and Ishii determined portions of the N-terminal sequence in 1962.

In the 1960s, Nuenke and Cunningham believed that the carbohydrate is linked to the protein through an aspartic acid carboxyl group, and they were later able to purify the glycopeptides (Nuenke and Cunningham 1961). It was later determined that an asparagine residue was the site of glycosylation. Because ovalbumin was found to be unstable in aqueous solutions, especially at room temperature, physical studies were difficult. To better study the physical properties and electrophoretic behavior, Winzor and Creeth modified the cysteines residues by reacting the thiol groups with iodine (Creeth and Winzor 1962, and Winzor and Creeth 1962).

In the 1970s, the ovalbumin gene was the first split gene to be discovered (Breathnach *et al*. 1977).

Preliminary X-ray diffraction studies on ovalbumin crystals were performed in the 1980s (Miller *et al*. 1982).

Recent work has used ovalbumin in the development of a microbicide to prevent the sexual transmission of HIV and other sexually transmissible viruses (Li *et al*. 2011). Researchers also continue to investigate the mechanisms for regulation of the ovalbumin gene (Dougherty *et al*. 2009).

Molecular Characteristics

Ovalbumin consists of 385 amino acid residues (Nisbet *et al*. 1981). It is unique in that its signal sequence is in the middle of the polypeptide chain (residues 234-252) (Lingappa *et al*. 1979). Interestingly, ovalbumin has been found to have sequence homology with a group of proteinase inhibitors called serpins (30% homology with the archetype member of the family, alpha1-antitrypsin) (Hunt and Dayhoff 1980). However, it differs from this group of inhibitors in that it does not undergo a conformational change upon proteolytic cleavage. Upon proteolytic cleavage, serpins are converted from the S (stressed) to R (relaxed) conformation, and each conformation exhibits different heat stabilities. Ovalbumin does not exhibit these structural changes or differences in heat stability (Stein *et al*. 1989).

The synthesis of ovalbumin is hormonally induced in the oviduct by the hormone oestrogens (O'Malley *et al*. 1979). The ovalbumin gene (ov) comprises eight exons and seven introns (McReynolds *et al*. 1978). Two genes under steroid hormone control have been found within a 46 kb region that also includes the ovalbumin gene. These genes, gene X and Y of unknown function, also have seven introns but are transcribed at a much lower level than ovalbumin mRNA (Royal *et al*. 1979, and LeMeur *et al*. 1981). The ovalbumin gene has been a model to study tissue-specific, steroid hormone-induced gene expression for decades; however, the regulation mechanisms of this gene are yet to be determined (Dougherty *et al*. 2009).

Composition

Ovalbumin has four cysteine residues and a single cystine disulfide bridge (Stevens 1991). It is a monomeric protein; however, at high concentrations dimeric and, to a lesser extent, trimeric forms are observed. These three bands correspond to the dephosphorylated, monophosphorylated, and diphosphorylated forms. Electrophoretic separation shows three ovalbumin bands (Lush 1961). The phosphorylation sites are Ser68 and Ser344. A carbohydrate moiety is linked through Asn292. The N-terminus is acetylated. Two polymorphic forms of ovalbumin are known (ovalbumin A and ovalbumin B). Ovalbumin A has an asparagine at position 311, while ovalbumin B has an aspartic acid (Stevens 1991).

CAS

- 9006-59-1

Protein Accession Number

- P01012

Molecular Weight

- 42.7 kDa

Isoelectric Point

- 4.5 (Stevens 1991)

Extinction Coefficient

- 30,590 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 7.16$

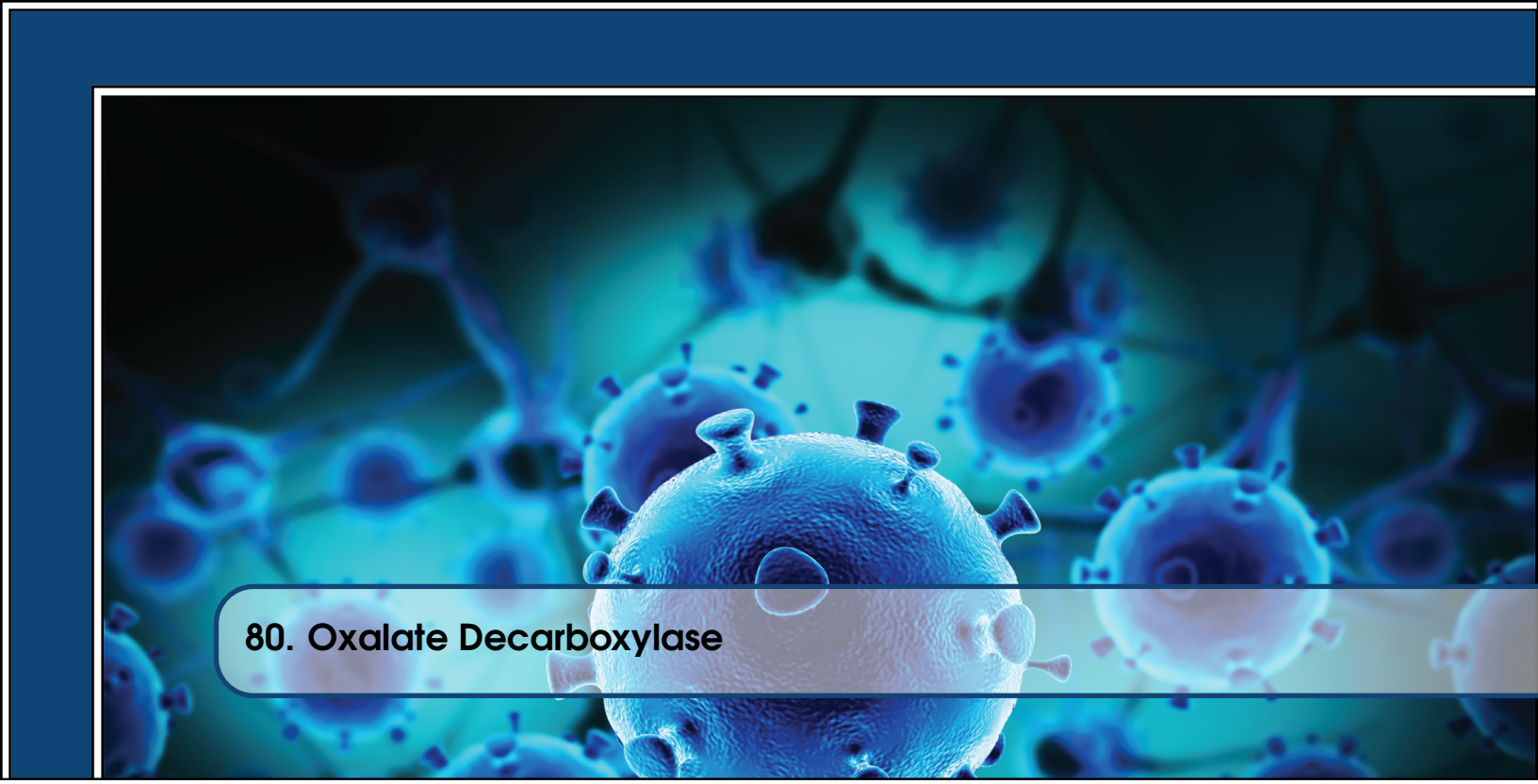
Applications

- Conjugo-immuno determinations
- Drug and pharmaceutical processing

References

- Ahmad, F., and Salahuddin, A.: The Denatured State of Ovalbumin, *Biochem J* 128, 49P, 1972.
- Ambrosino, R., Barone, G., Castronuovo, G., Ceccarini, C., Cultrera, O., and Elia, V.: Protein-Ligand Interaction. A Calorimetric Study of the Interaction of Oligosaccharides and Hen Ovalbumin Glycopeptides with Concanavalin A, *Biochemistry* 26, 3971, 1987.
- Ansari, A., Ahmad, R., and Salahuddin, A.: The Native and Denatured States of Ovalbumin, *Biochem J* 126, 447, 1972.
- Ansari, A., Kidwai, S., and Salahuddin, A.: Acetylation of Amino Groups and Its Effect on the Conformation and Immunological Activity of Ovalbumin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1625, 1975.
- Batra, P.: Conformational Stability of Citraconylated Ovalbumin, *Int J Biochem* 23, 1375, 1991.
- Caslavska, J., Gebauer, P., and Thormann, W.: Purification of Ovalbumin and Lysozyme from a Commercial Product by Recycling Isotachophoresis, *J Chromatogr* 585, 145, 1991.
- Conchie, J., Hay, A., Strachan, I., and Levvy, G.: The Enzymatic Degradation of Ovalbumin and Its Glycopeptides, *Biochem J* 115, 717, 1969.
- Cunningham, L., Ford, J., and Rainey, J.: Heterogeneity of beta-Aspartyl-Oligosaccharides Derived from Ovalbumin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 101, 233, 1965.
- Fothergill, L., and Fothergill, J.: Disulphide Bonds of Ovalbumins, *Biochem J* 110, 36P, 1968.
- Fothergill, L., and Fothergill, J.: Structural Comparison of Ovalbumin from Nine Different Species, *Eur J Biochem* 17, 529, 1970.
- Fothergill, L., and Fothergill, J.: Thiol and Disulphide Contents of Hen Ovalbumin. C-Terminal Sequence and Location of Disulphide Bond, *Biochem J* 116, 555, 1970.
- Franklin, J., and Leslie, J.: The Kinetics of the Reaction of N-Ethylmaleimide with Denatured beta-Lactoglobulin and Ovalbumin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 160, 333, 1968.
- Gilbert, G., and Kellett, G.: Interacting Systems of the Type A + B -> <- C Ovalbumin and Myoglobulin, *J Biol Chem* 246, 6079, 1971.
- Gilmore, L., and Fothergill, J.: The Thiol and Disulphide Contents of Immunologically Related Ovalbumins, *Biochem J* 103, 39P, 1967.
- Glabe, C., Hanover, J., and Lennarz, W.: Glycosylation of Ovalbumin Nascent Chains, *J Biol Chem* 255, 9236, 1980.
- Gorbunoff, M.: Exposure of Tyrosine Residues in Protein. III. The Reaction of Cyanuric Fluoride in N-Acetylimidazol with Ovalbumin, Chymotrypsin and Trypsinogen, *Biochemistry* 8, 2591, 1969.
- Goux, W., and Venkatasubramanian, P.: Metal Ion Binding Properties of Hen Ovalbumin and S-Ovalbumin: Characterization of the Metal Ion Binding Site by ^{31}P NMR and Water Proton Relaxation Rate Enhancements, *Biochemistry* 25, 84, 1986.
- Holt, J., and Greeth, J.: Studies of the Denaturation and Partial Renaturation of Ovalbumin, *Biochem J* 129, 665, 1972.
- Howlett, G., and Nichol, L.: A Sedimentation Equilibrium Study of the Interaction between Ovalbumin and Lysozyme, *J Biol Chem* 248, 619, 1973.
- Huang, C., and Montgomery, R.: Enzymatic Degradation of the Components of Asparaginyl-Carbohydrate from Chicken Ovalbumin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 37, 94, 1969.
- Judge, R., Johns, M., and White, E.: Protein Purification by Bulk Crystallization: The Recovery of Ovalbumin, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 48, 316, 1995.
- Kato, Y., Iwase, H., and Hota, K.: Characterization of a Highly Glycosylated Biosynthetic Intermediate of Ovalbumin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 244, 408, 1986.
- Kato, Y., Iwase, H., and Hotta, K.: Comparative Study of Chicken Ovalbumin Subfractions Having Different Carbohydrate Chain from Each Other by High Performance Anion Exchange Chromatography, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 90, 37, 1988.
- Katz, S., and Miller, J.: Structure-Volume Relationships for Proteins, Comparative Dilatometric Study of Acid-Base Reactions of Lysozyme and Ovalbumin in Water and Denaturing Media, *Biochemistry* 10, 3569, 1971.

- Kitabatake, N., Indo, K., and Doi, E.: Changes in Interfacial Properties of Hen Egg Ovalbumin Caused by Freeze-Drying and Spray-Drying, *J Agric Food Chem* 37, 905, 1989.
- Kitabatake, N., Indo, K., and Doi, E.: Limited Proteolysis of Ovalbumin by Pepsin, *J Agric Food Chem* 36, 417, 1988.
- Koseki, T., Kitabatake, N., and Doi, E.: Freezing Denaturation of Ovalbumin at Acid pH, *J. Biochem.* 107, 389, 1990.
- Levison, P., Badger, S., Toome, D., Koscielny, M., Lane, L., and Butts, E.: Economic Considerations Important in the Scale-Up of an Ovalbumin Separation from Hen Egg-White on the Anion-Exchange Cellulose DE92, *J Chromatogr* 590, 49, 1992.
- Linderstrom -Lang, K., and Otteseen, M.: A New Protein from Ovalbumin, *Nature* 159, 807, 1947.
- Liss, M., and Edelstein, L.: Evidence for the Enzymatic Methylation of Crystalline Ovalbumin Preparations, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 497, 1967.
- Makino, M., and Yamashina, I.: Periodate Oxidation of Glycopeptides from Ovalbumin, *J. Biochem.* 60, 262, 1966.
- Marcinkiewica, J. Chain, B., Olszowska, E., Olszowski, S., and Zgliczynski, J.: Enhancement of Immunogenic Properties of Ovalbumin as a Result of Its Chlorination, *Int J Biochem* 23, 1393, 1991.
- Matsudomi, N., Ishimura, Y., and Kato, A.: Improvement of Gelling Properties of Ovalbumin by Heating in Dry State, *Agric Biol Chem* 55, 879, 1991.
- Milstein, C.: An Application of Diagonal Electrophoresis to the Selective Purification of Serine Phosphate Peptides. Serine Phosphate Peptides from Ovalbumin, *Biochem J* 110, 127, 1968.
- Mine, Y., Noutomi, T., and Haga, N.: Emulsifying and Structural Properties of Ovalbumin, *J Agric Food Chem* 39, 443, 1991.
- Montgomery, R., Lee, Y., and Wu, Y.: Glycopeptides from Ovalbumin. Preparation, Properties, and Partial Hydrolysis of the Asparaginyl Carbohydrate, *Biochemistry* 4, 566, 1965.
- Nakai, S., and Kason, C.: A Fluorescence Study of the Interactions Between kappa- and alpha-s1-Casein and Between Lysozyme and Ovalbumin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 21, 1974.
- Narita, K., and Ishii, J.: N-Terminal Sequence in Ovalbumin, *J. Biochem.* 52, 367, 1962.
- Nichol, L., Owen, E., and Winzor, D.: A Macromolecular Shape Function Based on Sedimentation Velocity Parameters, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 236, 338, 1985.
- Niu, C., and Fraenkel-Conrat, H.: Determination of C-Terminal Amino Acids and Peptides by Hydrazinalysis, *J Am Chem Soc* 77, 5882, 1955.
- Ottesen, M., and Wallevik, K.: Use of the pH-Stat for Measuring the Denaturation of Ovalbumin in Acid Solutions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 160, 262, 1968.
- Perlmann, G.: Enzymatic Dephosphorylaton of Ovalbumin and Plakalbumin, *J Gen Physiol* 35, 711, 1952.
- Schweers, L., Frank, D., Weigel, N., and Sanders, M.: The Steroid-Dependent Regulatory Element in the Ovalbumin Gene Does Not Function as a Typical Steroid Response Element, *J Biol Chem* 265, 7590, 1990.
- Shirai, N., Tani, F., Higasa, T., Yasumoto, K.: Linear Polymerization Caused by the Defective Folding of a Non-Inhibitory Serpin Ovalbumin, *J. Biochem.* 121, 787, 1997.
- Stein, P., Leslie, A., Finch, J., and Carrell, R.: Crystal Structure of Uncleaved Ovalbumin at 1.95 , *J Mol Biol* 221, 941, 1991.
- Stein, P., Leslie, A., Finch, J., Turnell, W., Mclaughlin, P., and Carrell, R.: Crystal Structure of Ovalbumin as a Model for the Reactive Centre of Serpins, *Nature* 347, 99, 1990.
- Swaisgood, H., Barone, W., Aurand, L., and Cowman, R.: Effect of High-Pressure Pulsation on Some of the Physical-Chemical Properties of Ovalbumin, *J Agric Food Chem* 20, 1158, 1972.
- Tani, F., Shirai, N., Ohishi, T., Vanelle, F., Yasumoto, K., and Doi, E.: Temperature Control for Kinetic Refolding of Heat-denatured Ovalbumin, *Protein Sci* 6, 1491, 1997.
- Vachier, M., Piot, M., and Awade, A.: Isolation of Hen Egg White Lysozyme, Ovotransferrin and Ovalbumin, using a Quaternary Ammonium Bound to a Highly Crosslinked Agarose Matrix, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 664, 201, 1995.
- Vogel, H., and Bridger, W.: Phosphorus-31 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Two Phosphoserine Residues of Hen Egg White Ovalbumin, *Biochemistry* 21, 5825, 1982.
- Warner, R.: , *The Proteins* Vol. Vol. IIA, H. Neurath and K. Bailey, Academic Press, NY, 437, 1954.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* , C.R.C. Press, 1997.
- Wiseman, R., and Fothergill, J.: Difference in Structure between Immunologically Distinguishable Genetic Variants of Hen Ovalbumin, *Biochem J* 102, 25P, 1967.
- Wiseman, R., and Fothergill, J.: Structural Aspects of the Immunological Cross Reaction of Genetic Variants of Hen Ovalbumin, *Biochem J* 99, 58P, 1966.
- Wright, H.: Ovalbumin is an Elastase Substrate, *J Biol Chem* 259, 14335, 1984.
- Yamashina, I., Makino, M., Ban-I, K., and Kojima, T.: Polysaccharide-Protein Linkage in Ovalbumin and Orosomucoid (alpha-1-Acid Glycoprotein of Human Plasma), *J. Biochem.* 58, 168, 1965.
- Yen, G., and Lin, W.: Evaluation of Immunochemical Changes in Ovalbumin Due to Reaction with Oxidizing Methyl Linoleate by an Enzyme Linked Immunosorbent Assay, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 101, 623, 1992.
- Zemser, M., Friedman, M., Katzhendler, J., Greene, L., Minsky, A., and Gorinstein, S.: Relationship Between Functional Properties and Structure of Ovalbumin, *J Protein Chem* 13, 261, 1994.



80. Oxalate Decarboxylase

Oxalate Carboxy-lyase

Oxalate decarboxylase has been isolated from *Aspergillus niger* (Emiliani and Bekes 1964) and *Myrothecium verrucaria* (Lillehoj and Smith 1965). That purified by Shimazono and Hayaishi (1957) from the mycelum of *Collybia velutipes*, was purified about 400-fold and is reported most useful in the specific determination of oxalic acid. Hallson and Rose (1974) describe a simple, specific assay for urinary oxalate wherein no preliminary treatment of the urine is required. A change in pH is measured. Mayer *et al*. (1963) have shown the enzyme suitable for urinary oxalate determination. Crawhill and Watts (1961) used it for plasma oxalate content and Haas and Fleischman (1961) for oxalate in beer. Bengtsson (1967) has reported on the enzymatic determination of oxalic acid in plant tissue.

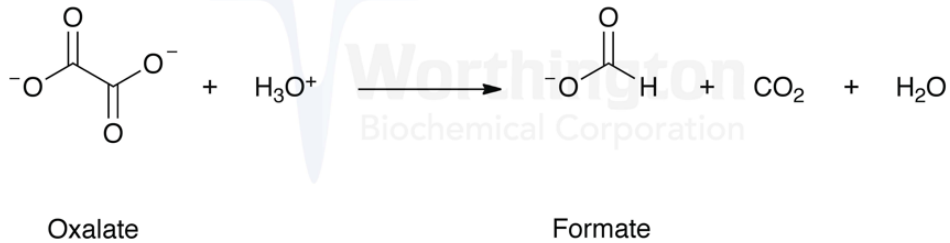


Figure 80.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Oxalate Decarboxylase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Collybia velutipes*

Specificity

It acts specifically on oxalic acid and produces stoichiometric quantities of CO_2 and formic acid. Pyruvate malonate, succinate, glutarate, malate, citrate, oxaloacetate, α-ketomalonate, acetate and formate are not acted upon. (Jakoby 1962).

IUB

- 4.1.1.2

Optimal pH

- 3

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is measured by a conventional Warburg manometric technique. One unit of activity releases one micromole of CO_2 per minute at 37°C and pH 3.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 1.0 M Potassium citrate, pH 3.0
- 0.1 M Potassium oxalate, pH 3.0

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of 3-5 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water.

Procedure

Into the bottom well of the Warburg flasks pipette as follows:

- 1.0 M Potassium citrate, pH 3.0 - 0.4 ml
- Reagent grade water - 2.4 ml
- Diluted enzyme - 0.1 ml

Pipette 0.1 ml of 0.1 M potassium oxalate, pH 3.0 into the side arm. Include one flask containing no enzyme as a blank and a flask containing 3.0 ml of water to serve as a thermal barometer. After ten minutes of equilibration, close the manometers, tip in and mix the substrate and replace the flasks in the bath. Read all the flasks every five minutes for 30 minutes.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{microliters } CO_2 \text{ released}}{\text{min}}}{22.4 \text{ x mg enzyme in reaction vessel}}$

References

- Bengtsson, B.: Enzymatic Determination of Oxalic Acid-C14 in Plant Material, *Anal Biochem* 19, 144, 1967.
- Crawhall, J., and Watts, R.: The Oxalate Content of Human Plasma, *Clin Sci* 20, 357, 1961.
- Emiliani, E., Bekes, P.: Enzymatic Oxalate Decarboxylation in Aspergillus niger, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 105, 488, 1964.
- Haas, G., and Fleischman, A.: The Rapid Enzymatic Determination of Oxalate in Wort and Beer, *J Agric Food Chem* 9, 451, 1961.
- Hallson, P., and Rose, G.: A Simplified and Rapid Enzymatic Method for Determination of Urinary Oxalate, *Clin Chim Acta* 55, 29, 1974.
- Jakoby, W.: , *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 5, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 637, 1962.
- Lillehoj, E., and Smith, F.: An Oxalic Acid Decarboxylase of *Myrothecium verrucaria*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 109, 216, 1965.
- Mayer, G., Markow, D., and Karp, F.: Enzymatic Oxalate Determination in Urine, *Clin Chem* 9, 334, 1963.
- Shimazono, H., and Hayaishi, O.: Enzymatic Decarboxylation of Oxalic Acid, *J Biol Chem* , 151, 1957.

81. Papain

Papain is a cysteine hydrolase that is stable and active under a wide range of conditions. It is very stable even at elevated temperatures (Cohen *et al.* 1986). The latex of Carica papaya is a rich source of four cysteine endopeptidases including papain, chymopapain, glycyl endopeptidase, and caricain. The proteins are synthesized as inactive precursors that become active within two minutes of the plant being wounded and the latex expelled. Papain is a minor constituent, but has been more widely studied because it is more easily purified (Azarkan 2003).

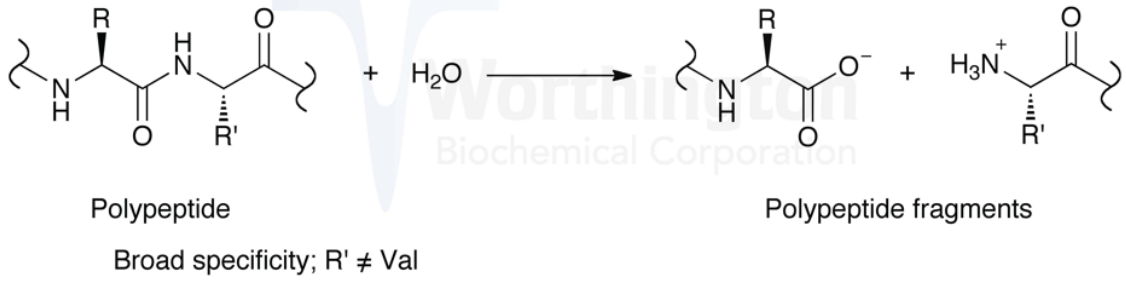


Figure 81.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Papain

History

In 1873 G.C. Roy first investigated the action of papain in an article published in the Calcutta Medical Journal entitled "The Solvent Action of Papaya Juice on Nitrogenous Articles of Food". Papain was first named in the late nineteenth century by Wurtz and Bouchut who partially purified the product from the

sap of papaya (Menard and Storer 1998). When named, it was simply recognized as a proteolytically active constituent in the latex of tropical papaya fruit (Wurtz and Bouchut 1879).

Throughout the mid-1950s and 1960s, purification and separation techniques improved greatly and pure papain was isolated. The study of papain allowed for great advances in understanding enzymes as proteins. In 1968, papain was the second enzyme to be crystallized and its structure determined by x-ray methods. Papain was the first cysteine protease to have its structure identified (Drenth *et al.* 1968).

In the 1980s, the geometry of the active site was reviewed and the three-dimensional structure was determined to a 1.65 Angstrom resolution (Kamphuis *et al.* 1984). The precursors and inhibitors of papain were extensively studied into the 1990s (Vernet *et al.* 1991).

Today's research aims to further understand the specificity (Portaro *et al.* 2000) and the structural perturbations brought about by inhibitors, low pH, metal ions, and fluorinated alcohols (Alphey and Hunter 2006, Huet *et al.* 2006, Kaul *et al.* 2002, Naeem *et al.* 2004).

Molecular Characteristics

The mature forms of all papaya proteinases are between 212 and 218 amino acids, and exhibit a strong degree of homology (Azarkan 2003). X-ray structure analysis has shown that they adopt identical three-dimensional folds (Pickersgill *et al.* 1991, O'Hara *et al.* 1995, and Maes *et al.*1996).

Papain is synthesized as a zymogen with a 133 amino acid N-terminal region that is not part of the active enzyme (Cohen *et al.* 1986). The papain precursor gene, prepropapain, has been cloned and expressed either in parts or as a whole (Cohen *et al.* 1986 and Choudhury *et al.* 2009).

Specificity

Papain has fairly broad specificity; it has endopeptidase, amidase, and esterase activities. The active site consists of seven subsites (S1-S4 and S1'-S3') that can each accommodate one amino acid residue of a substrate (P1-P4 and P1'-P3') (Schechter and Berger 1967). Specificity is controlled by the S2 subsite, a hydrophobic pocket that accommodates the P2 side chain of the substrate. Papain exhibits specific substrate preferences primarily for bulky hydrophobic or aromatic residues at this subsite (Kimmel and Smith 1954). Outside of the S2 subsite preferences, there is a lack of clearly defined residue selectivity within the active site.

Composition

Papain is a single-chained polypeptide with three disulfide bridges and a sulfhydryl group necessary for the activity of the enzyme. Papain is expressed as an inactive precursor, prepropapain. The formation of active papain requires several cleavage steps including an initial cleavage of the 18 amino acid preregion (the signal sequence), followed by further cleavage of the glycosylated 114 amino acid proregion (Vernet *et al.* 1995). This proregion serves as an intrinsic inhibitor and folding template. For further detail see Revell *et al.* 1993, Taylor *et al.* 1992, and Cohen *et al.* 1990.

IUB

- 3.4.22.2

CAS

- 9001-73-4

Protein Accession Number

- P00784

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Complex

Topology:

- Cathepsin B; Chain A

Molecular Weight

- 23.4 kDa

Optimal pH

- 6.0-7.0

Isoelectric Point

- 8.88

Extinction Coefficient

- 53,610 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280} = 22.88$

Active Residue

- Cysteine (C158)
- Histidine (H292)
- Asparagine (N308)

Activators

- Cysteine
- Sulfide and sulfite
- Heavy metal chelating agents like EDTA
- N-bromosuccinimide (White and White 1997)

Inhibitors

- PMSF
- TLCK, TPCK
- alph2-macroglobulin
- Hg^{2+} and other heavy metals
- AEBSF
- Antipain
- cystatin
- E-64
- Leupeptin
- Sulfhydryl binding agents
- Carbonyl reagents
- Alkylating agents (White and White 1997)

Applications

- Cell isolation where it is more gentle than other proteases (i.e.: cortical neurons, retina, and smooth muscle)
- Protein structural studies, peptide mapping
- Red cell surface modification for antibody screening or identification
- Fab preparation from IgG and IgM antibodies
- Solubilization of integral membrane proteins
- Production of glycopeptides from purified proteoglycans
- Enzymatic wound debridement

Assay Information

Method

- A titrimetric determinatin of the acid produced during the hydrolysis of benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester (BAEE). One unit will hydrolyze one micromole of benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester per minute at 25°C and pH 6.2 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- Enzyme diluent (Activation buffer): Prepare fresh daily by mixing the following:
- 0.01 M EDTA - 10 ml
- 0.06 M Mercaptoethanol - 0.1 ml
- 0.05 M Cysteine·HCl - 10 ml
- Reagent grade water - 70 ml

- Substrate solution: Prepare fresh daily by mixing the following:
- 0.058 M BAEE - 15.0 ml
- 0.01 M EDTA - 0.8 ml
- 0.05 M Cysteine·HCl - 0.8 ml
- Adjust pH to 6.2 and dilute to a final volume of 21 ml with reagent grade water.
- Titrant: 0.01-0.02 N NaOH, standardized

Enzyme

- Activate enzyme by dissolving in enzyme diluent to a concentration of 0.05-0.1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$. Under these conditions activation is complete within 30 minutes.
- Determination of protein concentration

Procedure

The reaction can be measured with either an automatic titrator or a laboratory pH meter. The titration vessel should be maintained at 25°C.
Pipette the following into the titration vessel at 25°C:

- Substrate solution - 5.0 ml
- 3.0 M NaCl - 5.0 ml
- Reagent grade water - 5.0 ml

At zero time add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and adjust the pH to 6.2. Record the amount of standardized NaOH added per minute to maintain the pH at 6.2 after a constant rate is achieved.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{ml base added}}{\text{min}} \text{ x normality x } 1000}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

Notes

- Mercuripapain must be activated before use. Mercury is removed from the enzyme in activation buffer. After 30 minutes in this solution, the enzyme is completely activated and the mercury has been chelated. The mercuripapain suspension contains no free mercury. The product has been extensively dialyzed prior to packaging.

References

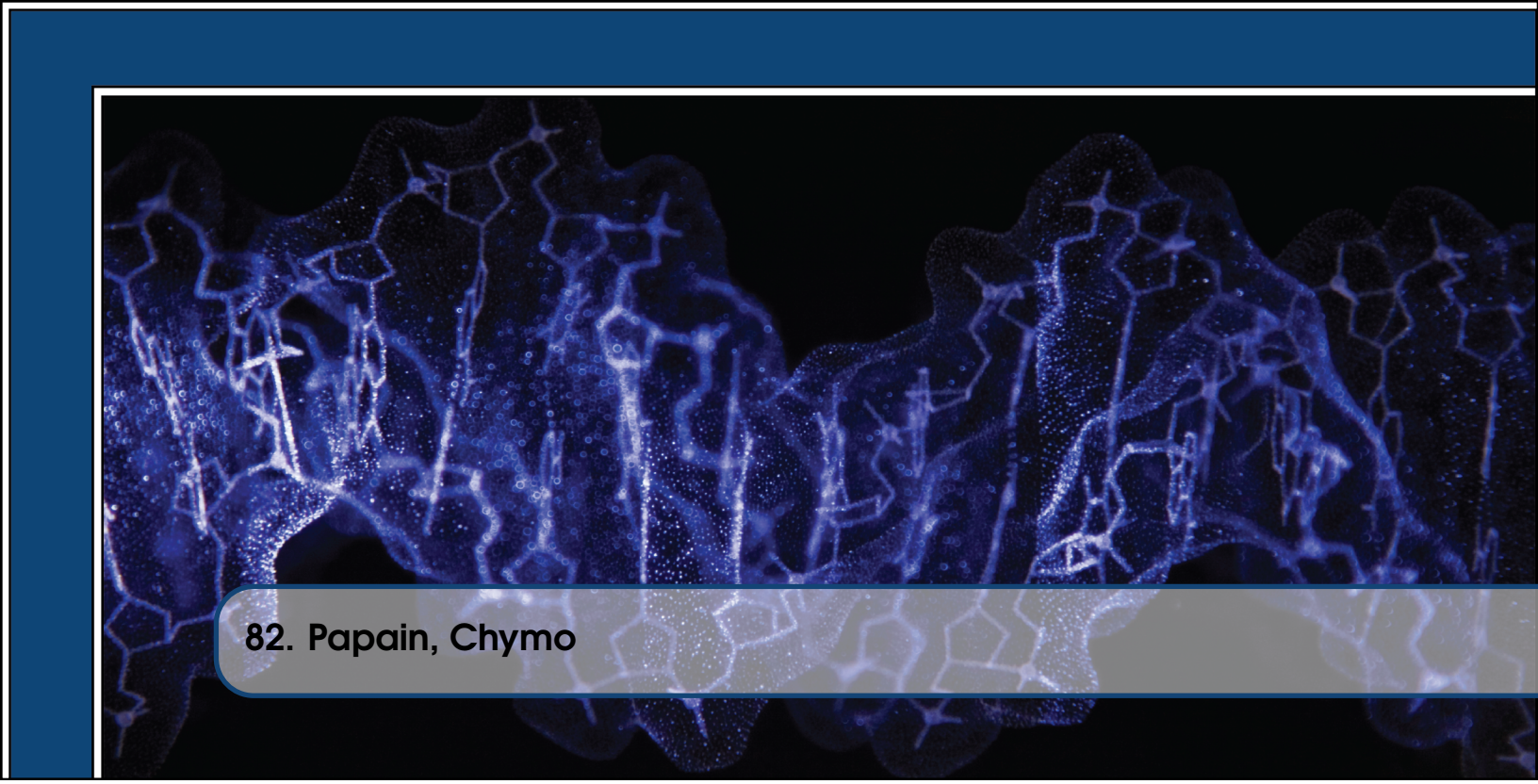
- Akahane, K., and Umeyama, H.: Binding Specificity of Papain and Cathepsin B, *Enzyme* 36, 141, 1986.
- Alecio, M., Dann, M., and Lowe, G.: The Specificity of the S1 Subsite of Papain, *Biochem J* 141, 495, 1974.
- Allen, G., and Lowe, G.: Investigation of the Active Site of Papain with Fluorescent Probes, *Biochem J* 133, 679, 1973.
- Allison, W., and Swain, L.: The Inactivation of Papain and Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase by Phenyldiimide, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 155, 405, 1973.
- Angus, R., Carey, P., Lee, H., and Storer, A.: Conformational Activation of Acylpapain and Acylcathepsin B's: Resonance Raman and Kinetic Evidence, *Biochemistry* 25, 3304, 1986.
- Arnon, R.: Papain, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 19, G. Perlmann and L. Lorand, Academic Press, NY, 226, 1970.
- Arnon, R., and Shapira, E.: Antibodies to Papain. A Selective Fractionation According to Inhibitory Capacity, *Biochemistry* 6, 3942, 1967.
- Asboth, B., and Polgar, L.: Transition-State Stabilization at the Oxyanion Binding Sites of Serine and Thiol Proteinases: Hydrolyses of Thiono and Oxygen Esters, *Biochemistry* 22, 117, 1983.
- Asboth, B., Stokum E., Khan, I., and Polgar, L.: Mechanism of Action of Cysteine Proteinases. Oxyanion Binding Site Is Not Essential in the Hydrolysis of Specific Substrates, *Biochemistry* 24, 606, 1985.

- Azarkan, M., El Moussaoui A., van Wuytswinkel, D., Dehon, G., and Looze, Y.: Fractionation and Purification of the Enzymes Stored in the Latex of *Carica papaya* , *J Chromatogr B Analyt Technol Biomed Life Sci* 790, 229, 2003.
- Balls, A., and Lineweaver, H.: Isolation and Properties of Crystalline Papain, *J Biol Chem* 130, 669, 1939.
- Banks, T., and Shafer, J.: Inactivation of Papain by S-Methylation of Its Cysteinyl Residue with O-Methylisourea, *Biochemistry* 11, 110, 1972.
- Barrett, A., and Buttle, D.: Names and Numbers of Papaya Proteinases, *Biochem J* 228, 527, 1985.
- Blumberg, S., Schechter, I., and Berger, A.: The Purification of Papain by Affinity Chromatography, *Eur J Biochem* 15, 97, 1970.
- Brisson, J., Carey, P., and Storer, A.: Benzoylamidoacetonitrile Is Bound as a Thiomidate in the Active Site of Papain, *J Biol Chem* 261, 9087, 1986.
- Brocklehurst, K., and Kierstan, M.: Propapain and Its Conversion to Papain: A New Type of Zymogen Activation Mechanism Involving Intramolecular Thiol-Disulfide Interchange, *Nature New Biol* 242, 167, 1973.
- Brocklehurst, K., and Little, G.: Reactions of Papain and of Low-Molecular-Weight Thiols with Some Aromatic Disulfides, *Biochem J* 133, 67, 1973.
- Brocklehurst, K., and Salih, E.: A Re-evaluation of the Nomenclature of the Cysteine Proteinases of *Carica* Papaya and a Rational Basis for Their Identification, *Biochem J* 213, 559, 1983.
- Brocklehurst, K., Carey, P., Lee, H., Sahih, E., and Storer, A.: Comparative Resonance Raman Spectroscopic and Kinetic Studies of Acyl-enzymes Involving Papain, Actinidin and Papaya Peptidase II, *Biochem J* 223, 649, 1984.
- Brocklehurst, K., Kierstan, M., and Little, G.: The Reaction of Papain with Ellman's Reagent (5,5'-Dithiobis-2-nitrobenzoate Dianion), *Biochem J* 128, 811, 1972.
- Brubacher, L., and Bender, M.: The Preparation and Properties of Trans-Cinnamoyl-Papain, *J Am Chem Soc* 88, 5871, 1966.
- Brubacher, L., and Bender, M.: The Reaction of Trans-Cinnamoyl-Papain with a Series of Polyglycinamides of Varying Chain Length, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 27, 176, 1967.
- Bryant, J., Leder, I., and Stetten, D.: The Release of Chondroitin Sulfate from Rabbit Cartilage Following the Intravenous Injection of Crude Papain, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 76, 122, 1958.
- Campbell, P., and Kaiser, E.: The Reaction of A Cyclic Sulfonate Ester with the Sulfhydryl Proteolytic Enzyme Papain, *Bioorg Chem* 1, 432, 1971.
- Campbell, P., and Kaiser, E.: The Intramolecular Nucleophilic Reaction of a Phenolic Hydroxyl Group at the Active Site of Papain, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 866, 1972.
- Carotti, A., Smith, R., Wong, S., Hansch, C., Blaney, J., and Langridge, R.: Papain Hydrolysis of X-Phenyl-N-methane-sulfonyl Glycinates: A Quantitative Structure-Activity Relationship and Molecular Graphics Analysis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 229, 112, 1984.
- Chaiken, I., and Smith, E.: Reaction of a Specific Tyrosine Residue of Papain with Diisopropylfluorophosphate, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4247, 1969.
- Choudhury, D., Roy, S., Chakrabarti, C., Biswas, S., and Dattagupta, J.: Production and Recovery of Recombinant Propapain with High Yield, *Phytochem* 70, 465-72, 2009.
- Clagett, J., and Englehard, W.: Immunosuppressive Activity of the 3-alpha-1 Fraction of Papain, *J Appl Bacteriol* 93, 1493, 1967.
- Coates, J., and Swann, J.: A Reinvestigation of the Association Behaviour of Papain in Solution, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 214, 545, 1970.
- Cohen, L., Coghlan, V., and Dihel, L.: Cloning and Sequencing of Papain-Encoding cDNA, *Gene* 48, 219, 1986.
- Cohen, L., Fluharty, C., and Dihel, L.: Synthesis of Papain in *Escherichia coli* , *Gene* 88, 263, 1990.
- Cohen, W., and Petra, P.: A Kinetic Analysis of the Papain-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of alpha-N-Benzoyl-L-citrulline Methyl Ester, *Biochemistry* 6, 1047, 1967.
- deJersey, J.: On the Specificity of Papain, *Biochemistry* 9, 1761, 1970.
- Dekeyser, P., Smedt, S., Demeester, J., and Lauwers, A.: Fractioning and Purification of the Thiol Protinases from Papaya Latex, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 656, 203, 1994.
- Drenth, J., Jansonius, J., Koekoek, R., Swen, H., and Wolters, B.: Structure of Papain, *Nature* 218, 929, 1968.
- Fink, A., and Gwyn, C.: Conformational Changes in Papain During Catalysis and Ligand Binding, *Biochemistry* 13, 1190, 1974.
- Finkbeiner, S., and Stevens, C.F.: Applications of Quantitative Measurements for Assessing Glutamate Neurotoxicity, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 85, 4071, 1988.
- Frater, R., Light, A., and Smith, E.: Chemical and Enzymic Studies on the Amino-Terminal Sequence of Papain. A Reinvestigation, *J Biol Chem* 241, 253, 1966.
- Fujimoto, S., Kanazawa, H., Ishimitsu, S., and Ohara, A.: On the Mechanism of Inactivation of Papain by Hydroxylamine, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 38, 546, 1990.
- Glazer, A.: Transesterification Reactions Catalyzed by Papain, *J Biol Chem* 241, 3811, 1966.
- Glick, B., and Brubacher, L.: Evidence for Nonproductive Binding Subsites Within the Active Site of Papain, *Can J Biochem* 52, 877, 1974.
- Hall, P., Anderson, C., and Crawford, G.: Acridine Dyes as Effectors in Papain Catalysis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 153, 162, 1972.
- Henry, A., and Kirsch, J.: Papain-Catalyzed Reactions of Esters with Alcohols. The Nature of the Rate-Determining Step, *Biochemistry* 6, 3536, 1967.
- Hill, R., and Smith, E.: , *Biochim Biophys Acta* 19, 376, 1956.
- Hinkle, P., and Kirsch, J.: Evidence for Conformational Restrictions within the Active Site of Acyl Papains Which Influence the Rates of Hydrolysis, *Biochemistry* 9, 4633, 1970.
- Hinkle, P., and Kirsch, J.: Evidence for Conformational Restrictions within the Active Site of Acyl Papains Which Influence the Rates of Hydrolysis. Correction, *Biochemistry* 10, 1510, 1971.
- Hinkle, P., and Kirsch, J.: Kinetics and Thermodynamics of the Reactions of Acyl-Papains. Effect of pH, Temperature, Solvents, Ionic Strength and Added Nucleophiles, *Biochemistry* 10, 3700, 1971.
- Hu, L., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Cathepsin B and Papain by Peptidyl alpha-Keto Esters, alpha-Keto Amides, alpha-Diketones, and alpha-Keto Acids, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 281, 271, 1990.
- Huettner, J., and Baughman, R.: Primary Culture of Identified Neurons From the Visual Cortex of Postnatal Rats, *J Neurosci* 6, 3044, 1986.
- Iso, N., and Williams, J.: Sedimentation Analysis of a Papain-Digested Human Multiple Myeloma gamma-G-Globulin, *J Biol Chem* 241,

2787, 1966.
- Jori, G., Gennari, G., Toniolo, C., and Scoffone, E.: Probing the Topography of Proteins in Solution by Photosensitized Oxidation, The Catalytic Region of Papain, *J Mol Biol* 59, 151, 1971.
- Kamphuis, I., Kalk, K., Swarte, M., and Drenth, J.: Structure of Papain Refined at 1.65 A Resolution, *J Mol Biol* 179, 233, 1984.
- Kanazawa, H., Fujimoto, S., and Ohara, A.: On the Mechanism of Inactivation of Active Papain by Ascorbic Acid in the Presence of Cupric Ions, *Biol Pharm Bull* 17, 189, 1994.
- Kimmel, J., and Smith, E.: Crystalline Papain. I. Preparation, Specificity and Activation, *J Biol Chem* 207, 515, 1954.
- Kimmel, J., Rogers, H., and Smith, E.: Tryptic Digest of Papain. II. Isolation and Sequences of Peptides from the Carboxymethylated Protein, *J Biol Chem* 240, 266, 1965.
- Kirschenbaum, D.: The Enhancement of the Enzymatic Activity of Papain by Reaction with N-Bromosuccinimide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 235, 159, 1971.
- Klein, I., and Kirsch, J.: The Activation of Papain and the Inhibition of the Active Enzyme by Carbonyl Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 244, 5928, 1969.
- Kouvonen, I.: Solubilization of the Pig Ileal Intrinsic Factor Receptor with Papain Treatment and Studies on the Solubilized Receptor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 626, 244, 1980.
- Kullmann, W.: Kinetics of Chymotrypsin- and Papain-catalyzed Synthesis of [Leucine]enkephalin and [Methionine]enkephalin, *Biochem J* 220, 405, 1984.
- Lake, A., and Lowe, G.: The Kinetics of Papain- and Ficin-Catalyzed Hydrolyses in the Presence of Alcohols, *Biochem J* 101, 402, 1966.
- Lewis, S., and Shafer, J.: Ionization of a Nitrophenol-Containing Reporter Group at the Active Site of Papain, *Biochemistry* 13, 690, 1974.
- Liener, I.: The Sulfhydryl Proteases, *Food Related Enzymes, Adv. in Chem. Series 136* , J. Whitaker, Amer. Chem. Soc., Washington, DC, 202, 1974.
- Light, A., and Smith, E.: Chymotryptic Digest of Papain. I, *J Biol Chem* 235, 3144, 1960.
- Light, A., and Smith, E.: Chymotryptic Digest of Papain. II, *J Biol Chem* 235, 3151, 1960.
- Light, A., Frater, R., Kimmel, J., and Smith, E.: Current Status of the Structure of Papain: The Linear Sequence, Active Sulfhydryl Group, and the Disulfide Bridges, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 52, 1276, 1964.
- Light, A., Glazer, A., and Smith, E.: Chymotryptic Digest of Papain. III, *J Biol Chem* 235, 3159, 1960.
- Lin, W., Armstrong, D., and Gaucher, G.: Formation and Repair of Papain Sulfenic Acid, *Can J Biochem* 53, 298, 1975.
- Lindahl, P., Alriksson, E., Jörnvall, H., and Bjork, I.: Interaction of the Cysteine Proteinase Inhibitor Chicken Cystatin with Papain, *Biochemistry* 27, 5074, 1988.
- Liu, S., and Hanzlik, R.: The Contribution of Intermolecular Hydrogen Bonding to the Kinetic Specificity of Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1158, 264, 1993.
- Lowe, G.: Structural Relationships between Some Plant and Animal Proteases, *Nature* 212, 1263, 1966.
- Lowe, G., and Yuthavong, Y.: Kinetic Specificity in Papain-Catalyzed Hydrolyses, *Biochem J* 124, 107, 1971.
- Lowe, G., and Yuthavong, Y.: pH-Dependence and Structure-Activity Relationships in the Papain-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Anilides, *Biochem J* 124, 117, 1971.
- Luscombe, M., and Phelps, C.: Action of Degradative Enzymes on the Light Fraction of Bovine Septa Protein Polysaccharide, *Biochem J* 103, 103, 1967.
- Mackenzie, N., Grant, S., Scott, A., and Malthouse, J.: ^{13}C NMR Study of the Sterospecificity of the Thiohemiacetals Formed on Inhibition of Papain by Specific Enantiomeric Aldehyde, *Biochemistry* 25, 2293, 1986.
- Maes, D., Bouckaert, J., Poortmans, F., Wyns, L., and Looze, Y.: Structure of Chymopapain at 1.7 A Resolution, *Biochemistry* 35, 16292, 1996.
- Martin, B., Feinman, R., and Detwiler, T.: Platelet Stimulation by Thrombin and Other Proteases, *Biochemistry* 14, 1308, 1975.
- Matsumoto, K., Murata, M., Sumiya, S., Kitamura, K., and Ishida, T.: Clarification of Substrate Specificity of Papain by Crystal Analyses of Complexes with Covalent-type Inhibitors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1208, 268, 1994.
- McCluskey, R., and Thomas, L.: The Removal of Cartilage Matrix *in vivo* by Papain. Identification of Crystalline Papain as the Cause of the Phenomenon, *J Exp Med* 108, 371, 1958.
- Migliorini, M., and Creighton, D.: Active Site Ionizations of Papain - An Evaluation of the Potentiometric Difference Titration Method, *Eur J Biochem* 156, 189, 1986.
- Miller, W.: Degradation of Poly-a, L-glutamic Acid. I. Degradation of High Molecular Weight PGA by Papain, *J Am Chem Soc* 83, 259, 1961.
- Mitchel, R., Chaiden, I., and Smith, E.: The Complete Amino Acid Sequence of Papain. Additions and Corrections, *J Biol Chem* 245, 3485, 1970.
- Mole, J., and Horton, H.: 2-Chloromethyl-4-Nitrophenyl(N-Carbobenzoxy)glucinate. A New Reagent Designed to Introduce an Environmentally Sensitive Conformational Probe Near the Active Site of Papain, *Biochemistry* 12, 5278, 1973.
- Mole, J., and Horton, H.: A Kinetic Analysis of the Enhanced Catalytic Efficiency of Papain Modified by 2-Hydroxy-5-Nitrobenzylation, *Biochemistry* 12, 5285, 1973.
- Mole, J., and Horton, H.: Kinetics of Papain-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of a-N-Benzoyl-L-Arginine-p-Nitroanilide, *Biochemistry* 12, 816, 1973.
- Morihara, K.: Chemical Nature of the Active Site of Papain. I. Inhibition by Carbonyl Reagents with Active Methylene Groups, *J. Biochem.* 62, 250, 1967.
- Moussaoui, A., Nijs, M., Paul, C., Wintjens, R., Vincentelli, J., Azarkan, M., and Looze, Y.: Revisiting the Enzymes Stored in the Laticifers of *Carica papaya* in the Context of their Possible Participation in the Plant Defense Mechanism, *Cell Mol Life Sci* 58, 556, 2001.
- Narinesingh, D., Ngo, T.: Papain Covalently Immobilized on Fractogel Derivative: Preparation, Bioreactor Flow Kinetics, and Stability, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 9, 450, 1987.
- Neumann, H., Shinitzky, M., and Smith, R.: The Activation of Papain and Ficin by Phosphorothioate, *Biochemistry* 6, 1421, 1967.
- Nicklin, M., and Barrett, A.: Inhibition of Cysteine Proteinases and Dipeptidyl Peptidase I by Egg-white Cystatin, *Biochem J* 223, 245, 1984.

- Nolan, C., and Smith, E.: Absence of Sialic Acids and Other Carbohydrates in Crystalline Papain, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 105, 287, 1960.
- O'Hara, B., Hemmings, A., Buttle, D., and Pearl, L.: Crystal Structure of Glycyl Endopeptidase from *Carica papaya* : A Cysteine Endopeptidase of Unusual Substrate Specificity, *Biochemistry* 34, 13190, 1995.
- Ozaki, Y., Pliura, D., Carey, P., and Storer, A.: Vibrational Spectra of Scissile Bonds in Enzyme Active Sites: A Resonance Raman Study of Dithioacylpapains, *Biochemistry* 21, 3102, 1982.
- Ozawa, K., Ohnishi, T., and Tanaka, S.: Activation and Inhibition of Papain, *J. Biochem.* 51, 372, 1962.
- Pickersgill, T., Rizkallah, P., Harris, G., and Goodenough, P.: Determination of the Structure of Papaya Protease Omega, *Acta Crystallogr* 47, 766, 1991.
- Pieper, B., and Caliri, M.: Nontraditional Wound Care: A Review of the Evidence for the Use of Sugar, Papaya/Papain, and Fatty Acids, *J WOCN* 30, 175, 2003.
- Polgár, L.: Isolation of Highly Active Papaya Peptidases A and B from Commercial Chymopapain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 658, 262, 1981.
- Polgár, L.: Problems of Classification of Papaya Latex Proteinases, *Biochem J* 221, 555, 1984.
- Potter, J., McCluskey, R., Weissmann, G., and Thomas, L.: The Removal of Cartilage Matrix by Papain, *J Exp Med* 112, 1173, 1960.
- Revell, D., Cummings, N., Baker, K., Collins, M., Taylor, M., Sumner, I., Pickersgill, R., Connerton, I., and Goodenough, P.: Nucleotide Sequence and Expression in *Escherichia coli* of cDNAs Encoding Papaya Proteinase Omega from *Carica papaya* , *Gene* 127, 221, 1993.
- Saunders, A., and Silverman, L.: Electron Microscopy of Chondromucoprotein and the Products of its Digestion with Hyaluronidase and Papain, *Nature* 214, 194, 1967.
- Schack, P., and Kaarsholm, N.: Absence in Papaya Peptidase A Catalyzed Hydrolysis of a pKa 4 Present in Papain-Catalyzed Hydrolyses, *Biochemistry* 23, 631, 1984.
- Schack, P., and Kaarsholm, N.: Subsite Differences between Active Centres of Papaya Peptidase A and Papain as Revealed by Affinity Chromatography, *Biochem J* 219, 727, 1984.
- Schechter, I., and Berger, A.: On the Size of the Active Site in Proteases. I. Papain, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 27, 157, 1967.
- Schneider, M., and Goldstein, G.: Digestion of Articular Cartilage by Papain *in Vitro*, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 124, 991, 1967.
- Schwert, G., Neurath, H., Kaufman, S., and Snoke, J.: The Specific Esterase Activity of Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 172, 221, 1948.
- Shapira, E., and Arnon, R.: The Mechanism of Inhibition of Papain by Its Specific Antibodies, *Biochemistry* 6, 3951, 1967.
- Shapira, E., and Arnon, R.: Antibodies to Papain. Resolution on DEAE-Sephadex into Fractions with Different Precipitating Capacities, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 177, 1967.
- Shipton, M., Kierstan, M., Malthouse, J., Stuchbury, T., and Brocklehurst, K.: The Case for Assigning a Value of Approximately 4 to pKa1 of Essential Histidine-Cysteine Interactive Systems of Papain, Bromelain and Ficin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 365, 1975.
- Skalski, M., Lewis, S., Maggio, E., and Shafer, J.: Effects of Proflavine on Papain's Catalytic Activity. A Proflavine-Mediated Decrease in Km, *Biochemistry* 12, 1884, 1973.
- Sluyterman, L.: The Activation Reaction of Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 430, 1967.
- Sluyterman, L.: Reversible Inactivation of Papain by Cyanate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 439, 1967.
- Sluyterman, L.: The Effect of Methanol, Urea, and Other Solutes on the Action of Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 418, 1967.
- Sluyterman, L., and DeGraaf, M.: The Effect of Salts Upon the pH Dependence of the Activity of Papain and Succinyl-Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 554, 1972.
- Sluyterman, L., and Wijdenes, J.: Benzoylamido-acetonitrile as an Inhibitor of Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 95, 1973.
- Sluyterman, L., and Wijdenes, J.: Cyanuration of Papain Activity and Fluorescence of the Products, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 329, 1972.
- Sluyterman, L., and Wijdenes, J.: Sigmoidol Progress Curves in the Polymerization of Leucine Methyl Ester Catalyzed by Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 194, 1972.
- Smith, D., Maggio, E., and Kenyon, G.: Simple Alkanethiol Groups for Temporary Blocking of Sulfhydryl Groups of Enzymes, *Biochemistry* 14, 766, 1975.
- Smith, E., and Kimmel, J.: , *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 133, 1960.
- Smith, E., Kimmel, J., and Brown, P.: , *J Biol Chem* 207, 533, 1954.
- Smith, L., Garvin, P., Gesler, R., and Jennings, R.: Enzyme Dissolution of the Nucleus Pulposus, *Nature* 198, 1311, 1963.
- Solis-Mendiola, S., Rojo-Dominguez, A., and Hernandez-Arana, A.: Cooperativity in the Unfolding Transitions of Cysteine Proteinases. Calorimetric Study of the Heat Denaturation of Chymopapain and Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1203, 121, 1993.
- Steiner, R.: Varying Luminescence Behavior of the Different Tryptophan Residues of Papain, *Biochemistry* 10, 771, 1971.
- Storer, A., and Carey, P.: Comparison of the Kinetics and Mechanism of the Papain-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Esters and Thiono Esters, *Biochemistry* 24, 6808, 1985.
- Storer, A., and Menard, R.: Catalytic Mechanism in Papain Family of Cysteine Pepsidases, Vol. 244, 486, 1994.
- Storer, A., Lee, H., and Carey, P.: Relaxed and Perturbed Substrate Conformations in Enzyme Active Sites: Evidence from Multichannel Resonance Raman Spectra, *Biochemistry* 22, 4789, 1983.
- Storer, A., Murphy, W., and Carey, P.: The Use of Resonance Raman Spectroscopy to Monitor Catalytically Important Bonds during Enzymic Catalysis. Application to the Hydrolysis of Methyl Thionohippurate by Papain, *J Biol Chem* 254, 3163, 1979.
- Suzuki, H.: Localized Hyperchondroplasia Induced by Crude Papain Administered to Mice, *Nature* 209, 1111, 1966.
- Taylor, M., Pratt, K., Revell, D., Baker, K., Sumner, I., and Goodenough, P.: Active Papain Renatured and Processed from Insoluble Recombinant Propapain Expressed in *Escherichia coli* , *Protein Eng* Vol. 5, 455, 1992.
- Ungar-Waron, H., Jaton, J., and Sela, M.: Action of Papain on Normal Rabbit Immunoglobulin M, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 140, 542, 1967.
- Valeri, A., Wilson, S., and Feinman, R.: Reaction of Antithrombin with Proteinases. Evidence for a Specific Reaction with Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 614, 526, 1980.
- Van Eyk, H.: Fragmentation of Human Globulin with Papain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 127, 241, 1966.
- Vernet, T., Berti, P., de Montigny, C., Musil, R., Tessier, D., Macnard, R., Magny, M., Storer, A., and Thomas, D: Processing of the Papain Precursor. The Ionization State of a Conserved Amino Acid Motif within the Pro Region Participates in the Regulation of Intramolecular Processing, *J Biol Chem* 270, 10838, 1995.

- Weinstein, B.: The Evolution of Papain, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 41, 441, 1970.
- Westerik, J., and Wolfenden, R.: Aldehydes as Inhibitors of Papain, *J Biol Chem* 247, 8195, 1972.
- White, J., and White, D.: Source Book of Enzymes, *Source Book of Enzymes* , C.R.C. Press, 1997.
- Whitehouse, M., and Leader, J.: Biochemical Properties of Anti-Inflammatory Drugs. IX. Coupling of Oxidative Phosphorylation and Inhibition of a Thiol Enzyme (Papain) by Some Cyclic beta-Diones and Ninhydrin, *Biochem Pharmacol* 16, 537, 1967.
- Williams, D., and Whitaker, J.: Kinetics of Papain Catalyzed Hydrolyses of Neutral Substrates, *Biochemistry* 6, 3711, 1967.
- Wilson, A., and Gurner, B.: Increased Affinity of Guinea Pig Thymocytes and Thymus-Dependent Lymphocytes for Papain-Treated Rabbit Erythrocytes Compared to Untreated Erythrocytes, *J Immunol Methods* 7, 163, 1975.
- Wolthers, B., and Kalk, K.: Binding of Competitive (Product) Inhibitors to Papain in the Active and Inactive State, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 556, 1970.
- Wolthers, B., Dreuth, J., Jansonius, J., Koekoek, R., and Swen, H.: The Three Dimensional Structure of Papain, *Structure-Function Relationships of Proteolytic Enzymes* , P. Desnuelle, H. Neurath, and M. Ottesen, Academic Press, NY, 272, 1970.
- Zucker, S., Buttle, D., Nicklin, M., and Barrett, A.: The Proteolytic Activities of Chymopapain, Papain and Papaya Proteinase III, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 196, 1985.



82. Papain, Chymo

Chymopapain is an extracellular cysteine proteinase secreted in the latex of the Carica papaya tree. Chymopapain was thought to exist as two forms, A and B (Maes *et al.* 1996); however, those terminologies were replaced through the results of molecular cloning experiments, which revealed a multiplicity of enzymes differing in only one or two amino acid residues (Taylor *et al.* 1999).

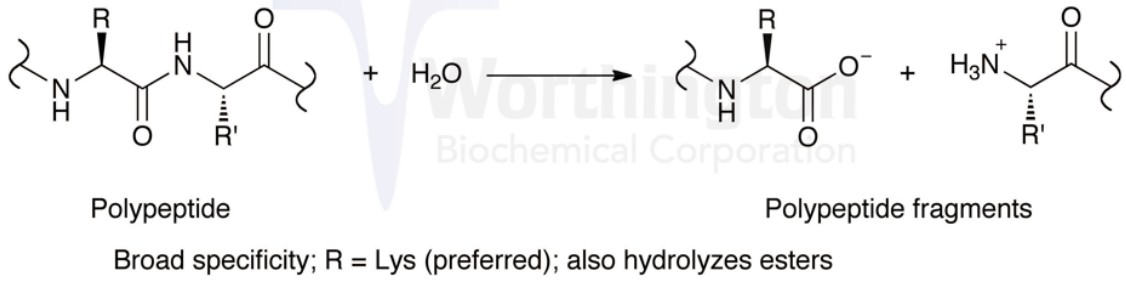


Figure 82.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Papain, Chymo

History

In 1941, Jansen and Balls first described chymopapain, after obtaining it in crystalline form from papaya latex (Guha *et al.* 2006). It was termed chymopapain to distinguish it as the proteolytic activity remaining after the removal of papain (Taylor *et al.* 1999).

In 1967, Kunimitsu and Yasunobo first demonstrated chymopapain's charge heterogeneity through cation-exchange chromatography, creating the notion that two forms of the enzyme existed: chymopapain A and chymopapain B. It has since been determined the separation observed during cation-exchange chromatography was instead due to the charge heterogeneity of chymopapain, and contamination with glycyl endopeptidase (Buttle 2004).

The amino acid sequences for chymopapain were published by Jacquet *et al.* in 1989 (Jacquet *et al.* 1989b) and Watson *et al.* in 1990. In 1996, Maes *et al.* elucidated the structure of chymopapain to a 1.7 resolution, and in 1999 Taylor *et al.*'s molecular cloning studies revealed five isoforms of the enzyme, putting an end to the chymopapain A and chymopapain B terminologies.

Recent research continues to investigate the wound-induced expression of chymopapain, as well as other papaya endopeptidases (Azarkan 2006). Chymopapain is also being used as a control to study human invertebral disc degeneration, as it mimics the natural process of degradation (Chen *et al.* 2009). Chymopapain has also found use in research in rheumatoid arthritis as it mimics the increased activity of proteases found in the joints of patients with rheumatoid arthritis (Sabaratnam *et al.* 2007).

Molecular Characteristics

The enzyme is a polypeptide chain of 218 amino acids. Chymopapain shows 58% sequence identity with papain (Sumner *et al.* 1993, and Buttle 2004). Among the papaya proteinases, V133 and V157 are highly conserved. Chymopapain is unique in that V133 and V157 are replaced by leucine in all five isoforms (Taylor *et al.* 1999, and Buttle 2004).

Specificity

Chymopapain shows a broad substrate specificity (Jacquet *et al.* 1989a). Chymopapain hydrolyzes a wide variety of substrates, similar to papain, but at slower rates. The substrate specificity is primarily controlled by the S2 subsite (Drenth *et al.* 1976).

Composition

Chymopapain is synthesized with N-terminal signal and propeptide regions, which are required for proper folding (McKee *et al.* 1986, Revell *et al.* 1993, Karrer *et al.* 1993, Taylor *et al.* 1995, and Vernet *et al.* 1995). These propeptides have been found to be selective high-affinity inhibitors of the mature enzyme (Taylor *et al.* 1995). Unlike other proteinases that have one free cysteine in the active site, chymopapain has a second non-essential free cysteine residue (C117) (Sumner *et al.* 1993).

IUB

- 3.4.22.6

CAS

- 9001-09-6

Protein Accession Number

- P14080

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha Beta

Architecture:

- Alpha-Beta Complex

Topology:

- Cathepsin B; Chain A

Molecular Weight

- 27 kDa (Ebata 1962)

Optimal pH

- Broad, centered around 7 (Buttle 2004)

Isoelectric Point

- 10.2-10.6 (Baines and Brocklehurst 1982)

Extinction Coefficient

- 42,600 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 18.14 (Theoretical)

Active Residue

- Cysteine (C159)
- Histidine (H293)
- Asparagine (N313)

Activators

- 2,3-Dimercaptopropanol (Ebata and Yasunobu 1962)
- Cysteine (Ebata and Yasunobu 1962)
- Glutathione (Ebata and Yasunobu 1962)
- NaN3 (Kunimitsu 1970)

Inhibitors

- Ag^{+}, Cu^{2+}, Hg^{2+}, and Zn^{2+} (Kunimitsu 1970)
- Cystatin (Björk and Ylinenjörvi 1990)
- Iodoacetate
- PCMB
- Albumin and succinyl-albumin (Zucker *et al.* 1985)

Applications

- Rheumatoid arthritis research
- Control in disc degeneration studies
- Prior to being discontinued in the United States in 2003, chymopapain was injected directly into herniated disks to dissolve part of the disc and relieve pain

Assay Information

Method

- A titrimetric determinatin of the acid produced during the hydrolysis of benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester (BAEE). One unit will hydrolyze one micromole of benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester per minute at 25°C and pH 6.2 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- Enzyme diluent (Activation buffer): Prepare fresh daily by mixing the following:
- 0.01 M EDTA - 10 ml
- 0.06 M Mercaptoethanol - 0.1 ml
- 0.05 M Cysteine·HCl - 10 ml
- Reagent grade water - 70 ml
- Substrate solution: Prepare fresh daily by mixing the following:
- 0.058 M BAEE - 15.0 ml
- 0.01 M EDTA - 0.8 ml
- 0.05 M Cysteine·HCl - 0.8 ml
- Adjust pH to 6.2 and dilute to a final volume of 21 ml with reagent grade water.
- Titrant: 0.01-0.02 N NaOH, standardized

Enzyme

- Activate enzyme by dissolving in enzyme diluent to a concentration of 0.05-0.1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$. Under these conditions activation is complete within 30 minutes.
- Determination of protein concentration

Procedure

The reaction can be measured with either an automatic titrator or a laboratory pH meter. The titration vessel should be maintained at 25°C.

Pipette the following into the titration vessel at 25°C:

- Substrate solution - 5.0 ml

- 3.0 M NaCl - 5.0 ml
- Reagent grade water - 5.0 ml

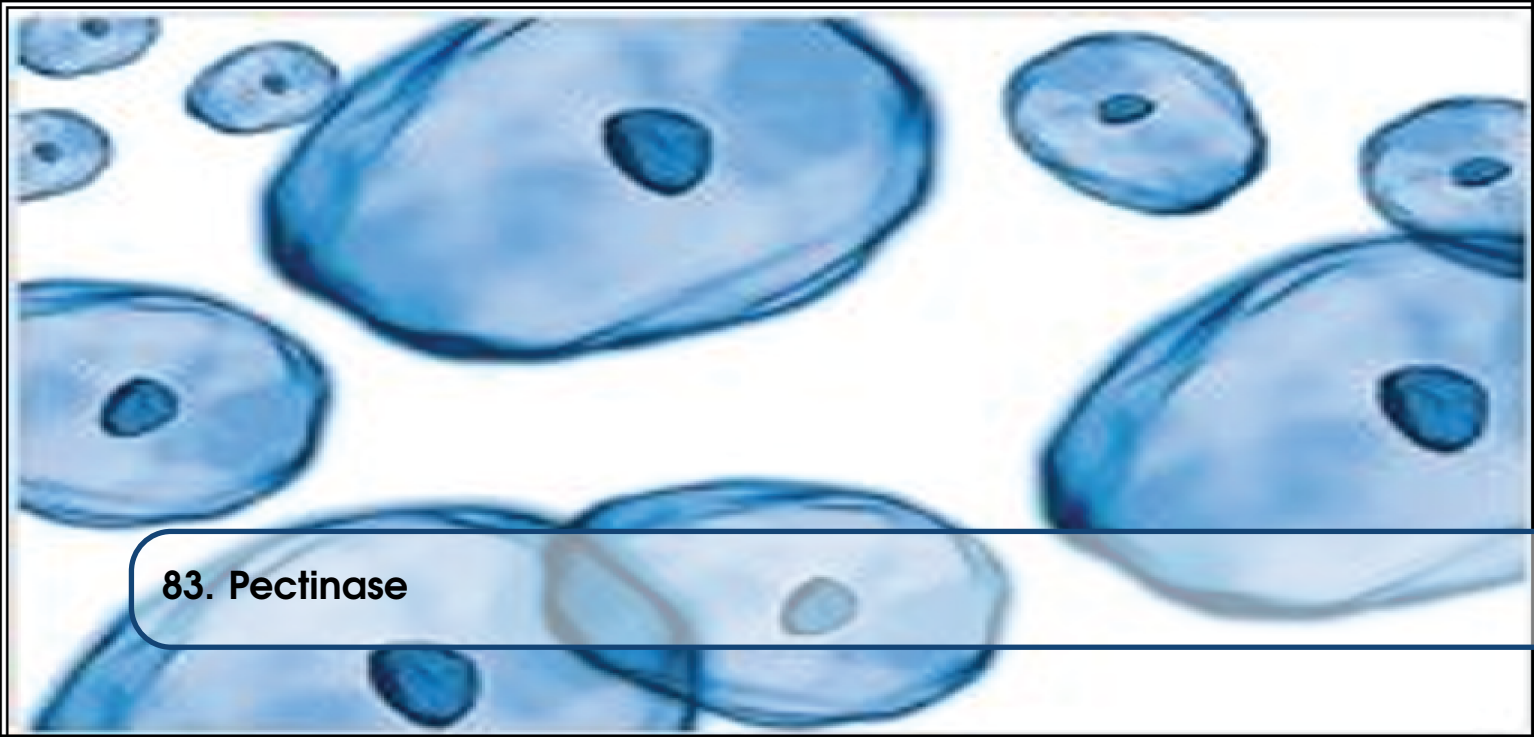
At zero time add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and adjust the pH to 6.2. Record the amount of standardized NaOH added per minute to maintain the pH at 6.2 after a constant rate is achieved.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{ml base added}}{\text{min}} \text{ x normality x } 1000}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

Notes

- Mercuripapain must be activated before use. Mercury is removed from the enzyme in activation buffer. After 30 minutes in this solution, the enzyme is completely activated and the mercury has been chelated. The mercuripapain suspension contains no free mercury. The product has been extensively dialyzed prior to packaging.



83. Pectinase

Purified pectinase is a multi-component preparation highly effective in depolymerizing plant pectins with varying degrees of esterification. Important enzymatic activities include pectin lyase (EC 4.2.2.10) and activities on polygalacturonic acid (pectin) and nonmethylated polygalacturonic acid (pectate). The product contains substantial hemicellulase, cellulase, pectinesterase and xylanase activities which together with pectin lyase and polygalacturonase work synergistically to digest plant cell wall tissues.

Characteristics of Pectinase from *Aspergillus niger*:

In addition to its high enzymatic activites, purified pectinase has been developed specifically for use in plant protoplast culture studies. The enzyme is assayed using a method which quantitatively measures the liberation of D-galacturonic acid from polygalacturonic acid. This method is based upon determination of reducing sugars using a neocuprine hydrochloride color reagent assay. When used with Worthington purified cellulase, purified pectinase has been found to be useful for generating good yields of viable protoplast in several plant systems, e.g., corn, soybean, red beet, sunflower, tomato and citrus. In general, a concentration range of 0.1% to 0.5% pectinase (with accompanying 0.5% to 1.5% cellulase) used at 24°C to 37°C for periods of 1 to 16 hours will yield good results.

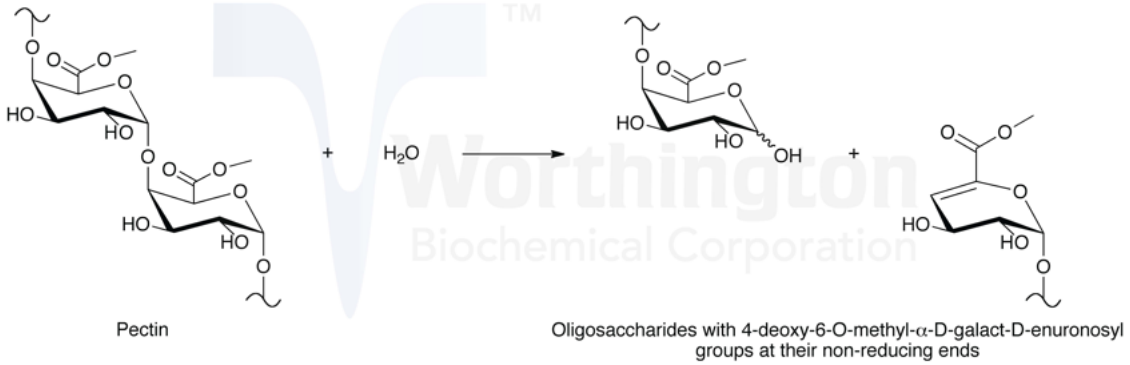


Figure 83.1: Major Enzymatic Reaction: Pectin Lyase

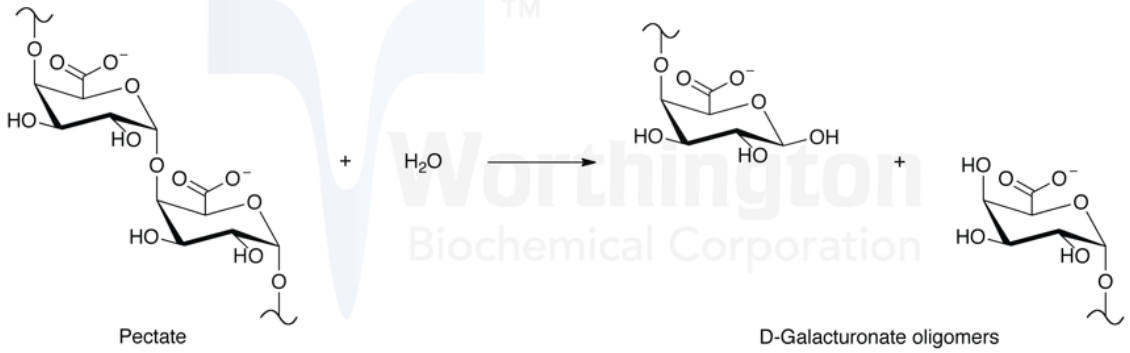


Figure 83.2: Major Enzymatic Reaction: Polygalacturonidase

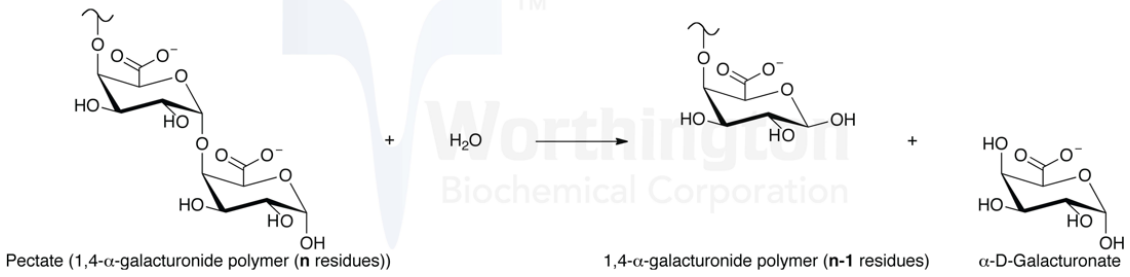


Figure 83.3: Major Enzymatic Reaction: Galacturan 1,4-α-galacturonidase

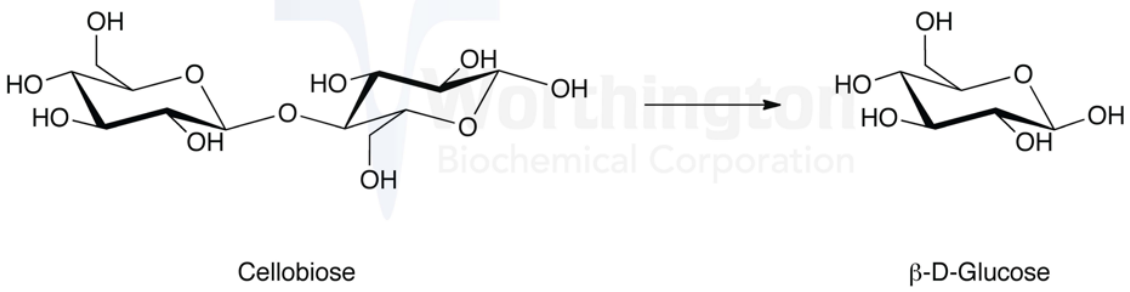


Figure 83.4: Minor Enzymatic Reaction: Cellulase (Cellobiase)

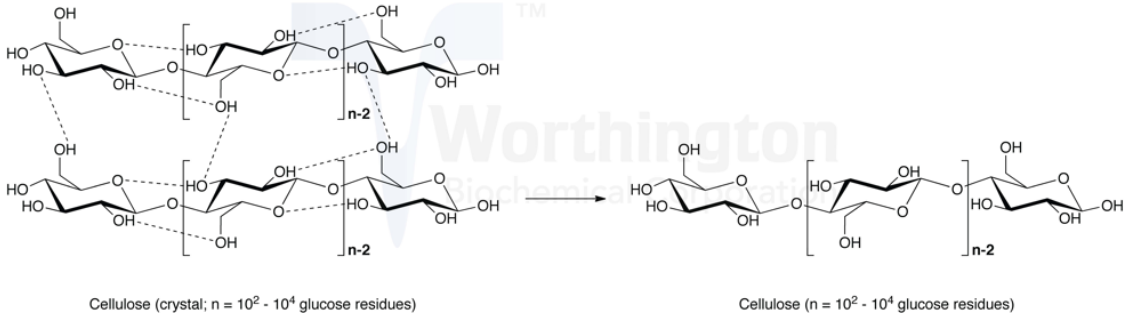


Figure 83.5: Minor Enzymatic Reaction: Cellulase (Endocellulase)

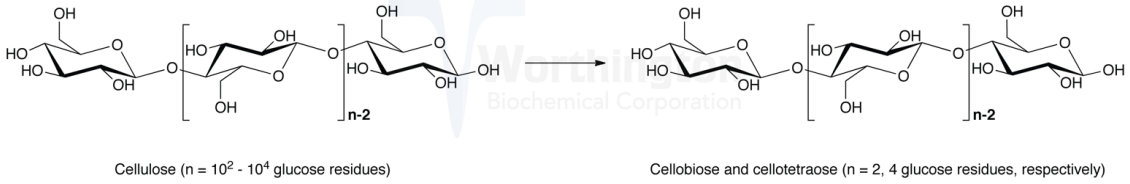


Figure 83.6: Minor Enzymatic Reaction: Cellulase (Exocellulase)

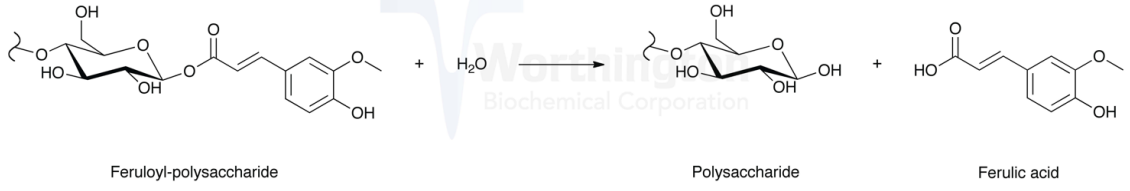


Figure 83.7: Minor Enzymatic Reaction: Hemicellulase

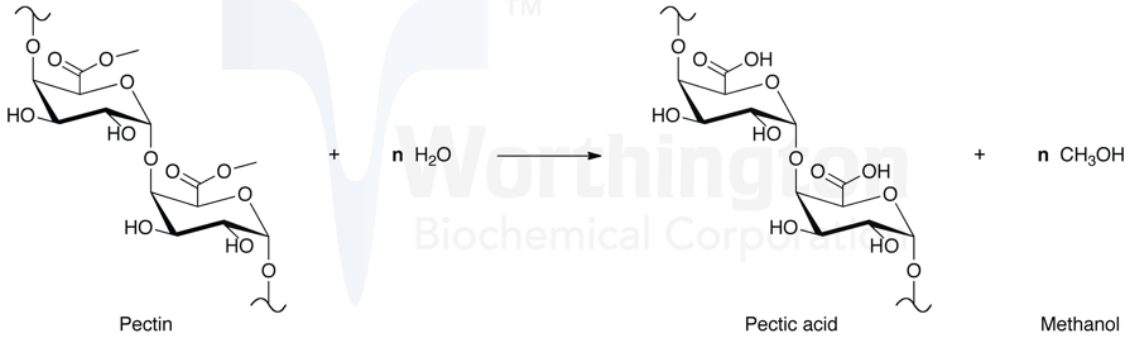


Figure 83.8: Minor Enzymatic Reaction: Pectinesterase

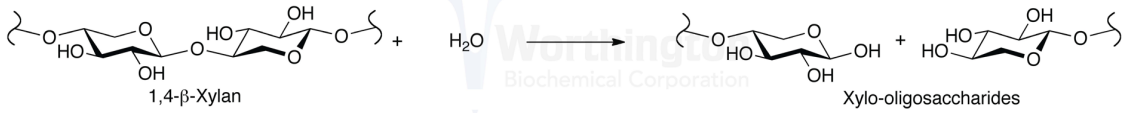


Figure 83.9: Minor Enzymatic Reaction: Xylanase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Aspergillus niger*

IUB

- 4.2.2.10

CAS

- 9033-35-6

Stability/Storage

- Store at 2 - 8°C. Protect from moisture. If not using entire bottle at once, weigh into single-use aliquots on arrival and store tightly covered, dessicated, refrigerated. Material is very hygroscopic and can become tacky and hard-to-weigh if exposed to moisture.

Assay Information

Method

- One unit liberates 1 μmole of D-galacturonic acid from polygalacturonic acid per minute at 37°C, pH 5.0.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Citric Acid/Phosphate Buffer (Assay Buffer), pH 5.0
- Color Reagent A: Dissolve 40g anhydrous Na_2CO_3 in 600 ml reagent grade H_2O. Add 16 g glycine and stir until dissolved. Add 0.450 g $CuSO_4$ $5H_2O$, stir until dissolved. Bring to 1 liter with reagent grade H_2O.
- Color Reagent B: Dissolve 1.2 g neocuprine - HCl in 1 liter reagent grade H_2O. Store at 4°C in a brown bottle.
- D-galacturonic acid standard, 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$
- 0.5% Polygalacturonic Acid Substrate:
- Heat 500 ml Assay Buffer on a hot plate. While heating and stirring, slowly add 2.5 g polygalacturonic acid. Heat and stir until dissolved. It will be slightly viscous and opaque. Do not allow solution to boil. Cool and bring back up to volume if necessary. Store at 4°C.

Enzyme

- Make up fresh daily. Keep solutions on ice until used. Make serial dilutions to 0.01 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in assay buffer.

Procedure

Prepare three tubes, each containing 1 ml of buffer and 6 ml of substrate (Reagent Blanks). Prepare three tubes, each containing 6 ml of substrate and 1 ml of enzyme sample at 0.1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ (Test). Prepare three tubes, each containing 6 ml of buffer and 1 ml of enzyme sample at 0.1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ (Sample Blanks).

Incubate tubes in 37°C water bath for 60 minutes ± 1 minute. Aliquot the standard curve tubes, in triplicate, using 10 µg to 125 µg of D-galacturonic acid standard.
After the assay tubes have incubated for 60 minutes, place rack immediately into ice water to stop reaction. Aliquot from each tube 100 µl into another set of tubes (also on ice). To each reaction tube and standard tube add 2 ml of Color Reagent A and 2 ml of Color Reagent B. Mix well by inversion. Place rack into boiling water bath for 13 minutes ±1 minute. Cool tubes, then add 2 ml H_2O. Mix well by inversion. Read absorbance at A_{450} against a water blank using disposable cuvettes. Do not use a flowcell; the orange color adheres to glass. Calculate mean absorbances for each set of triplicates.

Calculation

- Plot a standard curve:
- x = µg D-galacturonic acid
- y = A_{450}

Calculate rate of change. The curve should be linear up to 100 µg D-galacturonic acid, if not, repeat curve with fresh reagents.

References

- Albersheim, P., and Killias, U.: Studies Relating to the Purification and Properties of Pectin Transeliminase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 97, 107, 1962.
- Baldwin, E., Pressey, R.: Pectic Enzymes in Pectolyase - Separation, Characterization, and Induction of Ethylene in Fruits, *Plant Physiol* 90, 191, 1989.
- Dygert, S., Li, L., Florida, D., and Thoma, J.: Determination of Reducing Sugar with Improved Precision, *Anal Biochem* 13, 367, 1965.
- Friedrich, J., Cimerman, A., and Steiner, W.: Submerged Production of Pectolytic Enzymes by *Aspergillus-Niger* - Effect of Different Agitation/Aeration Regimes, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 31, 490, 1989.
- Friedrich, J., Cinerman, A., and Steiner, W.: Production of Pectolytic Enzymes by *Aspergillus niger* - Effect of Inoculum Size and Potassium Hexacyanoferrate II. Trihydrate, *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 33, 377, 1990.
- Ishii, S.: Enzymatic Maceration of Plant Tissues by Endo-Pectin Lyase and Endo-Polygalacturonase from *Aspergillus japonicus*, *Phytopathology* 67, 281, 1976.
- Ishii, S.: Purification and Characterization of a Factor that Stimulates Tissue Maceration by Pectolytic Enzymes, *Phytopathology* 67, 994, 1977.
- Ishii, S., and Kiho, K.: Evidence for a Factor that Stimulates Tissue Maceration by Pectolytic Enzymes, *Phytopathology* 66, 1077, 1976.
- Ishii, S., and Yokotsuka, T.: Purification and Properties of Endo-polygalacturonase from *Aspergillus japonicus* , *Agric Biol Chem* 36, 1885, 1972.
- Ishii, S., and Yokotsuka, T.: Purification and Properties of Pectin Lyase from *Aspergillus japonicus* , *Agric Biol Chem* 39, 313, 1975.
- Ishii, S., Kiho, K., Sugiyama, S., and Sugimoto, H.: Low-Methoxyl Pectin Prepared by Pectinesterase from *Aspergillus japonicus*, *J Food Sci* 44, 611, 1979.
- Konno, H., Yamasaki, Y., and Katoh, K.: , *Plant Physiol* 73, 215, 1983.
- Lei, S., Lin, H., Heffernan, L., and Wilcox, G.: Evidence that Polygalacturonase is a Virulence Determinant in Erwinia carotovora, *J Bacteriol* 164, 831, 1985.
- McCarthy, R., Kotarski, S., and Salyers, A.: Location and Characteristics of Enzymes Involved in the Breakdown of Polygalacturonic Acid by Bacteroides thetaiotamicron, *J Bacteriol* 161, 493, 1985.
- Rexova-Benkova, L., and Markovic, O.: Pectic Enzymes, *Adv Carbohydr Chem Biochem* 33, 323, 1976.
- Sakai, T., and Takaoka, A.: , *Agric Biol Chem* 49, 449, 1985.
- Tam, S.: , *J Food Sci* 48, 532, 1983.

84. Pepsin

Pepsin is the principal proteolytic enzyme of vertebrate gastric juice. Its inactive precursor form, pepsinogen, is produced in stomach mucosa. The minor pepsins are designated "B", "C", and "D", while the major component is "A", to which the following data applies.

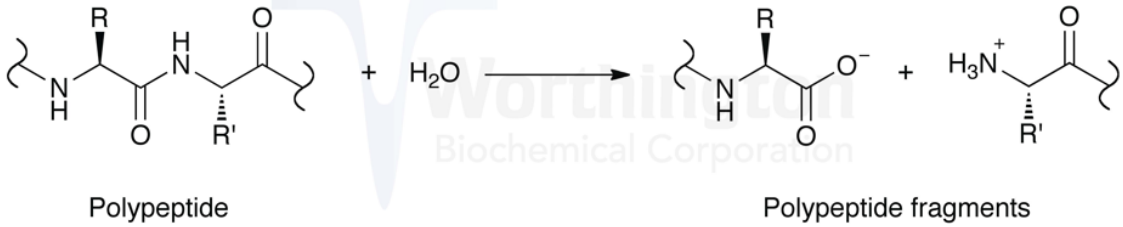


Figure 84.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Pepsin

History

Pepsin is of particular interest as it was the first enzyme to be discovered. The name pepsin was given by Theodor Schwann (1810-1882) in 1836, and came from pepsis, the term for digestion in Hippocratic writings. Into the mid-nineteenth century, scientists showed that pepsin broke down proteins into "peptones" (Fruton 2002).

Pepsin was later found to be an effective treatment for digestive disorders. Through this important application, efforts to produce and purify it greatly increased, and were successful by the end of the nineteenth century (Tang 1998).

At that time, however, the chemical nature and properties of enzymes as proteins were not completely understood. It was not until John H. Northrop crystallized pepsin in 1930, an achievement for which he shared the Nobel Prize in 1946, that the protein nature of enzymes was established (Manchester 2004).

After the Nobel Prize was awarded to Northrop, Sumner, and Stanley in 1946, new separation methods including crystallization and chromatography were further developed. Through these methods, the amino acid sequences of pepsin and pepsinogen were determined (Tang 1973).

Pepsin B and C were first isolated from porcine stomach by Ryle and Porter in 1959.

As X-ray diffraction techniques improved through the mid-1970s, the three-dimensional structure of pepsin was determined, allowing for a better understanding of the catalytic reaction (Fruton 2002).

Recently, interest in pepsin-type enzymes and their inhibitors has been renewed due to the recognition of HIV-protease as a member of this aspartic protease family (Campos 2003).

Molecular Characteristics

The amino acid sequence of porcine pepsin was determined by Tang *et al.* (1973) and Moravek and Kostka (1974), and later confirmed through cDNA analysis by Tsukagoshi *et al.* (1988) and Lin *et al.* (1989).

The pepsinogen A (PGA) gene is divided among nine exons that encompass approximately 9.4 kb of genomic DNA (Sogawa 1983).

There are multiple versions of the PGA genes found in human and chimp populations, but the activities of these various gene products are indistinguishable (Taggart 1985 and Zelle 1988). In contrast, Southern blot analyses of a sampling of pigs suggest that there is only a single PGAgene found in all pigs (Evers 1988).

PGA production is mainly controlled at the transcription level (Sogawa *et al.* 1981 and Ichinose *et al.* 1988). In both humans and pigs, it has been found that the PGA gene is under tissue-specific transcriptional control, with mRNA only detected in gastric fundic mucosa (Ichinose 1991 and Meijerink *et al.* 1993). Transcription of the PGA gene is regulated by transcription-activating proteins acting at 3 major regions in the promoter and initiation regions of the PGA gene (Meijerink *et al.* 1993).

There are four reported pepsin proteins: pepsin A, pepsin B (parapepsin I), pepsin C (gastricsin), and pepsin D (an unphosphorylated version of pepsin A) (Lee and Ryle 1967). Pepsin A is the predominant gastric protease; minor amounts of the other pepsins have been detected. Pepsins B and C share a higher degree of homology with each other. In dog, B and C share 89% identity, A and B share 44% identity, and A and C share 45% identity (calculated based on Thompson *et al.* 1994).

Specificity

Pepsin has broad specificity with a preference for peptides containing linkages with aromatic or carboxylic L-amino acids. It preferentially cleaves C-terminal to Phe and Leu and to a lesser extent Glu linkages. The enzyme does not cleave at Val, Ala, or Gly.

Composition

Pepsin is a monomeric, two domain, mainly beta protein with a high percentage of acidic residues. Porcine pepsin has 4 basic residues, and 42 acidic residues and is O-phosphorylated at S68 (Tang *et al*. 1973). For the protein to be active, one of the two aspartate residues in the catalytic site has to be protonated, and the other deprotonated. This occurs between pH 1 and 5, and above pH 7 pepsin is irreversibly denatured.

IUB

- 3.4.23.1

CAS

- 9001-75-6

Protein Accession Number

- P00791

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly beta

Architecture:
- Beta Barrel

Topology:
- Cathepsin D, subunit A; domain 1

Molecular Weight

- Pepsin: 34.5 kDa (Theoretical)
- Pepsinogen: 41.4 kDa

Optimal pH

- 1.0-4.0 (At pH 1.5 pepsin exhibits about 90% of maximum activity, and at pH 4.5 about 35% of maximum activity.

Isoelectric Point

- 1.0 (Bovey and Yanari 1960)

Extinction Coefficient

- 49,650 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 14.39

Active Residue

- Aspartic acid (D32 and D215)

Activators

- Pepsinogen

Inhibitors

- Aliphatic alcohols
- Substrate-like epoxides
- Pepstatin A

Applications

- Digestion of antibodies
- Preparation of collagen for cosmeceutical purposes
- Assessment of digestibility of proteins in food chemistry
- Subculture of viable mammary epithelial cells (Riser 1983)

Assay Information

The Worthington assay is based on the stop-point assay of hemoglobin degradation developed by Anson (1938).

Method

- The rate of hydrolysis of denatured hemoglobin is measured. One unit releases 0.001 A_{280} as TCA soluble hydrolysis products per minute at 37°C under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 1.0 N HCl
- 0.3 N HCl
- 0.01 N HCl
- 2.5% w/v Hemoglobin: Prepare by dissolving 2.5 grams Worthington bovine erythrocyte hemoglobin powder (Code: HB) in 100 ml reagent grade water. Blend in a Waring blender at maximum speed for 3-5 minutes. Filter through gauze. Dilute 80 ml of filtrate with 20 ml of 0.3 N HCl.
- 5% w/v Trichoracetic acid (TCA)

Enzyme

- Pepsin activity: Dissolve pepsin at a concentration of 0.5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in 0.01 N HCl. Keep chilled. Immediately prior to assay, dilute further in 0.01 N HCl to 10-20 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$. Three dilutions are recommended.
- Pepsinogen: Dissolve 25 mg pepsinogen in approximately 40 ml reagent grade water. Adjust the pH to 8.0 with 0.01 N NaOH and allow 10 minutes to inactivate any contaminating pepsin activity. Lower the pH to 2.0 with HCl and dilute to a final volume of 50 ml with reagent grade water. For assay dilute further to 10-20 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$ with 0.01 N HCl.

Procedure

Into each of six numbered test tubes pipette 2.5 ml hemoglobin substrate. Place in a 37°C water bath to equilibrate. Tubes 1-3 are blanks. Into each, pipette 5 ml of TCA followed by 0.5 ml of respective enzyme dilution. Remove from bath after 5 minutes and filter. Read A_{280} of clear filtrate.
Tubes 4-6 are for test. At timed intervals, add 0.5 ml of respective enzyme dilution to each and incubate at 37°C for exactly 10 minutes, stop the reaction by adding 5 ml of 5% TCA at timed intervals. Remove from bath after 5 minutes and filter. The filtrates should be clear. Record filtrate absorbance at 280 nm and subtract A_{280} of appropriate blank.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{(A_{280\ \text{Filtrate}} - A_{280\ \text{Blank}}) \times 1000}{10\ \text{min} \times \text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$$

References

- Absolon, K.: The Use of Albumin I^{131} (RIHSA) for Proteolytic and Antiproteolytic Activity Determination, *Surg Forum* 5, 543, 1954.
- Al -Janabi, J., Hartsuck, J., and Tang, J.: Kinetics and Mechanism of Pepsinogen Activation, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4628, 1972.
- Anderson, W., and Harthill, J.: Pepsin Inhibitory Activity Amongst Activation Peptides of Pepsinogen, *Nature* 243, 417, 1973.
- Andreeva, N.: Why and What for is Pepsin Stable and Active at pH 2?, *Mol Biol* 28, 869, 1995.
- Andreeva, N.: Some Aspects of Structural Studies on Aspartic Proteases, *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 52, 31, 1992.
- Andreeva, N., and Rumsh, L.: Analysis of Crystal Structures of Aspartic Proteinases: On the Role of Amino Acid Residues Adjacent to the Catalytic Site of Pepsin-like Enzymes., *Protein Sci* 10, 2439, 2001.
- Anson, M.: The Estimation of Pepsin, Trypsin, Papain and Cathepsin with Hemoglobin, *J Gen Physiol* 22, 79, 1938.
- Arnon, R., and Perlmann, G.: The Amino Acid Composition of Chromatographically Purified Pepsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 238, 653, 1963.
- Auer, H., and Glick, D.: Early Events of Pepsinogen Activation, *Biochemistry* 23, 2735, 1984.
- Baker, L.: The Kinetics of the Action of Pepsin on Synthetic Substrates, *J Biol Chem* 211, 701, 1954.
- Basson, M., and Modlin, I.: Pepsinogen: Biological and Pathophysiologic Significance, *J Surg Res* 44, 82, 1988.
- Bayliss, R., Knowles, J., and Wybrandt, G.: An Aspartic Acid Residue at the Active Site of Pepsin. The Isolation and Sequence of the Heptapeptide, *Biochem J* 113, 377, 1969.
- Biemond, I., Jansen, J.,Crobach, L., Kreuning, J., and Lamers, C.: Radioimmunoassay of Human Pepsinogen A and Pepsinogen C, *J Clin Chem Clin Biochem* 27, 19, 1989.
- Blumenfeld, O., and Perlmann, G.: The Amino Acid Composition of Crystalline Pepsin, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 553, 1959.
- Blumenfeld, O., and Perlmann, G.: Ultraviolet Difference Spectra of Pepsin, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 563, 1959.
- Blumenfeld, O., Leonis, J., and Perlmann, G.: The Effect of Guanidine Hydrochloride on Crystalline Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 235, 379, 1960.
- Bohak, Z.: Purification and Characterization of Chicken Pepsinogen and Chicken Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4638, 1969.
- Bovey, F., and Yanari, S.: Pepsin, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 63, 1960.
- Bustin, M., and Conway-Jacobs, A.: Intramolecular Activation of Porcine Pepsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 246, 615, 1971.
- Campos L., and Sancho, J.: The Active Site of Pepsin is Formed in the Intermediate Conformation Dominant at Mildly Acidic pH., *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 538, 89, 2003.
- Cascella, M., Micheletti, C., Rothlisberger, U., and Carloni, P.: Evolutionarily Conserved Functional Mechanics Across Pepsin-like and Retroviral Aspartic Proteases, *J Am Chem Soc* 127, 3734, 2005.
- Chen, K., and Tang, J.: Amino Acid Sequence Around the Epoxide-Reactive Residues in Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2566, 1972.
- Chen, K., Tao, N., and Tang, J.: Primary Structure of Porcine Pepsin. I. Purification and Placement of Cyanogen Bromide Fragments and the Amino Acid Sequence of Fragment CB5, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5068, 1975.
- Cho, Y., Rebholz, K., and Northrop, D.: Solvent Isotope Effects on the Onset of Inhibition of Porcine Pepsin by Pepstatin, *Biochemistry* 33, 9637, 1994.

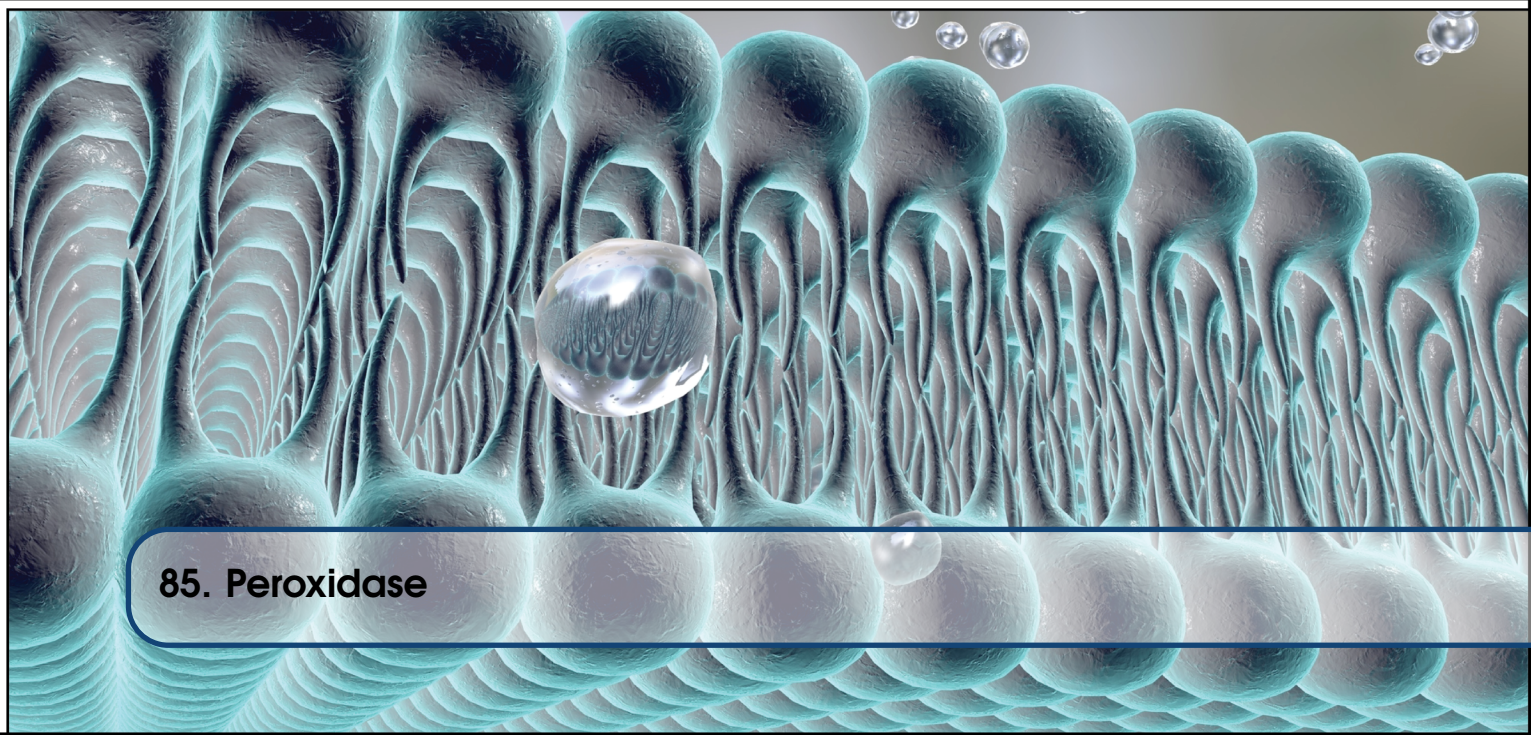
- Ciric B., Howe, C., Soldan, M., Warrington, A., Bieber, A., Van Keulen V., Rodriguez, M., and Pease, L.: Human Monoclonal IgM Antibody Promotes CNS Myelin Repair Independent of Fc Function, *Brain Pathol* 13, 608, 2003.
- Clement, G., Rooney, J., Zakheim, K., and Eastman, J.: The pH Dependence of the Dephosphorylated Pepsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of N-Acetyl-L-Phenylalanyl-L-Tyrosine Methyl Ester, *J Am Chem Soc* 92, 186, 1970.
- Collins, J., and Fine, R.: The Enzymatic Digestion of Elastin at Acidic pH, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 295, 1981.
- Cornish -Bowden, A., and Knowles, J.: A New Continuous Method for Following Pepsin-Catalyzed Reactions, *Biochem J* 96, 71p, 1965.
- Cornish-Bowden, A., and Knowles, J.: The pH-Dependence of Pepsin-Catalyzed Reactions, *Biochem J* 113, 353, 1969.
- Cornish-Bowden, A., Greenwell, P., and Knowles, J.: The Rate-Determining Step in Pepsin-Catalysed Reactions, and Evidence Against an Acyl-Enzyme Intermediate, *Biochem J* 113, 369, 1969.
- Cosgrove, S., Rogers, L., Hewage, C., and Malthouse, J.: NMR Study of the Inhibition of Pepsin by Glyoxal Inhibitors: Mechanism of Tetrahedral Intermediate Stabilization by the Aspartyl Proteases, *Biochemistry* 46, 11205, 2007.
- Dee, D., Pencer, J., Nieh, M., Krueger, S., Katsaras, J., and Yada, R.: Comparison of Solution Structures and Stabilities of Native, Partially Unfolded and Partially Refolded Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 45, 13982, 2006.
- Delpierre, G., and Fruton, J.: Inactivation of Pepsin by Diphenyldiazonmethane, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 54, 1161, 1965.
- Doleschel, W., and Auerswald, W.: Gel Diffusion Method for Determination of Pepsin, *Clin Chim Acta* 49, 105, 1973.
- Dunn, B.: Structure and Mechanism of the Pepsin-like Family of Aspartic Peptidases, *Chem Rev* 102, 4431, 2002.
- Dunn, B., and Fink, A.: Cryoenzymology of Porcine Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 5241, 1984.
- Erlanger, B., Vratsanos, S., Wassermann, N., and Cooper, A.: Specific and Reversible Inactivation of Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3447, 1965.
- Esumi, H., Yasugi, S., Mizuno, T., and Fujiki, H.: Purification and Characterization of a Pepsinogen and Its Pepsin from Proventriculus of the Japanese Quail, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 363, 1980.
- Etherington, D., and Taylor, W.: The Pepsins from Human Gastric Mucosal Extracts, *Biochem J* 118, 587, 1970.
- Etherington, D., and Taylor, W.: The Pepsins of Normal Human Gastric Juice, *Biochem J* 113, 663, 1969.
- Etherington, D., and Taylor, W.: The Separation and Preparation of Human Pepsins 3 and 5 From the Gastric Juice of Single Individuals, and the Mode of Action of Human and Swine Pepsins on the B-Chain of Oxidized Insulin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 236, 92, 1971.
- Finlay, T., Dharmgrongartama, E., and Perlmann, G.: The Mechanism of the Gossypol Inactivation of Pepsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 248, 4827, 1973.
- Flavin, M.: The Linkage of Phosphate to Protein in Pepsin and Ovalbumin, *J Biol Chem* 210, 6308, 1952.
- Frattali, V., Steiner, R., and Edelhoch, H.: Native and Unfolded States of Pepsinogen. I. The Molecular Conformation in Water and in Urea, *J Biol Chem* 240, 112, 1965.
- Fruton, J.: A History of Pepsin and Related Enzymes, *Q Rev Biol* Vol. 77, 127, 2002.
- Fu, J., Wu, S., Chang, C., and Sung, H.: Characterization of Three Chitosanase Isozymes Isolated From a Commercial Crude Porcine Pepsin Preparation, *J Agric Food Chem* 51, 1042, 2003.
- Geratz, J.: Alpha-Keto Analogues of Amino Acids as Inhibitors of alpha-Chymotrypsin, Carboxypeptidase A, and Pepsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 111, 134, 1965.
- Glick, D.: A Kinetic Analysis of the Activation of Pig Pepsinogen by Chemical and Physical Techniques, *Biol Chem Hoppe Seyler* 371, 289, 1990.
- Glick, D., Auer, H., Rich, D., Kawai, M., and Kamath, A.: Pepsinogen Activation: Genesis of the Binding Site, *Biochemistry* 25, 1858, 1986.
- Glick, D., Hilt, C., and Mendemueller, L.: Conformational Change That Accompanies Pepsinogen Activation Observed in Real Time by Fluorescence Energy Transfer, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 37, 230, 1991.
- Glick, D., Shalitin, Y., and Hilt, C.: Studies on the Irreversible Step of Pepsinogen Activation, *Biochemistry* 28, 2626, 1989.
- Glick, D., Valler, M., Rowlands, C., Evans, J., and Kay, J.: Activation of Spin-Labeled Chicken Pepsinogen, *Biochemistry* 21, 3746, 1982.
- Green, M., and Llewellin, J.: Purification and Properties of a Fraction of Chicken Pepsin, *Biochem J* 128, 108P, 1972.
- Green, M., and Llewellin, J.: The Purification and Properties of a Single Chicken Pepsinogen Fraction and the Pepsin Derived from It, *Biochem J* 133, 105, 1973.
- Greenwell, P., Knowles, J., and Sharp, H.: The Inhibition of Pepsin-Catalyzed Reactions by Products and Product Analogs. Kinetic Evidence for Ordered Release of Products, *Biochem J* 113, 363, 1969.
- Harboe, M., Andersen, P., Foltman, B., Kay, J., and Kassell, B.: The Activation of Bovine Pepsinogen. Sequence of the Peptides Released, Identification of a Pepsin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 249, 4487, 1974.
- Hartsuck, J., and Tang, J.: The Carboxylate Ion in the Active Center of Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2575, 1972.
- Hartsuck, J., Koelsch, G., and Remington, S.: The High-Resolution Crystal Structure of Porcine Pepsinogen, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 13, 1, 1992.
- Herriott, R.: Inhibition of Pepsin by a Dipeptide - A Correction, *J Gen Physiol* 48, 1145, 1965.
- Herriott, R.: Isolation, Crystallization and Properties of Swine Pepsinogen, *J Gen Physiol* 21, 501, 1938.
- Hofmann, T.: Amino-Terminal Groups in Zymogen Activation: Effect of Nitrous Acid on Pepsin, *Can J Biochem* 47, 1099, 1969.
- Hollands, T., and Fruton, J.: On the Mechanism of Pepsin Action, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 62, 1116, 1969.
- Huang, S., Miki, K., Furihata, C., Ichinose, M., Shimizu, Z., and Oka, H.: Enzyme-linked Immunosorbent Assays for Serum Pepsinogens I and II Using Monoclonal Antibodies - with Data on Peptic Ulcer and Gastric Cancer, *Clin Chim Acta* 175, 37, 1988.
- Hunkapiller, M., and Richards, J.: Studies on the Catalytic Mechanism of Pepsin Using a New Synthetic Substrate, *Biochemistry* 11, 2829, 1972.
- Husain, S., Ferguson, J., and Fruton, J.: Bifunctional Inhibitors of Pepsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 2765, 1971.
- Ibrahim-Granet, O., and Bertrand, O.: Separation of Proteases: Old and New Approaches, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 684, 239, 1996.
- Jackson, W., Schlamowitz, M., and Shaw, A.: Kinetics of the Pepsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of N-acetyl-L-Phenylalanine-1-diiodotyrosine, *Biochemistry* 4, 1537, 1965.
- Jonsson, M.: Isoelectric Spectra of Native and Base Denatured Crystallized Swine Pepsin, *Acta Chem Scand* 26, 3435, 1972.
- Kassell, B., and Kay, J.: Zymogens of Proteolytic Enzymes, *Science* 180, 1022, 1973.
- Kassell, B., and Meitner, P.: Bovine Pepsinogen and Pepsin, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 19, G. Perlmann and L. Lorand, Academic

Press, NY, 337, 1970.
- Kido, K., and Kassell, B.: Oxidation of Methionine Residues of Porcine and Bovine Pepsins, *Biochemistry* 14, 631, 1975.
- Kitabatake, N., Indo, K., and Doi, E.: Limited Proteolysis of Ovalbumin by Pepsin, *J Agric Food Chem* 36, 421, 1988.
- Klomklao, S., Kishimura, H., Yabe, M., and Benjakul, S.: Purification and Characterization of Two Pepsins from the Stomach of pectoral rattail (*Coryphaenoides pectoralis*), *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 147, 682, 2007.
- Knowles, J., Sharp, H., and Greenwell, P.: The pH-Dependence of the Binding of Competitive Inhibitors to Pepsin, *Biochem J* 113, 343, 1969.
- Konno, T., Kamatari, Y., Tanaka, N., Kamikubo, H., Dobson, C., and Nagayama, K.: A Partially Unfolded Structure of the Alkaline-denatured State of Pepsin and its Implication for Stability of the Zymogen-derived Protein, *Biochemistry* 39, 4182, 2000.
- Kostka, V., Morávek, L., and Sorm, F.: Amino Acid Sequence of C-Terminal Fragment of Hog Pepsin, *Eur J Biochem* 13, 447, 1970.
- Lang, H., and Kassell, B.: Bovine Pepsinogens and Pepsins. III. Composition and Specificity of the Pepsins, *Biochemistry* 10, 2296, 1971.
- Lee, S., Nicholls, J., Robertson, A., and Park, H.: Effect of Pepsin on Partially Purified Pig Gastric Mucus and Purified Mucin, *Biochem Cell Biol* 66, 367, 1988.
- Liener, I.: The Chromatographic Purification of Pepsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 37, 522, 1960.
- Loken, M., Terrill, K., Marvin, J., and Mosser, D.: Comparative Studies of Three Methods for Measuring Pepsin Activity, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 251, 1958.
- Mains, G., Burchell, R., and Hofmann, T.: Identification of the Iodine-Sensitive Tyrosines in Porcine Pepsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 275, 1973.
- Malak, C., Filippova, I., Lysogorskaya, E., Anisimova,V., Lavrenova, G., and Stepanov, V.: Pepsin as a Catalyst of Peptide Synthesis - Enzyme Co-precipitation with Emerging Peptide Products, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 39, 443, 1992.
- Manchester, K.: The Crystallization of Enzymes and Virus Proteins: Laying to Rest the Colloidal Concept of Living Systems, *Endeavor* 28, 25, 2004.
- Marciniszyn, J., Sepulveda, P., Huang, W., Lanier, J., and Tang, J.: Primary Structure of Porcine Pepsin. II. Amino Acid Sequence of Two Cyanogen Bromide Fragments, CB3 and CB4, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5076, 1975.
- Matyash, L., Ogloblina, O., and Stepanov, V.: Modification of Carboxyl Groups in Pepsin, *Eur J Biochem* 35, 540, 1973.
- May, S., and Kaiser, E.: On the Mechanism of the Pepsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Sulfite Esters, *Biochemistry* 11, 592, 1972.
- McPhie, P.: A Spectrophotometric Investigation of the Pepsinogen-Pepsin Conversion, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4277, 1972.
- McPhie, P.: Kinetic Studies on the Unfolding and Refolding of Pepsinogen in Urea. The Nature of the Rate-Limiting Step, *J Biol Chem* 255, 4048, 1980.
- McPhie, P.: Swine Pepsinogen Folding Intermediates Are Highly Structured, Mobile Molecules, *Biochemistry* 21, 5509, 1982.
- Meijerink, P., Bebelman, J., Oldenburg, A., Defize, J., Planta, R., Eriksson, A., Pals, G., and Mager, W.: Gastric Chief Cell-Specific Transcription of the Pepsinogen A Gene, *Eur J Biochem* 213, 1283, 1993.
- Meitner, P.: Bovine Pepsinogens and Pepsins. The Sequence Around a Reactive Aspartyl Residue, *Biochem J* 124, 673, 1971.
- Meitner, P., and Kassell, B.: Bovine Pepsinogens and Pepsins. A Series of Zymogens and Enzymes that Differ in Organic Phosphate Content, *Biochem J* 121, 249, 1971.
- Miller, W.: Degradation of Synthetic Polypeptides. III. Degradation of Poly-a-L-lysine by Proteolytic Enzymes in 0.20 M Sodium Chloride, *J Am Chem Soc* 86, 3918, 1964.
- Moravek, L.: Characterization and Arrangement of Tryptic Fragments from N-Terminal Region of Hog Pepsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 337, 1972.
- Nakagawa, Y., and Perlmann, G.: Modification of Lysine Residues of Pepsinogen with Dicarboxylic Anhydrides, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 149, 476, 1972.
- Neumann, H., and Sharon, N.: A Pepsin Preparation without Transpeptidation Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 41, 370, 1960.
- Neumann, H., and Shinitzky, M.: Reversible Inactivation of the Potential Activity of Pepsinogen by Alcohols, *Biochemistry* 10, 4335, 1971.
- Nevaldine, B., and Kassell, B.: Bovine Pepsinogen and Pepsin. IV. A New Method of Purification of the Pepsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 207, 1971.
- Ng, K., Petersen, J., Cherney, M., Garen, C., Zalatoris, J., Rao-Naik, C., Dunn, B., Martzen, M., Peanasky, R., and James, M.: Structural Basis for the Inhibition of Porcine Pepsin by *Ascaris* Pepsin Inhibitor-3, *Nat Struct Biol* 7, 653-7, 2000.
- Nicholls, P., Fita, I., and Loewen P.: , *Adv. Inorg. Chem* Vol. 51, 51, 2001.
- Nielsen, P., and Foltmann, B.: Purification and Characterization of Porcine Pepsinogen B and Pepsin B, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 322, 417, 1995.
- Northrop, J.: Crystallization of Pepsin from Alcohol, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 177, 1946.
- Northrop, J.: Crystalline Pepsin, *J Gen Physiol* 13, 739, 1930.
- Oka, T., and Morihara, K.: Specificity of Pepsin: Size and Property of the Active Site, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 10, 222, 1970.
- Paterson, A., and Knowles, J.: The Number of Catalytically Essential Carboxyl Groups in Pepsin, *Eur J Biochem* 31, 510, 1972.
- Perlmann, G.: The Phosphorus in Pepsin and Pepsinogen, *J Am Chem Soc* 74, 6308, 1952.
- Perlmann, G.: Acetylation of Pepsin and Pepsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 241, 153, 1966.
- Perlmann, G., and Kerwar, G.: Conformational Change of Pepsin Induced by Its Substrate N-Acetyl-L-phenylalanyl-L-3,5-Diiodotyrosine, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 157, 145, 1973.
- Pohl, J., and Dunn, B.: Secondary Enzyme-Substrate Interactions: Kinetic Evidence for Ionic Interactions between Substrate Side Chains and the Pepsin Active Site, *Biochemistry* 27, 4827, 1988.
- Rajagopalan, T., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Pepsin from Pepsinogen, Preparation and Properties, *J Biol Chem* 241, 4940, 1966.
- Raju, E., Humphreys, R., and Fruton, J.: Gel Filtration Studies on the Binding of Peptides to Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 11, 3533, 1972.
- Rao, S., and Dunn, B.: Preparation of Photoaffinity Labels of Pepsin with p-Nitro, p-Azido and p-Diazophenyl Ligands and a Study of the Effects of Irradiation on Pepsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 706, 86, 1982.
- Rasmussen, K., and Foltmann, B.: The C-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Pepsin, *Acta Chem Scand* 25, 3873, 1971.
- Rich, D., Bernatowicz, M., Agarwal, N., Kawai, M., Salituro, F., and Schmidt, P.: Inhibition of Aspartic Proteases by Pepstatin and 3-Methylstatine Derivatives of Pepstatin. Evidence for Collected-Substrate Enzyme Inhibition, *Biochemistry* 24, 3165, 1985.

- Riser, M., Huff, B., and Medina, D.: Pepsin Can Be Used To Subculture Viable Mammary Epithelial Cells, *In Vitro* 19, 730, 1983.
- Roberts, N., and Taylor, W.: A Comparison of the Properties of Pure Human Pepsins 1,2,3, and 5, *Biochem J* 128, 103P, 1972.
- Robinson, L., and White, T.: A Spectrophotometric Method for the Analysis of Pepsin, *Gastroenterology* 58, 798, 1970.
- Rubin, A., Drake, M., Davison, P., Pfahl, D., Speakman, P., and Schmitt, F.: Effects of Pepsin Treatment on the Interaction of Tropocollagen Macromolecules, *Biochemistry* 4, 181, 1965.
- Rumsh, L., Ginodman, L., and Antonov, V.: Catalytic Activity of Monoclinic Porcine Pepsin Crystals, *J Biol Chem* 259, 11365, 1984.
- Ryle, A.: Parapepsinogen II: The Zymogen of Parapepsin II, *Biochem J* 75, 145, 1960.
- Ryle, A.: The Porcine Pepsin and Pepsinogens, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 19, G. Perlmann and L. Lerand, Academic Press, NY, 316, 1970.
- Ryle, A., and Porter, R.: Parapepsins: Two Proteolytic Enzymes Associated with Porcine Pepsin, *Biochem J* 73, 75, 1959.
- Sachdev, G., and Fruton, J.: Secondary Enzyme-Substrate Interactions and the Specificity of Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 9, 4465, 1970.
- Sachdev, G., and Fruton, J.: Kinetics of Action of Pepsin on Fluorescent Peptide Substrates, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 2, 3424, 1975.
- Sachdev, G., Brownstein, A., and Fruton, J.: Fluorescence Studies on the Active Sites of Porcine Pepsin and *Rhizopus* Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 501, 1975.
- Sachdev, G., Brownstein, A., and Fruton, J.: N-Methyl-2-anilinonaphthalene-6-sulfonyl Peptides as Fluorescent Probes for Pepsin Substrate Interaction, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6292, 1973.
- Samloff, I.: Pepsinogens, Pepsins, and Pepsin Inhibitors, *Gastroenterology* 60, 586, 1971.
- Samloff, I., and Townes, P.: Electrophoretic Heterogeneity and Relationships of Pepsinogens in Human Urine, Serum and Gastric Mucosa, *Gastroenterology* 58, 462, 1970.
- Samloff, I., and Townes, P.: Pepsinogens: Genetic Polymorphism in Man, *Science* 168, 144, 1970.
- Sanny, C., Hartsuck, J., and Tang, J.: Conversion of Pepsinogen to Pepsin. Further Evidence for Intramolecular and Pepsin-Catalyzed Activation, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2635, 1975.
- Schlamowitz, M., Shaw, A., and Jackson, W.: Pepsinogen and Pepsin: Further Immunochemical Studies of the Conformational Changes Involved in the Formation of Porcine and Human Pepsins from their Zymogens, *Biochemistry* 3, 636, 1964.
- Seijffers, M., Turner, M., Miller, L., and Segal, H.: Human Pepsinogens and Pepsins, *Gastroenterology* 48, 122, 1965.
- Sepulveda, P., Marciniszyn, J., Liu, D., and Tang, J.: Primary Structure of Porcine Pepsin. III. Amino Acid Sequence of a Cyanogen Bromide Fragment, CB2A, and the Complete Structure of Porcine Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5082, 1975.
- Sielecki, A., Fujinaga, M., Read, R., and James, M.: Refined Structure of Porcine Pepsinogen at 1.8-, *J Mol Biol* 219, 671, 1991.
- Silver, M.: Spectroscopic and Kinetic Observation of a Pepsin-Inhibitor Complex, *J Am Chem Soc* 87, 1627, 1965.
- Silver, M., and James, S.: Mechanistic Features of Pepsin-Catalyzed Amino Transfer Reactions, *J Biol Chem* 255, 555, 1980.
- Silver, M., and James, S.: Surprising Consequences of the Tendency of Pepsin to Catalyze Condensation Reactions between Small Peptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 743, 13, 1983.
- Silver, M., and Stoddard, M.: Amino-Enzyme Intermediates in Pepsin-Catalyzed Reactions, *Biochemistry* 11, 191, 1972.
- Silver, M., and Stoddard, M.: Amino-Enzyme Intermediates in Pepsin-Catalyzed Reactions. Correction, *Biochemistry* 13, 5452, 1974.
- Silver, M., and Stoddard, M.: Kinetic Studies on the Mechanism of Pepsin Action, *Biochemistry* 14, 614, 1975.
- Spencer, P., Titus, J., and Spencer, R.: Direct Fluorimetric Assay for Proteolytic Activity Against Intact Proteins, *Anal Biochem* 64, 556, 1975.
- Stein, T., Reid, T., and Fahrney, D.: A Useful Spectrophotometric Rate Assay for Pepsin, *Anal Biochem* 41, 360, 1971.
- Steiner, R., Frattali, V., and Edelhoch, H.: Native and Unfolded States of Pepsinogen. III. Reduction and Reoxidation of the Disulfide Bonds of Pepsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 240, 128, 1965.
- Steinhardt, J.: The Solubility of Crystalline Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 129, 135, .
- Stepanov, V., Baratova, L., Pugacheva, I., Belyanova, L., Revina, L., and Timokhina, E.: N-Terminal Sequence of Swine Pepsinogen and Pepsin. The Site of Pepsinogen Activation, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 1164, 1973.
- Stepanov, V., Timokhina, E., Baratova, L., Belyanova, L., Khorzhenko, V., and Zhukova, I.: On the Activation of Pepsinogen, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 45, 1482, 1971.
- Steven, F.: The Cleavage of Tyrosyl Peptides by Pepsin from Collagen Solubilized by the Nishihara Technique, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 97, 465, 1965.
- Szecsi, P.: The Aspartic Proteases, *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 52Sup210, 5, 1992.
- Szecsi, P., Koch, C., and Foltmann, B.: Seminal Pepsinogen C is Not Identical With, But is Very Similar to Gastric Pepsinogen, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 238, 101, 1988.
- Tanaka, T., and Yada R.: Expression of Soluble Cloned Porcine Pepsinogen A in *Escherichia coli* , *Biochem J* 315, 443, 1996.
- Tanaka, T., and Yada, R.: N-terminal Portion Acts as an Initiator of the Inactivation of Pepsin at Neutral pH, *Protein Engr* 14, 669-74, 2001.
- Tang, J.: Competitive Inhibition of Pepsin by Aliphatic Alcohols, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3810, 1965.
- Tang, J.: Amino Acid Sequence Near the Amino Terminus of Porcine Pepsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 41, 697, 1970.
- Tang, J.: Evolution in the Structure and Function of Carboxyl Proteases, *Mol Cell Biochem* 26, 93, 1979.
- Tang, J.: Specific and Irreversible Inactivation of Pepsin by Substrate-Like Epoxides, *J Biol Chem* 246, 4510, 1971.
- Tang, J., and Hartley, B.: Amino Acid Sequences Around the Disulfide Bridges and Methionine Residues of Porcine Pepsin, *Biochem J* 118, 611, 1970.
- Tanji, M., Kageyama, T., and Takahashi, K.: Tuna Pepsinogens and Pepsins - Purification, Characterization and Amino-terminal Sequences, *Eur J Biochem* 177, 251, 1988.
- Tanksley, T., Newmann, H., Lyman, C., Pace, C., and Prescott, J.: Inhibition of Pepsinogen Activation by Gossypol, *J Biol Chem* 245, 6456, 1970.
- Terada, S., Yoshida, S., and Izumiya, N.: Action of Pepsin on Synthetic Substrates. I. Hydrolysis and Transpeptidation of Peptides Ranging from Glycyl-L-Tyrosyl-L-Tyrosine to Triglycyl-L-Tyrosyl-L-Tyrosine, *J. Biochem.* 70, 133, 1971.
- Trout, G., and Fruton, J.: The Side-Chain Specificity of Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 8, 4183, 1969.
- Turner, M., Bennich, H., and Natvig, J.: Simple Method of Subtyping Human G-Myeloma Proteins Based on Sensitivity to Pepsin Digestion, *Nature* 225, 853, 1970.
- Van Vunakis, H., and Herriott, R.: Structural Changes Associated with the Conversion of Pepsinogen to Pepsin. I. The N-terminal Amino

Acid Residue and Amino Acid Composition of the Pepsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 22, 537, 1956.

- Van Vunakis, H., and Herriott, R.: Structural Changes Associated with the Conversion of Pepsinogen to Pepsin. II. The N-terminal Amino Acid Residues of Pepsin and Pepsinogen: The Amino Acid Composition of Pepsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 23, 600, 1957.
- Wang, J., and Edelman, G.: Fluorescent Probes for Conformational States of Proteins. IV. The Pepsinogen-Pepsin Conversion, *J Biol Chem* 246, 1185, 1971.
- Weber, G., and Young, L.: Fragmentation of Bovine Serum Albumin by Pepsin. I. The Origin of the Acid Expansion of the Albumin Molecule, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1415, 1964.
- Wong, R., Nakagawa, Y., and Pearlmann, G.: Studies on the Nature of Inhibition by Gossypol of the Transformation of Pepsinogen to Pepsin, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1625, 1972.



85. Peroxidase

Donor: H_2O_2 Oxidoreductase

Peroxidase has been found well suited for the preparation of enzyme conjugated antibodies, due in part to its ability to yield chromogenic products, and in part to its relatively good stability characteristics. Peroxidase labeled immunoglobulins have been used successfully as immunohistological probes for the demonstration of tissue antigens, and in enzyme amplified immunoassay systems for the quantitative determination of soluble and insoluble antigens (Nakane and Pierce 1967; Avrameas 1969; Kurstak *et al*. 1969; Avrameas and Guilbert 1972; van Weeman and Schuurs 1974; Greenwalt *et al*. 1975). Sternberger *et al*. (1970) and Moriarty *et al*. (1973) have described novel soluble peroxidase-antiperoxidase techniques for immunohistochemistry and immunoassay.

The use of the highly specific, sensitive and very stable horseradish peroxidase with a chromogenic donor has proven very useful for assay systems producing hydrogen peroxide; for example, in the determination of glucose or galactose by their respective oxidases and in the determination of certain L-amino acids in conjunction with L-amino acid oxidase (Malmnstadt and Hadjiioannou 1963). A more generalized application of the principle is as follows:

To a solution of 0.05 M sodium acetate, pH 5.0, add 10 mg o-dianisidine hydrochloride, 18.6 mg EDTA, 5.0 ml of a filtered 0.1% peroxidase solution (equivalent to Worthington Code: HPOD), and 1.0 ml 10% Triton X-100. Dilute to 50 ml with sodium acetate. Protect solution from light. Add 2.0 ml of reagent to 2.0 ml of unknown. After 15 minutes at room temperature, read absorbance at 460 nm. Standard solutions containing from 1 to 3 micrograms of hydrogen peroxide per test are run simultaneously. Alternatively, the extinction coefficient of oxidized o-dianisidine may be used. It has been determined to be 1.13 x $10^4 \frac{1}{\text{cm}} \frac{1}{\text{M}}$.

A fluorometric method of determining H_2O_2 in concentrations as low as 5 x 10^{-12} $\frac{\text{mole}}{\text{ml}}$ has been described by Perschke and Broda (1961). Peroxidase (HRP) is a hemoprotein catalyzing the oxidation by hydrogen peroxide of a number of substrates such as ascorbate, ferrocyanide, cytochrome C and the leuco form of many dyes.

$$\begin{aligned} &\text{HRP} + H_2O_2 \rightarrow \text{Compound I} \\ &\text{Compound I} + AH_2 \text{ (oxidizable substrate)} \rightarrow \text{Compound II} + AH^0 \\ &\text{Compound II} + AH_2 \rightarrow \text{HRP} + AH \\ &2AH \rightarrow \text{Oxidized product} \end{aligned} \tag{85.1}$$

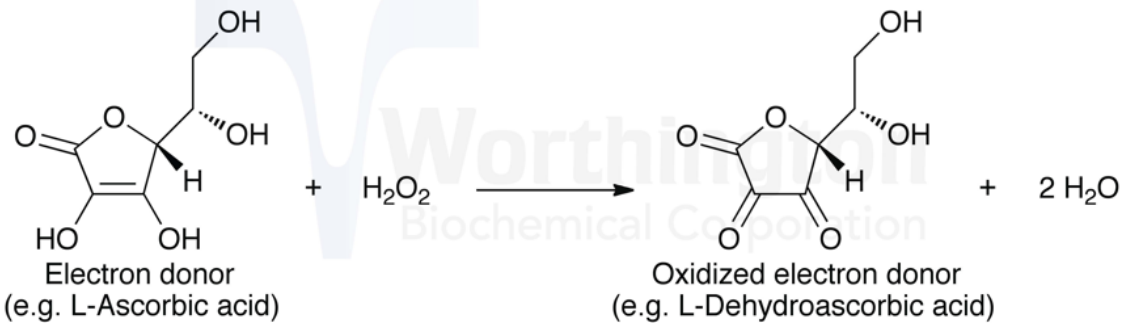


Figure 85.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Peroxidase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Horseradish Roots

Specificity

The enzyme exhibits a high specificity. Activity is observed with H_2O_2, MeOOH, and EtOOH (Maehly and Chance 1954). See also Chmielnicka *et al*. (1971) and Morrison and Bayse (1973).

Composition

Seven isozymes have been described by Shannon *et al*. (1966);Kay *et al*. (1967); and Strickland *et al*. (1968). See also Delincée and Radola (1975) and Shih *et al*. (1971). All contain photohemin IX as prosthetic group. Neutral and amino sugars account for approximately 18% of the enzyme. Weinryb (1966) indicates that the "active site" involves apoprotein as well as the heme group. See also Lanir and Schejter (1975). Dolman *et al*. (1975) have reported on the formation of Compound I. See also Dunford *et al*. (1975), Santimone (1975) and Stillman *et al*. (1975).

IUB

- 1.11.1.7

CAS

- 9003-99-0

Molecular Weight

- 40,000 (Maehly 1955)

Optimal pH

- 7.0 (Maehly 1955)

Isoelectric Point

- 7.2 (Maehly 1955)

Inhibitors

- Horseradish peroxidase is reversibly inhibited by cyanide and sulfide at a concentration of 10^{-5} M (Theorell 1951).

Stability/Storage

- The enzyme is quite stable. As a lyophilized powder, it may be stored several years refrigerated.

Assay Information

Method

- Peroxidase activities have traditionally been expressed in units based upon the rate of oxidation of pyrogallol, a method introduced by Willstalter and Stoll in 1917, and which more recent studies have shown to be somewhat inadequate. (Maehly and Chance 1954.) A wide variety of hydrogen donors have been utilized in peroxidase assay systems including potentially carcinogenic compounds such as o-dianisidine. An improved assay has been adopted using 4-aminoantipyrine as hydrogen donor (Trinder 1966). The reaction rate is determined by measuring an increase in absorbance at 510 nm resulting from the decomposition of hydrogen peroxide. One unit results in the decomposition of one micromole of hydrogen peroxide per minute at 25°C and pH 7.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.2 M Potassium phosphate buffer pH 7.0
- 0.0017 M Hydrogen peroxide. Prepare by diluting 1 ml of 30% hydrogen peroxide (Merck Superoxol or equivalent) to 100 ml with reagent grade water. Further dilute 1 ml of this solution to 50 ml with 0.2 M potassium phosphate buffer pH 7.0. Prepare fresh daily.
- 0.0025 M 4-Aminoantipyrine with 0.17 M Phenol: Prepare by dissolving 810 mg phenol in 40 ml reagent grade water. Add 25 mg 4-aminoantipyrine and dilute to a final volume of 50 ml with reagent grade water.

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water. Immediately prior to use, dilute further to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 510 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- Phenol/aminoantipyrine solution - 1.4 ml
- 0.0017 M Hydrogen peroxide - 1.5 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and record the increase in A_{510} for 4-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{510}}{min}$ from linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{510}}{\text{min}}}{6.58 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$
- $\frac{\text{mgP HPOFF}}{\text{ml}} = A_{275} \text{ x } 1.22$

Notes

- Note: Although the reaction rate obtained with the phenolantipyrine method is 4.5-4.7 times less than previous methods, the peroxidase preparations are the same.
- The RZ (Reinheitzahl) which is the absorbance ratio, $\frac{A_{403}}{A_{275}}$, (RZ) has been used as an indication of purity. However, Shannon *et al*. (1966) report that this ratio for the isozymes varies from 2.50 to 4.19. This, together with the influence exerted by buffer and pH, would seem to render questionable the preciseness of this ratio as a criterion of purity.

References

- Adam, W., Baader, W., and Cilento, G.: Enols of Aldehydes in the Peroxide/Oxidase-promoted Generation of Excited Triplet Series, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 881, 330, 1986.
- Araiso, T., and Dunford, H.: Horseradish Peroxidase. Complex Formation with Anions and Hyrocyanic Acids, *J Biol Chem* 256, 10099, 1981.
- Ator, M., and Ortiz de Montellano, P.: Protein Control of Prosthetic Heme Reactivity. Reaction of Substrates with the Heme Edge of Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 262, 1542, 1987.
- Auclair, C., Dugue, B., Meunier, B., and Paoletti, C.: Peroxidase-Catalyzed Covalent Binding of the Antitumor Drug N2-Methyl-9-hydroxyellipticinium to DNA *in Vitro*, *Biochemistry* 25, 1240, 1986.
- Avigliano, L., Carelli, V., Casini, A., Finazzi-Agro, A., and Liberatore, F.: Oxidation of NAD Dimers by Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochem J* 226, 391, 1985.
- Avrameas, S.: Coupling of Enzymes to Proteins with Glutaraldehyde. Use of the Conjugates for the Detection of Antigens and Antibodies, *Immunochemistry* 6, 43, 1969.
- Avrameas, S., and Guilbert, B.: Enzyme-Immunoassay for the Measurement of Antigens Using Peroxidase Conjugates, *Biochimie* 54, 837, 1972.
- Baader, W., Bohne, C., Cilento, G., and Dunford, H.: Peroxidase-catalyzed Formation of Triplet Acetone and Chemiluminescence from Isobutyraldehyde and Molecular Oxygen, *J Biol Chem* 260, 10217, 1985.
- Bal, M., Sen, G., Mahajani, U., and Datta, A.: Studies on Some Aspects of Peroxidase from Submaxillary Gland, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 151, 216, 1972.
- Balahura, R., and Wilkins, R.: Ligational Effects on Reduction of Myoglobin and Horseradish Peroxidase by Inorganic Reagents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 724, 465, 1983.
- Banci, L.: Structural Properties of Peroxidases, *J Biotechnol* 53, 253, 1997.
- Bartling, G., Chattopadhyay, W., Barker, C., and Brown, H.: Preparation and Properties of Matrix-Supported Horseradish Peroxidase, *Can J Biochem* 53, 868, 1975.

- Baynton, K., Bewtra, J., Biswas, N., and Taylor, K.: Inactivation of Horseradish Peroxidase by Phenol and Hydrogen Peroxide: A Kinetic Investigation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1206, 272, 1994.
- Bayse, G., Michaels, M., and Morrison, M.: The Peroxidase-Catalyzed Oxidation of Tyrosine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 34, 1972.
- Benjamin, D., and Ray, C.: Use of Immunoperoxidase on Brain Tissue for the Rapid Diagnosis of Herpes Encephalitis, *Am J Clin Path* 64, 472, 1975.
- Bielski, B., Comstock, D., Haber, A., and Chan, P.: Study of Peroxidase Mechanisms by Pulse Radiolysis. II. Reaction of Horseradish Peroxidase Compound I with O_2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 350, 113, 1974.
- Bjorksten, F.: The Peroxidase-Catalyzed Oxidation of Thyroxine, *Acta Chem Scand* 20, 1438, 1966.
- Bjorksten, F.: Participation of Horseradish Oxyperoxidase (Compounds III) in Interenzymic Reaction Steps, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 151, 309, 1968.
- Blumberg, W., Peisach, J., Wittenberg, B., and Wittenberg, J.: The Electronic Structure of Protoheme Proteins. I. An Electron Paramagnetic Resonance and Optical Study of Horseradish Peroxidase and its Derivatives, *J Biol Chem* 243, 1854, 1968.
- Bolscher, B., Plat, H., and Wever, R.: Some Properties of Human Eosinophil Peroxidase, A Comparison with Other Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 784, 177, 1984.
- Brattain, M., Marks, M., and Pretlow, T.: The Purification of Horseradish Peroxidase by Affinity Chromatography on Sepharose-Bound Concanavalin A, *Anal Biochem* 72, 346, 1976.
- Browett, W., and Stillman, M.: Evidence of Heme pi Cation Radical Species in Compound I of Horseradish Peroxidase and Catalase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, , 1981.
- Brown, W., and Burns, F.: Application of Peroxidase-Labeled Antibody Methods to Identification of Immuno-Globulin-Containing Cells in Gastrointestinal Tissues, *J Immunol Methods* 2, 303, 1973.
- Candeias, L., Folkes, L., and Wardman, P.: Factors Controlling the Substrate Specificity of Peroxidases: Kinetics and Thermodynamics of the Reaction of Horseradish Peroxidase Compound 1 with Phenols and Indole-3-acetic Acids, *Biochemistry* 36, 7081, 1997.
- Caravaca, J., Dimond, E., Sommers, S., and Wenk, R.: Prevention of Induced Atherosclerosis by Peroxidase, *Science* 155, 1284, 1967.
- Casella, L., Gullotti, M., Pintar, A., and Marchesini, A.: Purification and Spectral Characterization of a Paraperoxidase from *Cucurbita pepo* Ripe Fruits, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 872, 216, 1986.
- Cavanaugh, D.: Peroxidase Catalyzed Oxidations in Essentially Non-aqueous Media: The Oxidation of Penhothiozine and Other Compounds, *J Am Chem Soc* 81, 2507, 1959.
- Chance, B., Powers, L., Ching, Y., Poulos, T., Schonbaum, G., Yamazaki, I., and Paul, K.: X-Ray Absorption Studies of Intermediates in Peroxidase Activity, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 235, 596, 1984.
- Chance, M., Powers, L., Kumar, C., and Chance, B.: The Structures of the Ferryl Ion Complexes of Myoglobin and Peroxidase Highlight Some of Their Functional Differences, *Biophys J* 47, 372a, 1985.
- Chance, M., Powers, L., Poulos, T., and Chance, B.: Cytochrome c Peroxidase Compound ES Is Identical with Horseradish Peroxidase Compound I in Iron-Ligand Distances, *Biochemistry* 25, 1266, 1986.
- Chatterjee, D., Banerjee, R., and Datta, A.: Studies on Peroxidase-catalyzed Formation of Thyroid Hormones on a Protein Isolated from Submaxillary Gland, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 612, 29, 1980.
- Chmielnicka, J., Ohlsson, P., Paul, K., and Stigbrand, T.: Substrate Specificity of Plant Peroxidases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 17, 181, 1971.
- Coletta, M., Ascoli, F., Brunor, M., and Traylor, T.: pH Dependence of Carbon Monoxide Binding to Ferrous Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 9811, 1986.
- Collier, H.: Chlorpromazine as a Substitute for Ortho-Dianisidine and Ortho-Tolidine in the Determination of Chlorine, Hemoglobin and Peroxidase Activity, *Circulation* 7, 331, 1974.
- Critchlow, J., and Dunford, H.: Kinetic Studies on Peroxidases, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* Vol. 1, T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, Univ Pk Press, Baltimore, MD USA, 355, 1973.
- Critchlow, J., and Dunford, H.: Studies on Horseradish Peroxidase. IX. Kinetics of the Oxidation of p-Cresol by Compound II, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3703, 1972.
- Critchlow, J., and Dunford, H.: Studies on Horseradish Peroxidase. X. The Mechanism of the Oxidation of p-Cresol, Ferrocyanide, and Iodide by Compound II, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3714, 1972.
- Davidson, B., Neary, J., Schwartz, S., Maloof, F., and Soodak, M.: Partial Purification and Some Properties of Thyroid Peroxidase Solubilized by Extraction with n-Butanol, *Prep Biochem* 3, 473, 1973.
- Delincee, H., and Radola, B.: Thin-layer Isoelectric Focusing on Sephadex Layers of Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 200, 404, 1970.
- Delincee, H., and Radola, B.: Detection of Peroxidase by the Print Technique in Thin-Layer Isoelectric Focusing, *Anal Biochem* 48, 536, 1972.
- Delincee, H., and Radola, B.: Fractionation of Horseradish Peroxidase by Preparative Isoelectric Focusing, Gel Chromatography and Ion-Exchange Chromatograpy, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 321, 1975.
- deMedeiros, M., and Bechara, E.: Chemiluminescent Aerobic Oxidation of Protein Adducts with Glyceraldehyde Catalyzed by Horseradish Peroxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 248, 435, 1986.
- Demorest, D., and Stahmann, M.: The Binding of the Peroxidase Oxidation Products of Indole-3-Acetic Acid to Histone, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47, 227, 1972.
- Devi, B., Shaila, M., Ramakrishnan, T., and Goptinathan, K.: The Purification and Properties of Peroxidase in *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* H37Rv and its Possible Role in the Mechanism of Action of Isonicotinic Acid Hydrazide, *Biochem J* 149, 187, 1975.
- DiNello, R., and Dolphin, D.: Substituted Hemins as Probes for Structure-function Relationships in Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 256, 6903, 1981.
- Dolman, D., Newell, G., Thurlow, M., and Dunford, H.: A Kinetic Study of the Reaction of Horseradish Peroxidase with Hydrogen Peroxide, *Can J Biochem* 53, 495, 1975.
- Dordick, J., Klibanov, A., and Marletta, M.: Horseradish Peroxidase Catalyzed Hydroxylations: Mechanistic Studies, *Biochemistry* 25, 2946, 1986.
- Druet, P., Bariety, J., Bellon, B., and Laliberte, F.: Nephrotoxic Serum Nephritis in the Rat. Ultrastructural Localization of Nephrotoxic Rabbit Antibodies Using Peroxidase-Labeled Conjugates, *Lab Invest* 27, 157, 1972.
- Dunford, H.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Reactions of Horseradish Peroxidase, *Natl Mtg ACS* , , 1969.

- Dunford, H., and Cotton, M.: Kinetics of the Oxidation of p-Aminobenzoic Acid Catalyzed by Horseradish Peroxidase Compounds I and II, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2920, 1975.
- Dure, L., and Cormier, M.: A Proposed Mechanism for Peroxidase Action Based on a Kinetic Study of Luminescent and Non-Luminescent Peroxidase Reactions, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 11, 489, 1963.
- Dure, L., and Cormier, M.: Studies on the Bioluminescence of Balanoglossus biminiensis Extracts. 3. A Kinetic Comparison of Luminescent and Nonluminescent Peroxidation Reactions and A Proposed Mechanism for Peroxidase Action, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2351, 1964.
- Ellis, W., and Dunford, H.: The Kinetics of Cyanide and Fluoride Binding by Ferric Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochemistry* 7, 2054, 1968.
- Epstein, N., and Schejter, A.: On the Nature of the Alkaline Ionization of Horseradish Peroxidase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 25, 46, 1972.
- Evangelista-Kirkup, R., Smulevich, G., and Spiro, T.: Alternative Carbon Monoxide Binding Modes for Horseradish Peroxidase Studied by Resonance Raman Spectroscopy, *Biochemistry* 25, 4420, 1986.
- Farhangrazi, Z., Fossett, M., Powers, L., and Ellis Jr., W.: Variable-Temperature Spectroelectrochemical Study of Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochemistry* 34, 2866, 1995.
- Flohe, L., Gunzler, W., and Schock, H.: Glutathione Peroxidase: A Selenoenzyme, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 32, 132, 1973.
- Fortier, G., and Laliberte, M.: Surface Modification of Horseradish Peroxidase with Polyethylene glycols's of Various Molecular Masses, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 17, 115, 1993.
- Gebicka, L., and Gebicki, J.: Scavenging of Oxygen Radicals by Heme Peroxidases, *Acta Biochim Pol* 43, 673, 1996.
- Gonzalez-Vergara, E., Meyer, M., and Goff, H.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopy of Horseradish Peroxidase Isoenzymes: Correlation of Distinctive Spectra with Isozyme Specific Activities, *Biochemistry* 24, 6561, 1985.
- Greenwalt, T., Swierk, E., and Steane, E.: Use of Horseradish Peroxidase-Labelled Antiglobulin for the Colorimetric Quantitation of Erythrocyte Antibodies, *J Immunol Methods* 8, 351, 1975.
- Gregory, R.: A Rapid Assay for Peroxidase Activity, *Biochem J* 101, 582, 1966.
- Guilbault, G., Brignac, P., and Juneau, M.: New Substrates for the Fluorometric Determination of Oxidative Enzymes, *Anal Chem* 40, 1256, 1968.
- Herrmann, J., and Morse, S.: Coupling of Peroxidase to Poliovirus Antibody: Characteristics of the Conjugates and Their Use in Virus Detection, *Infect Immun* 8, 645, 1973.
- Herzog, V., and Fahimi, H.: A New Sensitive Colorimetric Assay for Peroxidase Using 3,3'-Diaminobenzidine as Hydrogen Donor, *Anal Biochem* 55, 554, 1973.
- Horie, T., Vanderkooi, J., and Paul, K.: Study of the Active Site of Horseradish Peroxidase Isoenzymes A and C with Luminescence, *Biochemistry* 24, 7935, 1985.
- Ishikawa, T., Tamura, M., and Yamazaki, I.: A Kinetic Study on the Diffusion-Coupled Reaction of a Basic Horseradish Peroxidase Adsorbed on a Carboxymethylcellulose Membrane, *J Biol Chem* 255, 10764, 1980.
- Job, D., and Ricard, J.: Kinetic and Equilibrium Studies of Cyanide and Fluoride Binding to Turnip Peroxidases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 170, 427, 1975.
- Jorg, A., Pasquier, J., and Klebanoff, S.: Purification of Horse Eosinophil Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 185, 1982.
- Kahn, V.: Tiron as a Substrate for Horseradish Peroxidase, *Phytochem* 28, 41, 1989.
- Kalyanaraman, B., Felix, C., and Sealy, R.: Peroxidatic Oxidation of Catecholamines. A Kinetic Electron Spin Resonance Investigation Using the Spin Stabilization Approach, *J Biol Chem* 259, 7584, 1984.
- Kay, E., Shannon, L, and Lew, J.: Peroxidase Isozymes from Horseradish Roots. II. Catalytic Properties, *J Biol Chem* 242, 2470, 1967.
- Kedderis, G., and Hollenberg, P.: Peroxidase-Catalyzed N-Demethylation Reactions. Substrate Deuterium Isotope Effects, *J Biol Chem* 259, 3663, 1984.
- Kedderis, G., and Hollenberg, P.: Peroxidase-Catalyzed N-Demethylation Reactions: Deuterium Solvent Isotope Effects, *Biochemistry* 24, 6158, 1985.
- Keston, A.: Abstracts Papers 129th Meeting, *Natl Mtg ACS* 31C, , 1956.
- Kobayashi, S., Nakano, M., Kimura, T., and Schaap, A.: On the Mechanism of the Peroxidase-Catalyzed Oxygen-Transfer Reaction, *Biochemistry* 26, 5019, 1987.
- Kobayashi, S., Sugioka, K., Nakano, H., Nakano, M., and Tero-Kubota, S.: Analysis of the Stable End Products and Intermediates of Oxidative Decarboxylation of Indole-3-acetic Acid by Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochemistry* 23, 4589, 1984.
- Kuo, C., and Fridovich, I.: Stimulation of the Activity of Horseradish Peroxidase by Nitrogenous Compounds, *J Biol Chem* 263, 3811, 1988.
- La Du, B., and Zannoni, V.: Oxidation of Homogenistic Acid Catalyzed by Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 67, 281, 1963.
- Laliberte, M., Gayet, J., and Fortier, G.: Surface Modification of Horseradish Peroxidase with Poly(ethylene glycol)s of Various Relative Molecular Masses (Mr): Relationship Between the Mr of Poly(ethylene glycol) and the Stability of Horseradish Peroxidase-poly(ethylene glycol) Adducts under Den, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 20, 397, 1994.
- LaMar, G., deRopp, J., Smith, K., and Langry, K.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Investigations of the Electronic Structure of Compound I of Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 256, 237, 1981.
- Lamar, G., Hernandez, G., and Deropp, J.: H-1 NMR Investigation on the Influence of Interacting Sites on the Dynamics and Thermodynamics of Substrate and Ligand Binding to Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochemistry* 31, 9158, 1992.
- LaMar, G., Thanabal, V., Johnson, R., Smith, K., and Parish, D.: Deuterium NMR Study of Structural and Dynamic Properties of Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 264, 5428, 1989.
- Lamas, L., Dorris, M., and Taurog, A.: Evidence for a Catalytic Role for Thyroid Peroxidase in the Conversion of Diiodotyrosine to Thyroxine, *Endocr J* 90, 1417, 1972.
- Lanir, A., and Schejter, A.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Evidence for the Absence of Iron Coordinated Water in Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 62, 199, 1975.
- Lehrer, R.: Antifungal Effects of Peroxidase Systems, *J Bacteriol* 99, 361, 1969.
- Ljunggren, J.: The Catalytic Effect of Peroxidases on the Iodination of Tyrosine in the Presence of Hydrogen Peroxide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 71, 1966.
- Ma, X., and Rokita, S.: Role of Oxygen during Horseradish Peroxidase Turnover and Inactivation, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 157,

160, 1988.
- Maehly, A.: Plant Peroxidase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 2, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 807, 1955.
- Maehly, A., and Chance, B.: The Assay of Catalases and Peroxidases, *Methods Biochem Anal* 1, 357, 1954.
- Magee, W., Goff, C., Schoknecht, J., Smith, M., and Cherian, K.: The Interaction of Cationic Liposomes Containing Entrapped Horseradish Peroxidase with Cells in Culture, *J Cell Biol* 63, 492, 1974.
- Mahajani, U., Haldar, I., and Datta, A.: Purification and Properties of an Iodide Peroxidase from Submaxillary Gland of Goat, *Eur J Biochem* 37, 541, 1973.
- Makino, R., and Yamazaki, I.: Effects of 2,4-Substituents of Deuteroheme Upon Peroxidase Functions. II. Reactions of Peroxidases and Metamyoglobin with Azide, Cyanide and Fluoride, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 157, 356, 1973.
- Makino, R., and Yamazaki, I.: Effects of 2,4-Substituents of Deuteroheme Upon Peroxidase Functions. Reactions of Peroxidase and Myoglobin with Oxygen, Carbon Monoxide, and Alkylisocyanides, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 165, 485, 1974.
- Makino, R., and Yamazaki, I.: Effects of 2,4-Substituents of Deuterohemin Upon Peroxidase Functions. I. Preparation and Some Properties of Artificial Enzymes, *J. Biochem.* 72, 655, 1972.
- Makino, R., Uno, T., Nishimura, Y., Lizuka, T., Tsuboi, M., and Ishimura, Y.: Coordination Structures and Reaactivities of Compound II in Iron and Manganese Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 8376, 1986.
- Malmstadt, H., and Hadjiioannou, T.: Specific Enzymatic Determination of Some Alpha-Amino Acids by an Automatic Spectrophotometric Reaction Rate Method, *Anal Chem* 35, 14, 1963.
- Mannick, M., and Downey, W.: Studies on the Conjugation of Horseradish Peroxidase to FAB Fragments, *J Immunol Methods* 3, 233, 1973.
- Mansson-Rahmtulla, B., Rahemtulla, F., Baldone, D., Pruitt, K., and Hjerpe, A.: Purification and Characterization of Human Salivary Peroxidase, *Biochemistry* 27, 233, 1988.
- Marklund, S.: The Rate of Formation of Enzyme-Substrate Compound I Between Hydroxymethylhydroperoxide and Horseradish Peroxidase, *Acta Chem Scand* 26, 2128, 1972.
- Matoo, A., and Modi, V.: Palmitic Acid Activation of Peroxidase and Its Possible Significance in Mango Ripening, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 397, 318, 1975.
- Mazza, G., and Welinder, K.: Covalent Structure of Turnip Peroxidase. Cyanogen Bromide Fragments, Complete Structure and Comparison to Horseradish Peroxidase C, *Eur J Biochem* 108, 481, 1980.
- Mazza, G., Charles, C., Bouchet, M., Ricard, J., and Raynaud, J.: Isolation, Purification, and Physico-chemical Properties of Turnip Peroxidases. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 167, 89, 1968.
- Mazza, G., Job, C., and Bouchet, M.: Chemical Composition and Hydrodynamic Characteristics of Turnip Peroxidases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 322, 218, 1973.
- McCarthy, M., and White, R.: Functional Differences Between Peroxidase Compound I and the Cytochrome P-450 Reactive Oxygen Intermediate, *J Biol Chem* 258, 9153, 1983.
- McNabb, T., and Jellinck, P.: Purification and Properties of Oestrogen-Induced Uterine Peroxidase, *Biochem J* 151, 275, 1975.
- Meunier, B.: Horseradish Peroxidase: A Useful Tool for Modeling the Extra-hepatic Bio-oxidation of Exogens, *Biochimie* 69, 3, 1987.
- Montville, T., and Hsu, A.: Modified Glucose-Oxidase/Peroxidase Residual Glucose Assay for Use with Anaerobic Bacteria, *J Microb Meth* 6, 95, 1987.
- Moriarty, G., Moriarty, C., and Sternberger, L.: Ultrastructural Immunocytochemistry with Unlabeled Antibodies and the Peroxidase-Antiperoxidase Complex. A Technique More Sensitive Than Radioimmunoassay, *J Histochem Cytochem* 21, 825, 1973.
- Morishima, I., Shiro, Y., and Nakajima, K.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Porphyrin-Cation Radical in Ruthenium(II)-Substituted Horseradish Peroxidase and Some Implications for the Electronic Site of of Peroxidase Compound I, *Biochemistry* 25, 3576, 1986.
- Morrison, M., and Bayse, G.: Stereospecifity in Peroxidase-Catalyzed Reactions, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* Vol. 1, T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, Univ Pk Press, Baltimore, MD USA, 375, 1973.
- Morrison, M., and Schonbaum, G.: Peroxide-Catalyzed Halogenation, *Annu Rev Biochem* 45, 861, 1976.
- Moss, T., Ehrenberg, A., and Bearden, A.: Mossbauer Spectroscopic Evidence for the Electronic Configuration of Iron in Horseradish Peroxidase and Its Peroxide Derivatives, *Biochemistry* 8, 4159, 1969.
- Mottola, H., Simpson, B., and Gorin, G.: Absorptiometric Determination of Hydrogen Peroxide in Submicrogram Amounts with Leuco Crystal Violet and Peroxidase as Catalyst, *Anal Chem* 42, 410, 1970.
- Muller-Eberhard, U., Yam, L., Tavissoli, M., Cox, K., and Ozols, J.: Immunohistochemical Demonstration of Cytochrome b5 and Hemopexin in Rat Liver Parenchymal Cells Using Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 983, 1974.
- Nagasaka, A., Hidaka, H., and Ishizuki, Y.: Studies on Human Iodide Peroxidase: Its Activity in Various Thyroid Disorders, *Clin Chim Acta* 62, 1, 1975.
- Nakajima, R., and Yamazaki, I.: The Conversion of Horseradish Peroxidase C to a Verdohemoprotein by a Hydroperoxide Derived Enzymatically from Indole-3-acetic Acid and m-Nitroperoxylbenzoic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2067, 1980.
- Nakane, P., and Pierce, G.: Enzyme-Labeled Antibodies for the Light and Electron Microscopic Localization of Tissue Antigens, *J Cell Biol* 33, 307, 1967.
- Nakatani, H., and Takahashi, K.: Enthalpy and Heat Capacity Changes for Formation of Compound I with Horseradish Peroxidase and of Complexes with Benzhydroxamic Acid and Benzhydrazide, *Biochemistry* 25, 3515, 1986.
- Neary, J., Davidson, B., Armstrong, A., Maloff, F., and Soodak, M.: Partial Purification and Some Properties of Thyroid Peroxidase Solubilized by Alkaline Treatment, *Prep Biochem* 3, 495, 1973.
- Nickel, K., and Cunningham, B.: Improved Peroxidase Assay Method Using Leuco 2,3',6-Trichloroindophenol and Application to Comparative Measurements of Peroxidatic Catalysis, *Anal Biochem* 27, 292, 1969.
- Noble, R., and Gibson, Q.: The Reaction of Ferrous Horseradish Peroxidase with Hydrogen Peroxide, *J Biol Chem* 245, 2409, 1970.
- Ohlsson, P., and Park, K.: Horseradish Peroxidase with 2,4-Modified Haematins, Including Vinyl Homologues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 315, 293, 1973.
- Ohlsson, P., Yonetani, T., and Wold, S.: The Formation of ES of Cytochrome-C Peroxidase: A Comparison with Lactoperoxidase and Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 874, 160, 1986.
- Ohtaki, S., Nakagawa, H., Kimura, S., and Yamazaki, I.: Analyses of Catalytic Intermediates of Hog Thyroid Peroxidase during Its

Iodinating Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 256, 805, 1981.
- Ortiz de Montellano, P., David, S., Ator, M., and Tew, D.: Mechanism-Based Inactivaiton of Horseradish Peroxidase by Sodium Azide. Formation of meso-Azidoprotporyphyrin IX, *Biochemistry* 27, 5470, 1988.
- Park, M.: Intracellular Horseradish Peroxidase Labeling of Rapidly Firing Dorsal Raphe Projection Neurons, *Brain Res* 402, 117, 1987.
- Paul, K.: Peroxidases: Past and Present, *J Oral Pathol* 16, 409, 1987.
- Penner-Hahn, J., McMurry, T., Renner, M., Latos-Grazynsky, L., Eble, K., Davis, I., Balch, A., Groves, J., Dawson, J., and Hodgson, K.: X-ray Absorption Spectroscopic Studies of High Valent Iron Porphyrins. Horseradish Peroxidase Compounds I, II, and Synthetic Models, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12761, 1983.
- Perschke, H., and Broda, E.: Determination of Very Small Amounts of Hydrogen Peroxide, *Nature* 190, 257, 1961.
- Phelps, C., and Antonini, E.: The Combination of Carbon Monoxide-Haem with Apoperoxidase, *Biochem J* 114, 719, 1969.
- Phelps, C., Antonini, E., and Brunori, M: The Binding of Ethyl Isocyanide to Ferroperoxidase, *Biochem J* 128, 377, 1972.
- Polis, B., and Shmukler, H.: Crystalline Lactoperoxidase. I. Isolation by Displacement Chromatography. II. Physicochemical and Enzymatic Properties, *J Biol Chem* 201, 475, 1953.
- Pommier, J., Sokoloff, L., and Nunez, J.: Enzymatic Iodination of Protein. Kinetics of I_2 Formation and Protein Iodination Catalyzed by Horse-Radish Peroxidase, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 497, 1973.
- Porstmann, T., Porstmann, B., Evers, U., Wietschke, R., Nugel, E., and Schmecta, H.: Coupling of Different Isoenzymes of Horseradish Peroxidase Influences the Sensitivity of Enzyme Immunoassay, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 46, 867, 1987.
- Prichard, P., and Cormier, M.: Studies on the Mechanism of the the Horseradish Peroxidase Catalyzed Luminescent Peroxidation of Luminol, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 31, 131, 1968.
- Rakshit, G., and Spiro, T.: Resonance Raman Spectra of Horseradish Peroxidase: Evidence for Anomalous Heme Structure, *Biochemistry* 13, 5317, 1974.
- Rathmell, W., and Bendall, D.: The Peroxidase-Catalyzed Oxidation of a Chalcone and Its Possible Physiological Significance, *Biochem J* 127, 125, 1972.
- Ricard, J., and Job, D.: Reaction Mechanisms of Indole-3-Acetate Degradation by Peroxidases. A Stopped-Flow and Low-Temperature Spectroscopic Study, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 359, 1974.
- Ricard, J., Mazza, G., and Williams, R.: Oxidation-Reduction Potentials and Ionization States of Two Turnip Peroxidases, *Eur J Biochem* 28, 566, 1972.
- Richard, J., and Nari, J.: The Formation and Reactivity of Peroxidase Compound III, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 132, 321, 1967.
- Roberts, J., Brian, M., Rutter, R., and Hager, L.: Electron-Nuclear Double Resonance of Horseradish Peroxidase Compound I. Detection of the Porphyrin pi-Cation Radical, *J Biol Chem* 256, 2118, 1981.
- Roman, R., and Dunford, H.: pH Dependence of the Oxidation of Iodide by Compound I of Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2076, 1972.
- Rutter, R., Valentine, M., Hendrich, M., Hager, L., and Debrunner, P.: Chemical Nature of the Porphyrin Cation Radical in Horseradish Peroxidase Compound I, *Biochemistry* 22, 4769, 1983.
- Sakurada, J., Takahashi, S., and Hosoya, T.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies on the Spatial Relationship of Aromatic Donor Molecules to the Heme Iron of Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 9657, 1986.
- Sampson, J., Ye, Y., Rosen, H., and Beckman, J.: Myeloperoxidase and Horseradish Peroxidase Catalyze Tyrosine Nitration in Proteins from Nitrite and Hydrogen Peroxide, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 356, 207, 1998.
- Santimone, M.: Titration Study of Guaiacol Oxidation by Horseradish Peroxidase, *Can J Biochem* 53, 649, 1975.
- Schonbaum, G.: New Complexes of Peroxidases with Hydroxamic Acids, Hydrazides and Amides, *J Biol Chem* 248, 502, 1973.
- Schonbaum, G., and Lo, S.: Interaction of Peroxidases with Aromatic Peracids and Alkyl Peroxides. Product Analysis, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3353, 1972.
- Schreiber, W.: Action of Horseradish Peroxidase Upon Some Flavones, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 50, 1974.
- Schreiber, W.: Degradation of 3-Hydroxyflavone by Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 509, 1975.
- Schulz, C., Rutter, R., Sage, J., Debrunner, P., and Hager, L.: Mossbauer and Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Studies of Horseradish Peroxidase and its Catalytic Intermediates, *Biochemistry* 23, 4743, 1984.
- Shannon, L., Kay, E., and Lew, J.: Peroxidase Isozymes from Horseradish Roots. I. Isolation and Physical Properties, *J Biol Chem* 241, 2166, 1966.
- Shelnutt, J., Alden, R., and Ondrias, M.: Heme-linked Ionizations in Peroxidase Detected by Raman Difference Spectroscopy, *J Biol Chem* 261, 1720, 1986.
- Shiga, T., and Imaizumi, K.: Electron Spin Resonance Study on Peroxidase- and Oxidase-Reactions of Horse Radish Peroxidase and Methemoglobin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 167, 469, 1975.
- Shih, J., Shannon, L., Kay, E., and Lew, J.: Peroxidase Isoenzymes from Horseradish Roots. IV. Structural Relationships, *J Biol Chem* 246, 4546, 1971.
- Siegel, B., and Siegel, S.: Enhancement of Peroxidase Action by Polysaccharides, *Nature* 186, 391, 1960.
- Simonneaux, G., Scholz, W., Reed, C., and Lang, G.: Mossbauer Spectra of Unstable Iron Porphyrins. Models for Compounds II of Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 716, 1, 1982.
- Sitter, A., Reczek, C., and Terner, J.: Comparison of the Heme Structures of Horseradish Peroxidase Compounds X and II by Resonance Raman Spectroscopy, *J Biol Chem* 261, 8638, 1986.
- Smith, A., Morrison, W., and Milham, P.: Ethylene Enhances Reactivity of Superoxide Dismutase with Peroxidase to Form the Oxy-Ferrous Complex, *Biochemistry* 22, 1643, 1983.
- Smulevich, G., Evangelista-Kirkup, R., English, A., and Spiro, T.: Raman and Infrared Spectra of Cytochrome c Peroxidase-Carbon Monoxide Adducts in Alternative Conformational States, *Biochemistry* 25, 4426, 1986.
- Stadtman, E., and Wittenberger, M.: Inactivation of *Escherichia coli* Glutamine Synthetase by Xanthine Oxidase, Nicotinate Hydroxylase, Horseradish Peroxidase or Glucose Oxidase: Effects of Ferredoxin, Putidaredoxin, and Menadione, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 239, 379, 1985.
- Steinman, R., and Cohn, Z.: The Interaction of Particulate Horseradish Peroxidase (HRP)-Anti HRP Immune Complexes with Mouse Peritoneal Macrophages *in Vitro*, *J Cell Biol* 55, 616, 1972.
- Steinman, R., and Cohn, Z.: The Interaction of Soluble Horseradish Peroxidase with Mouse Peritoneal Macrophages *in Vitro*, *J Cell Biol*

55, 186, 1972.
- Sternberger, L., Hardy, P., Cuculis, J., and Meyer, H.: The Unlabeled Antibody Enzyme Method of Immunohistochemistry. Preparation and Properties of Soluble Antigen-Antibody Complex (Horseradish Peroxidase-Antihorseradish Peroxidase) and Its Use in Identification of Spirochetes, *J Histochem Cytochem* 18, 315, 1970.
- Stillman, J., Stillman, M., and Dunford, H.: Horseradish Peroxidase. XIX. A Photochemical Reaction of Compound I at 5deg.K, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 32, 1975.
- Stillman, J., Stillman, M., and Dunford, H.: Photochemical Reaction of Horseradish Peroxidase Compounds I and II at Room Temperature and 10 deg.K, *Biochemistry* 14, 3183, 1975.
- Straus, R., Paul, B., Jacobs, A., and Sbarra, A.: Mouse Splenic Peroxidase and Its Role in Bacterial Activity, *Infect Immun* 5, 120, 1972.
- Straus, W.: Improved Staining for Peroxidase with Benzidine and Improved Double Staining Immunoperoxidase Procedures, *J Histochem Cytochem* 20, 272, 1972.
- Strickland, E., Hardin, E., Shannon, L., and Horwitz, J.: Peroxidase Isoenzymes from Horseradish Roots. III. Circular Dichroism of Isoenzymes and Apoisoenzymes, *J Biol Chem* 243, 3560, 1968.
- Sumner, J., and Gjessing, E.: , *Arch Biochem Biophys* 2, 291, 1943.
- Takahama, U.: Spectrophotometric Study on the Oxidation of Rutin by Horseradish Peroxidase and Characteristics of the Oxidized Products, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 882, 445, 1986.
- Tamura, M., and Hori, H.: Optical and Magnetic Measurements of Horseradish Peroxidase. III. Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Studies at Liquid-Hydrogen and -Helium Temperature, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 284, 20, 1972.
- Tamura, M., and Morita, Y.: Thermal Denaturation and Regeneration of Japanese-Radish Peroxidase, *J. Biochem.* 78, 561, 1975.
- Tamura, M., and Yamazaki, I.: Reactions of the Oxyform of Horseradish Peroxidase, *J. Biochem.* 71, 311, 1972.
- Tamura, M., and Yonetani, T.: Reactions of Ligands with Heme-Substituted Horseradish Ferroperoxidases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 322, 211, 1973.
- Tamura, M., Asakura, T., and Yonetani, T.: Heme-Modification Studies on Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 292, 1972.
- Tatsumi, K., Wada, S., and Ichikawa, H.: Removal of Chlorophenols from Wastewater by Immobilized Horseradish Peroxidase, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 51, 126, 1996.
- Teraoka, J., Job, D., Morita, Y., and Kitagawa, T.: Resonance Raman Study of Plant Tissue Peroxidases. Common Characteristics of Iron Coordination Environments, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 747, 10, 1983.
- Theorell, H.: Crystalline Peroxidase, *Enzymologia* 10, 250, 1942.
- Theorell, H.: The Iron-Containing Enzymes. B. Catalases and Peroxidases. "Hydroperoxidases", *The Enzymes* Vol. 2, J. Sumner and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 397, 1951.
- Theorell, H., and Maehly, A.: Untersuchungen an Kunst Lichen Peroxydasen, *Acta Chem Scand* 4, 422, 1950.
- Thomas, J., and Hager, L.: The Peroxidation of Molecular Iodine to Iodate by Chloroperoxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 32, 770, 1968.
- Trinder, P.: Determination of Glucose in Blood using Glucose Oxidase with an Alternative Oxygen Acceptor, *Ann Clin Biochem* 6, 24, 1966.
- Ugarova, N., Savitski, A., and Berezin, I.: The Protoporphyrin-apoperoxidase Complex as a Horseradish Peroxidase Analog. A Fluorimetric Study of the Heme Pocket, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 662, 210, 1981.
- Van Steveninck, J., Boegheim, J., Dubbelman, T., and Van Der Zee, J.: The Mechanism of Potentiation of Horseradish Peroxidase-Catalyzed Oxidation of NADPH by Porphyrins, *Biochem J* 242, 611, 1987.
- van Weemen, B., and Schuurs, A.: Immunoassay Using Antibody-Enzyme Conjugates, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 43, 215, 1974.
- Van Zyl, J., and Van de Walt, B.: Solubilization of Peroxidase from Porcine Thyroids and Characterization by Photoaffinity Labelling, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 787, 174, 1984.
- Virion, A., Michot, J., Deme, D., and Pommier, J.: NADPH Oxidation Catalyzed by the Peroxidase/H_2O_2 System. Iodide-Mediated Oxidation of NADPH to Iodinated NADP, *Eur J Biochem* 148, 239, 1985.
- Volz, H., Rehbein, G., Triepel, J., Knuepfer, M., Stumpf, H., and Stock, G.: Afferent Connections of the Nucleus Centralis Amygdalae. A Horseradish Peroxidase Study and Literature Survey, *Anatomy and Embryology* Vol. 181, 177, 1990.
- Vuk-Pavlovic, S., and Benko, B.: The Haem-Environment in Horseradish Peroxidase as Seen by Proton Magnetic Relaxation, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 1154, 1975.
- Walker, W., Cornell, R., Davenport, L., and Isselbacher, K.: Macromolecular Absorption. Mechanism of Horseradish Peroxidase Uptake and Transport in Adult and Neonatal Rat Intestine, *J Cell Biol* 54, 195, 1972.
- Weetall, H., and Weliky, N.: A New Technique for the Enzymatic Detection of Hydrogen Peroxide, *Anal Biochem* 14, 160, 1966.
- Weinryb, I.: Behavior of Horseradish Peroxidase at High Hydrogen Peroxide Concentrations, *Biochemistry* 5, 2003, 1966.
- Weinryb, I.: The Oxidation of Horseradish Peroxidase by Periodate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 31, 110, 1968.
- Weir, E., Pretlow, T., Pitts, A., and Williams, E.: Letter: The Destruction of Endogenous Peroxidase Activity in Order to Locate Cellular Antigens by Peroxidase-Labeled Antibodies, *J Histochem Cytochem* 22, 51, 1974.
- Weliky, N., Brown, F., and Dale, E.: Carrier-Bound Proteins: Properties of Peroxidase Bound to Insoluble Carboxymethylcellulose Particles, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 131, 1, 1969.
- Welinder, K.: Amino Acid Sequence Studies of Horseradish Peroxidase. Amino and Carboxyl Termini, Cyanogen Bromide and Trypsin Fragments, the Complete Sequence, and Some Structural Characteristics of Horseradish Peroxidase C, *Eur J Biochem* 96, 483, 1979.
- Welinder, K.: Amino Acid Sequence Studies of Horseradish Peroxidase. Tryptic Glycopeptide Containing Two Histidine Residues and a Disulfide Bridge, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 30, 243, 1973.
- Welinder, K.: Plant Peroxidases. Their Primary, Secondary and Tertiary Structures and Relation to Cytochrome C Peroxidases, *Eur J Biochem* 151, 497, 1985.
- Welinder, K., and Mazza, G.: Similarities and Differences of Five Peroxidases from Turnip and Horseradish. Peptide Mapping Studies on Glycoproteins, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 415, 1975.
- Welinder, K., and Smillie, L.: Amino Acid Sequence Studies of Horseradish Peroxidase. II. Thermolytic Peptides, *Can J Biochem* 50, 63, 1972.
- Welinder, K., Smillie, L., and Schonbaum, G.: Amino Acid Sequence Studies of Horseradish Peroxidase. I. Tryptic Peptides, *Can J*

Biochem 50, 44, 1972.
- Wever, R., Hamers, M., Weening, R., and Roos, D.: Characterization of the Peroxidase in Human Eosinophils, *Eur J Biochem* 108, 491, 1980.
- Williams, M., and Wissig, S.: The Permeability of Muscle Capillaries to Horseradish Peroxidase, *J Cell Biol* 66, 531, 1975.
- Williams, R., Wright, P., Mazza, G., and Ricard, J.: Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies of Peroxidases from Turnip and Horseradish, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 412, 127, 1975.
- Yamada, H., and Yamazaki, I.: Proton Balance in Conversions Between Five Oxidation-Reduction States of Horseradish Peroxidases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 165, 728, 1974.
- Yamada, H., Makino, R., and Yamazaki, I.: Effects of 2,4-Substituents of Deuteroheme Upon Redox Potentials of Horseradish Peroxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 344, 1975.
- Yamazaki, H., and Yamazaki, I.: The Reaction Between Indole 3-Acetic Acid and Horseradish Peroxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 147, 1973.
- Yamazaki, I., Sano, H., Nakajima, R., and Yokota, K.: Transformation of Horseradish Peroxidase into Photosensitive Compounds in the Presence of Indole-3-Acetic Acid, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 31, 932, 1968.
- Yamazaki, I., Tamura, M., and Nakajima, R.: Horseradish Peroxidase C, *Mol Cell Biochem* 40, 143, 1981.
- Yang, L., and Murray, R.: Spectrophotometric and Electrochemical Kinetic Studies of Poly(ethylene glycol)-Modified Horseradish Peroxidase Reactions in Organic Solvents and Aqueous Buffers, *Anal Chem* 66, 2710, 1994.
- Yokota, K., and Yamazaki, I.: Reaction of Peroxidase with Reduced Nicotinamide-adenine Dinucleotide and Reduced Nicotinamide-adenine Dinucleotide Phosphate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 105, 301, 1965.

86. Phosphatase, Acid

Orthophosphoric-Monoester Phosphohydrolase (Acid Optimum)

Acid phosphatase is ubiquitous in nature, perhaps one of the most concentrated sources being human prostate gland, a fact exploited by the clinical chemist who measures the serum enzyme level as an index of prostatic cancer. It has also been associated with Gaucher's disease, patients exhibiting unique peaks in their electrophoresed sera (Goldberg *et al.* 1966). Acid phosphatases have been reviewed by Hollander (1971) although the wheat germ enzyme is not included.

Acid phosphatase activity was observed by Teller in 1954 in preparations of a wheat germ lipase described by Singer in 1948. Subsequent work confirmed that the non-specific esterase activity of the wheat germ preparation may be measured both as lipase (tracetin as substrate) and phosphatase.

The enzyme has been purified and its properties described by at least three different laboratories. Joyce and Grisolia (1960) purified it some 3000-fold and measured its activity on a variety of phosphate esters. Brouillard and Ouellet (1965) obtained four separate forms of the enzyme on ion-exchange and gave evidence for the presence of ferric iron in the molecule. Verjee (1969) obtained three active peaks and showed them to have individual properties. Acid phosphatase catalyzes the following reaction at an optimal pH below 7:

$$\text{Orthophosphoric monoester} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{alcohol} + H_3PO_4 \qquad (86.1)$$

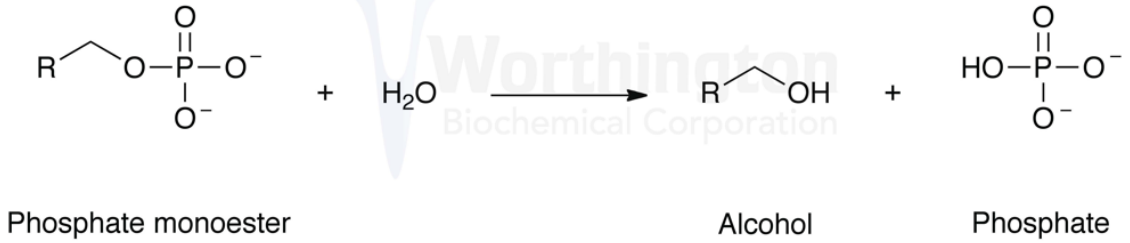


Figure 86.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phosphatase, Acid

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Wheat Germ

Specificity

The enzyme has a broad esterase activity. See Joyce and Grisolia (1960). It shows highest activity for pyrophosphate.

Composition

Three isozymes of closely similar molecular weights have been reported by Verjee (1969): EI, EII, and EIII. See also Brouillard and Ouellet (1965).

IUB

- 3.1.3.2

CAS

- 9001-77-8

Molecular Weight

- 55,000 ± 5,000 (Verjee 1969)

Optimal pH

- EI - 5.5, EII - 4.5, and EIII - 4.0. (Verjee 1969)

Inhibitors

- Fluoride, molybdate and orthophosphate (Verjee 1969)

Assay Information

Method

- Based on the work of Brandenberger and Hanson (1953) and Hofstee (1954). The initial rate of hydrolysis of o-carboxyphenyl phosphate is determined by following the increase in absorbance at 300 nm resulting from the release of salicylic acid. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of o-carboxyphenyl phosphate per minute at 25°C, pH 5.0 under the specified conditions. (An equivalent specific activity is obtained under above conditions using p-nitrophenyl-phosphate substrate).

Reagents

- 0.15 M Sodium acetate buffer, pH 5.0
- 3.65 mM o-Carboxyphenyl-phosphate

Enzyme

- Dissolve at a concentration of 1.0 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 300 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.15 M Acetate buffer, pH 5.0 - 2.0 ml
- 3.65 mM o-Carboxyphenyl-phosphate - 0.5 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-4 minutes to reach temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.5 ml enzyme and record increase in A_{300} for 4-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{300}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{300}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{3500 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$ where 3500 is the molar extinction coefficient of salicylic acid at 300 nm

References

- Andrews, M., and Turner, J.: Pyridozal and Pyridoxamine Phosphatate Breakdown by an Acid Phosphatase Preparation, *Nature* 210, 1159, 1966.
- Atanka, H., Horiuchi, Y., and Konishi, K.: Determination of Surfactants by Use of Acid Phospahtase, *Anal Biochem* 66, 489, 1975.
- Avila, J., Hernandez-Morales, D., Polegre, M., and Convit, J.: On the Acid Phosphatase Isoenzymes Existing n American Leishmania Promastigotes, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 94, 335, 1989.
- Avla, J., and Convit, J.: Heterogeneity of Acid Phosphatase Activity in Human Polymorphonuclear Leukocytes, *Clin Chim Acta* 44, 21, 1973.
- Axline, S.: Isozymes of Acid Phosphatase in Normal and Calmette-Guerin Bacillus-Induced Rabbit Alveolar Macrophages, *J Exp Med* 128, 1031, 1968.
- Barker, G., Bray, C., and Walter, T.: Acid Phosphatase and Ribonuclease in the Cotyledons of Germinating Peas, *Biochem J* 124, 11P, 1971.
- Beck, D., and Feir, D.: The Isolation of Acid Phosphase Isoenzymes of Oncopeltus fasciatus (Dallas) (Hemiptera: Lygaeidae), *Comp Biochem Physiol* 93, 799, 1989.
- Bingham, E., and Zittle, C.: Purification and Properties of Acid Phosphatase in Bovine Milk, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 101, 471, 1963.
- Brandenberger, H., and Hanson, R.: Spectrophotometric Determination of Acid and Alkaline Phosphatases, *Helv Chim Acta* 36, 900, 1953.
- Brouillard, J., and Ouellet, L.: Acid Phosphatases of Wheat Germ. Chromatographic Analysis, *Can J Biochem* 43, 1899, 1965.
- Brouillett, J., Nagahashi, G., and Kumosinski, T.: Effects of Multivalent Cations on Cell Wall-Associated Acid Phosphatase Activity, *Plant Physiol* 88, 61, 1988.

- Campbell, H., and Zerner, B.: A Low-Molecular-Weight Acid Phosphatase Which Contains Iron, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 1498, 1973.
- Chaimovich, H., and Nome, F.: Purification and Properties of an Acid Phosphatase from Bovine Brain, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 139, 9, 1970.
- Dibenedetto, G., and Cozzani, I.: Nonspecific Acid Phosphatase from Schizsaccharomyces pombe. Purification and Physical Chemical Properties, *Biochemistry* 14, 2847, 1975.
- DiPietro, D.: Purification and Properties of Human Placental Acid Phosphatase III, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 235, 458, 1971.
- DiPietro, D., and Zengerle, F.: Separation and Properties of Three Acid Phosphatases from Human Placenta, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3391, 1967.
- Dvorak, H., Brockman, R., and Heppel, L.: Purification and Properties of Two Acid Phosphatase Fractions Isolated from Osmotic Shock Fluid of Excherichia coli, *Biochemistry* 6, 1743, 1967.
- Fenton, M., and Richardson, K.: Isolation of Three Acid Phosphatase Isozymes from Human Erythrocytes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 120, 332, 1967.
- Georgatsos, I.: Acid Phosphatases of Human Erythrocytes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 110, 354, 1965.
- Gianfreda, L., Toscano, G., Pirozzi, D., and Greco, G.: The Effect of Sorbitol on Acid Phosphatase Deactivation, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 38, 1153, 1991.
- Gibbins, L., and Norris, F.: Phytase and Acid Phosphatase in the Dwarf Bean Phaseolus vulgaris, *Biochem J* 86, 67, 1963.
- Goldberg, A., Takakura, K., and Rosenthal, R.: Electrophoretic Separation of Serum Acid Phosphatase Isoenzymes in Gaucher's Disease. Prostatic Carcinoma and Multiple Myeloma, *Nature* 211, 41, 1966.
- Greenberg, H., and Nachmansohn, D.: Studies of Acid Phosphomonoesteraess and Their Inhibition by Diisopropylphosphorofluoridate, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1639, 1965.
- Hargreaves, A., Wanderley, A., and Concalves, H.: Acid Phosphatase Isolated from the Electric Organ of the Electrophorus electricus, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 85, 420, 1964.
- Hayakawa, T., Tomas, Y., and Igaue, I.: Purification and Characterization of Acid Phosphatases with or without Phytase Activity from Rice Bran, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 1475, 1989.
- Hofstee, B.: Direct and Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay of Phosphomonoesterases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 51, 139, 1954.
- Hofstee, B., and Porath, J.: Acid Phosphatases in Escherichia coli, *Acta Chem Scand* 15, 1791, 1961.
- Holander, V.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. IV, Boyer, P., Academic Press, NY, 450, 1971.
- Ikawa, T., Nisizawa, K., and MIwa, T.: Specificities of Several Acid Phosphatases from Plant Sources, *Nature* 203, 939, 1964.
- Ikawa, T., Nisizawa, K., and Miwa, T.: Specificities of Several Acid Phosphatases from Plant Sources, *Nature* 203, 939, 1964.
- Joyce, B., and Grisolia, S.: Purification and Properties of a Non-Specific Acid Phosphatase from Wheat Germ, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2278, 1960.
- Kaplow, L., and Burstone, M.: Cytochemical Demonstrations of Acid Phosphatase in Hemotopoietic Cells in Health and in Various Hematological Disorders Using Azo Dye Techniques, *J Histochem Cytochem* 12, 805, 1964.
- Kaye, C., and Nadler, H.: Acid Phosphatase Isoenzymes in Human Skin Fibroblasts, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 145, 157, 1974.
- Kent, J., Hill, M., and Bischoff, A.: Acid Phosphatase Content of Prostatic Exprimate from Patients with Advanced Prostatic Carcinoma: A Potential Prognosis and Therapeutic Index, *Cancer* 25, 858, 1970.
- Kramer, H., Wight, J., Paul, W., and Gonick, H.: Studies of Human Kidney and Urine Acid Phosphatase. I. Biochemical Characteristics and in Vitro Factors Influencing Measurement, *Enzymol Biol Clin (Basel)* 11, 435, 1970.
- Kuo, M., and Blumenthal, H.: Purification and Properties of an Acid Phosphomonoesterase from Neurospora crassa, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 52, 13, 1961.
- Lam, K., Li, C., and Yam, L.: Biochemical Properties of Human Prostatic Acid Phosphatase, *Clin Chem* 19, 483, 1973.
- Li, C., Chuda, R., Lam, W., and Yam, L.: Acid Phosphatases in Human Plasma, *J Lab Clin Med* 82, 446, 1973.
- Lorentz, K., and Assel, K.: Studies on Aryl Phosphate Hydrolysis by Human Acid Phosphatases, *Enzyme* 20, 248, 1975.
- Maggi, V.: Biochemical Evidence for the Presence of Two Acid Phosphatase in the Coagulating Gland of the Mouse, *Biochem J* 96, 12P, 1965.
- Mclellan, W., and Lampen, J.: The Acid Phosphatase of Yeast: Localization and Secretion by Protoplasts, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 67, 324, 1963.
- Modder, C.: Investigations on Acid Phosphatase Activity in Human Plasma and Serum, *Clin Chim Acta* 43, 205, 1973.
- Morin, L.: Ammonium Thymolphthalein Monophosphate as a New Substrate for Alkaline and Acid Phosphatase Determinations in Serum, *Clin Chem* 19, 1135, 1973.
- Newmark, M., and Wenger, B.: Preparation and Some Properties of an Acid Phosphatase from White Lupine Seedlings, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 89, 110, 1960.
- Ostrowski, W., and Rybarska, J.: Studies on Human Prostatic Acid Phosphomonoesterase. Further Purification and Molecular Weight of the Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 105, 196, 1965.
- Panara, F., and Pascolini, R.: Acid Phosphatases from Liver of Cyprinus carpio, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 92, 751, 1989.
- Panara, F., Pasqualini, S., and Antonielli, M.: Multiple Forms of Barley Root Acid Phosphatase: Purification and Some Characteristics of the Major Cytoplasmic Isoenzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1037, 73, 1990.
- Parkin, L., Bylsma, G., Torre, A., Drew, D., and Madden, R.: Acid Phosphatase in Carcinoma of the Prostate in Man, *J Histochem Cytochem* 12, 288, 1964.
- Rolando, R., Wunsch, C., Davis, J., and Hicks, D.: Qualitative and Quantitative Determination of Acid Phosphatase Activity in Vaginal Washings, *Am J Clin Path* 64, 423, 1975.
- Rosenkrantz, H., and Langille, J.: Comparison of Canine Prostate and Wheat Germ Acid Phosphatase, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 108, 417, 1961.
- Schill, W.., and Schumacher, G.: Radial Diffusion in Gel For Micro Determination of Enzymes. I. Muramidase, Alpha-Amylase, DNase I, RNase A., Acid Phosphatase, and Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 46, 502, 1972.
- Schwartz, M.: Review: Enzymes in Cancer, *Clin Chem* 19, 10, 1973.
- Singer, T.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Inhibition by Sulfhydryl Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 174, 11, 1948.
- Sousa, M., Ferreira, P., Amorin, A., and Azevedo, C.: Starfish Acrosmal Acid Phosphatase: A Cytochemical and Biochemical Study,

Biol Cell 63, 101, 1988.
- Sparkes, M., Crist, M., and Sparkes, S.: High Sensitivity of Phenolphthalein Monophosphate in Detecting Acid Phosphatase Isoenzymes, *Anal Biochem* 64, 316, 1975.
- Squier, C., and Waterhouse, J.: Localization of Acid Phosphatase in Oral Epithelium, *Nature* 215, 644, 1967.
- Staehelin, M.: Substrate Specificity of Prostatic Phosphomonoesterase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 105, 219, 1964.
- Stepan, J., Lau, K., Mohan, S., Singer, F., and Baylink, D.: Purification and N-terminal Amino Acid Sequence of the Tartrate-Resistant Acid Phosphatase from Human Osteoclastoma: Evidence for a Single Structure, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 168, 792, 1990.
- Teller, J.: , *Worthington Library Archives* , 1954.
- Uehara, K., Fujimoto, S., and Taniguchi, T.: Isolation of Violet-Colored Acid Phosphatase of Sweet Potato, *J. Biochem.* 70, 183, 1971.
- Uehara, K., Fujimoto, S., and Taniguchi, T.: Studies on Violet-Colored Acid Phosphatase of Sweet Potato. I. Purification and Some Physical Properties, *J. Biochem.* 75, 627, 1974.
- Uehara, K., Fujimoto, S., Taniguchi, T., and Nakai, K.: Studies on Violet-Colored Acid Phosphatase of Sweet Potato. II. Enzymatic Properties and Amino Acid Composition, *J. Biochem.* 75, 639, 1974.
- van Rijn, H., Linnemans, W., and Boer, P.: Localization of Acid Phosphatase in Protoplasts from Saccharomyces cerevisiae, *J Bacteriol* 123, 1144, 1975.
- VanEtten, R., and Waymark, P.: Substrate Specificity and pH Dependence of Homogenous Wheat Germ Acid Phosphatase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 288, 634, 1991.
- Vanha-Pettula, T., and Kalliomaki, J.: Comparison of Dipeptide Arylamidase I and II. Amino Acid Arylamidase and Acid Phosphastase Activities in Normal and Pathological Human Sera, *Clin Chim Acta* 44, 249, 1973.
- Verjee, Z.: Isolation of Three Acid Phosphatases from Wheat Germ, *Eur J Biochem* 9, 439, 1969.
- Vincent, J., and Averill, B.: An Enzyme with a Double Identity: Purple Acid Phosphatase and Tartrate-Resistant Acid Phosphatase, *FASEB J* 4, 3009, 1990.

87. Phosphatase, Alkaline

Orthophosphoric-Monoester Phosphohydrolase (Alkaline Optimum)

Alkaline phosphatase is a broad term associated with non-specific phosphomonesterases with activity optima at alkaline pH.

The mammalian alkaline phosphatases have been reviewed by Fernley (1971).

Escherichia coli alkaline phosphatase is a valuable reagent for removal of terminal monoesterified phosphate from both ribo- and deoxyribo-oligonucleotide. It has been reviewed by Reid and Wilson (1971).

$$\text{Orthophosphoric monoester} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{alcohol} + H_3PO_4 \qquad (87.1)$$

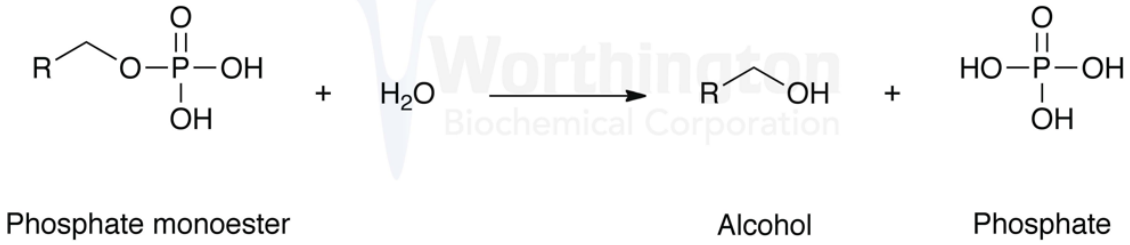


Figure 87.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phosphatase, Alkaline

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Chicken Intestine, *Escherichia coli*, and Calf Intestine

Specificity

Escherichia coli: See review by Reid and Wilson (1971). Also Mushak and Coleman (1972) and Snyder and Wilson (1972).

Composition

Chicken Intestine: The enzyme is a zinc metallo-enzyme. Schüssler (1968) reports four isozymes. Chang and Moog (1972) found three isozymes in the enzyme from chicken duodenum. (The Worthington preparation is from the whole intestine.)

Escherichia coli: *Escherichia coli* alkaline phosphatase is a dimeric, zinc and magnesium containing protein (Anderson *et al.* 1975; Bosron *et al.* 1975). Though the subunits are believed to be coded by the same gene (Garen and Garen 1963), they develop molecular heterogeneity after translation (Bosron and Vallee 1975; Bridgen and Secher 1973). See also Schlesinger (1974), Halford *et al.* (1972). For amino acid composition see Reid and Wilson (1971) and Kelley *et al.* (1973).

Fernley (1973) and Chappelet-Tordo *et al.* (1974) indicate there to be two active sites, only one is functional at a time. Two Zn^{2+} are needed for activity. A stable apoenzyme can be reactivated with Zn^{2+} , Mn, Co, Ni, Cu, Cd and Hg have been substituted for Zn but only Co restores significant activity (Taylor and Coleman 1972). Magnesium does not activate the apoenzyme but enhances activity of the enzyme containing two gram atoms of zinc (Anderson *et al.* 1975). See also Anderson and Vallee (1975), Lilja *et al.* (1975), Brown *et al.* (1974), Daemen and Riordan (1974), Kaden *et al.* (1972).

IUB

- 3.1.3.1

CAS

- 9001-78-9

Molecular Weight

- *Escherichia coli*: 80,000 Taylor and Coleman (1972). 86,000 Lazdunski and Lazdunski (1969). 89,000 Anderson *et al*. (1975).
- Calf Intestine: 140,000

Optimal pH

- Chicken Intestine: 8 - 9
- *Escherichia coli*: 8.0 (Garen and Levinthal 1960)
- Calf Intestine: 9.8

Isoelectric Point

- *Escherichia coli*: 4.5 (Garen and Levinthal 1960)
- Calf Intestine: 5.7

Extinction Coefficient

- *Escherichia coli*: $E_{278}^{1\%} = 7.2$ (Anderson *et al*. 1975)

Activators

- Chicken Intestine: Schüssler (1968) indicates activation by Mg^{2+}. See Sivanaesan *et al*. (1991).
- Calf Intestine: Zn, Mg^{++}, Ca^{++}

Inhibitors

- Chicken Intestine: Acidification to pH 4.5 reversibly inactivates the enzyme.
- *Escherichia coli*: The enzyme is inhibited by chelating agents and inorganic phosphates.

Stability/Storage

- Chicken Intestine: The lyophilized preparation is stable for 1-2 years at 2 - 8°C.
- *Escherichia coli*: Stable at 2 - 8°C for at least 6 - 12 months.

Activity

- *Escherichia coli*: Bloch and Schlesinger (1974) report on kinetic studies. Bock and Sheard (1975) indicate that the *Escherichia coli* enzyme binds phosphate tightly over a wide range of pH forming complexes that may be intermediate in the hydrolytic action. See also Bosron and Vallee (1975), Zukin and Hollis (1975), and Chlebowski and Coleman (1974).

Assay Information

Chicken Intestine Enzyme

Method

- The measurement of phosphatase activity is based upon the work of Brandenberger and Hanson (1953) and Hofstee (1954). The catalytic effect of the enzyme on the initial rate of hydrolysis of o-carboxyphenyl phosphate is determined. Salicylic acid, unlike the phosphate ester, absorbs light maximally at about 300 nm; hence the rate of hydrolysis can be determined by the increase in absorbance. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of o-carboxyphenyl phosphate per minute at 25°C and pH 8.8 under the specified conditions.

87.0.1 Reagents

- 0.1 M Tris · HCl, pH 8.5
- 0.2 M Glycine, pH 8.8
- 0.05 M Magnesium chloride
- 3.65 mM o-Carboxyphenyl phosphate (OCPP)

87.0.2 Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1 M Tris · HCl, pH 8.5 (Stock solution). A further dilution may be required following activation.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 300 nm Temperature: 25°C

Activate the enzyme by incubating the $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution for 20-30 minutes in a 25°C water bath.

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.2 M Glycine, pH 8.8 - 2.0 ml
- 3.65 mM OCPP - 1.0 ml
- 0.05 M $MgCl_2$ - 0.5 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to reach temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of stock solution and record increase $\frac{\Delta A_{300}}{\text{min}}$ from initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{300}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{3500 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$ where 3500 is the molar extinction coefficient of salicylic acid at 300 nm

Assay Information

Escherichia coli Enzyme

Method

- The assay is that of Garen and Levinthal (1960) in which the reaction velocity is determined by measuring an increase in absorbance at 410 nm resulting from the hydrolysis of p-nitrophenylphosphate to p-nitrophenol. One unit releases one micromole of p-nitrophenol per minute at 25°C, pH 8, under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 1.5 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.0
- 0.003 M p-nitrophenylphosphate (PNP). Care must be exercised to use an analytical grade and the correct molecular weight.

Enzyme

- Dilute in reagent grade water to obtain a rate of 0.02 - 0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{min}$.
- $\frac{mg}{ml} = A_{278}$ x 1.4

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 410 nm Temperature: 25°C Cuvettes

- 0.003 M PNP - 1.0 ml
- 1.5 M Tris · HCl, pH 8.0 - 2.0 ml

Mix well and incubate in the spectrophotometer for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and to establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and record. Determine A_{410} for 3-5 minutes from linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{Units}{mg} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{410}}{min} \text{ x } 1000}{1.62 \text{ x } 10^4 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$

Assay Information

Calf Intestine Enzyme

Method

- One unit hydrolyzes 1 μmole of p-nitrophenol phosphate per minute at 37°C, pH 9.8.

Reagents

- 1.0 M Diethanolamine with 0.05 mM $MgCl_2$ buffer, pH 9.8: Dilute 12.4 g diethanolamine (85%) wtih reagent grade water. Add 0.05 ml $MgCl_2$ solution (see below) and adjust the pH to 9.8 (at 37°C) with HCl. Adjust to 100 ml with reagent grade water.
- $MgCl_2$ solution: Dissolve 20.3 g $MgCl_2$°6 H_2O in 100 ml reagent grade water.
- 0.67 M p-Nitrophenyl phosphate solution: Dissolve 250 mg p-nitrophenyl phosphate, Na salt in 1.0 ml reagent grade water.

- Diluent: 0.1 M TEA·HCl. Dissolve 1.86 g TEA·HCl in reagent grade water, add 0.1 ml $MgCl_2$ solution and 0.1 ml 0.1 M $ZnCl_2$, adjust the pH to 7.6 with NaOH and adjust to 100 ml with reagent grade water.

Enzyme

- Use diluent to obtain approximately 0.05 - 0.06 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$. Let stand 15-20 minutes at room temperature.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 405 nm Temperature: 37°C Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

Mix and measure the change in absorbance. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$ based on the linear range of the curve.

Description	Test	Blank
Buffer	3.00 ml	3.00 ml
4-nitrophenyl phosphate	0.050 ml	0.050 ml
Mix and incubate to achieve temperature equilibration.		
Diluent	—	0.050 ml
Sample	0.050 ml	—

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}_{(\text{Sample})} - \frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}_{(\text{Blank})} \times 3.10}{18.2 \times 0.05}$$

References

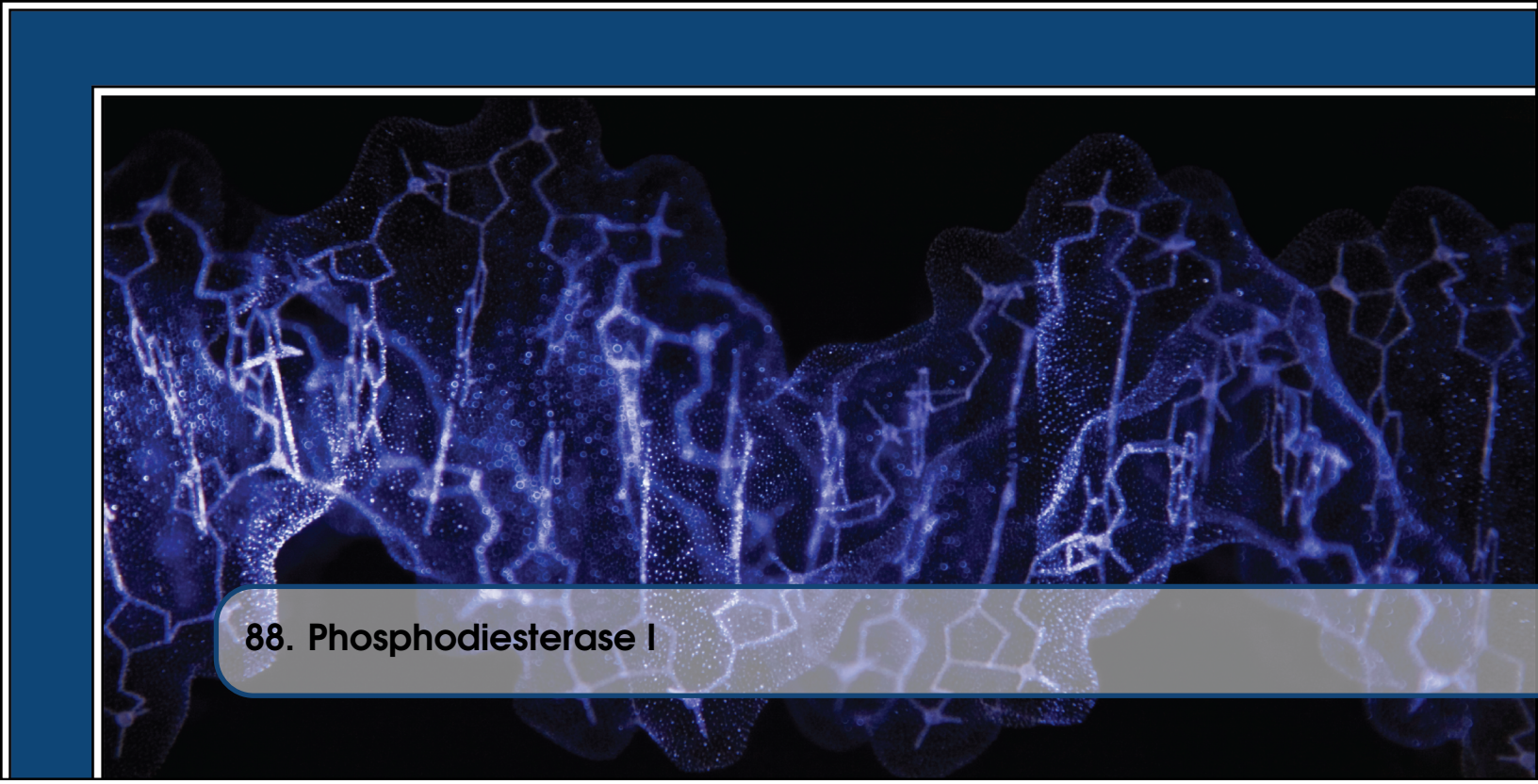
- Abdolrazaghi, Z., and Butterworth, P.: Reactive Thiol Groups in Calf-Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase, *Enzyme* 30, 12, 1983.
- Abdolrazghi, Z., and Butterworth, P.: Interaction of Calf Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase with 8-Anilonaphthalene-1-Sulphonate, *Enzyme* 30, 129, 1983.
- Agus, S., Cox, R., and Griffin, M.: Inhibition of Alkaline Phosphatase by Cysteine and Its Analogues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 118, 363, 1966.
- Anderson, R., and Vallee, B.: Cobalt (III) a Probe of Metal Binding Sites of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase (Metalloprotein/Cobalt Oxidation/Spectral Properties), *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 394, 1975.
- Anderson, R., Bosron, W., Kennedy, F., and Vallee, B.: Role of Magnesium in *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2989, 1975.
- Applebury, M., and Coleman, J.: *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase. Metal Binding, Protein Conformation, and Quaternary Structure, *J Biol Chem* 244, 308, 1969.
- Applebury, M., and Coleman, J.: *Escherichia coli* Co(II) Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 709, 1969.
- Besman, M., and Coleman, J.: Isozymes of Bovine Intestinal Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 260, 11190, 1985.
- Bhatti, A.: Variation of Alkaline Phosphatase Isoenzymes in *Escherichia coli* and *Serrratia marcescens*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 32, 81, 1973.
- Bialy, G., and Pincus, G.: Dithizone Induced Changes in Carbonic Anhydrase and Alkaline Phosphatase of Rat Dorsolateral Prostates, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 123, 293, 1966.
- Birkett, D., Conyers, R., Neale, F., Posen, S., and Brudenell-Woods, J.: Action of Urea on Human Alkaline Phosphatases: With a Description of Some Automated Techniques for the Study of Enzyme Kinetics, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 121, 470, 1967.
- Bishop, D., Roche, C., and Nisman, B.: Induction of Alkaline Phosphatase in a Subcellular Preparation from *Escherichia coli* , *Biochem J* 90, 378, 1964.
- Bloch, W., and Schlesinger, M.: Kinetics of Substrate Hydrolysis by Molecular Variants of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1760, 1974.
- Bock, J., and Sheard, B.: ^{31}P NMR of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 24, 1975.

- Bosron, W., and Vallee, B.: Effect of Phosphate on Multiple Forms of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 809, 1975.
- Bosron, W., Anderson, R., Falk, M., Kennedy, F., and Vallee, B.: Effect of Magnesium on the Properties of Zinc Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 16, 610, 1977.
- Bosron, W., Kennedy, F., and Vallee, B.: Zinc and Magnesium Content of Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* , *Biochemistry* 14, 2275, 1975.
- Bowers, G., and McComb, R.: A Direct Spectrophotometric Assay for Serum Alkaline Phosphatase (Monoester Phosphohydrolase), *Clin Chem* 10, 636, 1964.
- Bowne, S., Ondrey, J., and Wise, J.: Intracellular Repressor of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Nature* 211, 980, 1966.
- Bradshaw, A., Cancedda, F., Ericsson, L., Neumann, P., Piccoli, S., Schlesinger, M., Shriefer, K., and Walsh, K.: Amino Acid Sequence of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 78, 3473, 1981.
- Brandenberger, H., and Hanson, R.: Spectrophotometric Determination of Acid and Alkaline Phosphatases, *Helv Chim Acta* 36, 900, 1953.
- Bridgen, J., and Secher, D.: Molecular Heterogeneity of Alkaline Phosphatase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 55, 1973.
- Brown, E., Ulmer, D., and Vallee, B.: Hydrogen-Tritium Exchange of Partially and Fully Reconstructed Zinc and Cobalt Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli* , *Biochemistry* 13, 5328, 1974.
- Butterworth, P.: Fractions of Alkaline Phosphatase in Human Kidney, *Biochem J* 96, 74p, 1965.
- Chakrabartty, A., and Stinson, R.: Properties of Membrane-Bound and Solubilized Forms of Alkaline Phosphatase from Human Liver, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 839, 174, 1985.
- Chang, C., and Moog, F.: Alkaline Phosphatases of the Chicken Duodenum. I. Isolation and Partial Characterization of the Multiple Forms of Duodenal Phosphatase in Pre- and Post-Hatching Stages, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 154, 1972.
- Chang, C., and Moog, F.: Alkaline Phosphatases of the Chicken Duodenum. II. Enzymic Dissociation of a Large Phosphatase Complex Predominant in the Duodenum Before Hatching, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 166, 1972.
- Chappelet -Tordo, D., Iwatsubo, M., and Lazdunski, M.: Negative Cooperativity and Half of the Sites Reactivity. Alkaline Phosphatases of *Escherichia coli* with Zn^{2+}, Cd^{2+}, Mn^{2+}, and Cu^{2+} in the Active Sites, *Biochemistry* 13, 3754, 1974.
- Chlebowski, J., and Coleman, J.: Mechanism of Hydrolysis of O-Phosphorothioates and Inorganic Triphosphate by *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7192, 1974.
- Coleman, J., Nakamura, K., and Chlebowski, J.: ^{65}Zn(II), ^{115}Cd(II), ^{60}Co(II) and Mg(II) Binding to Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli*. Structural and Functional Effects, *J Biol Chem* 258, 386, 1983.
- Conyers, R., Birkett, D., Neale, P., Posen, S., and Brudenell-Woods, J.: The Action of EDTA on Human Alkaline Phosphatases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 139, 363, 1967.
- Cornish, C., Neale, J., and Posen, S.: An Automated Fluorometric Alkaline Phosphatase Microassay with 4-Methyl-umbelliferyl Phosphate as a Substrate, *Am J Clin Path* 53, 68, 1970.
- Cox, R.: Repression of Alkaline Phosphatase in Cultured Human Cells, *J Clin Invest* 43, 1257, 1964.
- Csopak, H.: Reversible Dissociation of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase at High pH Values, *Acta Chem Scand* 26, 2417, 1972.
- Csopak, H.: The Specific Binding of Zinc(II) to Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Biochem* 7, 186, 1969.
- Csopak, H., and Falk, K.: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Studies on the Copper(II) Substituted Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 359, 22, 1974.
- Csopak, H., and Szajn, H.: Factors Affecting the Zinc Content of *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 157, 374, 1973.
- Csopak, H., Falk, K., and Szajn, H.: Effect of EDTA on *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 466, 1972.
- Csopak, H., Garellick, G., and Hallberg, B.: Purification of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase. Improved Growth Conditions for the Bacteria, Modified Methods of Preparation of the Enzyme, *Acta Chem Scand* 26, 2401, 1972.
- Csopak, H., Jonsson, M., and Hallberg, B.: Isoelectric Fractionation of the *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase and Resolution of the Purified Enzyme into Isoenzymes, *Acta Chem Scand* 26, 2412, 1972.
- Culp, J., Hermodson, M., and Butler, L: The Active-site and Aminoterminal Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 330, 1985.
- Dabich, D., and Neuhaus, O.: Purification and Properties of Bovine Synovial Fluid Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 415, 1966.
- Daemen, F., and Riordan, J.: Essential Arginyl Residues in *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 13, 2865, 1974.
- Day, A., Saward, S., Royle, C., and Mayne, P.: Evaluation of Two New Methods for Routine Measurement of Alkaline Phosphatase Isoenzymes, *J Clin Pathol* 45, 68, 1992.
- Dayan, J., and Wilson, I.: The Phosphorylation of Tris by Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 81, 620, 1964.
- Dikow, A., Gossrau, R., and Frank, H.: Menadiol Diphosphate, a New Substrate for Non-Specific Alkaline Phosphatase in Histochemistry and Immunohistochemistry, *Histochem Immunohistochem* 94, 217, 1990.
- Done, J., Shorey, C., Loke, J., and Pollak, J.: The Cytochemical Localization of Alkaline Phosphatase in *Escherichia coli* at the Electron-Microscope Level, *Biochem J* 96, 27c, 1965.
- Dunn, B., Edberg, S., and Torres, A.: Purification of Escherichia coli Alkaline Phosphatase on an Ion-Exchange High-Performance Liquid Chromatographic Column Using Carboxymethyl Dextrans, *Anal Biochem* 168, 25, 1988.
- Engstrom, L.: Studies on Bovine-Liver Alkaline Phosphatase, Purification, Phosphate Incorporation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 92, 71, 1964.
- Engstrom, L.: The Amino Acid Sequence Around the Reactive Serine in Calf-Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 92, 79, 1964.
- Favre, G., Canal, P., Soula, G., Bagnoux, J., and Jardillier, J.: Alkaline Phosphatase Isoenzymes - Genetic Aspects - Identification and Clinical Interpretation. French, *Ann de Biol Clinique* 48, 119, 1990.
- Fernley, H.: Mammalian Alkaline Phosphatases, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 417, 1971.
- Fernley, H.: Thiophosphorylation of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Nature New Biol* 241, 110, 1973.
- Fernley, H., and Walker, P.: Studies on Alkaline Phosphatase. Transient-State and Steady-State Kinetics of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochem J* 111, 187, 1969.
- Fishman, W., Inglis, N., and Ghosh, N.: Distinctions Between Intestinal and Placental Isoenzymes of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Clin Chim Acta* 19, 71, 1968.
- Friede, R.: A Quantitative Mapping of Alkaline Phosphatase in the Brain of the Rhesus Monkey, *J Neurochem* 13, 197, 1966.

- Garen, A., and Garen, S.: Complementation *in vivo* Between Structural Mutants of Alkaline Phosphatase from *E. coli*, *J Mol Biol* 7, 13, 1963.
- Garen, A., and Levinthal, C.: A Fine-Structure Genetic and Chemical Study of the Enzyme Alkaline Phosphatase of *E. coli.* I. Purification and Characterization of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 38, 470, 1960.
- Gelman, A., Mokady, S., and Cogan, U.: The Thermal Properties of Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase of Three Kinds of Deep-Water Fish, *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 94, 113, 1989.
- Gerard, D., Laustriat, G., and Lami, H.: Study of the Fluorescence of Escherichia coli Alkaline Phosphatase. II. Intramolecular Transfer of Excitation Energy. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 496, 1972.
- Gerard, D., Laustriat, G., and Lami, H.: Study on the Fluorescence of Escherichia coli Alkaline Phosphatase. I. Properties of the Excited State. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 482, 1972.
- Gettins, P., and Coleman, J.: ^{113}Cd Nuclear Magnetic Resonance of Cd(II) Alkaline Phosphatases, *J Biol Chem* 258, 396, 1983.
- Gettins, P., and Coleman, J.: Chloride Binding to Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 11036, 1984.
- Gettins, P., and Coleman, J.: Zn(II)-^{113}Cd(II) and Zn(II)-Mg(II) Hybrids of Alkaline Phosphatase. ^{31}P and ^{113}Cd NMR, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4991, 1984.
- Gettins, P., Metzler, M., and Coleman, J.: Alkaline Phosphatase. 31P NMR Probes of the Mechanism, *J Biol Chem* 260, 2875, 1985.
- Gmeiner, B., and Seelos, C.: Phosphatidylserine Modulates Calf Intestine Alkaline Phosphatase Activity Towards Low and High Molecular Weight Substrate, *Biochem Int* 18, 767, 1989.
- Gottesman, M., Simpson, R., and Vallee, B.: Kinetic Properties of Cobalt Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 8, 3776, 1969.
- Griffin, M., and Cox, R.: Sub-Cellular Localization of Rat Kidney Alkaline Phosphatase, *Nature* 204, 476, 1964.
- Halford, S.: *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase. Relaxation Spectra of Ligand Binding, *Biochem J* 126, 727, 1972.
- Halford, S., Bennett, N., Trentham, D., and Gutfreund, H.: A Substrate-Induced Conformation Change in the Reaction of Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochem J* 114, 243, 1969.
- Halford, S., Lennette, D., and Schlesinger, M.: A Mutationally Altered Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* II. Structural and Catalytic Properties of the Activated Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2095, 1972.
- Halford, S., Lennette, D., and Schlesinger, M.: A Mutationally Altered Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* II. Structural and Catalytic Properties of the Activated Enzyme. Correction, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5659, 1972.
- Halford, S., Lennette, D., Kelley, P., and Schlesinger, M.: A Mutationally Altered Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* I. Formation of an Active Enzyme *in Vitro* and Phenotypic Suppression *in vivo*, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2087, 1972.
- Halford, S., Schlesinger, M., and Gutfreund, H.: *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase. Kinetic Studies with the Tetrameric Enzyme, *Biochem J* 126, 1081, 1972.
- Hall, A., and Williams, A.: Leaving Group Dependence in the Phosphorylation of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase by Monophosphate Esters, *Biochem J* 25, 4784, 1986.
- Harbon, S., Eggelte, H., and Rabin, B.: Amplified Colorimetric Assay of Alkaline Phosphatase Using Riboflavin 4'-Phosphate - A Simple Method for Measuring Riboflavin and Riboflavin 5'-Phosphate, *Anal Biochem* 198, 47, 1991.
- Harbon, S., Eggelte, H., Benson, S., and Rabin, B.: Amplified Luminometric Assays of Alkaline Phosphatase Using Riboflavin Phosphates, *J Biolum Chemilum* 6, 251, 1991.
- Heppel, L., Harkness, D., and Hilmoe, R.: A Study of the Substrate Specificity and Other Properties of the Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 237, 841, 1962.
- Herz, F.: Effect of Human Serum on Alkaline Phosphatase Induction in Cultured Human Tumor Cells, *Experientia* 45, 753, 1989.
- Herz, F., and Nitowsky, H.: Alkaline Phosphatase Activity of Human Cell Cultures: Kinetic and Physical-Chemical Properties, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 96, 506, 1962.
- Hofstee, B.: Direct and Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay of Phosphomonoesterases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 51, 139, 1954.
- Jenkins, W., and D'Ari, L.: The Kinetics of Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 241, 295, 1966.
- Kaden, T., Holmquist, B., and Vallee, B.: Magnetic Circular Dichroism of Cobalt Metalloenzyme Derivatives, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 1654, 1972.
- Kelley, P., Neumann, P., Shriefer, K., Cancedda, F., Schlesinger, M., and Bradshaw, R.: Amino Acid Sequence of Escherichia coli Alkaline Phosphatase. Amino- and Carboxyl-Terminal Sequences and Variations Between Two Isozymes, *Biochemistry* 12, 3499, 1973.
- Kennedy, F., Hill, H., Kaden, T., and Vallee, B.: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Spectra of Some Active Cobalt (II) Substituted Metalloenzymes and Other Cobalt(II) Complexes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 48, 1533, 1972.
- Kirkegaard, L., Johnson, T., and Bock, R.: Ion Filtration Chromatography: A Powerful New Technique for Enzyme Purification Applied to *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 50, 122, 1972.
- Kuan, S., Martin, W., and Patrick, H.: Alkaline Phosphatase of the Chick, Partial Characterization of the Tissue Isozymes, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 122, 172, 1966.
- Kunitz, M.: Chicken Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase. I. The Kinetics and Thermodynamics of Reversible Inactivation. II. Reactivation with Zinc Ions, *J Gen Physiol* 43, 1149, 1960.
- Land, D., and Jackim, E.: A New Fluoroscence-Yielding Substrate for Alkaline and Acid Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 16, 481, 1966.
- Lau, K., Chen, I., and Thomas, J.: Dephosphorylation of Glycogen Synthase in Rat Heart Extracts by *E. coli* Alkaline Phosophatase. Use of an Exogenous Phosphatase to Study Substrate-Mediated Regulation of Dephosphorylation, *Mol Cell Biochem* 44, 149, 1982.
- Lazdunksi, C., Petitclerc, C., Chappelet, D., and Lazdunski, M.: On the Mechanism of the Zn^{2+} and Co^{2+} Alkalin Phosphatases of *E. coli*. Number of Sites and Anticooperativity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 37, 744, 1969.
- Lazdunski, C., and Lazdunski, M.: Zn^{2+} and Co^{2+} Alkaline Phosphatases of *E. coli*. A Comparative Kinetic Study, *Eur J Biochem* 7, 294, 1969.
- Lee, Y.: Alkaline Phosphatase in Intestinal Perforation, *JAMA* 208, 361, 1969.
- Lehmann, F.: Human Alkaline Phosphatases. Evidence of Three Isozymes (Placental, Intestinal and Liver-Bone-Kidney Type) by Lectin-Binding Affinity and Immunological Specificity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 616, 41, 1980.
- LeVine, H., Tsong, T., and Hollis, D.: Kinetics of Binding of Co2+ to Apoalkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* , *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 140, 1975.
- Lilja, H., Csopak, H., Lindman, B., and Folsch, G.: ^{19}FNMR Studies of the Binding of a Fluorine-Labeled Phosphonate Ion to *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 277, 1975.

- Liu, Y.: Differentiation of Pathogenic Pseudomonads by Heat Resistance of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Tech Bull* 36, 87, 1966.
- Maguire, G., and Adnan, H.: An Immunoprecipitation Assay for High Molecular Weight Alkaline Phosphatase in Human Serum, *Ann Clin Biochem* 26, 151, 1989.
- Malamy, M., and Horecker, B.: Purification and Crystallization of the Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 3, 1893, 1964.
- Malamy, M., and Horecker, B.: Release of Alkaline Phosphatase from Cells of *Escherichia coli* Upon Lysozyme Spheroplast Formation, *Biochemistry* 3, 1889, 1964.
- Martin, C., and Evans, W.: Inactivation of Intestinal Alkaline Phosphatase by Inositol Hexaphosphate-Cu(II) Coordinate Complexes, *J Inorg Biochem* 42, 161, 1991.
- Matlin, A., Kendall, D., Carano, K., Banzon, J., Klecka, S., and Solomon, N.: Enhanced Catalysis by Active-Site Mutagenesis at Aspartic Acid-153 in *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 31, 8196, 1992.
- McCracken, S., and Meighen, E.: Functional and Structural Properties of Immobilized Subunits of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2396, 1980.
- Miggiano, G., Mordente, A., Martorana, G., Meucci, E., and Castelli, A.: Ascorbic Acid and Alkaline Phosphatase Activity, *Enzyme* 30, 145, 1983.
- Millan, J.: Alkaline Phosphatase as a Reporter of Cancerous Transformation, *Clin Chim Acta* 209, 123, 1992.
- Milstein, C.: The Amino Acid Sequence Around the Reactive Serine Residue in Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* , *Biochem J* 92, 410, 1964.
- Mitchell, J., Fonzi, W., Wilkerson, J., and Opheim, D.: A Particulate Form of Alkaline Phosphatase in the Yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 482, 1981.
- Moessner, E., Boll, M., and Pfleiderer, G.: Purification of Human and Bovine Alkaline Phosphatases by Affinity Chromatography, *Hoppe-Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 361, 543, 1980.
- Moog, F., Vire, H., and Grey, R.: The Multiple Forms of Alkaline Phosphatase in the Small Intestine of the Young Mouse, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 113, 336, 1966.
- Moss, D., Eaton, R., Smith, J., and Whitby, L.: Association of Pyrophosphatase Activity with Human Alkaline Phosphatase Preparations, *Biochem J* 99, 19p, 1966.
- Mushak, P., and Coleman, J.: Hydrolysis of a Stable Oxygen Ester of Phosphorothioic Acid by Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 11, 201, 1972.
- Navaratnam, N., and Dtindon, R.: Modulation of Activity of Human Alkaline Phosphatases by Mg^{2+} and Thiol Compounds, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 869, 99, 1986.
- Nordentoft-Jensen, B.: Differentiation Between the Electrophoretic Pattern of Serum Alkaline Phosphatase Activity with Human Alkaline Phosphatase Preparations, *Clin Sci* 26, 299, 1964.
- Otvos, J., and Armitage, I.: Characterization of the Properties of the Multiple Metal Binding Sites in Alkaline Phosphatase by Carbon-13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *Biochemistry* 19, 4021, 1980.
- Otvos, J., and Armitage, I.: Determination by Cadmium-113 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance of the Structural Basis for Metal Ion Dependent Anticooperativity in Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 19, 4031, 1980.
- Perez-mateos, M., and Rad, J.: Immobilization of Alkaline Phosphatase by Soil Structural Units, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 11, 371, 1989.
- Pigretti, M., and Milstein, C.: Acid Inactivation of and Incorporation of Phosphate into Alkaline Phosphatase from *E. coli* , *Biochem J* 94, 106, 1965.
- Pimstone, B., Eisenberg, E., and Stallone, W.: Decrease in Serum Alkaline Phosphatase Activity Produced by Magnesium Depletion in Rats, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 123, 201, 1966.
- Plocke, D., Levinthal, C., and Vallee, B.: Alkaline Phosphatase of *E. coli*, A Zinc Metalloenzyme, Abstracts Papers 138th Meeting, *Natl Mtg ACS* , , 1960.
- Plocke, D., Levinthal, C., and Vallee, B.: Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli* : A Zinc Metalloenzyme, *Biochemistry* 1, 373, 1962.
- Plotch, S., and Lukton, A.: Active Site Studies of Bacterial Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 99, 181, 1965.
- Pope, C., and Cooperband, S.: Protein Characteristics of Serum and Bile Alkaline Phosphatase, *Gastroenterology* 50, 631, 1966.
- Reid, T., and Wilson, I.: *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 373, 1971.
- Reynolds, J., and Schlesinger, M.: Alterations in the Structure and Function of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase Due to Zn^{2+} Binding, *Biochemistry* 8, 588, 1969.
- Reynolds, J., and Schlesinger, M.: Formation and Properties of a Tetrameric Form of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochemistry* 8, 4278, 1969.
- Richmond, M.: Random Replacement of Phenylalanine by p-Fluorophenylalanine in Alkaline Phosphatase(s) Formed during Biosynthesis by *E. coli*, *J Mol Biol* 6, 284, 1963.
- Roberts, C., and Chlebowski, J.: Differential Scanning Calorimetry of Cd(II) Alkaline Phosphatases, *J Biol Chem* 259, 3625, 1984.
- Roberts, C., and Chlebowski, J.: Trypsin Modification of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 729, 1984.
- Roberts, C., and Chlebowski, J.: Trypsin-modified Alkaline Phosphatase. Formation of Apoenzyme Monomer and Hybrid Dimer, *J Biol Chem* 260, 7557, 1985.
- Rosenkrantz, H., Bendich, A., and Beiser, S.: The Properties of the Alkaline Phosphatase of Streptomycin-Dependent Strains of *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 77, 436, 1963.
- Salomen, L., James, J., and Weaver, P.: Assay of Phosphatase Activity by Direct Spectrophotometric Determination of Phenolate Ion, *Anal Chem* 36, 1162, 1964.
- Saraswathi, S., and Bachhawat, B.: Heterogeneity of Alkaline Phosphatase in Sheep Brain, *J Neurochem* 13, 237, 1966.
- Schill, W., and Schumacher, G.: Radial Diffusion in Gel For Micro Determination of Enzymes. I. Muramidase, Alpha-Amylase, DNase I, RNase A, Acid Phosphatase, and Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 46, 502, 1972.
- Schlesinger, M.: Variants of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase: An Example of the Role of Genetics in a Study of Protein Structure and Function, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 827, 1974.
- Schlesinger, M., and Levinthal, C.: Hybrid Protein Formation of *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase Leading to *in Vitro* Complementation, *J Mol Biol* 7, 1, 1963.
- Schlesinger, M., and Olsen, R.: A New, Simple, Rapid Procedure for Purification of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem*

36, 86, 1970.
- Schmidt, D., and Laskowski, M.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 18, 1961.
- Schoenau, E., and Herzog, K.: Conflicting Results of Liquid-Chromatography Determinations of Alkaline Phosphatase Isoenzymes, *Clin Chem* 35, 2255, 1989.
- Schussler, H.: On the Chromatographic Separation and the Activation and Inactivation of Alkaline Phosphatase of Chicken Intestine. German, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 151, 383, 1968.
- Schwartz, J., Crestfield, A., and Lipman, F.: The Amino Acid Sequence of a Tetradecapeptide Containing the Reactive Serine in *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 49, 722, 1963.
- Simopoulus, T., and Jencks, W.: Alkaline Phosphatase Is an Almost Perfect Enzyme, *Biochemistry* 33, 10375, 1994.
- Simpson, R., and Vallee, B: Two Differentiable Classes of Metal Atoms in Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 7, 4343, 1968.
- Simpson, R., Vallee, B., and Tait, G.: Alkaline Phosphatase of *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 7, 4336, 1968.
- Sivanaesan, L., Kwan, T., and Perumal, R.: The Activation of Chick Alkaline Phosphatase by Calmodulin, *Biochem Int* 25, 561, 1991.
- Snyder, S., and Wilson, I.: Phosphoramidic Acids. A New Class of Nonspecific Substrates for Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* , *Biochemistry* 11, 1616, 1972.
- Snyder, S., Wilson, I., and Bauer, W.: The Subunit Composition of *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase in 1M Tris, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 178, 1972.
- Sowadski, J., Handschumacher, M., Murthy, H., Foster, B., and Wyckoff, H.: Refined Structure of Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli* at 2.8Å Resolution, *J Mol Biol* 186, 417, 1985.
- Stadtman, T.: Alkaline Phosphatases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 55, 1961.
- Stepan, J., Lachmanova, J., Strakova, and Pacovsky, V.: Serum Osteocalcin, Bone Alkaline Phosphatase Isoenzyme and Plasma Tartrate Resistant Acid Phosphatase in Patients on Chronic Maintenance Hemodialysis, *Bone and Mineral* 3, 177, 1987.
- Sykes, B., Weingarten, H., and Schlesinger, M.: Fluorotyrosine Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli*: Preparation, Properties, and Fluorine-19 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectrum, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 469, 1974.
- Taylor, J., and Coleman, J.: Nitrogen Ligands at the Active Site of Alkaline Phosphatase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 859, 1972.
- Taylor, J., Lau, C., Applebury, M., and Coleman, J.: *Escherichia coli* Co(II) Alkaline Phosphatase. Absorption, Circular Dichroism, and Magnetic Circular Dichroism of the d-d Electronic Transitions, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6216, 1973.
- Thomas, M., and Aldridge, W.: The Inhibition of Enzymes by Beryllium, *Biochem J* 98, 94, 1966.
- Thompson, R., Barone, G., Halsall, H., and Heineman, W.: Comparison of Methods for Following Alkaline Phosphatase Catalysis - Spectrophotometric Versus Amperometric Detection, *Anal Biochem* 192, 90, 1991.
- Tordo-Chappelet, D., Lazdunski, C., Iwatsubo, M., and Lazdunski, M.: The Non-equivalence of the Active Sites and the Mechanism of a Mutationally Altered *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 529, 1975.
- Torriani, A.: Influence of Inorganic Phosphate in the Formation of Phosphatases by *E. coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 38, 460, 1960.
- Trowsdale, J., Martin, D., Bicknell, D., and Campbell, I.: Alkaline Phosphatases, *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 178, 1990.
- Tsou, K., and Su, H.: A New Colorimetric Method for the Determination of Alkaline Phosphatase with Inodoxyl Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 11, 54, 1965.
- Venetz, W., Mangan, C., and Siddiqi, I.: Kinetic Determination of Alkaline Phosphatase Activity Based on Hydrolytic Cleavage of the P-F Bond in Monofluorophosphate and Fluoride Ion-Selective Electrode, *Anal Biochem* 191, 127, 1990.
- Wilson, I., Dayan, J., and Cyr, K.: Some Properties of Alkaline Phosphatase from *Escherichia coli.* Transphosphorylation, *J Biol Chem* 239, 4182, 1964.
- Xu, X., and Kantrowitz, E.: The Importance of Aspartate-327 for Catalysis and Zinc Binding in *Escherichia coli* Alkaline Phosphatase, *J Biol Chem* 267, 16244, 1992.
- Zukin, R., and Hollis, D.: Role of Metal Ions in *Eschericiha coli* Alkaline Phosphatase. A Study of the Metal-Water Interaction by Nuclear Relaxation Rate Measurements on Water Protons, *J Biol Chem* 250, 835, 1975.

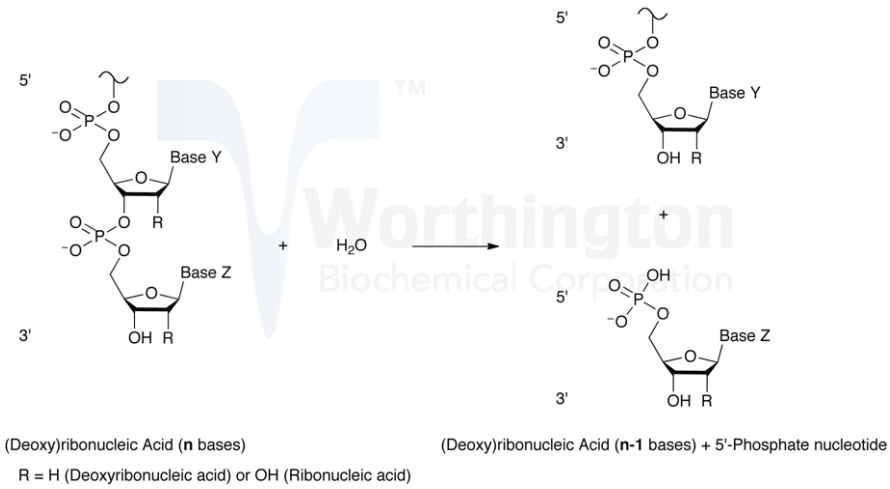


88. Phosphodiesterase I

Oligonucleate 5'-Nucleotidohydrolase

Venom exonuclease (Phosphodiesterase I) successively hydrolyzes 5'-mononucleotides from 3'-hydroxy-terminated ribo- and deoxyribo-oligonucleotides. It has been reviewed by Laskowski, Sr. (1971).

The enzyme has been widely utilized as a tool for structural and sequence studies of nucleic acids (Ho and Gilham 1973).



(Deoxy)ribonucleic Acid (**n** bases)

(Deoxy)ribonucleic Acid (**n-1** bases) + 5'-Phosphate nucleotide

R = H (Deoxyribonucleic acid) or OH (Ribonucleic acid)

Figure 88.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phosphodiesterase I

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Crotalus adamanteus* venom

Specificity

The enzyme has been purified by Dolapchiev *et al*. (1974) and Sulkowski and Laskowski, Sr. (1961) with endonuclease activity being eliminated as well as 5'-nucleotidase and nonspecific monophosphatase.

It is nonspecific with respect to base or sugar moieties of nucleotides. A variety of synthetic substrates are hydrolyzed. See review by Razell (1963). Ogilvie and Hruska (1976) indicate that exonuclease will not recognize nucleoside units in the syn conformation. See also Philipps and Chiemprasert (1975).

ADP-ribosylated proteins are cleaved at the pyrophosphate linkages by venom phosphodiesterase to yield phosphoribosyl-AMP (Hayaishi 1976).

Composition

A glycoprotein which binds concanavalin A. (Sulkowski and Laskowski 1961)

IUB

- 3.1.4.1

CAS

- 9025-82-5

Molecular Weight

- 115,000 (Philipps 1975)

Optimal pH

- 9.8-10.4 (Philipps 1975)

Activators

- The enzyme has an absolute requirement for Mg^{2+}; Philipps (1975) indicates an optimum concentration of 15 mM.

Inhibitors

- Reducing agents such as glutathione, cysteine and ascorbic acid (Razell 1963). It is completely inhibited by 5 mM EDTA while ATP, ADP and AMP are partial inhibitors.

Assay Information

Method

- The assay is essentially that of Razell and Khorana (1959) where the reaction velocity is determined by an increase in absorbance at 400 nm resulting from the hydrolysis of p-nitrophenyl thymidine-5'-phosphate. One unit hydrolyzes one micromole of p-nitrophenyl thymidine-5'-phosphate per minute at pH 8.9 and 25°C under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.11 M Tris · Salts buffer)
- 5 mM p-nitrophenyl thymidine-5'-phosphate. Note: The purity of commercial preparations varies somewhat and should be considered in preparing this reagent.

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in Tris · Salts buffer to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 400 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into microcuvettes as follows:

- Tris-Salts buffer - 0.9 ml
- 5 mM p-nitrophenyl thymidine-5'-phosphate - 0.1 ml

Incubate cuvettes in spectrophotometer for 3-5 minutes to reach temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. Add 10 microliters of diluted enzyme and record increase in A_{400} for 3-5 minutes. The reaction remains linear until A_{400} reaches about 1.2. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{400}}{\text{min}}$ from initial linear portion of absorbance curve.

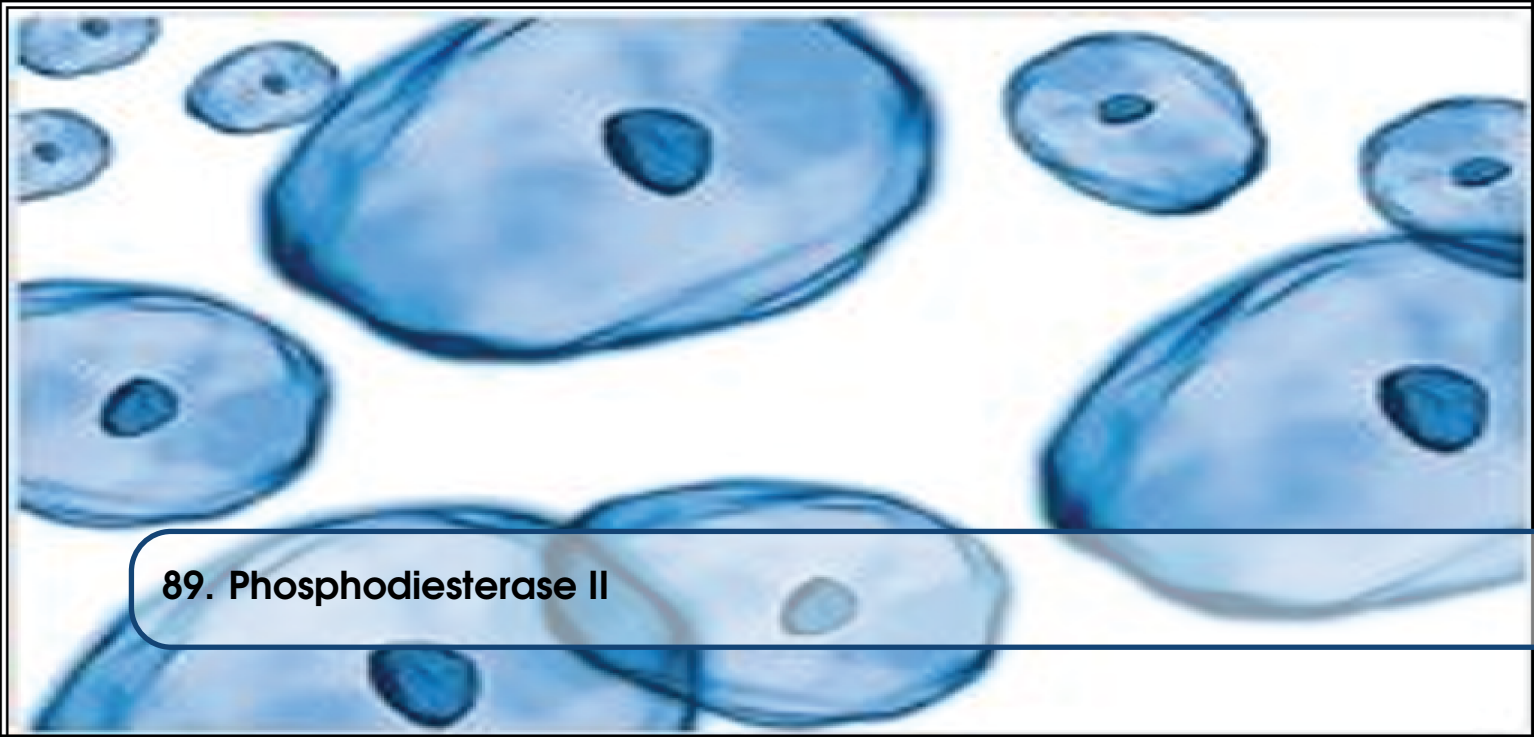
Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{400}}{\text{min}}}{16 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$ where 16 is the extinction coefficient of p-nitrophenol under these conditions

References

- Bruns, M., and Philipps, G.: Action of Venom Phosphodiesterase on Aminoacyl-tRNA from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 217, 189, 1970.
- Burgers, P., Eckstein, F., and Hunneman, D.: Stereochemistry of Hydrolysis by Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *J Biol Chem* 254, 7476, 1979.
- Cheung, W.: Cyclic 3',5'-Nucleotide Phosphodiesterase: Pronounced Stimulation by Snake Venom, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 29, 478, 1967.
- Dolapchiev, L., Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M.: Purification of Exonuclease (Phosphodiesterase) from the Venom of *Crotalus adamanteus*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 273, 1974.
- Felix, F., Potter, J., and Laskowski, M.: Action of Venom Phosphodiesterase on Deoxyriboligonucleotides Carrying a Monoesterified Phosphate on Carbon 3', *J Biol Chem* 235, 1150, 1960.
- Frischauf, A., and Eckstein, F.: Purification of a Phosphodiesterase from *Botrhrops atrox* Venomby Affiinity Chromatography, *Eur J Biochem* 32, 479, 1973.
- Futai, M., Mizuno, D., and Sugimura, T.: Hydrolysis of the Polymer Formed from NAD with Rat Liver Phosphodiesterase Yielding Nucleoside 5' Monophosphate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 395, 1967.
- Hadijiolov, A., Venkov, P., and Dolipchiev, L.: The Action of Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase on Liver Ribosomal Ribonucleic Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 142, 111, 1967.
- Hadjiolov, A., Venkov, P., and Dolapchiev, L.: Stepwise Degradation and P^{32}-Labeled Rat Liver Ribosomal Ribonucleic Acids with Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 166, 1967.

- Hayaishi, O.: Poly ADP-Ribose and ADP-Riboxylation of Proteins, *Trends Biochem Sci* 1, , 1976.
- Ho, N., and Gilham, P.: The Analysis of Polydeoxyribonucleotides by Digestion with Phosphatase and Phosphodiesterases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 308, 53, 1973.
- Horwitz, J., Easwaran, C., Wolf, P., and Kowalczyk, L.: Substrates for Cytochemical Demonstration of Enzyme Activity. IV. Kinetics of the Hydrolysis of Thymidine-5'(5-Bromo-4-Chloroindol-3-YL) Phosphate by Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 185, 143, 1969.
- Keller, E.: The Hydrolysis of "Soluble" Ribonucleic Acid by Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 17, 412, 1964.
- Laskowski, M, Sr.: Venom Exonuclease, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 313, 1971.
- Matsubara, H., Hasegawa, S., Fujimura, S., Shima, T., Sugimura, T., and Futai, M.: Studies on Poly(Adenosine Diphosphate Ribose) by Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase. V. Mechanism of Hydrolysis of Poly (Adenosine Diphosphate Ribose) by Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *J Biol Chem* 245, 3606, 1970.
- McLennan, B., and Lane, B.: The Chain Termini of Polynucleotides Formed by Limited Enzymic Fragmentation of Wheat Embryo Ribosomal RNA. Part I. Studies of Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *Can J Biochem* 46, 81, 1968.
- Miller, J., Hirst-Bruns, M., and Philipps, G.: Action of Venom Phosphodiesterase on Transfer RNA from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 217, 176, 1970.
- Ogilvie, K., and Hruska, F.: Affect of Spleen and Snake Venom Phosphodiesterases on Nucleosides in the Syn Conformaton, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 68, 375, 1976.
- Petrova, M., Philippsen, P., and Zachau, H.: Partial Degradation of Transfer RNAs by Different Preparations of Snake Venom Exonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 455, 1975.
- Philipps, G., and Chiemprasert, T.: Limited Hydrolysis of tRNA by Phosphodiesterase, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 356, 1097, 1975.
- Phillips, G.: Purification and Characterization of Phosphodiesterase from *Crotalus* Venom, *Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 356, 1085, 1975.
- Razell, W., and Khorana, H.: Studies on Polynucleotides. III. Enzymic Degradation. Substrate Specificity and Properties of Snake Venom Phosphodiesterase, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2105, 1959.
- Razzell, W.: Phosphodiesterases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 6, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 236, 1963.
- Razzell, W.: Plant Tissue Phosphodiesterase Activities, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 243, 1966.
- Richards, G., du Vair, G., and Laskowsi, M.: Comparison of the Levels of Phosphodiesterase, Endonuclease, and Monophosphatases in Several Snake Venoms, *Biochemistry* 4, 501, 1965.
- Roychoudhury, R., Fischer, D., and Ks<caron>ssel, H.: A New Method for the Sequence Analysis of Oligodeoxynucleotides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 45, 430, 1971.
- Sarkar, N.: Effects of Actinomycin D and Mitomycin C on the Degradation of Deoxyribonucleic Acid and Polydeoxyribonucleotide by Deoxyribonuclease and Venom Phosphodiesterase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 145, 174, 1967.
- Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M., Sr: Inactivation of 5'-Nucleotidase in Commercial Preparations of Venom Exonuclease (Phosphodiesterase), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 240, 443, 1961.
- Sulkowski, E., and Laskowski, M., Sr: Venom Exonuclease (Phosphodiesterase) Immobilized on Concanavalin-A-Sepharose, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 57, 463, 1974.
- Taniguchi, K., and Tsugita, A.: Phosphoesterases of *Bacillus subtilis* I. Purification and Properties of Phosphodiesterases, *J. Biochem.* 60, 372, 1966.
- Williams, E., Sung, S., and Laskowski, M., Sr: Action of Venom Phosphodiesterase on Deoxyribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 236, 1130, 1961.



89. Phosphodiesterase II

Oligonucleate 3'-Nucleotidohydrolase

Spleen exonuclease (Phosphodiesterase II) hydrolyses 3'-phosphomononucleotides from oligonucleotides containing a 5'-hydroxyl terminus. See review by Bernardi and Bernardi (1971).

The enzyme's specificity for the 5'-phosphate end of a polynucleotide chain after conversion to 5'-OH by use of *Escherichia coli* alkaline phosphatase makes spleen exonuclease very important in the characterization of polynucleotide chain length, base composition and identity of terminal nucleotide. See Ho and Hilham (1973), Philippsen and Zachau (1971), Roychoudhury *et al.* (1971), and Sneider (1971).

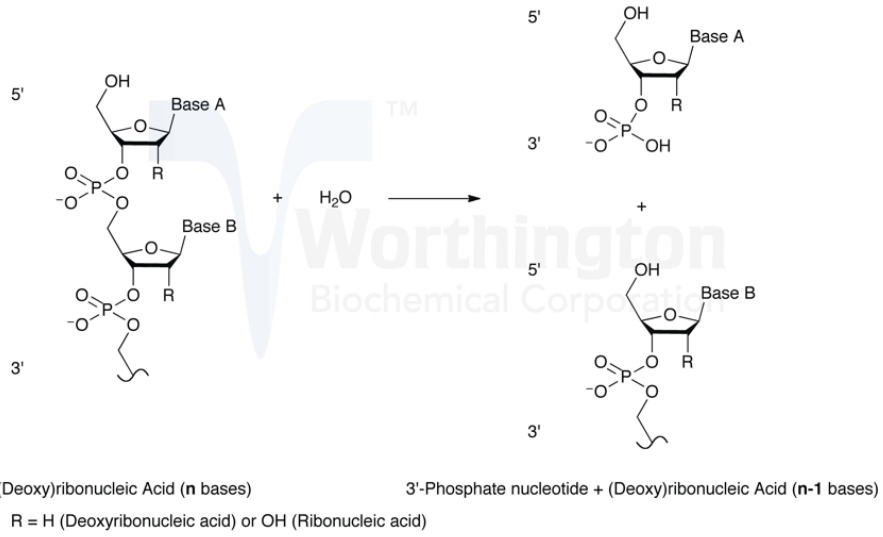


Figure 89.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phosphodiesterase II

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Spleen

Specificity

Spleen exonuclease splits off, sequentially, nucleoside 3'-phosphates, starting at the 5'-OH end, from ribo- or deoxyribo-oligonucleotides. RNA "core", alkali-treated DNA, poly(A), poly(U), and poly(I) are acted upon. Prior removal of the 5'-terminal phosphate group is essential.

Native DNA and poly(C) are quite resistant. Bis-(p-nitrophenyl) phosphate is a very poor substrate. (Bernardi and Bernardi 1968).

IUB

- 3.1.16.1

CAS

- 9068-54-6

Optimal pH

- 5.5 using succinate and phosphate buffer and an acid DNase digest; pH 6-7 with 0.1 M acetate buffer. (Bernardi and Bernardi 1971).

Assay Information

Method

- A modification of the assay as described by Hilmoe (1961). One unit is defined as a change in absorbance of 0.2 at 37°C and pH 6.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 5.9 mM Uranyl acetate in 2.5% perchloric acid. Prepare by dissolving 250 mg uranyl acetate and 3.55 ml 70% perchloric acid in 80 ml reagent grade water. Dilute to a final volume of 100 ml with reagent grade water.
- 0.25 M Sodium succinate·HCl, pH 6.5
- Worthington RNA Core (Code:RNAC). Dissolve at a concentration of 17 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Adjust pH to 7.0.

Enzyme

- Dissolve contents of vial with one ml reagent grade water. Prior to use, dilute to 2-8 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ with reagent grade water.

Procedure

Prepare a 37°C water bath.

Pipette into tubes as follows:

Description	Test	Blank
Sodium succinate buffer	0.4 ml	0.4 ml
RNA core	0.5 ml	0.5 ml
Reagent grade water	0.1 ml	1.1 ml
Incubate tubes in 37°C water bath for 5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. At timed intervals add:		
Enzyme dilution	0.1 ml	——

Incubate at 37°C for 30 minutes. Stop the reaction at timed intervals by adding 2.0 ml uranyl acetate/perchloric acid solution. Remove to an ice bath and chill for 10 minutes. Centrifuge at high speed in a clinical centrifuge for 15 minutes. Transfer 0.2 ml aliquot of each supernatant to a clean dry test tube and add 7.8 ml reagent grade water. Mix well and read A_{260} vs water.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{vial}} = \frac{(A_{260\ \text{Test}} - A_{260\ \text{Blank}})}{0.2 \times \text{sample volume}}$

References

- Amudska, B., and Shugar, D.: Phosphodiesterase Active Against Glucose Cyclic Phosphates, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 23, 170, 1966.
- Anraku, Y., and Mizuno, D.: Ribonuclease-Cyclic Phosphodiesterase System in *Escherichia coli*, *J. Biochem.* 61, 81, 1967.

- Bernardi, A., and Bernardi, G.: Studies on Acid Hydrolases. IV. Isolation and Characterization of Spleen Exonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 155, 360, 1968.
- Bernardi, A., and Bernardi, G.: Spleen Acid Exonuclease, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 329, 1971.
- Clark, J., Eyzaguirre, J., and Gunther, J.: Action of Spleen Phosphodiesterase upon Yeast Soluble Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1977, 1964.
- Coukell, M., and Cameron, A.: Calcium Depletion of Dictyostelium Cells Selectively Inhibits Cyclic Nucleotide Phosphodiesterase Synthesis at a Post-Transcriptional Step, *J Cell Sci* 97, 649, 1990.
- De Lamirande, G., Morais, R., and Blackstein, M.: Intracellular Distribution of 5'-Ribonuclease and 5'-Phosphodiesterase in Rat Liver, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 118, 347, 1967.
- DeRobertis, E., DeLores Arnaiz, G., Alberici, M., Butcher, R., and Sutherland, E.: Subcellular Distribution of Adenyl Cyclase and Cyclic Phosphodiesterase in Rat Brain Cortex, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3487, 1967.
- Futai, M., Mizuno, D., and Sugimura, T.: Hydrolysis of the Polymer Formed from NAD with Rat Liver Phosphodiesterase Yielding Nucleoside 5' Monophosphate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 28, 395, 1967.
- Gunther, J., Chang, A., and Clark, J.: Action of Spleen Phosphodiesterase Upon Soluble Ribonucleic Acid, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 125, 480, 1968.
- Hegg, L., Kou, M., and Thurlow, D.: Recognition of the tRNA-like Structure in Tobacco Mosaic Viral RNA by ATP/CTP:tRNA Nucleotidyltransferases from *Escherichia coli* and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *J Biol Chem* 265, 17441, 1990.
- Hilmoe, R.: Spleen Phosphodiesterase, in, *Biochem Prep* Vol. VII, A. Meister, John Wiley and Sons, NY, 105, 1961.
- Ho, N., and Gilham, P.: The Analysis of Polydeoxyribonucleotides by Digestion with Phosphatase and Phosphodiesterases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 308, 53, 1973.
- Holley, R., Madison, J., and Zamir, A.: A New Method for Sequence Determination of Large Oligonucleotides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 17, 395, 1964.
- Ipata, P., and Felicioli, R.: A Convenient Spectrophotometric Assay for Phosphodiesterases, Using Dinucleoside-Monophosphates as Substrates, *Eur J Biochem* 8, 174, 1969.
- Khorana, H.: Phosphodiesterases, *The Enzymes* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 79, 1961.
- Koerner, J., and Sinsheimer, R.: A Deoxyribonuclease from Calf Spleen. II. Mode of Action, *J Biol Chem* 228, 1049, 1957.
- Lazarus, L., and Scherbaum, O.: Activity of Ribosomal Phosphodiesterase in a Protozoan, *Nature* 213, 887, 1967.
- Menon, K., and Smith, M.: Exonuclease (Phosphodiesterase) from the Testes of Chinook Salmon (*Oncorhynchus tschawytscha*), *Biochemistry* 9, 1584, 1970.
- Nair, K.: Purification and Properties of 3',5'-Cyclic Nucleotide Phosphodiesterase from Dog Heart, *Biochemistry* 5, 150, 1966.
- Ogilvie, K., and Letsinger, R.: Deaminase Activity of Commercial Spleen Phosphodiesterase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 30, 273, 1968.
- Pfrogner, N., Bradley, A., and Frankel-Conrat, H.: Action of Cyclic Phosphodiesterase from *Escherichia coli* on Tobacco Mosaic Virus Ribonucleic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 142, 105, 1967.
- Philippsen, P., and Zachau, H.: Fragments of Yeast tRNA Phe and tRNA Ser Prepared by Partial Digestion with Spleen Phosphodiesterase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 15, 69, 1971.
- Razzell, W.: Phosphodiesterases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 6, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 236, 1963.
- Razzell, W.: Plant Tissue Phosphodiesterase Activities, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 22, 243, 1966.
- Razzell, W., and Khorana, H.: Studies on Polynucleotides. X. Enzymic Degradation. Some Properties and Mode of Action of Spleen Phosphodiesterase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 1144, 1961.
- Roychoudhury, R., Fischer, D., and Ks<caron>ssel, H.: A New Method for the Sequence Analysis of Oligodeoxynucleotides, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 45, 430, 1971.
- Sneider, T.: Inactivation of *E. coli* Alkaline Phosphatase Prior to Phosphodiesterase Digestion of Oligodeoxyribonucleotides, *Anal Biochem* 44, 658, 1971.
- Taniguchi, K., and Tsugita, A.: Phosphoesterases of *Bacillus subtilis* I. Purification and Properties of Phosphodiesterases, *J. Biochem.* 60, 372, 1966.
- von Tigerstrom, R., and Smith, M.: Preparation of the 2,4-Dinitrophenyl Esters of Thymidine 3'- and Thymidine 5'-Phosphate and Their Use as Substrates for Phosphodiesterases, *Biochemistry* 8, 3067, 1969.
- Wolfenden, R., and Spence, G.: Derepression of Phosphomonoesterase and Phosphodiesterase Activities in *Aerobacter aerogenes*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 146, 296, 1967.

90. Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase

Orthophosphate: Oxaloacetate Carboxy-lyase (Phosphorylating)

Phosphoenolpyruvate carboxylase (PEPC) catalyzes the fixation of carbon dioxide with phosphoenolpyruvate to produce oxaloacetate and inorganic phosphate.

PEPC is found in most plants and bacteria. It has been reviewed by Utter and Kolenbrander (1972).

$$CH_2 = C(OPO_3H_2)CO_2H + CO_2 + H_2O \rightleftarrows CO_2HCOCH_2CO_2H + Pi \qquad (90.1)$$

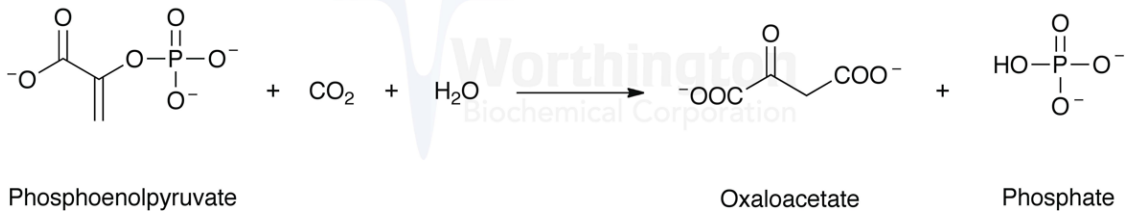


Figure 90.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Escherichia coli*

Specificity

Apparently only phosphoenolpyruvate and carbon dioxide can participate in the reaction.

Composition

The enzyme is a tetramer composed of identical subunits of about 100,000 molecular weight (Wohl and Markus 1972; Yoshinaga *et al.* 1970). There are thirty-six cysteine residues per mole which exist as free SH groups. See also Izui (1973) for conformation studies and Izui *et al.* (1970) on active site.

IUB

- 4.1.1.31

Molecular Weight

- Approximately 400,000 (Smith 1971)

Optimal pH

- 8-9. pH 8.5 is generally used.

Activators

- Acetyl CoA and fructose-1,6-diphosphate (Utter and Kolenbrander 1972). Acetyl CoA provides maximum activation at about 1 mM concentration, but we were unable to detect significant effects with the fructose diphosphate, guanosine diphosphate, or even the aspartate. Dioxane is very effective, and is used in the assay. However, dioxane generally contains traces of peroxides which must be removed by the dithioerythritol (DTE).
- The enzyme is less active in higher ionic strength solutions, showing about 50% activity in 0.15 M ammonium sulfate or potassium chloride. See also Wohl and Markus (1972).

Inhibitors

- L-aspartate, fumarate and L-malate. (See Izui *et al.* 1970).

Stability/Storage

- Solutions are stable at least six hours in a Mg^{2+} buffer. In dilute solution unless Mg^{2+} or aspartate is present the enzyme dissociates into monomer and dimers and is inactivated Smith and Perry 1973).

Assay Information

Method

- The formation of oxaloacetate is monitored spectrophotometrically in a malate dehydrogenase coupled system. The reaction velocity is measured as a decrease in A_{340} resulting from the

oxidation of NADH. One unit oxidizes one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 8.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5
- 0.3 M Magnesium sulfate
- 6.0 mM NADH in 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5
- Malate dehydrogenase (WBC Code MACDHCL) dissolved to a concentration of 600 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5
- 0.1 M Sodium bicarbonate in reagent grade water
- 0.03 M Phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP), either potassium or cyclohexylammonium salt in 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5
- Dioxane: fresh reagent, low in peroxide content
- 0.3 M Dithioerythritol (DTE) in in 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5

Enzyme

- Dissolve at a $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5 containing 0.005 M magnesium sulfate.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Into a cuvette pipette the following:

- 0.11 M Tris sulfate buffer, pH 8.5 - 1.8 ml
- 6.0 mM NADH - 0.1 ml
- 0.3 M Magnesium sulfate - 0.1 ml
- 0.3 M DTE - 0.1 ml
- 0.1 M Sodium bicarbonate - 0.3 ml
- Dioxane - 0.3 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration. Add 0.1 ml of diluted enzyme and 0.01 ml of malate dehydrogenase. Record the decrease in A_{340} to establish blank rate. Add 0.1 ml PEP and record decrease in A_{340} (test rate).

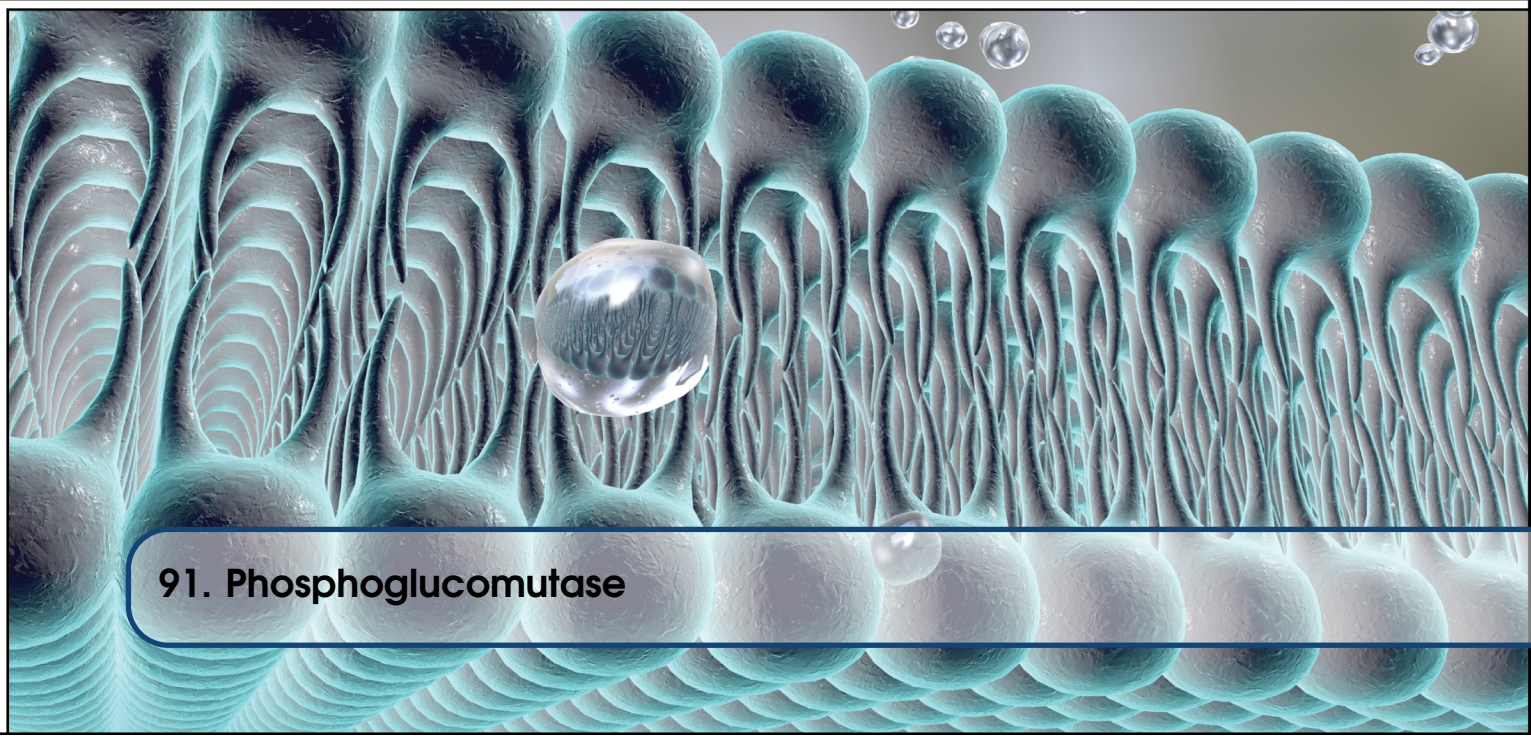
Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{(\Delta A_{340\ \text{Test}} - \Delta A_{340\ \text{Blank}})}{6.22 \times \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Carter, P., Nimmo, H., Fewson, C., and Wilkins, M.: Bryophyllum-Fedtschenkoi Protein Phosphatase Type-2A Can Dephosphorylate Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 263, 233, 1990.
- Cockburn, W., Whitelam, G., Slocombe, S., and McKee, R.: A Microtiter Plate-Based Assay for Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase, *Anal Biochem* 189, 95, 1990.
- Corwin, L.M., and Fanning, G.R.: Studies of Parameters Affecting the Allosteric Nature of Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase of *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 243, 3517, 1968.
- Gawlita, E., Caldwell, W., O'Leary, M., Paneth, P., and Anderson, V.: Kinetic Isotope Effects on Substrate Association: Reactions of Phosphoenolpyruvate with Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase and Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 34, 2577, 1995.
- Gold, E.W., and Smith, T.E.: Escherichia coli Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase: Effect of Allosteric Inhibitors on the Kinetic Parameters and Sedimentation Behavior, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 164, 447, 1974.

- Hatley, R., and Franks, F.: Variation in Apparent Enzyme Activity in Two-Enzyme Assay Systems: Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase and Malate Dehydrogenase, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 11, 367, 1989.
- Inoue, M., Hayashi, M., Sugimoto, M., Harada, S., Kai, Y., Kasai, N., Terada, K., and Izui, K.: First Crystallization of a Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase from *Escherichia coli*, *J Mol Biol* 208, 509, 1989.
- Izui, K.: Kinetic Studies on the Allosteric Nature of Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase from *Echerichia coli*, *J. Biochem.* 68, 227, 1970.
- Izui, K.: Effects of High Pressure on the Stability and Activity of Allosteric Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase from *Escherichia coli*, *J. Biochem.* 73, 505, 1973.
- Izui, K., Nishikido, T., Ishihara K., and Katsuki, H.: Studies on the Allosteric Effectors and Some Properties of Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase from *Escherichia coli*, *J. Biochem.* 68, 215, 1970.
- McCoy, G.D., and Doeg, K.A.: A Simplified Assay for Phosphoenolpyruvate, *Anal Biochem* 64, 115, 1975.
- Smith, E.: *Escherichia coli* Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase: Characterization and Sedimentation Behavior, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 128, 611, 1968.
- Smith, E.: *Escherichia coli* Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase. Physical and Chemical Properties, *J Biol Chem* 246, 4234, 1971.
- Smith, E.: Escherichia coli Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase: Competitive Regulation by Acetyl-Coenzyme A and Aspartate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 137, 512, 1970.
- Smith, E., and Perry, M.: *Escherichia coli* Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase: Kinetics and Mechanism of Inactivation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 156, 448, 1973.
- Terada, K., Murata, T., and Izui, K.: Site-Directed Mutagenesis of Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase from *E. coli* - The Role of His579 in the Catalytic and Regulatory Functions, *J. Biochem.* 109, 49, 1991.
- Utter, M.F., and Kolenbrander, H.M.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 6, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 117, 1972.
- Wedding, R., and Klein, K.: Comparative Studies of Coupled Assays for Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase, *Physiol Plant* 92, 197, 1994.
- Wohl, R.C., and Markus, G.: Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase of *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5785, 1972.
- Yanigisawa, S., and Izui, K.: Production of Active Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase of *Zea mays Escherichia* coli Encoded by a Full-length cDNA, *Agric Biol Chem* 54, 241, 1990.
- Yoshinaga, T., Izui, K., and Katsuki, H.: Purification and Molecular Properties of Allosteric Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase from *Escherichia coli*, *J. Biochem.* 68, 747, 1970.



91. Phosphoglucomutase

Phosphoglucomutase (PGM) will interconvert the 1- and 6-phosphate isomers of a-D-glucose. Although it is a reversible reaction, the formation of glucose-6-phosphate is markedly favored. PGM will not convert β-D-glucose-1-phosphate or β-D-glucose-6-phosphate.

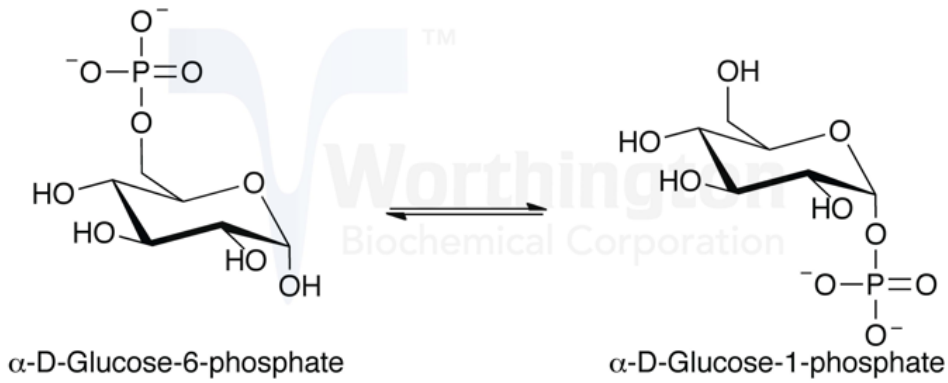


Figure 91.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phosphoglucomutase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Rabbit Muscle

IUB

- 5.4.2.2

Molecular Weight

- Approximately 62,000 daltons (Bergmeyer 1983).

Optimal pH

- 7-5 - 8.0

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{278}$ = 7.70 (Najjar 1955)

Activators

- Divalent cations, expecially Mg^{++}, glucose-1,6-bisphosphate and glutathione. Histidine, 8-hydroxyquinoline, and other metal-binding agents also stimulate the enzyme (Sutherland 1949).

Inhibitors

- High concentrations of chelating agents, gluconate-6-phosphate, nucleotides, and acetate.

Stability/Storage

- The enzyme is quite stable when dissolved in acetate buffer at pH 5.0. Its activity can be maintained for about 10 days at 2 - 8°C., then declines slowly over a period of 6 to 8 weeks. Najjar (1955) reports that below pH 4.5 and above pH 8.5 it is readily inactivated. In the crystalline state it is stable for months in 0.60 to 0.65 saturated ammonium sulfate containing 0.05 M acetate buffer, pH 5.0.

Assay Information

Method

- Phosphoglucomutase catalyzes an intra-molecular phosphate transfer between the 1 and 6 positions of glucose and prepares phosphorylated compounds for subsequent energy-producing or biosynthetic reactions. Enzymatic activity is determined by measuring the increase in absorbance at 340 nm caused by the reduction of NAD in the following reactions:
- Glucose-1-phosphate $\underset{glucose-1,6-diphosphate}{\overset{\text{Phosphoglucosmutase}}{\rightarrow}}$ Glucose-6-phosphate
- Glucose-6-phosphate + NAD $\overset{\text{ZF}}{\rightarrow}$ Gluconate-6-phosphate + $NADH^{=}$
- One unit reduces 1 μmole of NAD per minute at 30°C, pH 7.6, using glucose-1-phosphate as the substrate in a glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase coupled system.

Reagents

- 6.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution NAD trihydrate (MW 717.5) in reagent grade water. Prepare fresh daily.
- 200 mg Glucose-1-phosphate dipotassium dihydrate (MW 372.4) in 5 ml reagent grade water
- 0.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ Glucose-1,6-diphosphate, tetracyclohexylammonium salt (MW 808.9)
- Imadazole buffer: Dissolve 3.26 g imidazole (MW 68.08) in 900 ml reagent grade water. Add 0.813 g magnesium chloride and stir to dissolve. Add 0.645 g EDTA disodium dihydrate and stir until completely dissolved. Adjust pH to 7.6 with 5N HCl. Bring to final volume of 1000 ml with reagent grade water.
- 150 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ Glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (Worthington Code ZF) in imidazole buffer. Prepare fresh daily.

Enzyme

- Dilute in buffer to approximately 0.2 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$, prepared immediately before use.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 30°C

Mix together with stirring, no more than 2 hours before use, the following reaction mixture: 26.0 ml imidazole buffer, 1.0 ml NAD solution, 1.0 ml glucose-1-phosphate solution, 1.0 ml glucose-1,6-diphosphate solution, and 0.1 ml ZF. Place in a 30°C water bath to achieve temperature equilibration. Pipette into cuvettes 2.9 ml reaction mixture. Incubate in spectrophotometer at 30°C for 3-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and record blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record increase in absorbance at 340 nm for 5 - 7 minutes. Calculate ΔA_{340} from the initial linear portion of the curve.

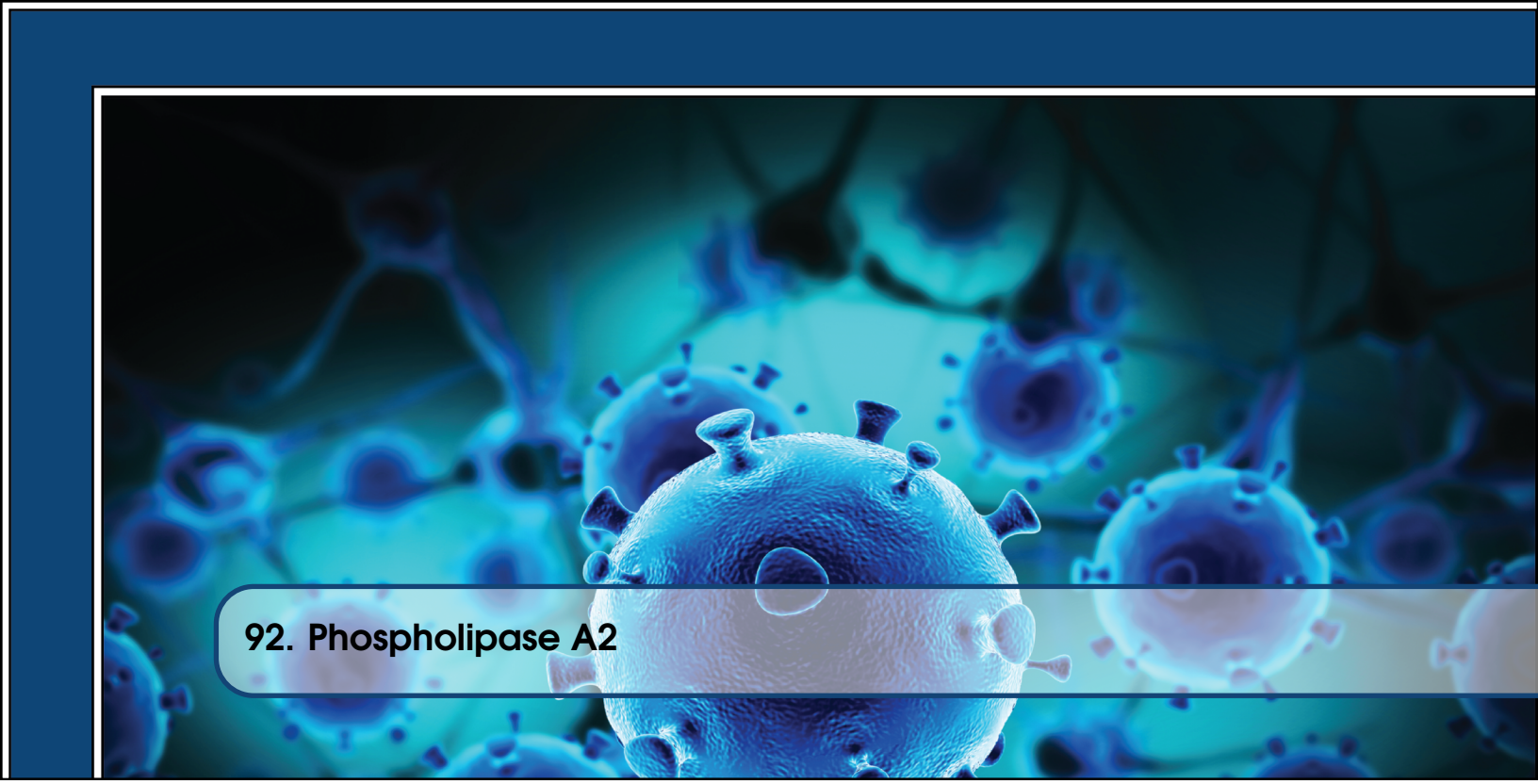
Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 3.0 \text{ x dilution}}{6.22 \text{ x } 0.1}$

References

- : , *Methods of Enzymatic Analysis* Vol. 2, H. Bergmeyer, Verlag Chemie, Veinheim, 277, 1983.
- Carreras, M., Bassols, A., Carreras, J., and Climent, F.: Effect of Vanadate on the Glucose-1,6-Bisphosphate Synthase and Glucose-1,6-bisphosphatase Activities of Phosphoglucomutase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 264, 155, 1988.
- Dai, J., Ray, W., and Konno, M.: The Crystal Structure of Muscle Phosphoglucomutase Refined at 2.7-Angstrom Resolution, *J Biol Chem* 267, 6322, 1992.
- Galloway, C., and Dugger, W.: Purification and Characterization of Phosphoglucomutase From Peas, *Physiol Plant* 92, 479, 1994.
- Kim, S., and Raushel, F.: Mechanism-Based Inactivation of Rabbit Muscle Phosphoglucomutase by Nojirimycin 6-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 27, 7328, 1988.
- Lee, Y., Marks, A., Gureckas, N., Lacro, R., Nadalginard, B., and Kim, D.: Purification, Characterization, and Molecular Cloning of a 60-kDA Phosphoprotein in Rabbit Skeletal Sarcopolasmic Reticulum Which Is an Isoform of Phosphoglucomutase, *J Biol Chem* 267, 21080, 1992.
- Leloir, L., Trucco, R., Cardini, C., Paladini, A., and Caputto, R.: , *Arch Biochem Biophys* 19, 33a, 1948.
- Najjar, V.: , *J Biol Chem* 175, 281, 1948.
- Najjar, V.: , *Mechanism of Enzyme Action* , McElroy and Glass, J. Hopkins Press, Baltimore MD USA, 731, 1954.
- Najjar, V.: Phosphoglucomutase from Muscle, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and O. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 294, 1955.
- Percival, M., and Withers, S.: Binding Energy and Catalysis - Deoxyfluoro Sugars as Probes of Hydrogen Bonding in Phosphoglucomutase, *Biochemistry* 31, 498, 1992.
- Percival, M., Doherty, K., and Gresser, M.: Inhibition of Phosphoglucomutase by Vanadate, *Biochemistry* 29, 2764, 1990.
- Ray, W., and Post, C.: The Oxyvanadium Constellation in Transition-State-Analogue Complexes of Phosphoglucomutase and Ribonuclease. Structural Deductions from Electron-Transfer Spectra, *Biochemistry* 29, 2779, 1990.
- Ray, W., and Puvathingal, J.: Characterization of a Vanadate-Based-Transition-State-Analogue Complex of Phosphoglucomutase by Kinetic and Equilibrium Binding Studies. Mechanistic Implications, *Biochemistry* 29, 2790, 1990.

- Ray, W., Bolin, J., Puvathingal, J., Minor, W., Liu, Y., and Muchmore, S.: Removal of Salt from a Salt-Induced Protein Crystal Without Cross-Linking - Preliminary Examination of Desalted Crystals of Phosphoglucomutase by X-Ray Crystallography at Low Temperature, *Biochemistry* 30, 6866, 1991.
- Ray, W., Burgner, J., and Post, C.: Characterization of Vanadate-Based Transition-State-Analogue Complexes of Phosphoglucomutase by Spectral and NMR Techniques, *Biochemistry* 29, 2770, 1990.
- Ray, W., Jr., and Roscelli, G.: Activation and Inhbition in the Phosphoglucomutase System, *J Biol Chem* 241, 2596, 1966.
- Ray, W., Jr., and Roscelli, G.: The Addition and Release of Magnesium in the Phosphoglucomutase Reaction. II. Kinetic Control of Alternative Pathways, *J Biol Chem* 241, 3499, 1966.
- Sutherland, E.: Activation of Phosphoglucomutase by Metal-Binding Agents, *J Biol Chem* 180, 1279, 1949.



92. Phospholipase A2

Phosphatidylcholine 2-Acetylhydrolase

Phospholipase A2 has been isolated from pancreas, snake and bee venoms. Forst *et al*. (1986), Chan *et al*. (1982), Coulard *et al*. (1987) and Horigome *et al*. (1987) report on platelet phospholipase A2. The primary structure of human pancreatic PLA2 has been reported by Verheij *et al*. (1983).

Phospholipases are involved in lipid metabolism and are important probes of structure-function relationships in biological membranes. Dawson 1973).

Characteristics of Phospholipase A2 from *Crotalus adamanteus* venom:

Two proteins (Aα, Aβ) exhibiting Phospholipase A activity have been isolated from this source. (Saito and Hanahan 1962, Wells and Hanahan 1969). Each protein is composed of dimeric subunits, Aα, Bβ, respectively (Wells 1971). The two proteins have similar activities but are chromatographically and electrophoretically distinct. Heinrikson *et al*. (1977) report on the distinctive structural features of the two enzymes and the complete amino acid sequence of phospholipase A2α. Phospholipase A2 represents a class of heat-stable, calcium-dependent enzymes catalyzing the hydrolysis of the 2-acyl bond of 3-n-phosphoglycerides. [This enzyme is named Phospholipase A2 to denote its 2-acyl specificity (Uthe 1971).]

$$\text{Phosphatidylcholine} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{1-Acyl-glycerophosphocholine} + \text{Carboxylic acid} \qquad (92.1)$$

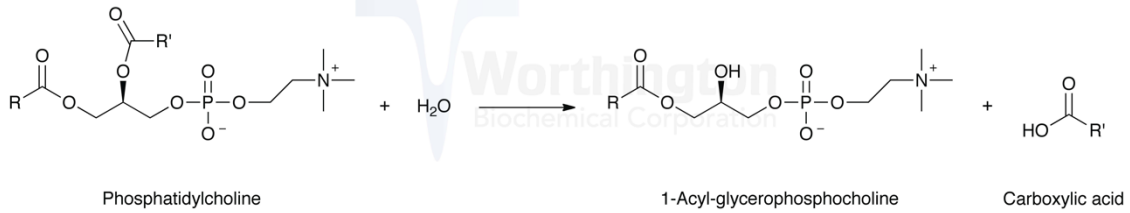


Figure 92.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phospholipase A2

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Crotalus adamanteus* venom

Specificity

Substrate specificity has been investigated (VanDeenen 1963).

IUB

- 3.1.1.4

CAS

- 9001-84-7

Molecular Weight

- 30,000 (Wells 1969)

Isoelectric Point

- 4.55 and 4.40 for Aα and Aβ respectively (Saito 1962)

Extinction Coefficient

- Phospholipase A2: $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 22.7 (Wells 1969)

Activators

- Calcium ion (Dennis 1973)

Inhibitors

- Zinc, barium, and manganese ions (Uthe 1971). Also see Golec *et al.* (1992).

Stability/Storage

- The enzyme is stable at 90°C and pH 3.0 for at least five minutes. (Uthe 1971; Saito 1962).

Assay Information

Method

- Activity values for phospholipase A2 preparations which are derived from titrimetric assay procedures can be quite dependent on source and type of lecithin, its preparation as a substrate emulsion, other components of the reaction mixture, and the methodology/instrumentation utilized. Values reported in the literature for highly purified venom phospholipase A2 have ranged from 200 to 3000 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$. Comparison between assay systems is difficult. The following assay has been found to be reproducible in our laboratory. One unit releases one micromole titratable fatty acid per minute from lecithin emulsion at pH 8.9 and 25°C under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Calcium chloride
- 1.0 M Sodium chloride
- Lecithin emulsion: Weigh out 4.0 grams reagent grade soybean lecithin in a 250 ml beaker and add 30 ml of 1.0 M sodium chloride, 10 ml of 0.1 M calcium chloride and 100 ml of reagent grade water. After stirring for 30 minutes at 4°C, sonicate the mixture for 10 minutes at maximum power on a Branson sonicator or its equivalent. Dilute with reagent grade water to a final volume of 200 ml.
- 0.01-0.02 N NaOH - Standardized

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at a concentration of 1.0 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Keep this stock solution on ice while assay is being run. Further dilutions are made in reagent grade water immediately prior to use.

Procedure

The titration can he carried out with an automatic titrator or on a laboratory pH meter. The reaction vessel should be maintained at 25°C.

Blank rate determination: Pipette 15 ml of lecithin emulsion into a reaction vessel at 25°C. Adjust the pH to 8.9 and record the volume of titrant required to maintain the pH at 8.9 for 3-5 minutes after a constant rate is obtained. Determine the blank rate as the volume of titrant added per minute from the final linear portion of the curve.

Sample determination: Add appropriately diluted enzyme to the above emulsion. Record the amount of titrant required to maintain the pH at 8.9 for 4-5 minutes. Determine the sample rate as the volume of titrant added per minute from the linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{(sample rate - blank rate) x normaility of base x 1000}}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Aarsman, A., Neys, F., and van den Bosch, H.: A Simple and Versatile Affinity Column for Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 792, 363, 1984.
- Adamich, M., Roberts, M., and Dennis, E.: Phospholipid Activation of Cobra Venom Phospholipase A2. 2. Characterization of the Phospholipid-Enzyme Interaction, *Biochemistry* 18, 3308, 1979.
- Aird, S., Kaiser, I., Lewis, R., and Kruggel, W.: Rattlesnake Presynaptic Neurotoxins: Primary Structure and Evolutionary Origin of the Acidic Subunit, *Biochemistry* 24, 7054, 1985.
- Akiba, S., Kato, E., Sato, T., and Fujii, T.: Biscoclaurine Alkaloids Inhibit Receptor-Mediated Phospholipase-A2 Activation Probably Through Uncoupling of a GTP-Binding Protein from the Enzyme in Rat Peritoneal Mast Cells, *Biochem Pharmacol* 44, 45, 1992.
- Allegrini, P., van Scharrenburg, G., Slotboom, A., de Haas, G., and Seelig, J.: Side-Chain Dynamics of Two Aromatic Amino Acids in Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 as Studied by Deuterium Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *Biochemistry* 24, 3268, 1985.
- Allgyer, T., and Wells, M.: Thermodynamic Model for Micelle Formation by Phosphatidylcholines Containing Short-Chain Fatty Acids. Correlations with Physical-Chemical Data and Effects of Concentration on the Activity of Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 18, 4354, 1979.
- Apitz-Castro, R., Jain, M., and De Haas, G.: Origin of the Latency Phase during the Action of Phospholipase A2 on Unmodified Phosphatidylcholines Vesicles, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 688, 349, 1982.
- Areas, E., Laure, C., Gabilan, N., Araujo, P., and Kawano, Y.: Raman and Infrared Studies on the Conformation of Porcine Pancreatic and *Crotalus durissus terrificus* Phospholipases A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 997, 15, 1989.
- Arni, R., and Ward, R.: Phospholipase A2: A Structural Review, *Toxicon* 34, 827, 1996.
- Augustyn, J., and Elliott, W.: Modified Hydroximate Assay for PLA, *Anal Biochem* 31, 246, 1969.
- Ballou, L., DeWitt, L., and Cheung, W.: Substrate-specific Forms of Human Platelet Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 261, 3107, 1986.
- Barden, R., Darke, P., Deems, R., and Dennis, E.: Interaction of Phospholiapse A2 from Cobra Venom with Cibacron Blue F3GA, *Biochemistry* 19, 1621, 1980.
- Berg, O., Yu, B., Rogers, J., and Jain, M.: Interfacial Catalysis by Phospholipase-A2: Determination of the Interfacial Kinetic Rate Constants, *Biochemistry* 30, 7283, 1991.
- Bhat, M., and Gowda, T.: Isolation and Characterization of a Lethal Phospholipase-A2 (NN-IVb1-PLA2) from the Indian Cobra (*Naja naja naja*) Venom, *Biochem Int* 25, 1023, 1991.
- Bhat, M., Prasad, B., and Gowda, T.: Purification and Characterization of a Neurotoxic Phosoholipase-A2 from Indian Cobra (*Naja Naja Naja*) Venom, *Toxicon* 29, 1345, 1991.
- Billah, M., Bryant, R., and Siegel, M.: Lipoxygenase Products of Arachidonic Acid Modulate Biosynthesis of Platelet-Activating Factor (1-*o*-Alkyl-2-acetyl-sn-glycero-3-phosphocholine) by Human Neutrophils via Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 260, 6899, 1985.
- Blache, D., and Ciavatti, M.: Rat Platelet Arachidonate Metabolism in the Presence of Ca^{2+}, Sr^{2+}, and Ba^{2+}: Studies Using Intact Platelets and Semi-purified Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 921, 541, 1987.
- Bon, C., Changeux, J., Jeng, T., and Fraenkel-Conrat, H.: Postsynaptic Effects of Crotoxin and of its Isolated Subunits, *Eur J Biochem* 99, 471, 1979.
- Bonney, R., and Franks, S.: Modulation of Phospholipase A2 Activity in Human Endometrium and Amniotic Membrane by Steroid Hormones, *J Steroid Biochem* 26, 467, 1987.
- Broekemeier, K., Schmid, P., Schmid, H., and Pfeiffer, D.: Effects of Phospholipase A2 Inhibitors on Ruthenium Red-Induced Ca^{2+} Release from Mitochondria, *J Biol Chem* 260, 105, 1985.
- Brunie, S., Bolin, J., Gewirth, D., and Sigler, P.: The Refined Crystal Structure of Dimeric Phospholipase A2 at 2.5 , *J Biol Chem* 260, 9742, 1985.
- Bukowski, T., and Teller, D.: Self-Association and Active Enzyme Forms of *Naja naja naja* and *Crotalus atrox* Phospholipase A2 Studied by Analytical Ultracentrifugation, *Biochemistry* 25, 8024, 1986.
- Bulos, B., and Scaktor, B.: Assay for Phospholipase A Activity of Snake Venom with Asolectin Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 42, 530, 1971.
- Buxton, T., Catto, B., Horner, J., Yannis, R., and Rissing, J.: Quantitation of Phospholipase A2 and Phospholipase C Activity Using Alkaline Phosphatase Impregnated Liposomes, *Microchem J* 34, 349, 1986.
- Chang, J., Musser, J., and McGregor, H.: Phospholipase A2: Function and Pharmacological Regulation, *Biochem Pharmacol* 36, 2429, 1987.
- Clark, M., Littlejohn, D., Conway, T., Mong, S., Steiner, S., and Crooke, S.: Leukotriene D4 Treatment of Bovine Aortic Endothelial Cells and Murine Smooth Muscle Cells in Culture Results in an Increase in Phospholipase A2 Activitiy, *J Biol Chem* 261, 10713, 1986.
- Cordella-Miele, E., Miele, L., and Mukherjee, A.: A Novel Transglutaminase-Mediated Post-translational Modification of Phospholipase A2 Dramatically Increases its Catalytic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 265, 17180, 1990.
- Coulard, O., Breton, M., and Bereziat, G.: Hydrolysis of Endogenous Phospholipids by Rat Platelet Phospholipase A2: Ether or Acyl Bond and Polar Head Group Selectivity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 92, 333, 1987.
- da Silva, S., Calgarotto, A., Maso, V., Damico, D., Baldasso, P., Veber, C., Villar, J., Oliveira, A., Comar, M., Oliveira, K., and Marangoni, S.: Molecular Modeling and Inhibition of Phospholipase A2 by Polyhydroxy Phenolic Compounds, *Eur J Med Chem* 44, 312, 2009.
- Dawson, R.: Chemical Studies of Structural Features in *Staphylococcus* Nuclease T1, *Form and Function of Phospholipids* , (Ansell, G., Hawthorne, H., and Dawson, R., Eds.), Elsevier, Amsterdam, 97, 1973.
- de Araujo, P., Rosseneu, M., Kremer, J., van Zoelen, E., and de Haas, G.: Structure and Thermodynamic Properties of the Complexes between Phospholipase A2 and Lipid Micelles, *Biochemistry* 18, 580, 1979.
- de Araujo, P., Rosseneu, M., Kremer, J., van Zoelen, E., and de Haas, G.: Structure and Thermodynamic Properties of the Complexes between Phospholipase A2 and Lipid Micelles. Correction, *Biochemistry* 18, 4263, 1979.
- De Bose, C., and Roberts, M.: The Interaction of Dialkyl Ether Lecithins with Phospholipase A2 (*Naja naja naja*). Composition of the Interface Modulates Lecithin Binding, *J Biol Chem* 258, 6327, 1983.
- De Bose, C., Burns, R., Donovan, J., and Roberts, M.: Methyl Branching in Short-Chain Lecithins: Are Both Chains Important for Effective Phospholipase A2 Activity, *Biochemistry* 24, 1298, 1985.
- de Geus, P., van den Bergh, C., Kuipers, O., Verheij, H., Hoekstra, W., and de Haas, G.: Expression of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2. Generation of Active Enzyme by Sequence-Specific Cleavage of a Hybrid Protein from, *Nucleic Acids Res* 15, 3743, 1987.

- de Paula, R., Castro, H., Rodrigues, C., Melo, P., and Fuly, A.: Structural and Pharmacological Features of Phospholipases A2 from Snake Venoms, *Protein Pept Lett* 16, 899, 2009.
- Dennis, E.: Kinetic Dependence of PLA2: Activity on the Detergent Triton X-100, *J Lipid Res* 14, 152, 1973.
- Dennis, E.: Phospholipase A2 Mechanism: Inhibition and Role in Arachidonic Acid Release, *Drug Devt Res* 10, 205, 1987.
- DeWinter, J., Korpancova, J., and van den Bosch, H.: Regulatory Aspects of Rat Liver Mitochondrial Phospholipase A2: Effects of Calcium Ions and Calmodulin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 234, 243, 1984.
- DeWinter, J., Lenting, H., Neys, F., and van den Bosch, H.: Hydrolysis of Membrane-Associated Phosphoglycerides by Mitochondrial Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 917, 169, 1987.
- Diaz, R., Elansari, O., Lawrence, A., Lyall, F., and McLeod, W.: Activation of Bee Venom Phospholipase A2 by Oleoyl Imidazolide Produces a Thiol- and Proteinase-Resistant Conformation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 52, 1985.
- Diccianni, M., Mistry, M., Hug, K., and Harmony, J.: Inhibition of Phospholipase by Heparin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1046, 242, 1990.
- Dijkstra, B., Kalk, K., Drenth, J., de Haas, G., Egmond, M., and Slotboom, A.: Role of the N-Terminus in the Interaction of Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 with Aggregated Substrates. Properties and Crystal Structure of Transaminated Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 23, 2759, 1984.
- Doley, R., and Kini, R.: Protein Complexes in Snake Venom, *Cell Mol Life Sci* 66, 2851, 2009.
- Donne-Op den Kelder, G., de Haas, G., and Egmond, M.: Automated Proton Titrations of Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *Anal Biochem* 125, 149, 1982.
- Donne-Op den Kelder, G., de Haas, G., and Egmond, M.: Localization of the Second Calcium Ion Binding Site on Porcine and Equine Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 22, 2470, 1983.
- Donne-Op den Kelder, G., Hille, J., Dijkman, R., de Haas, G., and Egmond, M.: Binding of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 to Various Micellar Substrate Analogues. Involvement of Histidine-48 and Aspartic Acid-49 in the Binding Process, *Biochemistry* 20, 4074, 1981.
- Donne-Op den Kelder, G., van der Wildt, H., and de Haas, G.: Microcomputer Interface for Computer-Controlled Enzyme Kinetic Studies with the Monolayer Technique, *Anal Biochem* 142, 126, 1984.
- Drakenberg, T., Andersson, T., Forsen, S., and Wieloch, T.: Calcium Ion Binding to Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 and Its Zymogen: A ^{43}Ca NMR Study, *Biochemistry* 23, 2387, 1984.
- Drayton, H.: Inactivation of Rous Virus by PLA, *Nature* 192, 896, 1961.
- Dubourdieu, D., Kawaguchi, H., and Shier, W.: Molecular Weight Variations in the Diversity of Phospholipase-A2 Forms in Reptile Venoms, *Toxicon* 25, 333, 1987.
- Dufton, M., and Hider, R.: Classification of Phospholipases A2 According to Sequence. Evolutionary and Pharmacological Implications, *Eur J Biochem* 137, 545, 1983.
- Dufton, M., Eaker, D., and Hider, R.: Conformational Properties of Phospholipases A2. Secondary-Structure Prediction, Circular Dichroism and Relative Interface Hydrophobicity, *Eur J Biochem* 137, 537, 1983.
- Egmond, M., Hore, P., and Kaptein, R.: Photo-CIDNP ^{1}H-NMR Studies of Bovine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 and Its Zymogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 744, 23, 1983.
- Endo, T., Oya, M., Tamiya, N., and Miyazawa, T.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Characterization of Phospholipase A2 from *Laticauda semifasciata*, *J. Biochem.* 101, 795, 1987.
- Engelsen, S., and Zatz, M.: Stimulation of Fatty Acid Methylation in Human Red Cell Membranes by Phospholipase A2 Activation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 711, 515, 1982.
- Fawzy, A., Dobrow, R., and Franson, R.: Modulation of Phospholipase A2 Activity in Human Synovial Fluid by Cations, *Inflammation* 11, 389, 1987.
- Forst, S., Weiss, J., Blackburn, P., Frangione, B., Goni, F., and Elsbach, P.: Amino Acid Sequence of a Basic *Agkistrodon halys blomhoffii* Phospholipase A2. Possible Role of NH_2-Terminal Lysines in Action on Phospholipids of *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 25, 4309, 1986.
- Forst, S., Weiss, J., Elsbach, P., Maraaganore, J., Reardon, I., and Heinrikson, R.: Structural and Functional Properties of a Phospholipase A2 Purified from an Inflammatory Exudate, *Biochemistry* 25, 8381, 1986.
- Fujii, H., Miwa, I., Okuda, J., Tamura, A., and Fujii, T.: Glucose Transport into Human Erythrocytes Treated with Phospholipase A2 or C, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 883, 77, 1986.
- Gelb, M., Jain, M., and Berg, O.: Inhibition of Phospholipase A, *FASEB J* 8, 916, 1994.
- Golec, J., Hedgecock, C., Murdoch, R., and Tully, W.: A New Approach to Phospholipase-A2 Inhibition, *Tetrahedron Lett* 33, 551, 1992.
- Gomez, J., Vandermeers, A., Vandermeers-Piret, M., Herzog, R., Rathe, J., Stievenart, M., Winand, J., and Christophe, J.: Purification and Characterization of Five Variants of Phospholipase A2 and Complete Primary Structure of the Main Phospholipase A2 Variant in *Heloderma suspectum* (Gila Monster) Venom, *Eur J Biochem* 186, 23, 1989.
- Grabner, R.: Influence of Cationic Amphiphilic Drugs on the Phosphatidylcholine Hydrolysis by Phospholipase A2, *Biochem Pharmacol* 36, 1063, 1987.
- Grataroli, R., Charbonnier, M., Leonardi, J., and Grimaud, J.: Phospholipase A2 Activity of Rat Stomach, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 258, 77, 1987.
- Gutiérrez, J., and Lomonte, B.: Phospholipases A2: Unveiling the Secrets of a Functionally Versatile Group of Snake Venom Toxins, *Toxicon* 62, 27, 2013.
- Hanahan, D.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 5, (Boyer, P.D., Ed.), 71, 1971.
- Hayakawa, M., Horigome, K., Kudo, I., Tomita, M., Nijima, S., and Inoue, K.: Amino Acid Composition and NH_2-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Rat Platelet Secretory Phospholipase A2, *J. Biochem.* 101, 1311, 1987.
- Hazlett, T., and Dennis, E.: Aggregation Studies on Fluorescein-Coupled Venom Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 24, 6152, 1985.
- Heinrikson, R., Krueger, E., and Keim, P.: Amino Acid Sequence of Phospholipase A2-alpha from the Venom of *Crotalus adamanteus*. A New Classification of Phospholipases A2 Based Upon Structural Determinants, *J Biol Chem* 252, 4913, 1977.
- Hendon, R., and Tu, A.: The Role of Crotoxin Subunits in Tropical Rattlesnake Neurotoxic Action, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 243, 1979.
- Hendrickson, H., and Dennis, E.: Analysis of the Kinetics of Phospholipid Activation of Cobra Venom Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 259, 5740, 1984.
- Hendrickson, H., and Dennis, E.: Kinetic Analysis of the Dual Phospholipid Model for Phospholipase A2 Action, *J Biol Chem* 259,

5734, 1984.
- Hendrickson, H., and Rauk, P.: Continuous Fluorometric Assay of Phospholipase A2 with Pyrene-Labeled Lecithin as a Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 116, 553, 1981.
- Hendrickson, H., Dumdei, E., Batchelder, A., and Carlson, G.: Synthesis of Prodan-Phosphatidylcholine, a New Fluorescent Probe, and its Interaction with Pancreatic and Snake Venom Phospholipases A2, *Biochemistry* 26, 3697, 1987.
- Hendrickson, H., Hendrickson, E., and Rustad, T.: Synthesis of a Naphthylvinyl-labeled Glycerol Ether Analog of Phosphatidylcholine and Its Use in the Assay of Phospholipase A2, *J Lipid Res* 28, 864, 1987.
- Hendrickson, H., Trygstad, W., Loftness, T., and Sailer, S.: Phospholipase A2 Activity on Mixed Lipid Monolayers: Inhibition and Activation of Phospholipases A2 from Porcine Pancreas and *Crotalus adamanteus* by Anionic and Neutral Amphiphiles, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 212, 508, 1981.
- Hille, J., Donne-Op den Kelder, G., Sauve, P., de Haas, G., and Egmond, M.: Physicochemical Studies on the Interaction of Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 with a Micellar Substrate Analogue, *Biochemistry* 20, 4068, 1981.
- Hille, J., Egmond, M., Dijkman, R., van Oort, M., Jirgensons, B., and de Haas, G.: Aggregation of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 and Its Zymogen Induced by Submicellar Concentrations of Negatively Charged Detergents, *Biochemistry* 22, 5347, 1983.
- Hille, J., Egmond, M., Dijkman, R., van Oort, M., Sauve, P., and de Haas, G.: Unusual Kinetic Behavior of Porcine Pancreatic (Pro)phospholipase A2 on Negatively Charged Substrates at Submicellar Concentration, *Biochemistry* 22, 5353, 1983.
- Hinkovska, V., Momchilova, A., Petkova, D., and Koumanov, K.: Phospholipase A2 Activity in Ram Spermatozoa Plasma Membranes, *Int J Biochem* 19, 569, 1987.
- Hirashima, Y., Jurkowitz-Alexander, M., Farouqui, A., and Horrocks, L.: Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay of Phospholipase A2 Activity Hydrolyzing Plasmalogens Using Coupling Enzymes, *Anal Biochem* 176, 180, 1989.
- Hirohara, J., Sugatani, J., Okumura, T., Samishima, Y., and Saito, K.: Properties and Localization of Phospholipase A2 Activity in Rat Stomach, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 919, 231, 1987.
- Ho, A., and Klein, D.: Activation of alpha 1-Adrenoceptors, Protein Kinase C or Treatment with Intracellular Free Ca^{2+} Elevating Agents Increases Pineal Phospholipase A2 Activity. Evidence that Protein Kinase C May Participate in Ca^{2+} Dependent alpha 1-Adrenergic Stimulation of Pineal Phospholipase A2 Activity, *J Biol Chem* 262, 11764, 1987.
- Holland, D., Clancy, L., Muchmore, S., Ryde, T., Einspahr, H., and Finzel, B.: The Crystal Structure of a Lysine 49 Phospholipase A2 from the Venom of the Cottonmouth Snake at 2.0-, *J Biol Chem* 265, 17649, 1990.
- Horigome, K., Hayakawa, M., Inoue, K., and Nojima, S.: Selective Release of Phospholipase A2 and Lysophosphatidylserine-Specific Lysophospholipase from Rat Platelets, *J. Biochem.* 101, 53, 1987.
- Horigome, K., Hayakawa, M., Inoue, K., and Nojima, S.: Purification and Characterization of Phospholipase A2 Released from Rat Platelets, *J. Biochem.* 101, 625, 1987.
- Huang, K., and Law, J.: Photoaffinity Labeling of *Crotalus atrox* Phospholipase A2 by a Substrate Analogue, *Biochemistry* 20, 181, 1981.
- Huang, K., McGray, P., Mattaliano, R., Burne, C., Chow, E., Sinclair, L., and Pepinsky, R.: Purification and Characterization of Proteolytic Fragments of Lipocortin I that Inhibit Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 262, 7639, 1987.
- Itazaki, H., Nagashima, K., Kawamura, Y., Matsumoto, K., Nakai, H., and Terui, Y.: Cinatrins, a Novel Family of Phospholipase-A2 Inhibitors. 1. Taxonomy and Fermentation of the Producing Culture - Isolation and Structures of Cinatrins, *J Antibiotics* 45, 38, 1992.
- Jain, M., and De Haas, G.: Activation of Phospholipase A2 by Freshly Added Lysophospholipids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 736, 157, 1983.
- Jain, M., and Jahagirdar, D.: Action of Phospholipase A2 on Bilayers. Effect of Fatty Acid and Lysophospholipid Additives on the Kinetic Parameters, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 814, 313, 1985.
- Jain, M., and Jahagirdar, D.: Action of Phospholipase A2 on Bilayers. Effect of Inhibitors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 814, 319, 1985.
- Jain, M., and Maliwal, B.: The Environment of Tryptophan in Pig Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 Bound to Bilayers, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 814, 135, 1985.
- Jain, M., De Haas, G., Marecek, J., and Ramirez, F.: The Affinity of Phospholipase A2 for the Interface of Substrate and Analogs, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 860, 475, 1986.
- Jain, M., Egmond, M., Verheij, H., Apiz-Castro, R., Dijkman, R., and De Haas, G.: Interaction of Phospholipase A2 and Phospholipid Bilayers, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 688, 341, 1982.
- Jain, M., Maliwal, B., De Haas, G., and Slotboom, A.: Anchoring of Phospholipase: The Effect of Anions and Deuterated Water, and the Role of N-Terminus Region, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 860, 448, 1986.
- Jain, M., Ranadive, G., Yu, B., and Verheij, H.: Interfacial Catalysis by Phospholipase-A2: Monomeric Enzyme Is Fully Catalytically Active at the Bilayer Interface, *Biochemistry* 30, 7330, 1991.
- Jain, M., Rogers, J., and DeHaas, G.: Kinetics of Binding of Phospholipase A2 to Lipid/Water Interfaces and its Relationship to Interfacial Activation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 940, 51, 1988.
- Jain, M., Rogers, J., Berg, O., and Gelb, M.: Interfacial Catalysis by Phospholipase-A2: Activation by Substrate Replenishment, *Biochemistry* 30, 7340, 1991.
- Jain, M., Rogers, J., Marecek, J., Ramirez, F., and Eibl, H.: Effect of the Structure of Phospholipid on the Kinetics of Intravesicle Scooting of Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 860, 462, 1986.
- Jain, M., Tao, W., Rogers, J., Arenson, C., Eibl, H., and Yu, B.: Active-Site-Directed Specific Competitive Inhibitors of Phospholipase-A2: Novel Transition-State Analogues, *Biochemistry* 30, 10256, 1991.
- Jain, M., Yu, B., Rogers, J., Ranadive, G., and Berg, O.: Interfacial Catalysis by Phospholipase-A2: Dissociation Constants for Calcium, Substrate, Products, and Competitive Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 30, 7306, 1991.
- Jain, M., Yuan, W., and Gelb, M.: Competitive Inhibition of Phospholipase A2 in Vesicles, *Biochemistry* 28, 4135, 1989.
- Jelsema, C.: Light Activation of Phospholipase A2 in Rod Outer Segments of Bovine Retina and Its Modulation by GTP-Binding Proteins, *J Biol Chem* 262, 163, 1987.
- Jiang, M., Haggblad, J., Heilbronn, E., Rydqvist, B., and Eaker, D.: Some Biochemical Characteristics and Cell Membrane Actions of a Toxic Phospholipase A2 Isolated from the Venom of the Pit Viper *Agkistrodon halys* (Pallas), *Toxicon* 25, 785, 1987.
- Kang, T., Georgieva, D., Genov, N., Murakami, M., Sinha, M., Kumar, R., Kaur, P., Kumar, S., Dey, S., Sharma, S., Vrielink, A., Betzel, C., Takeda, S., Arni, R., Singh, T., and Kini, R.: Enzymatic Toxins from Snake Venom: Structural Characterization and Mechanism of Catalysis, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 278, 4544, 2011.

- Kasturi, S., and Gowda, T.: Purification and Characterizaion of a Major Phospholipase-A2 from Russell Viper (*Vipera-Russelli*) Venom, *Toxicon* 27, 229, 1989.
- Katsumata, M., Gupta, C., and Goldman, A.: A Rapid Assay for Activity of Phospholipase A2 Using Radioactive Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 154, 676, 1986.
- Kawanchi, S., Samejima, Y., Iwanaga, S., and Suzuki, T.: Amino Acid Composition of Snake Venom Phospholipase A's, *J. Biochem.* 69, 433, 1971.
- Kensil, C., and Dennis, E.: Alkaline Hydrolysis of Phospholipids in Model Membranes and the Dependence on Their State of Aggregation, *Biochemistry* 20, 6079, 1981.
- Kilby, P., Primrose, W., Roberts, G.: Changes in the Structure of Bovine Phospholipase A2 Upon Micelle Binding, *Biochem J* 305, 935, 1995.
- Kini, R.: Excitement Ahead: Structure, Function and Mechanism of Snake Venom Phospholipase A2 Enzymes, *Toxicon* 42, 827, 2003.
- Kini, R., and Evans, H.: A Model to Explain the Pharmacological Effects of Snake Venom Phospholipases A2, *Toxicon* 27, 613, 1989.
- Kini, R., and Evans, H.: Structure-Function Relationships of Phospholipases. The Anticoagulant Region of Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 262, 14402, 1987.
- Kini, R., Kawabata, S., and Iwanaga, S.: Comparison of Amino Terminal Region of 3 Isoenzymes of Phospholipases A2 (TFV PL-Ia, TFV PL-Ib, TFV PL-X) from *Trimeresurus flavoviridis* (Habu Snake) Venom and the Complete Amino Acid Sequence of the Basic Phospholipase, TFV-PL-X, *Toxicon* 24, 1117, 1986.
- Kinkaid, A., and Wilson, D.: Comparison of the Catalytic Properties of Phospholipase-A2 from Pancreas and Venom Using a Continuous Fluorescence Displacement Assay, *Biochem J* 278, 843, 1991.
- Kocholaty, W.: A Rapid and Simple Phospholipase Assay, *Toxicon* 4, 1, 1966.
- Kohler, T., Heinisch, M., Kirchner, M., Peinhardt, G., Hirschelmann, R., and Nuhn, P.: Phospholipase-A2 Inhibition by Alkylbenzoylacrylic Acids, *Biochem Pharmacol* 44, 805, 1992.
- Krug, H., and Berndt, J.: Stimulation of Arachidonic Acid Metabolism Via Phospholipase A2 by Triethyl Lead, *Eur J Biochem* 162, 293, 1987.
- Lam, B., Serhan, C., Samuelsson, B., and Wong, P.: A Phospholipase Isoenzyme Provokes Lipoxin B Formation from Endogenous Sources of Arachidonic Acid in Porcine Leukocytes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 144, 123, 1987.
- Lenting, H., Neys, F., and van den Bosch, H.: Hydrolysis of Exogenous Substrates by Mitochondrial Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 917, 178, 1987.
- Lichtenberg, D., Romero, G., Menashe, M., and Biltonen, R.: Hydrolysis of Dipalmitoylphosphatidylcholine Large Unilamellar Vesicles by Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 261, 5334, 1986.
- Loeb, L., and Gross, R.: Identification and Purification of Sheep Platelet Phospholipase A2 Isoforms. Activation by Physiologic Concentrations of Calcium Ion, *J Biol Chem* 261, 10467, 1986.
- Lombardo, D., and Dennis, E.: Cobra Venom Phospholipase A2 Inhibition by Manoalide. A Novel Type of Phospholipase Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 260, 7234, 1985.
- Lombardo, D., and Dennis, E.: Immobilized Phospholipase A2 from Cobra Venom. Prevention of Substrate Interfacial and Activator Effects, *J Biol Chem* 260, 16114, 1985.
- Lombardo, D., Fanni, T., Plückthun, A., and Dennis, E.: Rate-determining Step in Phospholipase A2 Mechanism. ^{18}O Isotope Exchange Determined by ^{13}C NMR, *J Biol Chem* 261, 11663, 1986.
- Ludescher, R., Volwerk, J., de Haas, G., and Hudson, B.: Complex Photophysics of the Single Tryptophan of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, Its Zymogen, and an Enzyme/Micelle Complex, *Biochemistry* 24, 7240, 1985.
- Mao, S., Maki, A., and de Haas, G.: Comparative Optically Detected Magnetic Resonance Studies of Mammalian Phospholipase A2-Lipid Interactions, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 211, 83, 1987.
- Mao, S., Maki, A., and de Haas, G.: Optically Detected Magnetic Resonance Studies of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 Binding to a Negatively Charged Substrate Analogue, *Biochemistry* 25, 2781, 1986.
- Maraganore, J., and Heinrikson, R.: The Lysine-49 Phospholipase A2 from the Venom of *Agkistrodon piscivorus piscivorus.* Relation of Structue and Function to Other Phospholipases A2, *J Biol Chem* 261, 4797, 1986.
- Maraganore, J., Merutka, G., Cho, W., Welches, W., Kezdy, F., and Heinrikson, R.: A New Class of Phospholipases A2 with Lysine in Place of Aspartate 49. Functional Consequences of Calcium and Substrate Binding, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13839, 1984.
- Marchi-Salvador, D., Correa, L., Magro, A., Oliveira, C., Soares, A., and Fontes, M.: Insights into the Role of Oligomeric State on the Biological Activities of Crotoxin: Crystal Structure of a Tetrameric Phospholipase A2 Formed by Two Isoforms of Crotoxin B from *Crotalus durissus terrificus* Venom, *Proteins* 72, 883, 2008.
- Marinetti, G.: The Action of Phospholipase A on Lipoproteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 98, 554, 1965.
- Marki, F., and Franson, R.: Endogenous Suppression of Neutral-Active and Calcium-Dependent Phospholipase A2 in Human Polymorphonuclear Leukocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 879, 149, 1986.
- Martin, T., and Lagunoff, D.: Rat Mast Cell Phospholipase A2: Activity Toward Exogenous Phosphatidylserine and Inhibition by *N*-(7-Nitro-2,1,3-benzoxyadizol-4-yl) phosphatidylserine, *Biochemistry* 21, 1254, 1982.
- Mebs, D.: Myotoxic Activity of Phospholipases A2 Isolated from Cobra Venoms: Neutralization by Polyvalent Antivenoms, *Toxicon* 24, 1001, 1986.
- Menashe, M., Romero, G., Biltonen, R., and Lichtenberg, D.: Hydolysis of Dipalmitoylphosphatidylcholine Small Unilamellar Vesicles by Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *J Biol Chem* 261, 5328, 1986.
- Middlebrook, J.: Cross-Neutralizations of Phospholipase-A2 Neurotoxins from Snake Venoms, *Toxicon* 29, 1481, 1991.
- Mohamed Shakir, K.: Phospholipase A2 Activity of Post-Heparin Plasma: A Rapid and Sensitive Assay and Partial Characterization, *Anal Biochem* 114, 64, 1981.
- Moores, G., and Lawrence, A.: Conductometric Assay of Phospholipids and Phospholipase A, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 28, 201, 1972.
- Moskowitz, N., Andres, A., Silva, W., Shapiro, L., Schook, W., and Puszkin, S.: Calcium-Dependent Binding of Calmodulin to Phospholipase A2 Subunits Induces Enzymatic Activation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 241, 413, 1985.
- Murakami, M., Nakatani, Y., Atsumi, G., Inoue, K., and Kudo, I.: Regulatory Functions of Phospholipase A2, *CRC Crit Rev Immunol* 17, 225, 1997.
- Nandi, J., Wright, M., and Ray, T.: Effects of Phospholipase A2 on Gastric Microsomal H^+, K^+, ATPase System: Role of "Boundary

Lipids" and the Endogenous Activator Protein, *Biochemistry* 22, 5814, 1983.
- Napias, C., and Heilbronn, E: Phospholipase A2 Activity and Substrate Specificity of Snake Venom Presynaptic Toxins, *Biochemistry* 19, 1146, 1980.
- Notsu, Y., Namiuchi, S., Hattori, T., Matsuda, K., and Hirata, F.: Inhibition of Phospholipases by Met-Leu-Phe-Ile-Leu-Ile-Lys-Arg-Ser-Arg-His-Phe, C Terminus of Middle Sized Tumor Antigen, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 236, 195, 1985.
- Pattus, F., Slotboom, A., and de Haas, G.: Regulation of Phospholipase A2 Activity by the Lipid-Water Interface: A Monolayer Approach, *Biochemistry* 18, 2691, 1979.
- Peers, S., Taylor, R., and Flower, R.: A Novel Binding Assay for Phospholipase A2, *Biochem Pharmacol* 36, 4287, 1987.
- Pepsinsky, R., Sinclair, L., Browning, J., Mattaliano, R., Smart, J., Chow, E., Falbel, T., Fibolini, A., Garwin, J., and Wallner, B.: Purification and Partial Sequence Analysis of a 37-kDa Protein That Inhibits Phospholipase A2 Activity from Rat Peritoneal Exudates, *J Biol Chem* 261, 4239, 1986.
- Pieroni, G., and Verger, R.: Hydrolysis of Mixed Monomolecular Films of Phosphatidylcholine/Triacylglycerol by Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *Eur J Biochem* 132, 639, 1983.
- Pind, S., and Kuksis, A.: Isolation of Purified Brush-border Membranes from Rat Jejunum Containing a Ca^{2+}-independent Phospholipase A2 Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 901, 78, 1987.
- Pind, S., and Kuksis, A.: Solubilization and Assay of Phospholipase A2 Activity from Rat Jejunal Brush-border Membranes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 938, 211, 1988.
- Plückthun, A., and Dennis, E.: Activation, Aggregation, and Product Inhibition of Cobra Venom Phospholipase A2 and Comparison with Other Phospholipases, *J Biol Chem* 260, 11099, 1985.
- Plückthun, A., and Dennis, E.: Role of Monomeric Activators in Cobra Venom Phospholipase A2 Action, *Biochemistry* 21, 1750, 1982.
- Plückthun, A., Rohlfs, R., Davidson, F., and Dennis, E.: Short-Chain Phosphoatidylethanolamines: Physical Properties and Susceptibility of the Monomers to Phospholipase A2 Action, *Biochemistry* 24, 4201, 1985.
- Purdon, A., Patelunas, D., and Smith, J.: Evidence for the Release of Arachidonic Acid Through the Selective Action of Phospholipase A2 in Thrombin-Stimulated Human Platelets, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 920, 205, 1987.
- Ramanaiah, M., Parthasarathy, P., and Venkaiah, B.: Purification and Properties of Phospholipase A2 from the Venom of Scorpion *(Heterometrus fulvipes*), *Biochem Int* 20, 931, 1990.
- Randolph, A., and Heinrikson, R.: *Crotalus atrox* Phospholipase A2. Amino Acid Sequence and Studies on the Function of the NH_2-Terminal Region, *J Biol Chem* 257, 2155, 1982.
- Rawler, A., and Siegenthaler, P.: Transmembrane Distribution of Phospholipids and Their Involvement in Electron Transport as Revealed by Phospholipase A2 Treatment of Spinach Thylakoids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 635, 348, 1981.
- Reers, M., and Pfeiffer, D.: Inhibition of Mitochondrial Phospholipase A2 by Mono- and Dilysocardiolipin, *Biochemistry* 26, 8038, 1987.
- Renetseder, R., Brunie, S., Dijkstra, B., Drenth, J., and Sigler, P.: A Comparison of the Crystal Structures of Phospholipase A2 from Bovine Pancreas and *Crotalus atrox* Venom, *J Biol Chem* 260, 11627, 1985.
- Ritonja, A., and Gubensek, F.: Ammodytoxin A, a Highly Lethal Phospholipase A2 from *Vipera ammodytes ammodytes* Venom, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 306, 1985.
- Roberts, M., Adamich, M., Robson, R., and Dennis, E.: Phospholipid Activation of Cobra Venom Phospholipase A2. 1. Lipid-Lipid or Lipid-Enzyme Interaction, *Biochemistry* 18, 3301, 1979.
- Rock, C., and Snyder, F.: Rapid Purification of PLA2 from *Crotalus adamanteus* Venom by Affinity Chromatography, *J Biol Chem* 250, 6564, 1975.
- Rokyta, D., Wray, K., Lemmon, A., Lemmon, E., and Caudle, S.: A High-Throughput Venom-Gland Transcriptome for the Eastern Diamondback Rattlesnake (*Crotalus adamanteus*) and Evidence for Pervasive Positive Selection Across Toxin Classes, *Toxicon* 57, 657, 2011.
- Romero, G., Thompson, K., and Biltonen, R.: The Activation of Porcine Phospholipase A2 by Dipalmitoylphosphatidylcholine Large Unilamellar Vesicles. Analysis of the State of Aggregation of the Activated Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 262, 13476, 1987.
- Ruegg, U., Cuenoud, S., Fulpius, B., and Simon, E.: Inactivation and Solubilization of Opiate Receptors by Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 685, 241, 1982.
- Saito, K., and Hanahan, D.: A Study of the Purification and Properties of the Phospholipase A of *Crotalus adamanteus*, *Biochem J* 1, 521, 1962.
- Schmidt, J., and Middlebrook, J.: Purification, Sequencing and Characterization of Pseudexin Phospholipases-A2 from *Pseudechis porphyriacus* (Australian Red-Bellied Black Snake), *Toxicon* 27, 805, 1989.
- Scott, D., Achari, A., Zajac, M., and Sigler, P.: Crystallization and Preliminary Diffraction Studies of the Lys-49 Phospholipase A2 from *Agkistrodon piscivorus piscivorus*, *J Biol Chem* 261, 12337, 1986.
- Simon, M., Chap, H., and Douste-Blazy, L.: Selective Inhibition of Human Platelet Phospholipase A2 by Buffering Cytoplasmic Calcium with the Fluorescent Indicator Quin 2. Evidence for Different Calcium Sensitivities of Phospholipases A2 and C, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 875, 157, 1986.
- Slotta, K., and Fraenkel-Conrat, H.: Reinigung und Krystallisation des Klapperschlangen-Giftes, *Ber Dtsch Chem Ges* 71, 1076, 1938.
- Smith, C., and Wells, M.: A Further Examination of the Active Form of *Crotalus adamanteus* Phospholipase A2, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 663, 687, 1981.
- Sosa, B., Alagon, A., Martin, B., and Possani, L.: Biochemical Characterization of the Phospholipase A2 Purified from the Venom of the Mexican Bearded Lizard (*Heloderma horridum horridum*, Wiegman), *Biochemistry* 25, 2927, 1986.
- Sultana, G., Watanabe, Y., and Tamai, Y.: Effects of Inorganic Phosphorus Compounds on the Hydrolysis of Phosphatidylcholine Liposomes by Phospholipid-Deacylating Enzymes, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 21, 101, 1995.
- Tahir, S., and Hider, R.: An Affinity Ligand for Phospholipase A2 Purification, *Anal Biochem* 135, 332, 1983.
- Tan, N.: Acidic Phospholipases A2 from the Venom of Common Sea Snake *Enhydrina schistosa*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 717, 503, 1982.
- Tan, N., and Saifuddin, M.: Purification and Characterization of Two Acidic Phospholipase A2 Enzymes from King Cobra (*Ophiophagus hannah*) Snake Venom, *Int J Biochem* 22, 481, 1990.
- Tan, N., Tan, C., and Khor, H.: Isolation and Characterization of the Major Phospholipase A2 from the Venom of *Trimeresurus purpureomaculatus* (Shore Pit Viper), *Int J Biochem* 21, 1421, 1989.

- Tanaka, K., Itazaki, H., and Yoshida, T.: Cinatrins, a Novel Family of Phospholipase-A2 Inhibitors. 2. Biological Activities, *J Antibiotics* 45, 50, 1992.
- Tanaka, K., Matsutani, S., Matsumoto, K., and Yoshida, T.: A Novel Type of Phospholipase-A(2) Inhibitor, Thielocin A1b, and Mechanism of Action, *J Antibiotics* 45, 1071, 1992.
- Thakkar, J., East, J., Seyler, D., and Franson, R.: Surface-Active Phospholipase A2 in Mouse Spermatozoa, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 754, 44, 1983.
- Thunnissen, M., Ab, E., Kalk, K., Drenth, J., Dijkstra, B., Kuipers, O., Dijkstra, R., de Haas, G., and Verheij, H.: X-Ray Structure of Phospholipase A2 Complexed with a Substrate-Derived Inhibitor, *Nature* 347, 689, 1990.
- Thuren, T.: A Model for the Molecular Mechanism of Interfacial Activation of Phospholipase A2 Supporting the Substrate Theory, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 229, 95, 1988.
- Thuren, T., Tulkki, A., Virtanen, J., and Kinnunen, P.: Triggering of the Activity of Phospholipase A2 by an Electric Field, *Biochemistry* 26, 4907, 1987.
- Tojo, H., Ono, T., and Okamoto, M.: A Pancreatic-Type Phospholipase A2 in Rat Gastric Mucosa, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 151, 1188, 1988.
- Tojo, H., Teramoto, T., Yamano, T., and Okamoto, M.: Purification of Intracellular Phospholipase A2 from Rat Spleen Supernatant by Reverse-Phase High-Performance Liquid Chromatograpy, *Anal Biochem* 137, 533, 1984.
- Tsai, T., Hart, J., Jiang, R., Bruzik, K., and Tsai, M.: Phospholipids Chiral at Phosphorus. Use of Chiral Thiophosphatidylcholine to Study the Metal-Binding Properties of Bee Venom Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 24, 3180, 1985.
- Tsao, F., Keim, P., and Henrikson, R.: *Crotalus adamanteus* Phospholipase A2-alpha: Subunit Structure. NH_2-Terminal Sequence, and Homology with other Phospholipases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 167, 706, 1975.
- Uthe, J., and Magee, W.: Phospholipase A2: Action as Affected by Deoxycholate and Divalent Cations, *Can J Biochem* 49, 776, 1971.
- Van Deenen, L., and de Haas, G.: The Substrate Specificity of Phospholipase A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 10, 538, 1963.
- van Eijk, J., Erheij, H., and de Haas, G.: Characterization of Phospholipases A2 of *Naja melanoleuca* Snake Venom Modified at the N-Terminal Region, *Eur J Biochem* 139, 51, 1984.
- van Eijk, J., Veheij, H., and de Haas, G.: Chemical Modification of Ly-6 in Phospholipase A2 from *Naja melanoleuca* Snake Venom, *Eur J Biochem* 132, 177, 1983.
- van Eijk, J., Verheij, H., and de Haas, G.: Interaction of Native and Modified *Naja melanoleuca* Phospholipases A2 with the Flurorescent Probe 8-Anilnonaphtalene-1-Sulfonate, *Eur J Biochem* 140, 407, 1984.
- van Oort, M., Dijkman, R., Hille, J., and de Haas, G.: Amino Acid Substitutions of the NH_2-Terminal Ala1 of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2: A Monolayer Study, *Biochemistry* 18, 2703, 1979.
- van Oort, M., Dijkman, R., Hille, J., and de Haas, G.: Kinetic Behavior of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 on Zwitterionic and Negatively Charged Double-Chain Substrates, *Biochemistry* 24, 7993, 1985.
- van Oort, M., Dijkman, R., Hille, J., and de Haas, G.: Kinetic Behavior of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 on Zwitterionic and Negatively Charged Single-Chain Substrates, *Biochemistry* 24, 7987, 1985.
- van Oort, M., Dijkman, R., Hille, J., and de Haas, G.: Regulation of the Interaction of Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 with Lipid-Water Interfaces by Ca^{2+} Ions. A Monolayer Approach, *Biochemistry* 18, 2698, 1979.
- van Scharrenberg, G., Puijk, W., Egmond, M., van der Schaft, P., de Haas, G., and Slotboom, A.: Effects of Substitution of the Absolutely Invariant Glutamine-4 and Phenylalanine-5 in Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 on Enzymatic Activity and Substrate Binding Properties, *Biochemistry* 21, 1345, 1982.
- van Scharrenburg, G., Jansen, E., Egmond, M., de Haas, G., and Slotboom, A.: Structural Importance of the Amino-Terminal Residue of Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 23, 6285, 1984.
- van Scharrenburg, G., Piujk, W., Seeger, P., de Haas, G., and Slotboom, A.: Different Effects of Substitution of the Near-Invariant Glutamine-4 on the Properties of Porcine and Bovine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 23, 1256, 1984.
- van Scharrenburg, G., Puijk, W., de Haas, W., de Haas, G., and Slotboom, A.: Semisynthesis of Phospholipase A2. The Effect of Substitution of Amino-Acid Residues at Positions 6 and 7 in Bovine and Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipases A2 on Catalytic and Substrate-Binding Properties, *Eur J Biochem* 133, 83, 1983.
- van Scharrenburg, G., Puijk, W., Egmond, M., de Haas, G., and Slotboom, A.: Semisynthesis of Phospholipase A2. Preparation and Properties of Arginine-6 Bovine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 20, 1584, 1981.
- van Scharrenburg, G., Slotboom, A., de Haas, G., Mulqueen, P., Breen, P., and Horrocks, W.: Catalytic Ca^{2+}-Binding Site of Pancreatic Phospholipase A2: Laser-Induced Eu^{3+}Luminescence Study,, *Biochemistry* 24, 334, 1985.
- Vaysee, J., Pilardeau, P., Gattegno, L., and Garnier, M.: Osmotic Properties of Human Erythrocytes Treated by Phospholipase A2 from Bee Venom, *Br J Haematol* 65, 361, 1987.
- Verger, R., Ferrato, F., Mansbach, C., and Pieroni, G.: Novel Intestinal Phospholipase A2: Purification and Some Molecular Characteristics, *Biochemistry* 21, 6883, 1982.
- Verheij, H., Egmond, M., and de Haas, G.: Chemical Modification of the alpha-Amino Group in Snake Venom Phospholipases A2. A Comparison of the Interaction of Pancreatic and Venom Phospholipases with Lipid-Water Interfaces, *Biochemistry* 20, 94, 1981.
- Verheij, H., Volwerk, J., Jansen, E., Puyk, W., Dijkstra, B., Drenth, J., and de Haas, G.: Methylation of Histidine-48 in Pancreatic Phospholipase A2. Role of Histidine and Calcium Ion in the Catalytic Mechanism, *Biochemistry* 19, 743, 1980.
- Verjeij, J., Westerman, J., Sternby, B., and de Haas, G.: The Complete Primary Structure of Phospholipase A2 from Human Pancreas, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 747, 93, 1983.
- Vogel, C., Plückthun, A., Müller-Eberhard, H., and Dennis, E.: Hemolytic Assay for Phospholipase A2, *Anal Biochem* 118, 262, 1981.
- Volwerk, J., Jost, P., de Haas, G., and Griffith, O.: Activation of Porcine Pancreatic Phospholipase A2 by the Presence of Negative Charges at the Lipid-Water Interface, *Biochemistry* 25, 1726, 1986.
- Watanabe, T., Hashimoto, Y., Teramoto, T., Kume, S., Naito, C., and Oka, H.: Calmodulin-Independent Inhibition of Platelet Phospholipase A2 by Calmodulin Antagonists, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 246, 699, 1986.
- Wells, M.: Effects of Chemical Modification on *Crotalus adamanteus* Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 12, 1086, 1973.
- Wells, M.: Evidence that the Phospholipases A2 of *Crotalus adamanteus* Venom are Dimers, *Biochemistry* 10, 4074, 1971.
- Wells, M.: Kinetic Study of Phospholipase A2 (*Crotalus adamanteus*) Catalyzed Hydrolysis of 1,2 - dibutyryl - sn - glycerol - 3 - phosphorylcholine, *Biochemistry* 11, 1030, 1972.

- Wells, M., and Hanahan, D.: Studies on Phospholipase A. I. Isolation and Characterization of Two Enzymes from *Crotalus adamanteus* Venom, *Biochemistry* 8, 414, 1969.
- Whittaker, M., and Charlier, A.: The Effect of Phospholipase A on Human Erythrocyte Acetylcholinesterase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 22, 283, 1972.
- Wurl, M., and Kunze, H.: Purification and Properties of Phospholipase A2 from Human Seminal Plasma, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 834, 411, 1985.
- Yamada, K., Okano, Y., Miura, K., and Nozawa, Y.: A Major Role for Phospholipase A2 in Antigen-Induced Arachidonic Acid Release in Rat Mast Cells, *Biochem J* 247, 95, 1987.
- Yedgar, S., Reisfeld, N., Halle, D., and Yuli, I.: Medium Viscosity Regulates the Activity of Membrane-Bound and Soluble Phospholipase A2, *Biochemistry* 26, 3395, 1987.

93. Phospholipase C

Phosphatidylcholine Cholinephosphohydrolase

Phospholipase C (PLC) is found in culture media of *Clostridium perfringens*, *Bacillus cereus*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Staphylococcus aureus* (Ottolenghi 1969). PLC is hemolytic, dermonecrotic and lethal. Because it hydrolyzes lecithin of biological membranes it has been found useful in membrane structure studies (O'Toole 1975; Sabban and Loyter 1974; Rottem *et al*. 1973; Stahl 1973; VanSchijndel *et al*. 1973). A recent, in-depth report by Low and Saltiel (1988) is of interest.

Other reports on the action of PLC in a number of physiological systems are as follows: Effect on red blood cells and ghosts (Ikezawa and Murata 1964; Coleman *et al*. 1970; Berengo and Simpkins 1972; DeBoer and Loyter 1971; Lenard and Singer 1968); Effect on muscle preparations (Finean and Martinosi 1965; Martonosi 1968); Inhibition of viral action (Mitzutani and Mitzutani 1964; Freedman and Pastan 1968); Prevention of cholesterol esterification in human serum (Rowen 1964); Effect on glucose transport in free fat cells (Blecher 1965; Rodbell and Jones 1966); Physicochemical studies on the gelatin of hen's egg yolk; Delipidation of yolk plasma by treatment with phospholipase C and extraction with solvents (Kumar and Mahadevan 1970); Effect on nerve membrane (Simpkens *et al*. 1971); effect on purified myelin (McIlwain and Rapport 1971); Study of bacterial cells (Davie and Brock 1966); Effect on thyroid (Macchia and Pastan 1966); Effect on brain microsomes (Stahl 1973). Phospholipase C (originally called lecithinase and also referred to as α-toxin) catalyzes the hydrolysis of the linkage between glycerol and phosphate in lecithin and other phosphatides.

$$\text{Phosphatide} + H_2O \rightarrow \text{Diglyceride} + \text{Phosphoryl-R(lecithin)} \qquad (93.1)$$

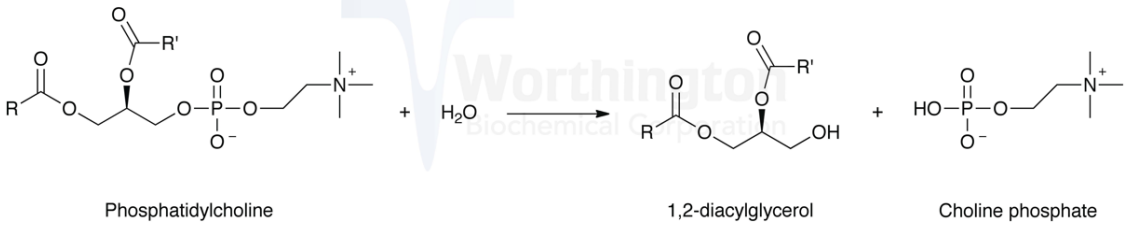


Figure 93.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Phospholipase C

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Clostridium perfringens*

Specificity

Splits lecithin to choline phosphate and diglyceride. It also hydrolyzes sphingomylin, phosphatidylethanolamine and the synthetic water soluble L-α-dicaproyl lecithin. See comparison of possible substrates by Stahl (1973, Table II).

IUB

- 3.1.4.3

Molecular Weight

- 46,000 $\pm$ 500 (Stahl 1973)

Optimal pH

- 7.0 - 7.6

Activators

- Ca^{2+}. Ottolenghi (1967, 1969) reports that the phospholipid substrate must have a net positive charge for enzyme action to occur and that the widely reported Ca^{2+} activation is a reflection of this requirement. See Renard *et al.* (1987).

Inhibitors

- Phosphonate analogs of glycerophosphatides (Rosenthal and Pousada 1968); ferricyanide (Bangham 1962); bleomycin and polymixin B (Saito *et al.* 1972); basic proteins such as lysozyme and cytochrome C (Lenaz *et al.* 1972). Inactivation by EDTA or phenanthroline may be reversed by adding Zn^{2+} but not Ca^{2+} (Möllby and Wadstrom 1973).

Stability/Storage

- Worthington partially purified phospholipase C is stable for at least 5 years when stored at 2 - 8°C. Worthington's chromatographically purifed phospholipase is stable at least 6 months when stored at 2 - 8°C.

Assay Information

Method

- Phospholipase activity values which are derived from titrimetric assay procedures can be quite dependent upon the source and the type of substrate, the preparation of the substrate emulsion, other components of the reaction mixture and the methodology and instrumentation used. Comparative investigation has resulted in the standardized method described below. Values obtained by this procedure have been found to be both reproducible and reliable. The reaction velocity is measured titrimetrically as the rate of hydrolysis of soybean lecithin emulsion. One unit is that amount of enzyme which releases one micromole of acid from soybean lecithin per minute at 25°C and pH 7.4 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 6 mM Imidazole · HCl buffer, pH 7.4, containing 2.2 mM calcium chloride
- 0.15 M Sodium chloride
- 0.01 N NaOH, standardized
- 2% Soybean lecithin. Prepare fresh daily by suspending 2.0 grams soybean lecithin in 100 ml of 0.15 M NaCl. Stir at moderate speed for 20 minutes on a magnetic stirrer. Sonicate for 10 minutes at maximum power.
- 0.64 M Calcium chloride

Enzyme

- Dissolve at a concentration of 0.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in cold 6 mM imidazole buffer, pH 7.4 with 2.2 mM $CaCl_2$ just before the assay is performed.

Procedure

The titration can be measured with either an automatic titrator or with a laboratory pH meter. The reaction vessel should be maintained at 25°C.

Blank rate determination - Pipette into reaction vessel as follows:

- 2% Soybean lecithin - 7.5 ml
- 0.64 M Calcium chloride - 0.5 ml

Adjust pH to 7.4 and record the volume of the titrant required to maintain the pH at 7.4 for 4-5 minutes after a constant rate is obtained. Determine the blank rate as the volume (ml) of titrant added per minute from the final linear portion of the curve.

Sample determination - Add appropriately diluted enzyme to the above lecithin-$CaCl_2$ mixture. Record the amount of titrant required to maintain the pH at 7.4 for 4-5 minutes. Determine the sample rate as the volume (ml) of titrant added per minute from the initial linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\text{(sample rate - blank rate) x normaility of base x 1000}}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

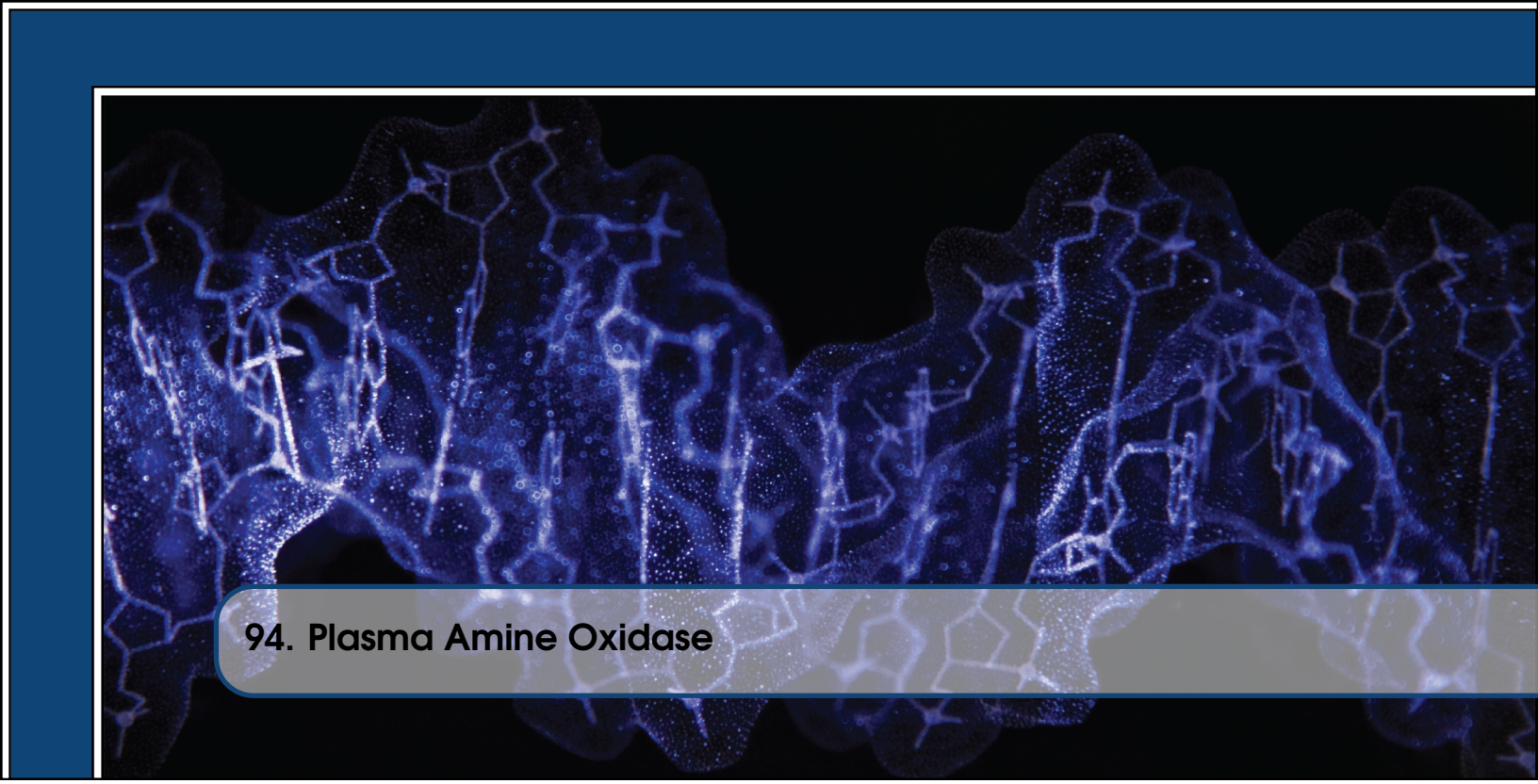
References

- Aub, D., Frey, E., Sekura, R., and Cote, T.: Coupling of the Thyrotropin-releasing Hormone Receptor to Phospholipase C by a GTP-Binding Protein Distinct from the Inhibitory or Stimulating GTP-Binding Protein, *J Biol Chem* 261, 9333, 1986.
- Baldassare, J., and Fisher, G.: Regulation of Membrane-Associated and Cytosolic Phospholipase C Activities in Human Platelets by Guanosine triphosphate, *J Biol Chem* 261, 11942, 1986.
- Bangham, A., and Dawson, R.: Electrokinetic Requirements for the Reaction Between *Cl. perfringens* Toxin (Phospholipase C) and Phospholipid Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 59, 103, 1962.
- Banno, Y., Nagao, S., Katada, K., Ui, M., and Nozawa, Y.: Stimulation by GTP-Binding Proteins (Gi, Go) of Partially Purified Phospholipase C Activity from Human Platelet Membranes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 146, 861, 1987.
- Bartel, R., Marcelo, C., and Voorhees, J.: Partial Characterization of Phospholipase C Activity in Normal, Psoriatic Uninvolved, and Lesional Epidermis, *J Invest Dermatol* 88, 408, 1986.
- Bennett, C., and Crooke, S.: Purification and Characterization of a Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C from Guinea Pig Uterus. Phosphorylation by Protein Kinase C *in vivo*, *J Biol Chem* 262, 13789, 1987.
- Bernengo, J., and Simpkins, H.: A High-Angle X-ray Diffraction Study of Red Cell Membranes After Treatment with Phospholipases A2 and C, *Can J Biochem* 50, 1260, 1972.
- Blecher, M.: Phospholipase C and Mechanisms of Action of Insulin and Cortisol on Glucose Entry into Free Adipose Cells, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 21, 202, 1965.
- Blecher, M.: Enzyme Specificity in the Stimulation of Glucose Transport in Free Adipose Cells by Phospholipases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 137, 572, 1967.
- Bonney, R., and Franks, S.: Phospholipase C Activity in Human Endometrium: Its Significance in Endometrial Pathology, *Clin Endocrinol* 27, 307, 1987.
- Brusovanik, V., Selishcheva, A., Prilipko, L., Kozolv, Y., and Kulene, V.: Activation of Calcium Transport into Synaptosomes by Phospholipase C Specific for Phosphatidylinositols, *Biochem Z* 51, 1143, 1986.
- Chan, E., Siboo, I., and Siboo, R.: Purification of Phospholipase-C by Hydrophobic Interaction Affinity Chromatography, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 568, 85, 1991.
- Chrisope, G., Fox, C., and Marshall, R.: Lecithin Agar for Detection of Microbial Phospholipases, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 31, 784, 1976.
- Coleman, R., Finean, J., Knutton, S., and Limbrick, A.: A Structural Study of the Modification of Erythrocyte Ghosts by Phospholipase C, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 219, 81, 1970.
- Davie, J., and Brock, T.: Action of Streptolysin S, the Group D Hemolysin, and Phospholipase C on Whole Cells and Spheroplasts, *J Appl Bacteriol* 91, 595, 1966.
- Dawson, R., and Bangham, A.: The Importance of Electrokinetic Potentials in Some Phospholipase-Substrate Interactions, *Biochem J* 81, 29P, 1961.
- de Haas, G., and van Deenen, L.: The Enzymic Hydrolyses of B-Lectins, *Biochem J* 88, 40P, 1963.
- De Silva, N., and Quinn, P.: Rapid Screening Assay for Phospholipase C Activity in Mycoplasmas, *J Clin Microbiol* 25, 729, 1987.
- DeBoer, E., and Loyter, A.: Formation of Polynucleate Avian Erythrocytes by Polylysine and Phospholipase C, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 15, 325, 1971.
- Deckmyn, H., Tu, S., and Majerus, P.: Guanosine Nucleotides Stimulate Soluble Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C in the Absence of Membranes, *J Biol Chem* 261, 16553, 1986.
- Diner, B.: Purification and Properties of *Cl. welchii* Phospholipase C, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 198, 514, 1970.
- Ebstein, R., Bennett, E., Stessman, J., and Lerer, B.: Isoelectric Focusing of Human Platelet Phospholipase C: Evidence for Multimolecular Forms, *Life Sci* 40, 161, 1987.
- El-Sayed, M., and Roberts, M.: Charged Detergents Enhance the Activity of Phospholipase C (*Bacillus cereus*) Towards Micellar Short-Chain Phosphatidylcholine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 831, 133, 1985.
- Fain, J.: Regulation of Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1053, 81, 1990.
- Farese, R., Kuo, J., Babischkin, J., and Davis, J.: Insulin Provokes a Transient Activation of Phospholipase C in the Rat Epididymal Fat Pad, *J Biol Chem* 261, 8589, 1986.
- Finean, J., and Martonosi, A.: The Action of Phospholipase C on Muscle Microsomes: A Correlation of Electron Microscope and Biochemical Data, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 98, 547, 1965.
- Fox, J., Duszenko, M., Ferguson, M., Low, M., and Cross, G.: Purification and Characterization of a Novel Glycan-Phosphatidyl Inositol-specific Phospholipase C from *Trypanosoma brucei*, *J Biol Chem* 261, 15767, 1986.
- Fox, J., Soliz, N., and Saltiel, A.: Purification of a Phosphatidyl Inositol-Glycan-Specific Phospholipase C from Liver Plasma Membranes: A Possible Target of Insulin Actin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84, 2663, 1987.
- Friedman, R., and Pastan, I.: Specific Inhibition of Virus Growth in Cells Treated with Phospholipase C, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 59, 1371, 1968.
- Fulle, H., Hoer, D., Lache, W., Rosenthal, W., Schultz, G., and Oberdisse, E.: *In Vitro* Synthesis of ^{32}P-Labeled Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-bisphosphate and Its Hydrolysis by Smooth Muscle Membrane-Bound Phospholipase C, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 145, 673, 1987.
- Guillon, G., Balestre, M., Mouillac, R., and Kirk, C.: Mechanisms of Phospholipase C Activation: A Comparison with the Adenylate Cyclase Systems, *Biochimie* 69, 351, 1987.
- Hendrickson, H., and Scattergood, E.: The Action of Phospholipase on Black Film Bilayer Membranes, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 1961, 1972.

- Hereld, D., Krakow, J., Bangs, J., Hart, G., and Englund, P.: A Phospholipase C from *Trymonosoma brucei* which Selectively Cleaves the Glycolipid on the Variant Surface Glycoprotein, *J Biol Chem* 261, 13813, 1986.
- Higashi, K., and Ogawara, H.: Effects of Isoflavone Compounds on the Activation of Phospholipase-C, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 40, 157, 1992.
- Hirata, Y., Minami, J., Koyama, M., Matsushita, O., Katayama, S., Jin, F., Maeta, H., and Okabe, A.: A Method for Purification of *Clostridium perfigens* Phospholipase C from Recombinant *Bacillus subtilis* Cells, *Appl Environ Microbiol* 61, 4114, 1995.
- Ho, A., and Klein, D.: Phosphatidylinositol Phosphodiesterase (Phospholipase C) Activity in the Pineal Gland: Characterization and Photoneural Regulation, *J Neurochem* 48, 1033, 1987.
- Hoek, J., Thomas, A., Rubin, R., and Rubin, E.: Ethanol-Induced Mobilization of Calcium by Activation of Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C in Intact Hepatocytes, *J Biol Chem* 262, 682, 1987.
- Hooper, N., Low, M., and Turner, A.: Renal Dipeptidase is One of the Membrane Proteins Released by Phosphatidylinositol Specific Phospholipase C, *Biochem J* 244, 465, 1987.
- Hrobolich, J., Culty, M., and Haslam, R.: Activation of Phospholipase C Associated with Isolated Rabbit Platelet Membranes by Guanosine 5'-[gamma-thio]triphosphate and by Thrombin in the Presence of GTP, *Biochem J* 243, 457, 1987.
- Ikezawa, H., and Murata, R.: Comparative Kinetics of Hemolysis of Mammalian Erythrocytes by *Clostridium perfringens* alpha-Toxin (Phospholipase C), *J. Biochem.* 55, 217, 1964.
- Ikezawa, H., Yamamoto, A., Murata, R.: Gel-Filtration of *Clostridium perfringens* alpha-Toxin (Phospholipase C), *J Biol Chem* 56, 480, 1964.
- Jackowski, S., Rettenmier, C., Sherr, C., and Rock, C.: A Guanine Nucleotide-dependent Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-Diphosphate Phospholipase C in Cells Transformed by the v-fms and v-fes Oncogenes, *J Biol Chem* 261, 4978, 1986.
- Katan, M., Kriz, R., Toty, N., Philp, R., Meldrum, E., Aldape, R., Knopf, J., and Parker, P.: Determination of the Primary Structure of PLC-154 Demonstrates Diversity of Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C Activities, *Cell* 54, 171, 1988.
- Kimura, Y.: Phospholipase C and the Physical States of Polar Head Groups of Lipids, *J Membr Biol* 96, 187, 1987.
- Krug, E., and Kent, C.: Phospholipase C from *Clostridium perfringens*: Preparation and Characterization of Homogeneous Enzyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 231, 400, 1984.
- Kumar, S., and Mahadevan, S.: Physicochemical Studies on the Gelation of Hen's Egg Yolk. Delipidation of Yolk Plasma by Treatment with Phospholipase C and Extraction with Solvents, *J Agric Food Chem* 18, 666, 1970.
- Kume, T., Taguchi, R., Tomita, M., Tokuyama, S., Morizawa, K., Nakachi, O., Hirano, J., and Ikezawa, H.: The Study on Phosphatidylinositol - Specific Phospholipase C from *Bacillus thruringiensis*: Synthesis of Homogeneous Substrates, Substrate Specificity and Other Properties, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 40, 2133, 1992.
- Kurioka, S., and Matsuda, M.: Phospholipase C Assay Using *p*-Nitrophenylphosphorylcholine Together with Sorbitol and Its Application to Studying the Metal and Detergent Requirement of the Enzyme, *Anal Biochem* 75, 281, 1976.
- Kyger, E., and Franson, R.: Nonspecific Inhibition of Enzymes by *p*-Bromophenacyl Bromide. Inhibition of Human Platelet Phospholipase C and Modification of Sulfhydryl Groups, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 794, 96, 1984.
- Lamb, R., Foster, K., and McGuffin, M.: A Distinction *in vitro* between Rat Liver Phosphatidate Phosphatase and Phospholipase C, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 921, 67, 1987.
- Laskin, J., and Piccinini, L.: Tyrosinase Isozyme Heterogeneity in Differentiating B16/C3 Melanoma, *J Biol Chem* 261, 16626, 1986.
- Lee, K., Uyu, S., Suh, P., Choi, W., and Rhee, S.: Phospholipase C Associated with Particulate Fractions of Bovine Brain, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84, 5540, 1987.
- Lenard, J., and Singer, S.: Structure of Membranes: Reaction of Red Blood Cell Membranes with Phospholipase C, *Science* 159, 732, 1968.
- Lenaz, G., Pasquali, P., Bertoli, E., Sechi, A., Parenti-Castelli, G., and Masotti, L.: Effect of Protein Binding on Phospholipase C Hydrolysis of Aqueous Phospholipid Dispersions, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 278, 1972.
- Litosch, I.: Guanine Nucleotide and NaF Stimulation of Phospholipase C Activity in Rat Cerebral-cortical Membranes. Studies of Substrate Specificity, *Biochem J* 244, 35, 1987.
- Low, M., and Saltiel, A.: Structural and Functional Roles of Glycosyl-Phosphatidylinositol in Membranes, *Science* 239, 268, 1988.
- Macchia, V., and Pastain, I.: Action of Phospholipase C on the Thyroid. Abolition of the Response to Thyroid-Stimulating Hormone, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1864, 1967.
- MacFarlane, M., and Knight, B.: The Biochemistry of Bacterial Toxins. I. The Lecithinase Activity of *Cl. welchii* Toxins, *Biochem J* 35, 884, 1941.
- Manne, V., and Kung, H.: Characterization of Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C from Human Platelets, *Biochem J* 243, 763, 1987.
- Martin, H., and Kemper, S.: Endo-K-acetyl-glucosaminidase from *Clostridium perfringens*, Lytic for Cell Wall Murein of Gram-Negative Bacteria, *J Appl Bacteriol* 102, 347, 1970.
- Martonosi, A.: Effect of Phospholipase C on Surviving Muscle Preparations, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 150, 309, 1968.
- Matsuoka, S., Kimura, H., Kjuchi, A., Ohkawa, H., and Yagi, K.: Purification and Properties of a Phospholipase C that Has High Activity toward Sphingomyelin from *Aspergillus saitoi*, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 9, 401, 1987.
- Mavis, R., Bell, R., and Vagelos, R.: Effect of Phospholipase C Hydrolysis of Membrane Phospholipids on Membranous Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 247, 2835, 1972.
- McAtee, P., and Dawson, G.: Phospholipase C Activity in NCB-20 Cells is Inhibited by Protein Kinase A-Mediated Phosphorylation of Low Molecular Mass GTP-Binding Proteins, *J Biol Chem* 265, 6788, 1990.
- McIlwain, D., and Rapport, M.: The Effects of Phospholipase C (*Clostridium perfringens*) on Purified Myelin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 239, 71, 1971.
- Meldrum, E., Katan, M., and Parker, P.: A Novel Inositol-Phospholipid-specific Phospholipase C: Rapid Purification and Characterization, *Eur J Biochem* 182, 673, 1989.
- Melin, P., Sommarin, M., Sandelius, A., and Jergil, B.: Identification of Ca^{2+}-Stimulated Polyphosphoinositide Phospholipase C in Isolated Plant Plasma Membrane, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 223, 87, 1987.
- Mizutani, H., and Mizutani, H.: Action of Phospholipase C on Influenza Virus, *Nature* 204, 781, 1964.
- Mollby, R., and Wadstrom, T.: Purification of Phospholipase C (Alpha Toxin) from *Clostridium perfringens*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 321,

569, 1973.
- Moraru, I., Ciotaru, L., Manciulea, M., Isac, M., Tzigaret, C., and Popescu, L.: Phospholipase C is a Transmembrane Protein: Immunocytochemical Evidence, *Acta Histochem* 21, 481, 1988.
- Moraru, I., Popescu, L., Vidulescu, C., and Tzigaret, C.: Antibodies Against Phospholipase C Inhibit Smooth Muscle Contraction Induced by Acetylcholine and Histamine, *Eur J Pharmacol* 138, 427, 1987.
- Muir, J., and Murray, A.: Bombesin and Phorbol Ester Stimulate Phosphatidylcholine Hydrolysis by Phospholipase C: Evidence for the Role of Protein Kinase C, *J Cell Physiol* 130, 382, 1987.
- Murase, S., and Okuyama, H.: A Membrane-Bound Phospholipase C with an Apparent Specificity for Lysophosphatidylinositol in Porcine Platelets, *J Biol Chem* 260, 262, 1985.
- Murase, S., Yamada, K., Naito, Y., Hirose, J., and Okuyama, H.: Calcium-Requirement and Its pH Dependency of Lysophosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C in Porcine Platelet Membranes, *J. Biochem.* 104, 270, 1988.
- Nakanishi, O., Homma, Y., Kawasaki, H., Emori, Y., Suzuki, K., and Tankenawa, T.: Purification of Two Distinct Types of Phosphoinositide - Specific Phospholipase C from Rat Liver. Enzymological and Structural Studies, *Biochem J* 256, 453, 1988.
- O'Toole, K.: The Effect of Phospholipase C Treatment on the Latency and Sedimentability of Rat Liver Microsomal Nucleoside Diphosphatase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 52, 180, 1975.
- Oberdisse, E., and Lapetina, E.: GDP beta S Enhances the Activation of Phospholipase C Caused by Thrombin in Human Platelets: Evidence for Involvement of an Inhibitory GTP-Binding Protein, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 144, 1188, 1987.
- Ohsaka, A., and Sugahara, T.: Quantitative Determination of *Clostridium welchii* Phospholipase C Activity in Aqueous Reaction Medium, *J. Biochem.* 64, 335, 1968.
- Ottolenghi, A.: Cationic Antibodies and Phospholipase C as Tools in the Study of Phospholipid Structure and Function. II. Combined Effects of Colistin Sulfate and Phospholipase C on the In Vitro Blood Clotting System, *Can J Biochem* 45, 245, 1967.
- Ottolenghi, A.: The Sulfhydryl Proteases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 14, J. Lowenstein, Academic Press, NY, 188, 1969.
- Parus, S., and Pouyssegur, J.: Further Evidence for a Phospholipase C-Coupled G Protein in Hamster Fibroblasts. Induction of Inositol Phosphate Formation by Fluoraluminate and Vanadate and Inhibition by Pertussis Toxin, *J Biol Chem* 262, 1970, 1987.
- Rakhimov, M., Akhmedzhanov, R., Sof'ina, E., Sagatova, F., and Shemanova, G.: Purification of Isoenzyme 1 of Phospholipase C from *Clostridium perfringens* and Some of Its Properties, *Biokhimiia* 54, 1315, 1989.
- Renard, D., Poggioli, J., Berthon, B., and Claret, M.: How Far Does Phospholipase C Activity Depend on the Cell Calcium Concentration? A Study in Intact Cells, *Biochem J* 243, 391, 1987.
- Ribbes, H., Plantavid, M., Bennet, P., Chap, H., and Douste-Blazy, L.: Phospholipase C from Human Sperm Specific for Phosphoinositides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 919, 245, 1987.
- Riedy, G., and Snyder, W.: The Stereospecificity of the *Clostridium perfringens* Phospholipase C: Hydrolysis of Thiophosphate Analogs of Phosphatidylcholine, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 258, 504, 1987.
- Rittenhouse, S., Banga, H., Sasson, J., King, W., and Tarver, A.: Regulation of Platelet Phospholipase C, *Phil Trans R Soc Lond* 320, 299, 1988.
- Rock, C., and Jackowski, S.: Thrombin- and Nucleotide-activated Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-Bisphosphate Phospholipase C in Human Platelet Membranes, *J Biol Chem* 262, 5492, 1987.
- Rodbell, M., and Jones, A.: Metabolism of Isolated Fat Cells. III. The Similar Inhibitory Action of Phospholipase C (*Clostridium perfringens* alpha-Toxin) and of Insulin on Lipolysis Stimulated by Lipolytic Hormones and Theophylline, *J Biol Chem* 241, 140, 1966.
- Rosenthal, A., and Pousada, M.: Inhibition of Phospholipase C by Phosphonate Analogs of Glycerophosphatides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 164, 226, 1968.
- Rottem, S., Hasin, M., and Razin, S.: Differences in Susceptibility to Phospholipase C of Free and Membrane-Bound Phospholipids of *Mycoplasma hominis*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 323, 520, 1973.
- Rowen, R.: Prevention of Cholesterol Esterification in Human Serum by Enzymic Degradation of Phospholipids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 84, 761, 1964.
- Ryu, S., Cho, K., Lee, K., Suh, P., and Rhee, S.: Purification and Characterization of Two Immunologically Distinct Phosphoinositide-Specific Phospholipase C from Bovine Brain, *J Biol Chem* 262, 12511, 1987.
- Ryu, S., Cho, K., Lee, K., Suh, P., and Rhee, S.: Two Forms of Phosphatidylinositol-Specific Phospholipase C from Bovine Brain, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 141, 137, 1986.
- Ryu, S., Suh, P., Cho, K., Lee, K., and Rhee, S.: Bovine Brain-Cytosol Contains Three Immunologically Distinct Forms of Inositol-Phospholipid Specific Phospholipase C, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84, 6649, 1987.
- Sabban, E., and Loyter, A.: Fusion of Chicken Erythrocytes by Phospholipase C (*Clostridium pefringens*). The Requirement for Hemolytic and Hydrolytic Factors for Fusion, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 362, 100, 1974.
- Sagawa, N., Bleasdale, J., and Di Renzo, G.: The Effects of Polyamines and Aminoglycosides on Phosphatidylinositol-Specific Phospholipase C from Human Amnion, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 752, 153, 1983.
- Saito, K., Okada, Y., and Kawasaki, N.: Inhibitory Effect of Some Antibodies on Phospholipases, *J. Biochem.* 72, 213, 1972.
- Schmidt, G., and Laskowski, M.: Phosphate Ester Cleavage (Survey), *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 5, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 34, 1961.
- Schwertz, D., Halverson, J. Palmer, J., and Feinberg, H.: Characterization of Phospholipase C-Mediated Phosphatidylinositol Degradation in Rat Heart Ventricle, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 253, 388, 1987.
- Shakir, K., and Eil, C.: Phospholipase C Activity in Cultured Human Skin Fibroblasts, *Enzyme* 37, 189, 1987.
- Sheikhnejad, R., and Srivastava, P.: Isolation and Properties of a Phosphatidylcholine-specific Phospholipase C from Bull Seminal Plasma, *J Biol Chem* 261, 7544, 1986.
- Shukla, S., Franklin, C., and Carter, M.: Activation of Phospholipase C in Platelets by Platelet Activating Factor and Thrombin Causes Hydrolysis of a Common Pool of Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-Bisphosphate, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 929, 134, 1987.
- Siess, W., and LaPetina, E.: Properties and Distribution of Phosphatidylinositol-Specific Phospholipase C in Humans and Horse Platelets, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 752, 329, 1983.
- Siess, W., Siegel, F., and LaPetina, E.: Arachidonic Acid Stimulates the Formation of 1,2-Diacylglycerol and Phosphatidic Acid in Human Platelets. Degree of Phospholipase C Activation Correlates with Protein Phosphorylation, Platelet Shape Change, Serotonin Release, and Aggregation, *J Biol Chem* 258, 11236, 1983.

- Siess, W., Weber, P., and LaPetina, E.: Activation of Phospholipase C is Dissociated from Arachidonate Metabolism during Platelet Shape Change Induced by Thrombin or Platelet-activating Factor. Epinephrine Does Not Induce Phospholipase C Activation or Platelet Shape Change, *J Biol Chem* 259, 8286, 1984.
- Simpkins, H., Panko, E., and Tay, S.: Structural Changes in the Axonal Membranes Produced by Phospholipase C Action, *Biochemistry* 10, 3851, 1971.
- Sleight, R., and Kent, C.: Regulation of Phosphatidylcholine Biosynthesis in Mammalian Cells. I. Effects of Phospholipase C Treatment on Phosphatidylcholine Metabolism in Chinese Hamster Ovary Cells and LM Mouse Fibroblasts, *J Biol Chem* 258, 824, 1983.
- Snyder, R., Mirabelli, C., Clark, M., Ziegler, J., and Crooke, S.: Effect of Auranofin and Other Gold Complexes on the Activity of Phospholipase C, *Mol Pharmacol* 32, 437, 1987.
- Snyder, W.: *Bacillus cereus* Phospholipase C: Carboxylic Acid Ester Specificity and Stereoselectivity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 920, 155, 1987.
- Snyder, W.: A Continuous Spectrophotometric Assay for the *Bacillus cereus* Phospholipase C Using a Thiophosphate Substrate Analog. Evaluation of Assay Agents, *Anal Biochem* 164, 199, 1987.
- Stahl, W.: Phospholipase C Purification and Specificity with Respect to Individual Phospholipids and Brain Microsomal Fractions, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 47, 1973.
- Taguchi, R., Taguchi, T., Yamada, K., and Ikezawa, H.: Purification of *Clostridium perfringens* Phospholipase C (alpha-Toxin) by Affinity Chromatography on Agarose-Linked Egg Yolk Lipoprotein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 155, 1974.
- Thuren, T., and Kinnunen, P.: A Continuous Fluorometric Assay for Phospholipase-C from *Clostridium-Perfringens*, *Chem Physics Lipids* 59, 69, 1991.
- VanSchijndel, B., Beitsema, A., and Scherphof, G.: *in vitro* Stimulation of Lecithin Synthesis in Rat Liver Mitochondria and Microsomes After Treatment with Phospholipase C, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 568, 1973.
- Waku, K., and Nakazawa, Y.: Hydrolyses of 1-o-Alkyl-, 1-o-Alkenyl-, and 1-Acyl-2-[1-^{14}C]-linoleoyl-glycero-3-phosphoryl-choline by Various Phospholipases, *J. Biochem.* 72, 149, 1972.
- Wallace, M., and Fain, J.: Guanosine 5'-Thiotriphosphate Stimulates Phospholipase C Activity in Plasma Membranes of Rat Hepatocytes, *J Biol Chem* 260, 9527, 1985.



94. Plasma Amine Oxidase

Amine: Oxygenoxidoreductase (Deaminating)

There are two classes of amine oxidases: the pyridoxal and copper-containing enzyme to which plasma amine oxidase belongs and the FAD-containing amino oxidases. They play an important biological role. See review by Blaschko (1963). Natural substrates include catecholamines, tryptamine derivatives and other physiologically active amines. Amine oxidases from different sources have different substrate specificities. They have been reviewed by Malmström *et al.* (1975). Considerable literature exists concerning amine oxidases derived from various organs and animals. The amines spermidine and spermine, most specifically oxidized by bovine plasma oxidase, are significant biochemicals; and have been reviewed by Tabor and Tabor (1972) and by Russell (1973). Russell (1973, 1971; and Russell *et al.* 1971) report an increased urinary excretion of polyamines by cancer patients. This was further expanded on by Lipton *et al.* (1975), and by Russell, Durie and Salmon (1975). Analysis of low concentrations of the polyamines can be done by gas chromatography and amino acid analysis (Russell 1973), and electrophoresis (Lipton *et al.* 1975), but older reports showed utility of plasma amine oxidase for fluorometric (Unemoto *et al.* 1963) and spectrophotometric analysis (Bachrach and Reches 1966). Similar peroxide-detecting systems Guilbault and Kramer 1964; Gochman and Schmitz 1971) could also be adapted. Bachrach (1970, 1973) deals with this subject in detail along with many other aspects of polyamine functions. Plasma amine oxidase (PAO) catalyzes the reaction:

$$RCH_2NH_2 + O_2 + H_2O \rightarrow RCHO + NH_3 + H_2O_2 \qquad (94.1)$$

Figure 94.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Plasma Amine Oxidase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Plasma

Specificity

The major physiological amines oxidized are spermine and spermidine (Yamada and Yasunobu 1962; Yasunobu and Smith 1970; Tabor *et al.* 1954) and some activity is also seen with benzylamine, homosulfanilamide, furfurylamine and simple aliphatic monoamines. (See also Malmström 1975). There is only slight activity with tyramine, and none with tryptamine, epinephrine, serotonin, or agmatine (Yamada and Yasunobu 1962; Tabor *et al.* 1954).

Composition

Achee *et al.* (1968) indicate that the enzyme is composed of two identical polypeptide chains. There are two pyridoxal phosphates and two atoms of Cu^{2+} per molecule (Yamada and Yasunobu 1962 and 1963). The amino acid composition is listed by Malmström *et al.* (1975).

IUB

- 1.4.3.21

CAS

- 9001-53-0

Molecular Weight

- 170,000 (Achee *et al.* 1968)

Optimal pH

- For spermine, 6.2, for spermidine, 7.2. Other amines may have other pH optima (Tabor *et al.* 1954).

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 9.8 (Yamada and Yasunobu 1962)
- For spectra at various pH values, see Yamada and Yasunobu (1963).

Inhibitors

- Copper chelating agents, many carboxyl reagents such as cuprizone and hydroxylamine; cyanide (Yamada and Yasunobu 1963). Benzoic acid and benzyl alcohol are both non-competitive inhibitors (Ki=30 and 34 mM respecitvely), (Wang *et al*. 1968). Tabor *et al*. (1954) give good summary of inhibitors and the paper by Bardsley *et al*. (1974) dealing with human placental amine oxidases has a large amount of inhibitor data that may be relevant to this bovine plasma amine oxidase also.

Stability/Storage

- Yamada and Yasunobu (1962) report that impure enzyme in 0.03 M phosphate buffer between the pH values of 6.0 to 8.0 is fairly stable when refrigerated, but that highly purified preparations are less stable. Both forms require electrolytes to prevent precipitation of amorphous protein. It was recommended that the enzyme be stored as a suspension in 55% saturated ammonium sulfate in 0.03 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.0, at -5 - 2°C. Lyophilization causes 15-20% loss of activity, but provides a product of adequate stability (Yamada and Yasunobu 1962).

Assay Information

Method

- Determination of amine oxidases has been thoroughly reviewed by Kapeller-Adler (1971). The method employed at Worthington is essentially that of Tabor et al. (1954) with the reaction temperature reduced to 25°C.
- The reaction velocity is determined as an increase in absorbance at 250 nm resulting from the oxidation of benzylamine. One unit results in the oxidation of one micromole of benzylamine per minute at 25°C and pH 7.2 under the specified conditions. One International Unit so defined is equivalent to 4330 Tabor units (Tabor and Tabor 1972).

Reagents

- 67 mM Potassium phosphate buffer pH 7.2
- 1.0% v/v (0.10 M) Benzylamine (if at all colored, re-distill) in 67 mM Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.2 (Substrate)

Enzyme

- Dissolve to a concentration of 10 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 67 mM potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.2.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 250 nm Temperature: 25°C

Into each cuvette pipette 2.8 ml of buffer and 0.1 ml of substrate solution.

Incubate in spectrophotometer for 3-4 minutes to reach temperature equilibration and to establish a blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of enzyme solution and record increase in A_{250} for 6-8 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{250}}{\text{min}}$ from the linear portion of the curve. A 2-3 minute lag may occur after which the reaction should be linear to an A_{250} of 0.75.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{g}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{250}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{13.0 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Achee, F., Chervenka, C., Smith, R., and Yasunobu, K.: XII. The Association and Dissociation, and Number of Subunits of Beef Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 7, 4329, 1968.
- Bachrach, U.: Metabolism and Function of Spermine and Related Polyamines, *Annu Rev Microbiol* 24, 109, 1970.
- Bachrach, U.: , *Function of Naturally Occurring Polyamines* , Academic Press, NY, 1973.
- Bachrach, U., and Reches, B.: Enzymic Assay for Spermidine, *Anal Biochem* 17, 38, 1966.
- Bachrach, W., Ash, I., and Rahamin, E.: Effect of Microinjected Amine and Diamine Oxidases on the Ultrastructure of Eukaryotic Cultured Cells, *Tissue Cell* 19, 39, 1987.
- Baker, G., Knowles, P., Pandeya, K., and Rayner, J.: Electron Nuclear Double-Resonance (ENDOR) Spectroscopy of Amine Oxidase from Pig Plasma, *Biochem J* 237, 609, 1974.
- Bardsley, W., Crabbe, M., and Scott, I.: The Amine Oxidases of Human Placenta and Pregnancy Plasma, *Biochem J* 138, 169, 1974.
- Blaschko, H.: , *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 8, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 337, 1963.
- Corazza, A., Stevanato, R., Di Paolo, M., Scarpa, M., Mondovi, B., and Rigo, A.: Effect of Phosphate Ion on the Activity of Bovine Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 189 (2), 722, 1992.
- Ebong, S., and Farkas, W.: Absence of Plasma Amine Oxidase in some Frequently Used Animal Models, *Comp Biochem Physiol* 106C, 483, 1993.
- Falk, M.: Stoichiometry of Phenylhydrazine Inactivation of Pig Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 22, 3740, 1983.
- Gochman, N., and Schmitz, J.: Automated Determination of Uric Acid with Use of a Uricase-Peroxidase System, *Clin Chem* 17, 1154, 1971.
- Guilbault, G., and Kramer, D.: 4-Methoxy-Napthol as a Spectrophotometric Reagent Substrate for Measuring Peroxidatic Activity, *Anal Chem* 36, 2494, 1964.
- He, Z., Zou, Y., and Greenaway, F.: Cyanide Inhibitor of Porcine Kidney Diamine Oxidase and Bovine Plasma Oxidase: Evidence for Multiple Interaction Sites, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 319, 185, 1995.
- He, Z., Zou, Y., and Greenaway, F.: Cyanide Inhibition of Porcine Kidney Diamine Oxidase and Bovine Plasma Amine Oxidase: Evidence for Multiple Interaction Sites, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 319 (1), 185, 1995.
- Houen, G.: Mammalian Cu-containing Amine Oxidases (CAOs): New Methods of Analysis, Structural Relationships, and Possible Functions (Review), *APMIS Suppl* 96, 1, 1999.
- Houen, G., Jorgensen, J., Leonardsen, L., and Larsson, L.: Purification and Partial Characterization of Mammalian Cu-Dependent Amine Oxidases, *Acta Chem Scand* 47 (9), 902, 1993.
- Ishizaki, H., and Yasunobu, K.: Bovine Plasma Amine Oxidase Interactions with Concanavalin A in Solution and with Concanavalin A-Sepharose, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 27, 1980.
- Janes, S., and Klinman, J.: An Investigation of Bovine Serum Amine Oxidase Active Site Stoichiometry: Evidence for an Aminotransferase Mechanism Involving Two Carbonyl Cofactors per Enzyme Dimer, *Biochemistry* 30 (18), 4599, 1991.
- Kapeller-Adler, R.: Determination of Amine Oxidases, *Methods Biochem Anal* Suppl. Vol., , 1971.
- Lipton, A., Sheehan, L., and Kessler, G.: Urinary Polyamine Levels in Human Cancer, *Cancer* 35, 464, 1975.
- Malmstrom, B., Andreasson, L., and Reinhammar, B.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 12, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 507, 1975.
- Mondovi, B., Turni, P., Befani, O., and Sabatini, S.: Purification of Bovine Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 94, 314, 1983.
- Nakano, G., and Nagatsu, T.: Purification and Properties of an Amine oxidase in Bovine Dental Pulp, *Experientia* 27 (12), 1399, 1971.
- Nakano, G., Harada, M., and Nagaatsu, T.: Purification and Properties of an Amine Oxidase in Bovine Dental Pulp and its Comparison with Serum Amine Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341 (2), 366, 1974.
- Neumann, R., Hevey, R., and Abeles, R.: The Action of Plasma Amine Oxidase on b-Haloamines. Evidence for Proton Abstraction in the Oxidative Reaction, *J Biol Chem* 250 (16), 6362, 1975.
- Oi, S., Inamasu, M., and Yasunobu, K.: Mechanistic Studies of Beef Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 9, 3978, 1970.
- Palcie, M., and Klinman, J.: Isotope Probes Yield Microscopic Constants: Separation of Binding Energy from Catalytic Efficiency in the Bovine Amine Oxidase Reaction, *Biochemistry* 22, 5957, 1983.
- Rius, F., Knowles, P., and Pettersson, G.: The Kinetics of Ammonia Release during the Catalytic Cycle of Pig Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Biochem J* 220, 767, 1984.
- Rucker, R., and Goettlich-Riemann, W.: Purification and Properties of Sheep Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Enzymologia* 43 (1), 33, 1972.
- Rucker, R., and O'Dell, B.: Connective Tissue Amine Oxidase. I. Purification of Bovine Aorta Amine Oxidase and Its Comparison with Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 235 (1), 32, 1971.
- Russell, D.: Increased Polyamine Concentrations in the Urine of Human Cancer Patients, *Nature New Biol* 233, 144, 1971.
- Russell, D.: in, *Polyamines in Normal and Neoplastic Growth* , 1973.
- Suzuki, S., Sakurai, T., Nakahara, A., Manabe, T., and Okuyama, T.: Effect of Metal Substitution on the Chromophore of Bovine Serum Amine Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 22, 1630, 1983.

- Tabor, C., Tabor, H., and Rosenthal, S.: Purification of Amine Oxidase from Beef Plasma, *J Biol Chem* 208, 645, 1954.
- Tabor, H., and Tabor, C.: Biosynthesis and Metabolism of 1,4-Diaminobutane, Spermidine, Spermine, and Related Amines, in, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 36, 203, 1972.
- Turini, P., Sabatini, S., Befani, O., Chimenti, F., Casanova, C., Riccio, P., and Mondovi, B.: Purification of Bovine Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Anal Biochem* 125 (2), 294, 1982.
- Unemoto, T., Ikeda, K., Hayashi, M., and Miyaki, K.: Studies on Polyamines. I. A New Fluorometric Determination of Spermine and Spermidine, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 11, 148, 1963.
- Vianello, F., DiPaoloo, M., Stevanato, R., Gasparini, R., and Rigo A.: Purification and Characterization of Amine Oxidase from Soybean Seedlings, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 307 (1), 35, 1993.
- Wang, T., Achee, F., and Yasunobu, K.: Amine Oxidase. XI. Beef Plasma Amine Oxidase, a Sulfhydryl Protein, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 128, 106, 1968.
- Wang, X., Dumoulin, M., Befani, O., Mondovi, B., and Mateescu, M.: Joint Chromatographic Purification of Bovine Serum Ceruloplasmin and Amineoxidase, *Prep Biochem* 24 (3-4), 237, 1994.
- Yamada, H., and Yasunobu, K: Monoamine Oxidase. I. Purification, Crystallization, and Properties of Plasma Amine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 237, 1511, 1962.
- Yamada, H., and Yasunobu, K.: Monoamine Oxidase. II. Copper, One of the Prostetic Groups of Plasma Monoamine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 237, 3077, 1962.
- Yamada, H., Yasunobu, K., and Mason, H.: Copper in Plasma Amine Oxidase, *Nature* 198, 1092, 1963.
- Yasunobu, K., and Smith, R.: Amine Oxidase (Beef Plasma), *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 17B, H. Tabor and C. Tabor, Academic Press, NY, 698, 1970.

95. Pokeweed Antiviral Toxin

Pokeweed antiviral protein is prepared from the leaves of *Phytolacca americana* It has been shown to have both antiviral (Irvin, 1983) and anticellular (Irvin 1983, Irvin and Aron 1982, and Cawley *et al.* 1979) activity. The site of action for the toxin has been shown in cell-free lysates to be at the ribosomes and specifically the EF-2 mediated translocation step of the elongation cycle during protein synthesis. The protein isolated from leaves exists as two forms, Pokeweed Antiviral Protein (PAP) at a molecular weight of 29,000 and PAP II at a molecular weight of 30,000 (Irvin *et al* 1980)

Classical plant toxins such as ricin or abrin are composed of two functionally active fractions. The A chain contains the toxic activity and the B chain gives the toxin a cell recognition and binding function to facilitate transport across the cell membrane. The A chain is not active until it is internalized by the cell, where it halts protein synthesis. Pokeweed antiviral protein is a hemitoxin which has the A chain activity but lacks a B chain. Without this B chain to mediate cell membrane binding, the toxin cannot enter the cell. By conjugating the protein to a monoclonal antibody or a lectin, the substance can be bound to a cell membrane and internalized where it acts to inhibit protein synthesis.

When used with a cell-free lysate, Worthington Pokeweed Antiviral Toxin can inhibit protein synthesis *in vitro*. When coupled to a monoclonal antibody the toxin can be internalized and be used to inhibit cellular or viral protein synthesis. This data can be further used to illustrate specific steps in the regulation of protein synthesis.

CAS

- 63231-57-2

Stability/Storage

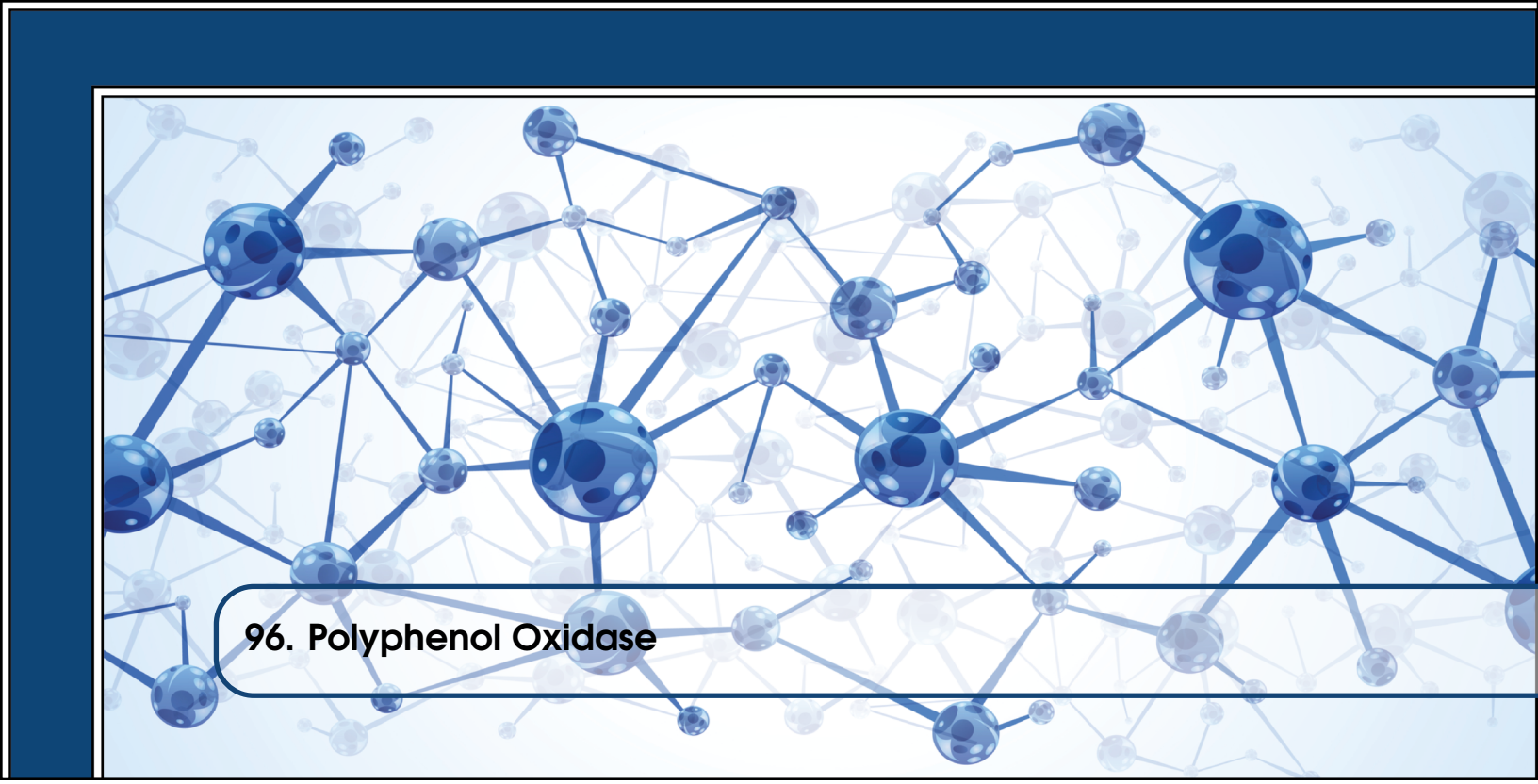
- Should be aliquotted upon receipt and stored frozen at -20°C. Stability at 4°C is approximately two weeks.

Activity

- The activity is defined as that concentration of pokeweed antiviral toxin which will inhibit protein synthesis by 50% in a nuclease treated wheat germ cell-free translation system.

References

- Cawley, D., Hedblom, M., and Houston, L.: Protection and Rescue of Ribosomes from the Action of Ricin A Chain, *Biochemistry* 18, 2648, 1979.
- Desvoyes, B., Poyet, J., Schlick, J., Adami, P., Jouvenot, M., and Dulieu, P.: Identification of a Biological Inactive Form of Pokeweed Antiviral Protein, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 410, 303, 1997.
- Irvin, J.: Pokeweed Antiviral Protein, *Placenta Suppl* 21, 371, 1983.
- Irvin, J., and Aron, G.: Chemical Modifications of Pokeweed Antiviral Protein: Effects Upon Ribosome Inactivation, Antiviral Activity and Cytotoxicity, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 148, 127, 1982.
- Irvin, J., Kelly, T., and Robertus, J.: Purification and Rescue of Ribosomes from the Action of Ricin A Chain, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 200, 418, 1980.
- Lazarus, D., Trimble, L., and Moldawer, L.: The Metabolic Effects of Pokewed Mitogen in Mice, *Metabolism* 47, 75, 1998.
- Pelham, H., and Jackson, R.: An Efficient mRNA-Dependent Translation System from Reticulocyte Lysates, *Eur J Biochem* 67, 247, 1976.
- Ramakarishnan, S., and Houston, L.: Inhibition of Human Acute Lymphoblastic Leukemia Cells by Immunotoxins: Potentiation by Chloroquine, *Science* 223, 58, 1984.
- Roberts, B., and Patterson, B.: Efficient Translation of Tobacco Mosaic Virus RNA and Rabbit Globin 9S RNA in a Cell-Free System from Commercial Wheat Germ, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 2330, 1973.
- Tanigawa, M., Yamagami, T., and Funatsu, G.: The Complete Amino Acid Sequence of Chitinase-B from the Leaves of Pokeweed (*Phytolacca americana*), *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 59, 841, 1995.
- Watanabe, K., Kawasaki, T., Sako, N., and Funatsu, G.: Actions of Pokeweed Antiviral Protein on Virus-infected Protoplasts, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 61, 994, 1997.



96. Polyphenol Oxidase

Monophenol, Dihydroxyphenylalanine: O_2 Oxidoreductase

Tyrosinase

Polyphenol oxidase (tyrosinase) (TY) is a bifunctional, copper-containing oxidase having both catecholase and cresolase activity (Malström and Rydén 1968) (See Reaction).

Jolley *et al.* (1974) refer to it as an oxygen and 4 electron-transferring phenol oxidase. It is responsible for browning reactions throughout the phylogenetic scale.

Although a tyrosinase from *Neurospora crassa* has been purified (Fling *et al.* 1963), most work has been done with the mushroom enzyme, even though yields and consistency are poor; its multiplicity was shown by Smith and Krueger (1962). Bouchilloux *et al.* (1963) obtained four enzymes. See review by Nelson and Mason (1970).

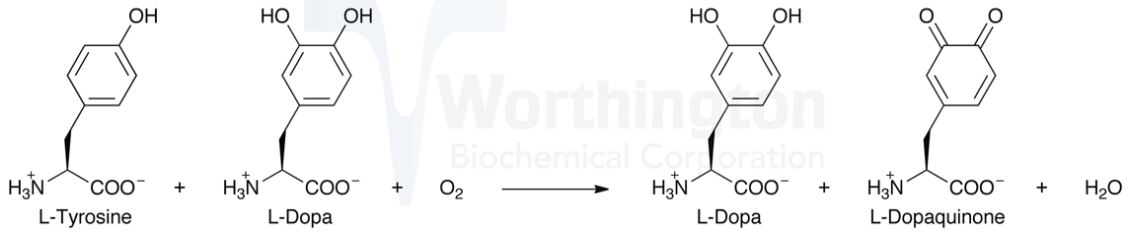


Figure 96.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Polyphenol Oxidase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Mushroom

Specificity

A large number of parasubstituted catechols areoxidized (Duckworth and Coleman 1970).

Composition

The enzyme is a tetramer containing four gram atoms of copper per molecule (Jolley *et al.* 1974), and two binding sites for aromatic compounds including phenolic substrates. There is also a distinctly different binding site for oxygen, the copper site (Duckworth and Coleman 1970). The copper is probably in the cuprous state; inactivation of the enzyme is associated with increase in Cu^{2+}. (Kertész *et al.* 1972). The amino acid composition has been determined. Extensive structural studies have been reported by Jolley *et al.* (1969); and Duckworth and Coleman (1970). See also Jolley *et al.* (1972, 1973, and 1974).

IUB

- 1.14.18.1

CAS

- 9002-10-2

Molecular Weight

- 128,000 (Duckworth and Coleman 1970)

Optimal pH

- 6.0-7.0

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 24.9 (immediately after purification) (Duckworth and Coleman 1970)

Inhibitors

- Compounds that complex with copper. The enzyme is also inhibited competitively by benzoic acid with respect to catechol and by cyanide with respect to oxygen (Duckworth and Coleman 1970).

Stability/Storage

- The lyophilized preparation is stable for 6-12 months when stored at -20°C.

Activity

- Polyphenol oxidase is an oxygen transferring enzyme. Besides using O_2 to catalyze the dehydrogenation of catechols to orthoquinones and the orthohydroxylation of phenols to catechols, a peroxidase activity has been reported on by Strothkamp and Mason (1974). Kinetic studies have been reported by Kert*ész et al*. (1971). See also the review by Malstr*ö*m and Rydé*n*.

Assay Information

Method

- Polyphenol oxidase oxidizes tyrosine to dihydroxyphenylalanine which in turn is oxidized to o-quinone. The latter is accompanied by an increase in absorbance at 280 nm. The rate of increase is proportional to enzyme concentration and linear during a period of 5-10 minutes after an initial lag. One unit causes a change in absorbance at 280 nm of 0.001 per minute at 25°C, pH 6.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.5 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 6.5
- 0.001 M L-Tyrosine

Enzyme

- Dissolve at a concentration of 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Dilute further in reagent grade water to a concentration of 200-400 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 280 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.5 M Phosphate buffer, pH 6.5 - 1.0 ml
- 0.001 M L-Tyrosine - 1.0 ml
- Reagent grade water - 0.9 ml

Oxygenate this reaction mixture by bubbling oxygen into cuvettes through a capillary tube for 4-5 minutes. Transfer cuvettes to the spectrophotometer and record A_{280} for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and to establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml of appropriately diluted enzyme and record A_{280} for 10-12 minutes. Determine ΔA_{280} from the linear portion of the curve. A non-linear lag of 2-3 minutes can be expected.

Calculation

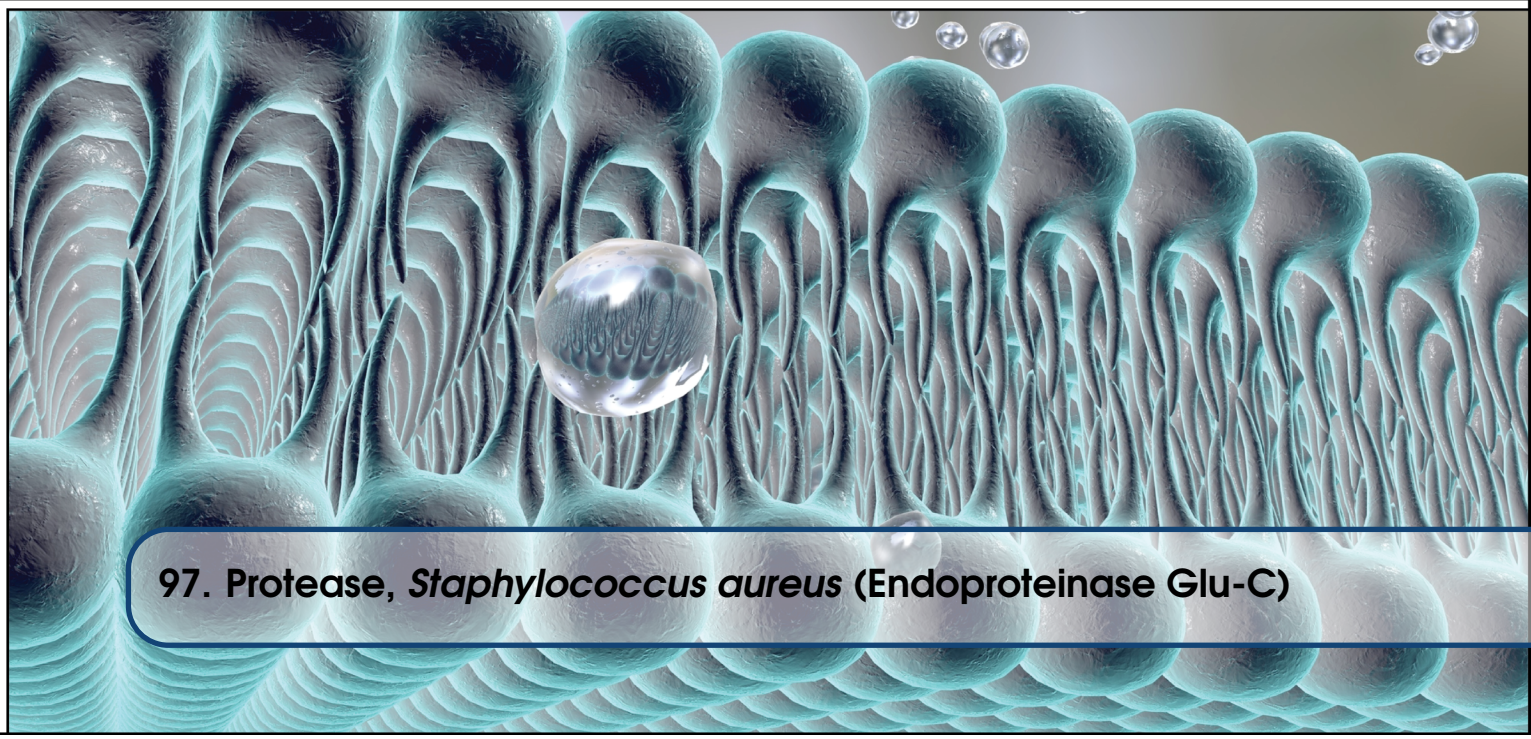
- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{280}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction}}$$

References

- Adachi, K., and Halprin, K.: A Sensitive Fluorometric Assay Method for Mammalian Tyrosinase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 241, 1967.
- Ashida, M., and Ohnishi, E.: Activation of Pre-Phenol Oxidase in Hemolymph of the Silkworm, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 411, 1967.
- Baldwin, M., Ross, P., Pate, J., Tyeklar, Z., Karlin, K., and Solomon, E.: Spectroscopic and Theoretical Studies of an End-On Peroxide-Bridged Coupled Binuclear Copper(II) Model Complex of Relevance to the Active Sites in Hemocyanin and Tyrosinase, *J Am Chem Soc* 113, 8671, 1991.
- Barthe, J., and Gadal, P.: Mise en Evidence par Focalisation Isoelectrique de Trois Isoenzymes de la Polyphenoloxydase Chez Quercus penduncalata Ehrh, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 21, 233, 1972.
- Boissy, R., Moellmann, G., and Halaban, R.: Tyrosinase and Acid Phosphatase Activities in Melanocytes from Avian Albinos, *J Invest Dermatol* 88, 292, 1987.
- Bouchillous, S., Mcmahill, P., and Mason, H.: The Multiple Forms of Mushroom Tyrosinase. Purification and Molecular Properties of the Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 238, 1699, 1963.
- Bull, A., and Carter, B.: The Isolation of Tyrosinase from *Aspergillus nidulans*. Its Kinetic and Molecular Properties and Some Consideration of its Activity *in vivo*, *J Gen Microbiol* 75, 61, 1973.
- Burnett, J.: The Tyrosinases of Mouse Melanoma. Isolation and Molecular Properties, *J Biol Chem* 246, 3079, 1971.
- Cabanes, J., Garcia-Canovas, F., Tudela, J., Lozano, J., and Garcia-Carmona, F.: L-Mimosine, a Slow-binding Inhibitor of Mushroom Tyrosinase, *Phytochem* 26, 917, 1987.
- Chen, J., Wei, C., and Marshall, M.: Inhibition Mechanism of Kojic Acid on Polyphenol Oxidase, *J Agric Food Chem* 39, 1897, 1991.
- Chen, Y., and Chavin, W.: Incorporation of Carboxyl Groups into Melanin by Skin Tyrosinase, *Nature* 210, 35, 1966.
- Cicero, R., Gallone, A., Maida, I., and Pintucci, G.: Effects of Copper on the Tyrosinase of Liver Pigment Cells from *Rana esculenta* L, *Comp Biochem Physiol A* 96, 393, 1990.
- Conrad, J., Dawso, S., Hubbard, E., Meyers, T., and Strothkamp, K.: Inhibitor Binding to the Binuclear Active Site of Tyrosinase: Temperature, pH, and Solvent Deuterium Isotope Effects, *Biochemistry* 33, 5739, 1994.
- Cory, J., and Frieden, E.: Differential Reactivities of Tyrosine Residues of Proteins to Tyrosinase, *Biochemistry* 6, 121, 1967.
- Cory, J., and Frieden, E.: Faster Oxidation of Tyrosine-26 of Oxidized B Chain of Insulin by Tyrosinase, *Biochemistry* 6, 116, 1967.
- Dabbous, M.: Inter- and Intramolecular Cross-Linking in Tyrosinase-Treated Tropocollagen, *J Biol Chem* 241, 5307, 1966.
- Demopoulos, H., Gerving, M., and Bagdoyan, H.: Selective Inhibition of Growth and Respiration of Melanomas by Tyrosinase Inhibitors, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 35, 823, 1965.
- Devi, C., Tripathi, R., and Ramaiah, A.: pH-Dependent Interconvertible Allosteric Forms of Murine Melanoma Tyrosinase: Physiological Implications, *Eur J Biochem* 166, 705, 1987.
- Duckworth, H., and Coleman, J.: Physicochemical and Kinetic Properties of Mushroom Tyrosinase, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1613, 1970.
- Eisenstein, O., Giessnerprettre, C., Maddaluno, J., Stussi, D., and Weber, J.: Theoretical Study of Oxyhemocyanin Active Site: A Possible Insight on the 1st Step of Phenol Oxidation by Tyrosinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 296, 247, 1992.
- Escribano, J., Garcia-Canovas, F., Garca-Carmona, F., Varon, R., Tudela, J., and Lozano, J.: Kinetic Study of the Transient Phase of a Chemical Reaction System Coupled to an Enzymatically Catalyzed Step. Application to the Oxidation of Epinine by Tyrosinase, *Biophys Chem* 27, 15, 1987.
- Fling, M., Horowitz, N., and Heinemann, S.: The Isolation and Properties of Crystalline Tyrosinase from *Neurospora*, *J Biol Chem* 238, 2045, 1963.
- Garcia-Canovas, F., Tudela, J., Martínez Madrid, C., Varon, R., García-Carmona, F., and Lorenzo, J.: Kinetic Study on the Suicide Inactivation of Tyrosinase Induced by Catechol, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 912, 417, 1987.
- Garcia-Carmona, F., Cabanes, J., and Garcia-Canovas, F.: Kinetic Study of Sinephrine Oxidation by Mushroom Tyrosinase, *Biochem Int* 14, 1003, 1987.
- Gregory, R., and Bendall, D.: The Purification and Some Properties of the Polyphenol Oxidase from Tea *Camellia sinesis* , *Biochem J* 101, 569, 1966.
- Gutteridge, S., and Robb, D.: Purification of Mushroom Tyrosinase by Affinity Chromatography, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 519, 1973.
- Gutteridge, S., and Robb, D.: The Catecholase Activity of *Neurospora* Tyrosinase, *Eur J Biochem* 54, 107, 1975.
- Hall, P., and Okazaki, K.: The Action of Interstitial Cell Stimulating Hormone Upon Avian Tyrosinase, *Biochemistry* 5, 1202, 1966.
- Harrison, W., and Whisler, W.: Detection and Study of a Cyclization Step Preceding the Formation of Fluorescent Product in Tyrosinase-Catalyzed Adrenaline Oxidation, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 114, 108, 1966.
- Harrison, W., Whisler, W., and Ko, S.: Detection and Study by Fluorescence Spectrometry of Stereospecificity in Mushroom Tyrosinase-Catalyzed Oxidations. Proposal of Copper-Containing Reaction Rate Control Site, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1660, 1967.

- Hider, R., Lerch, K., Crompton, I., and Waley, S.: The Inhibition of Tyrosinase by Pyridones, *Biochem J* 257, 289, 1989.
- Holstein, T., Burnett, J., and Quevedo, W.: Genetic Regulation of Multiple Forms of Tyrosinase in Mice: Action of alpha and beta Loci, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 126, 415, 1967.
- Huber, M., Hinterman, G., and Lerch, K.: Primary Structure of Tyrosinase from *Streptomyces glaucenscens*, *Biochemistry* 24, 6038, 1985.
- Hyodo, H., and Uritani, I.: Properties of Polyphenol Oxidases Produced in Sweet Potato Tissue after Wounding, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 122, 299, 1967.
- Hyodo, H., and Uritani, I.: Purification and Properties of *o*-Diphenol Oxidases in Sweet Potato, *J. Biochem.* 58, 388, 1965.
- Jacobsohn, G., and Jacobsohn, M.: The Catalytic Effect of Tyrosinase upon the Oxidation of 2-Hydroxyestradiol in Presence of Catechol, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 232, 189, 1984.
- Jimenezatienzar, M., Pedreno, M., and Garciacarmona, F.: Activation of Polyphenol Oxidase by Polyamines, *Biochem Int* 25, 861, 1991.
- Jiminez, M., Garcia-Carmona, F., Garcia-Canovas, F., Iborra, J., Lozano, J., and Martinez, F.: Chemical Intermediates in Dopamine Oxidation by Tyrosine and Kinetic Studies of the Process, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 235, 438, 1984.
- John, V., and Ragetli, H.: Assay of Plant Tyrosinase by Agar-Gel Double Diffusion and Electro-Osmophoresis, *Biochem J* 101, 21c, 1966.
- Jolley, R., and Mason, H.: The Multiple Forms of Mushroom Tyrosinase. Interconversion, *J Biol Chem* 240, PC1489, 1965.
- Jolley, R., Evans, L., and Mason, H.: A Reaction Between Tyrosinase and H, *Oxidases and Related Redox Systems* Vol. 1, T. King, H. Mason, and M. Morrison, Univ Pk Press, Baltimore, MD USA, 100, 1973.
- Jolley, R., Evans, L., and Mason, H.: Reversible Oxygenation of Tyrosinase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 46, 878, 1972.
- Jolley, R., Evans, L., Makino, N., and Mason, H.: Oxytyrosinase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 335, 1974.
- Jolley, R., Nelson, R., and Robb, D.: The Multiple Forms of Mushroom Tyrosinase. Structural Studies on the Isozymes, *J Biol Chem* 244, 3251, 1969.
- Jolley, R., Robb, D., and Mason, H.: The Multiple Forms of Mushroom Tyrosinase. Association-Dissociation Phenomena, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1593, 1969.
- Kahn, V., and Miller, R.: Tiron as a Substrate for Mushroom Tyrosinase, *Phytochem* 26, 2459, 1987.
- Kertesz, D., and Zito, R.: Polyphenoloxidase ('Tyrosinase'): Purification and Molecular Properties, *Nature* 179, 1017, 1957.
- Kertesz, D., and Zito, R.: Mushroom Polyphenol Oxidase. I. Purification and General Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 96, 447, 1965.
- Kertesz, D., Brunori, M., Zito, R., and Antonini, E.: Transient Kinetic Studies of DOPA Oxidation by Polyphenoloxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 250, 306, 1971.
- Kertesz, D., Rotilio, G., Brunori, M., Zito, R., and Antonini, E.: Kinetics of Reconsitution of Polyphenoloxidase from Apoenzyme and Copper, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 1208, 1972.
- Keyes, M., and Semersky, F.: A Quantitative Method for the Determination of the Activities of Mushroom Tyrosinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 148, 256, 1972.
- Korytowski, W., Sarna, T., Kalyanaraman, B., and Sealy, R.: Tyrosinase-Catalyzed Oxidation of Dopa and Related Catechol(amine)s: A Kinetic Electron Spin Resonance Investigation Using Spin-Stabilization and Spin Oximetry, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 906, 383, 1987.
- Kumar, A., and Christian, G.: Assay of L-Tyrosine in Serum by Amperometric Measurement of Tyrosinase-Catalysed Oxygen Consumption, *Clin Chem* 21, 325, 1975.
- Kumar, M., and Flurkey, W.: Activity, Isoenzymes and Purity of Mushroom Tyrosinase in Commercial Preparations, *Phytochem* 30, 3899, 1991.
- Laskin, J., and Piccinini, L.: Tyrosinase Isozyme Heterogeneity in Differentiating B16/C3 Melanoma, *J Biol Chem* 261, 16626, 1986.
- Lejczak, B., Kafarski, P., and Makowiecka, E.: Phosphonic Analogues of Tyrosine and 3,4-Dihydroxyphenylalanine (dopa) Influence Tyrosinase Activity, *Biochem J* 242, 81, 1987.
- Lerch, K.: Primary Structure of Tyrosinase from *Neurospora crassa.* II. Complete Amino Acid Sequence and Chemical Structure of a Tripeptide Containing an Unusual Thioether, *J Biol Chem* 257, 6414, 1982.
- Lerch, K., Longoni, C., and Jordi, E.: Primary Structure of Tyrosinase from *Neurospora crassa.* I. Purification and Amino Acid Sequence of the Cyanogen Bromide Fragments, *J Biol Chem* 257, 6408, 1982.
- Lim, M., and Patil, D.: Mushroom Tyrosinase as an Oxidant for the Synthesis of 5,6-dihydroxyindole Derivatives, *Tetrahedron Lett* 28, 3775, 1987.
- Lloyd, T., Garry, F., Manders, E., and Marks, J.: The Effect of Age and Hair Colour on Human Hairbulb Tyrosinase Activity, *Brit J Dermatol* 116, 485, 1987.
- Long, T., Och, F., and Alben, J.: Spectrophotometric Determination of Monophenolase Activity of Tyrosinase Isozymes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 146, 64, 1971.
- Maddaluno, J., and Faull, K.: Inhibition of Mushroom Tyrosinase by 3-Amino-L-Tyrosine: Molecular Probing of the Active Site, *Experientia* 44, 882, 1988.
- Madhosingh, C., and Sundberg, L.: Purification and Properties of Tyrosinase Inhibitor from Mushroom, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 156, 1974.
- Mallette, M., and Dawson, C.: Measurement of the Cresolase Activity of Tyrosinase, *J Am Chem Soc* 69, 466, 1947.
- Malmstrom, B., and Ryden, L.: , *Biological Oxidations* , T. Singer, Interscience Publ., NY, 419, 1968.
- Mason, H.: Mechanism of Oxygen Metabolism, *Adv Enzymol Relat Areas Mol Biol* 19, 79, 1957.
- McGuire, J.: Activation of Epidermal Tyrosinase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 40, 1084, 1970.
- Mikkelsen, R., and Triplett, E.: Tyrosinases in *Rana pipiens.* Purification and Physical Properties, *J Biol Chem* 250, 638, 1975.
- Mikkelsen, R., Tang, D., and Triplett, E.: Photo-Chemical Activation of *Rana pipiens* Tyrosinase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 970, 1975.
- Miranda, M., Bonfigli, A., Zarivi, O., Ragnelli, A., Pacioni, G., and Botti, D.: Truffle Tyrosinase: Properties and Activity, *Plant Sci.* 81, 175, 1992.
- Miranda, M., Di Ilio, C., Bonfigli, A., Arcadi, A., Pitari, G., Dupre, S., Federici, G., and Del Boccio, G.: A Study on the *in vitro* Interaction Between Tyrosinase and Glutathione S-Transferase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 913, 386, 1987.
- Moore, B., and Flurkey, W.: Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate Activation of a Plant Polyphenoloxidase. Effect of Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate on Enzymatic and Physical Characteristics of Purified Broad Bean Polyphenoloxidase, *J Biol Chem* 265, 4982, 1990.
- Mufson, R.: The Tyrosinase Activity of Melanosomes from the Harding-Passey Melanoma: The Absence of a Peroxidase-Component *in*

vitro, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 167, 738, 1975.
- Naishbyfield, S., and Riley, P.: Oxidation of Monohydric Phenol Substrates by Tyrosinase: An Oximetric Study, *Biochem J* 288, 63, 1992.
- Nilges, M., Swartz, H., and Riley, P.: Identification by Electron Spin Resonance of Free Radicals Formed During the Oxidation of 4-Hydroxyanisole Catalyzed by Tyrosinase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 2446, 1984.
- Obika, M., and Negishi, S.: Properties and State of Particulate Tyrosinase of Xanthic Goldfish, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 212, 369, 1970.
- Oshkura, T., Yamashita, K., Mishima, Y., and Kobata, A.: Purification of Hamster Melanoma Tyrosinases and Structural Studies of Their Asparagine-Linked Sugar Chains, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 235, 63, 1984.
- Palmer, J., and Roberts, J.: Inhibition of Banana Polyphenoloxidase by 2-Mercaptobensothiazole, *Science* 157, 200, 1967.
- Pifferi, P., and Baldassari, L.: A Spectrophotometric Method for the Determination of the Catecholase Activity of Tyrosinase by Besthorn's Hydrazone, *Anal Biochem* 52, 325, 1973.
- Pomerantz, S.: Tyrosine Hydroxylation Catalyzed by Mammalian Tyrosinase: An Improved Method of Assay, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 16, , 1964.
- Pomerantz, S., and Murthy, V.: Purification and Properties of Tyrosinases from *Vibrio tyrosinaticus*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 73, 1974.
- Pomerantz, S., and Warner, M.: Identification of 3,4-Dihydrophenylalanine as Tyrosinase Cofactor in Melanoma, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 24, 25, 1966.
- Quevedo, W., Holstein, J., and Bienieki, T.: Action of Trypsin and Detergents on Tyrosinase of Normal and Malignant Melanocytes, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 150, 735, 1975.
- Rajan, J., and Virkar, P.: Induced Pelletized Growth of *Neurospora crassa* for Tyrosinase Biosynthesis in Airlift Fermentors, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 29, 770, 1987.
- Rivas, G., and Solis, V.: Electrochemical Determination of the Kinetic Parameters of Mushroom Tyrosinase, *Bioelectrochem Bioenergetics* 29, 19, 1992.
- Rüegg, C., Ammer, D., and Lerch, K.: Comparison of Amino Acid Sequence and Thermostability of Tyrosinase from Three Wild Type Strains of *Neurospora crassa*, *J Bacteriol* 257, 6420, 1982.
- Sanchez-Ferrer, A., Rodriguez-Lopez, J., Garcia-Canovas, F., and Garcia-Carmona, F.: Tyrosinase: A Comprehensive Review of its Mechanism, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1247, 1, 1995.
- Smith, J., and Krueger, R.: Separation of the Phenolases of the Common Mushroom, *J Biol Chem* 237, 1121, 1962.
- Somkuti, G., Solaiman, D., and Steinberg, D.: Cloning of a Tyrosinase Gene in *Streptococcus thermophilus* , *Biotechnol Lett* 15, 773, 1993.
- Spira-Solomon, D., and Solomon, E.: Chemical and Spectroscopic Studies of the Coupled Binuclear Copper Site in Type 2 Depleted *Rhus Laccase*: Comparison of the Hemocyanins and Tyrosinase, *J Am Chem Soc* 109, 6421, 1987.
- Strothkamp, K., and Mason, H.: Pseudoperoxidase Activity of Mushroom Tyrosinase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 827, 1974.
- Takahashi, H., and Parsons, P.: Rapid and Reversible Inhibition of Tyrosinase Activity by Glucosidase Inhibitors in Human Melanoma Cells, *J Invest Dermatol* 98, 481, 1992.
- Townsend, D., Guillery, P., and King, R.: Optimized Assay for Mammalian Tyrosinase (Polyphenol Phenyloxidase), *Anal Biochem* 139, 345, 1984.
- Urey, J., and Horowitz, N.: Effects of EDTA on Tyrosinase and L-Amino-Acid Oxidase Induction in *Neurospora crassa*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 132, 300, 1967.
- Vachtenheim, J., Duchon, J., and Matous, B.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for Mammalian Tyrosinase Utilizing the Formation of Melanochrome from L-Dopa, *Anal Biochem* 146, 405, 1985.
- Wilgram, G.: Tyrosinase Inhibition: Its Role in Suntanning and in Albinism, *Science* 155, 198, 1967.
- Wood, B., and Ingraham, L.: Labelled Tyrosinase from Labelled Substrate, *Nature* 205, 291, 1965.
- Yagi, A., Kanbara, T., and Morinobu, N.: Inhibition of Mushroom-Tyrosinase by Aloe Extract, *Planta Med* 6, 515, 1987.
- Yamaguchi, M., Hwang, P., and Campbell, J.: Latent *o*-Diphenol Oxidase in Mushrooms (*Agaricus bisporus*), *Can J Biochem* 48, 198, 1960.
- Yurkow, E., and Laskin, J.: Purification of Tyrosinase To Homogeneity Based on Its Resistance to Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate-Proteinase K Digestion, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 275, 122, 1989.
- Zachariah, K., and Mottola, H.: Continuous-Flow Determination of Phenol with Chemically Immobilized Polyphenol Oxidase (Tyrosinase), *Anal Letters* 22, 1145, 1989.



97. Protease, *Staphylococcus aureus* (Endoproteinase Glu-C)

Protease *Staphylococcus aureus*, V8 (endoproteinase-Glu-C) specifically cleaves peptide bonds on the COOH-terminal side of either aspartic or glutamic acids (Drapeau *et al.* 1972). Houmard and Drapeau (1972) report that in the presence of ammonium buffers the enzyme specificity can be limited to glutamoyl bonds. Its rather unique specificity, which can be considered as opposite to that of trypsin, makes it a useful tool for protein chemistry and peptide mapping studies (Cleveland *et al.* 1977) and (Hall *et al.* 1978).

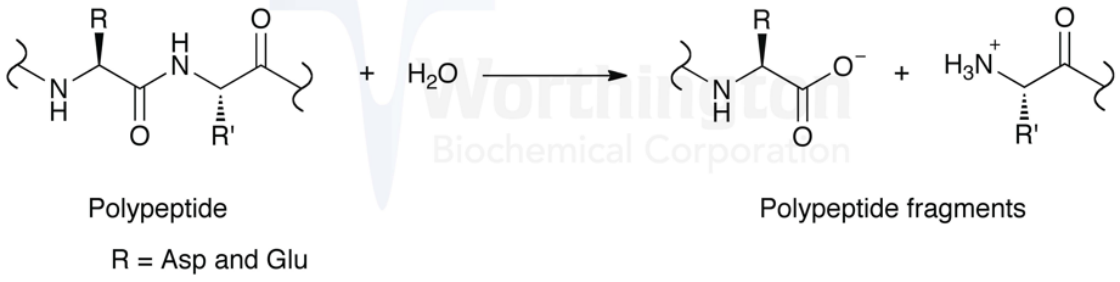


Figure 97.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Protease, *Staphylococcus aureus* (Endoproteinase Glu-C)

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Staphylococcus aureus*, V8

IUB

- 3.4.21.19

CAS

- 66676-43-5

Molecular Weight

- 27,000 (Drapeau 1978)

Optimal pH

- 4.0 and 7.8 with hemoglobin substrate. (Drapeau *et al.* 1972)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E_{280}^{1\%} = 4.26$ (Houmard 1976)

Inhibitors

- Diisopropyl fluorophosphate (DFP) and monovalent anions such as F^-, Cl^-, Br^-, CH_3COO^-, and NO_3^- (Houmard 1976).

Assay Information

Method

- Enzyme activity is determined by the casein digestion assay described by Drapeau (1976). Since substrate grade caseins can vary from lot to lot and according to the manner produced, the standardization of casein digestion assays has been difficult to achieve. The use of a reference enzyme preparation is suggested. One unit is that amount of enzyme which releases acid soluble fragments equivalent to 0.001 A_{280} per minute at 37°C and pH 7.8 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 1% Casein in 0.05 M Tris·PO_4 buffer, pH 7.8. (Dissolve 1 gram Hammersten casein in 50 ml 0.01 N NaOH with gentle heating and stirring. Add 40 ml reagent grade water and 5.0 ml 1.0 M Tris. Adjust pH to 7.8 with H_3PO_4 and q.s. to 100 ml.)
- 10% Trichloroacetic acid (TCA)

Enzyme

- Dissolve at 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water.

Procedure

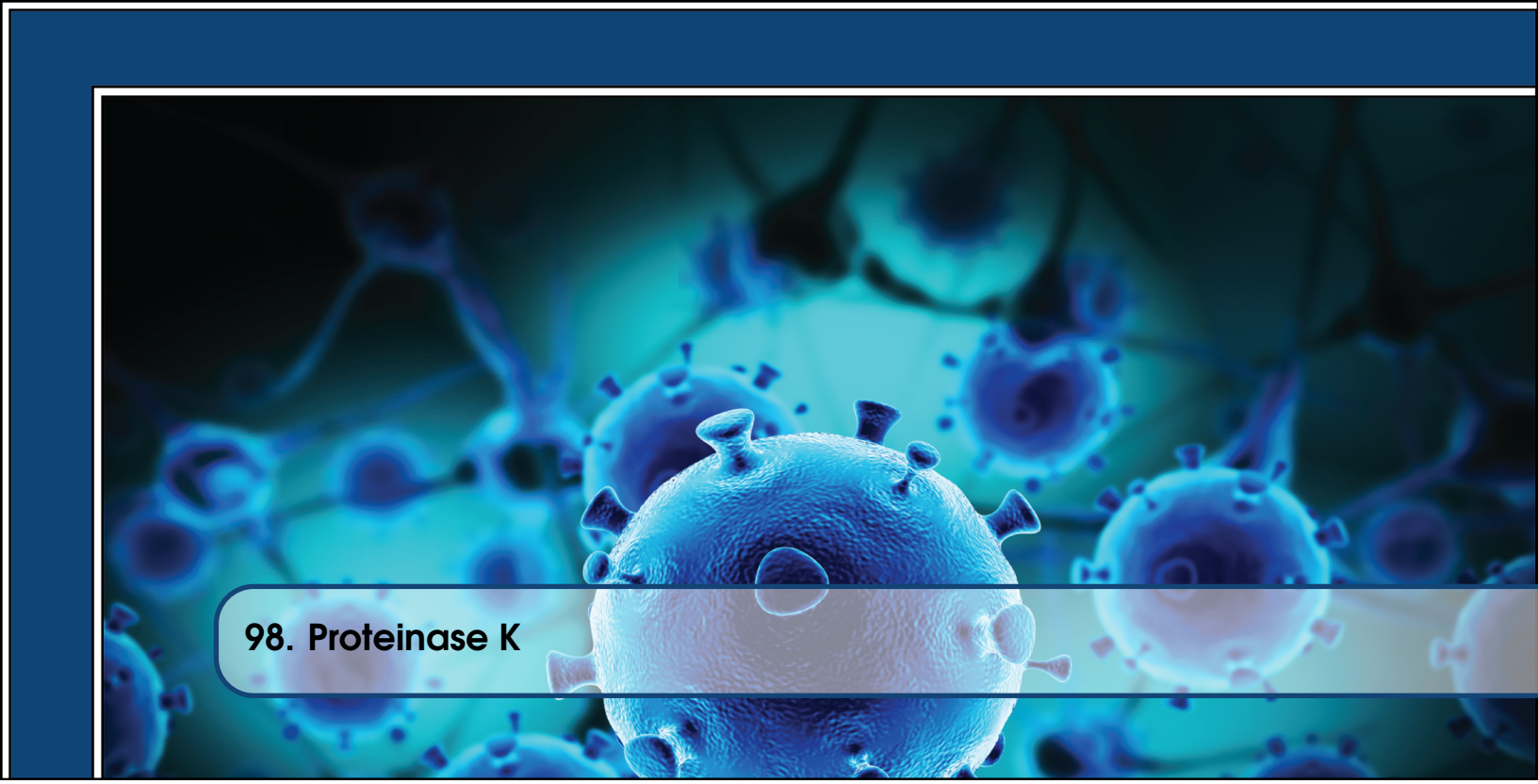
Equilibrate a series of tubes with 5.0 ml of 1% casein at 37°C for 5 minutes. At zero time add 10 μl or 20 μl of enzyme. Mix. Include a reagent blank. Exactly ten minutes after adding sample, stop reaction by adding 5.0 ml TCA. Mix. Allow tubes to stand ten minutes and then filter. Read A_{280} of the filtrate.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{(A_{280\ \text{Test}} - A_{280\ \text{Reagent Blank}})}{10 \text{ min x mg enzyme in reaction}}$$

References

- Cleveland, D., Fischer, S., Kirschner, M., and Laemmli, U.: Peptide Mapping by Limited Proteolysis in Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate and Analysis by Gel Electrophoresis, *J Biol Chem* 252, 1102, 1977.
- Drapeau, G.: Protease from *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 45B, L. Lorand, Academic Press, NY, 469, 1974.
- Drapeau, G.: The Primary Structure of *Staphylococcal* Protease, *Can J Biochem* 56, 534, 1978.
- Drapeau, G., Boily, Y., and Houmard, J.: Purification and Properties of an Extracellular Protease of *Staphylococcus aureus*, *J Biol Chem* 247, 6720, 1972.
- Dugas, H., Gaudet, F., and Leduc, P.: Structural Studies of *Staphylococcal* Protease. III. Binding of Anions to the Spin-Labeled Enzyme, *Can J Biochem* 56, 7, 1977.
- Hall, T., Ma, Y., Buchbinder, B., Pyne, J., Sun, S., and Bliss, F.: Messenger RNA in G1 Protein of French Bean Seed: Cell-free Translation and Product Characterization, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 75, 3196, 1978.
- Houmard, J.: Kinetic Investigation of the *Staphylococcal* Protease-catalyzed Hydrolysis of Synthetic Substrates, *Eur J Biochem* 68, 621, 1976.
- Houmard, J., and Drapeau, G.: *Staphylococcal* Protease: A Proteolytic Enzyme Specific for Glutamoyl Bonds, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 3506, 1972.
- Ibrahim-Granet, O., and Bertrand, O.: Separation of Proteases: Old and New Approaches, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 684, 239, 1996.



98. Proteinase K

Tritirachium Alkaline Proteinase

Proteinase K (PROK) is a serine endopeptidase with a broad spectrum of action, isolated from the filtrate of the fungus *Tritirachium album limber*.

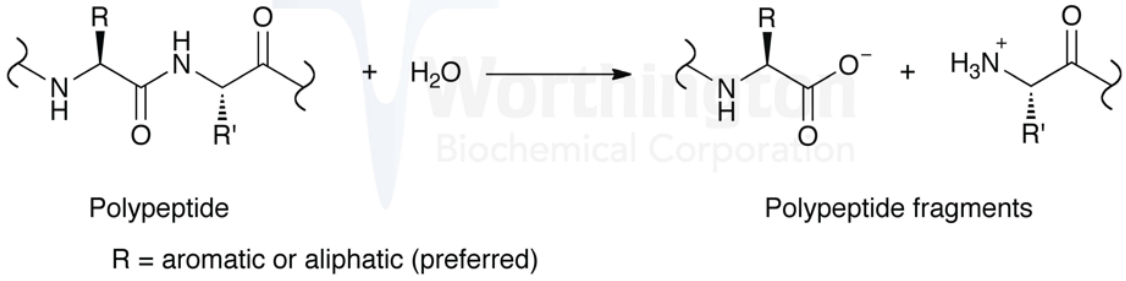


Figure 98.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Proteinase K

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Tritirachium album limber*

Specificity

In addition to cleavage of peptide bonds, it is able to catalyze peptide amide hydrolysis. Proteinase K is inactivated by diisopropyl fluorophosphate (DFP) or phenyl methane sulphonyl fluoride (PMSF). Chelating agents such as citrate and EDTA have no affect on the enzyme activity.

IUB

- 3.4.21.64

CAS

- 39450-01-6

Molecular Weight

- 28,900 daltons

Optimal pH

- 7.5 - 12, using denatured hemoglobin as substrate

Applications

- Proteinase K is very useful in the isolation of highly native, undamaged DNAs or RNAs, since most microbial or mammalian DNases and RNases are rapidly inactivated by the enzyme, particularly in the presence of 0.5 - 1% SDS.

Stability/Storage

- Although calcium ions do not affect the enzyme activity, they do contribute to its stability when present at a concentration of 1 - 5 μmoles. An interesting characteristic of proteinase K is that it retains its activity in the presence of sodium dodecyl sulphate (SDS) or urea. (0.5 - 1% SDS and 1 - 4 M urea). Raising the temperature of the reaction from 37°C to 50 - 60°C can increase the activity several folds. A special feature of proteinase K is its ability to digest native proteins, thereby inactivating enzymes such as DNase and RNase without recourse to a denaturation process.
- PROK: Store at 2 - 8°C; PROKS: Store at -20°C
- Worthington PROK is supplied as a highly purified lyophilized powder. Code PROKS is a 20$\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ solution containing 50% glycerol. Both are tested to be free of DNase and RNase.

Assay Information

Method

- Proteinase K hydrolyzes hemoglobin denatured with urea, and liberates Folin Postive amino acids and peptides, which are determined as tyrosine equivalents. 1 unit releases 1 μmole of Folin positive amino acid at 37°C, pH 7.5, using denatured hemoglobin as substrate.

Reagents

- 0.05 N HCl - Dilute 0.82 ml conc. HCl to 200 ml with reagent grade water.
- 0.5 M NaOH - Dissolve 4.0 g NaOH in 200 ml reagent grade water.
- Buffer-Substrate - Dissolve 2.0 g hemoglobin in 35 ml reagent grade water, add 36.0 g urea and 16 ml 0.5 M NaOH. Stir for 30 - 60 minutes at room temperatue. Add 0.618 g boric acid and stir. Adjust the pH to 7.5 with 5 N HCl and q.s. to 100 ml.
- Tyrosine standard (2.5 nmol/L) - Dissolve 45.3 mg tyrosine in 100 ml of 0.05 N HCl.
- 0.3 M Trichloroacetic acid - Dissolve 9.8 g trichloroacetic acid in 200 ml reagent grade water.
- Folin Reagent - Add 10 ml Folin-Ciocalteus Phenol Reagent to 20 ml reagent grade water.

Enzyme

- Dissolve 10 mg lyophilized material in 1 ml reagent grade water. Prepare a 1:1000 dilution with water immediately before use.

Procedure

Label clear glass test tubes for blank, standard, and test. Add 2.5 ml buffer-substrate and incubate for 5 minutes at 37°C. Start reaction by adding 0.2 ml tyrosine standard to the standard tube, 0.2 ml of sample to the test, and 0.2 ml of 0.05 N HCl to the blank. Incubate for 10 minutes at 37°C. Stop reaction by the addition of 5.0 ml trichloroacetic acid. Mix, then add 0.2 ml of sample to the blank and standard, and add 0.2 ml of 0.05 N HCl to the test. Mix and let stand for 10 minutes at room temperature, filter and pipette into test tubes 1.0 ml of filtrate, 2.0 ml of 0.5 N NaOH, and 0.6 ml of Folin Reagent. Mix well. Let stand for 15 minutes and read A_{578}.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{0.5\ \mu\text{moles tyrosine}}{0.2\text{ ml x }10\text{ min}} \text{ x } \frac{(A_{578}\text{ of sample - }A_{578}\text{ of blank})}{A_{578}\text{ of standard}} \text{ x Dilution}$

References

- Bernabeu, C., Conde, P., Vasquez, D., and Ballesta, J.: Peptidyl Transferase of Bacterial Ribosome: Resistance to Proteinase K, *Eur J Biochem* 93, 527, 1979.
- Betzel, C., Pal, G., Struck, M., Jany, K., and Saenger, W.: Active-Site Geometry of Proteinase K: Crystallographic Study of Its Complex with a Dipeptide Chloromethyl Ketone Inhibitor, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 197, 105, 1986.
- Brdicka, D., and Krebs, W.: Localization of Enzymes by Means of Proteases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 297, 203, 1972.
- Broemme, D., Peters, K., Fink, S., and Fittkau, S.: Enzyme-Substrate Interactions in the Hydrolysis of Peptide Substrates by Thermitase, Subtilisin BPN', and Proteinase K, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 244, 439, 1986.
- Crowe, J., Cooper, H., Smith, M., Sims, M., Parker, D., and Gewert, D.: Improved Cloning Efficiency of Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR) Products After Proteinase-K Digestion, *Nucleic Acids Res* 19, 184, 1991.
- Cryer, D., Eccleshall, R., and Marmur, J.: Isolation of Yeast DNA, *Cell Biology* Vol. 12, 39, 1975.
- Cryer, D., Eccleshall, R., and Marmur, J.: Isolation of Yeast DNA, *Methods Cell Biol* 12, 39, 1975.
- Dattagupta, J., Fujiwara, T., Grishin, E., Lindner, K., Manor, P., Pieniazek, N., Saenger, W., and Suck, D.: Crystallization of the Fungal Enzyme Proteinase K and Amino Acid Composition, *J Mol Biol* 97, 267, 1975.
- Ebeling, W., Hennrich, N., Klockow, M., Metz, H., Orth, H., and Lang, F.: Proteinase K from *Tritirachium album Limber*, *Eur J Biochem* 47, 91, 1974.
- Fourcroy, P.: Isolation of Undegraded Polysomes from Radish Cotyledons: Use of Proteinase K and Cycloheximide, *Phytochem* 19, 7, 1980.
- Gajda, A., Rudenskaya, G., and Stepanov, V.: Isolation and Comparative Properties of Serine Proteinases of the Microscopic Fungi *Trichoderma lignorum* and *Trichoderma koningii*, *Biokhimiia* 46, 2064, 1981.
- Hansen, J.: Isolation of Higher Molecular Weight DNA from *Bacillus cereus* T Using Proteinase K, *Prep Biochem* 4, 473, 1974.
- Hilz, H., Wiegers, U., and Adamietz, P.: Stimulation of Proteinase K Action by Denaturing Agents; Application to the Isolation of Nucleic Acids and the Degradation of "Masked Proteins", *Eur J Biochem* 56, 103, 1975.
- Holm, C., Meeks-Wagner, D., Fangman, W., and Botstein, D.: A Rapid, Efficient Method for Isolating DNA from Yeast, *Gene* 42, 169, 1986.

- Jany, K., and Mayer, B.: Proteinase K from *Tritirachium Album limber:* Molecular Mass and Sequence Around the Active Site Serine Residue, *Biol Chem Hoppe Seyler* 366, 485, 1985.
- Jany, K., Lederer, G., and Mayer, B.: Amino Acid Sequence of Proteinase K from the Mold *Tritirachiium Album limber*. Proteinase K: A Subtilisin-related Enzyme with Disulfide Bonds, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 199, 139, 1986.
- Jehanli, A., and Hough, D.: Pronase and Proteinase K Digestion of Human Immunoglobulin M, *Mol Immunol* 22, 557, 1985.
- Kasche, V., Zollner, R., Amneus, H., and Naslund, L.: A Two-Step Procedure for Quantitative Isolation of Pure Double Strand DNA From Animal Tissus and Cell Cultures, *Prep Biochem* 11, 233, 1981.
- Kraus, E., and Femfert, U.: Proteinase K from the Mold *Tritarachium album Limber.* Specificity and Mode of Action, *Hoppe-Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 357, 937, 1976.
- Lizardi, P., and Engelberg, A.: Rapid Isolation of RNA Using Proteinase K and Sodium Perchlorate, *Anal Biochem* 98, 116, 1979.
- Lough, J., Wrenn, D., Miziorko, H., and Auer, H.: Differential Sensitivity of Chicken MM-Creatine Kinase to Trypsin and Proteinase K, *Int J Biochem* 17, 309, 1985.
- McCormick, J., Larson, L., and Maher, V.: Problems in the Extraction of DNA when Utilizing Pancreatic RNAase and Pronase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 349, 145, 1974.
- McGodkin, R.: RNA Extraction by the Proteinase K Method, *Methods Mol Biol* 2, 109, 1984.
- Mendolsohn, S., and Young, D.: Inhibition of Ribonuclease: Efficacy of Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, Diethyl Pyrocarbonate, Proteinase K and Heparin Using a Sensitive Ribonuclease Assay, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 519, 461, 1978.
- Morihara, K., and Tsuzuki, H.: Specificity of Proteinase K from *Tritirachium album Limber* for Synthetic Peptides, *Agric Biol Chem* 39, 1489, 1975.
- Muller, A., Hinrichs, W., Wolf, W., and Saenger, W.: Crystal Structure of Calcium-free Proteinase K at 1.5-A Resolution, *J Biol Chem* 37, 23108, 1994.
- Orstan, A., and Gafni, A.: Inhibition of Proteinase-K by Phosphorylated Sugars, *Biochem Int* 25, 657, 1991.
- Paehler, A., Banerjee, A., Dattagupta, J., Fujiwara, T., Lindner, K., Pal, G., Suck, D., Weber, G., and Saenger, W.: Three-Dimensional Structure of Fungal Proteinase K Reveals Similarity to Bacterial Subtilisin, *EMBO J* 3, 1311, 1984.
- Pal, G., Betzel, C., Jany, K., and Saenger, W.: Crystallization of the Bifunctional Proteinase/Amylase Inhibitor PKI-3 and of Its Complex with Proteinase K, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 197, 111, 1986.
- Petsch, D., Deckwer, W., and Anspach, F.,: Proteinase K Digestion of Proteins Improves Detection of Bacterial Endotoxins by the Limulus Amebocyte Lysate Assay: Application for Endotoxin Removal from Cationic Proteins, *Anal Biochem* 259, 42, 1998.
- Rauber, N., Jany, K., and Pfleiderer, G.: RNase A Digestion by Proteinase K , Z, *Naturforsch* 33, Sect.C, 9, 1978.
- Roelcke, D., and Uhlenbruck, G.: Proteinase K: A New Serological Effective Protease from Fungi, *Z. Med. Mikrobiol. Imm.* Vol. 155, 156, 1969.
- Veerisetty, V., and Sehgal, O.: Proteinase K - Sensitive Factor Essential for the Infectivity of Southern Bean Mosaic Virus Ribonucleic Acid, *Phytopathology* 70, 282, 1980.
- Vidales, F., Bernabeu, C., and Ballesta, J.: Peptidyl Transfer Ribonucleic Acid Hydrolase Activity of Proteinase K, *Biochemistry* 18, 4155, 1979.
- Wiegers, U., and Hilz, H.: A New Method Using Proteinase K to Prevent mRNA Degradation During Isolation from HeLa Cells, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 513, 1971.
- Wiegers, U., and Hilz, H.: Rapid Isolation of Undegraded Polysomal RNA without Phenol, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 77, 1972.

99. Pyruvate Kinase

ATP: Pyruvate O^2-Phosphotransferase

Pyruvate kinase (PK) is a key enzyme in glycogen metabolism. Mammalian PK of different tissues are distinct, their characteristics being related to tissue metabolic requirements (Bigley *et al.* 1974; Boivin and Galand 1974). The enzyme has been well reviewed by Kayne (1973).

The pyruvate kinase most readily obtainable and hence most widely studied, is that from rabbit muscle. It has found extensive use in the quantitative determination of ADP and of enzymes that catalyze the formation of ADP. Pyruvate kinase catalyzes the reaction:

$$\text{Phosphoenolpyruvate} + \text{ADP} \rightleftarrows \text{pyruvate} + \text{ATP} \tag{99.1}$$

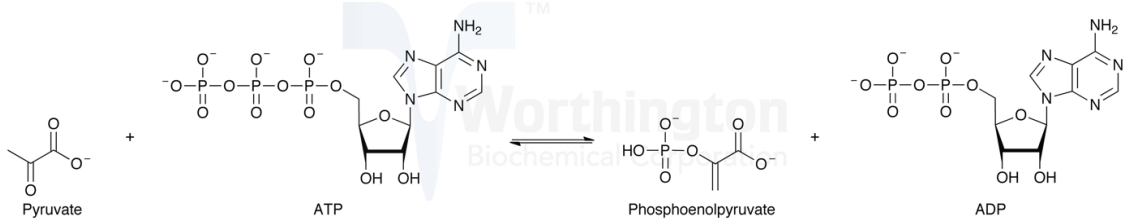


Figure 99.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Pyruvate Kinase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Rabbit Muscle

Specificity

Hohnadel and Cooper (1973) report on specificity with respect to the nucleotide substrate. Phosphate from phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) is transferred to ADP, GDP, UDP, or CDP with activity decreasing in this order. (See also Kayne 1973)

Composition

The enzyme is tetrameric (subunit M.W.: 57,000) with four metal binding sites (Melamud and Mildvan 1975). On subunit dissociation, a dimeric intermediate is formed (Davies and Kaplan 1972). There is no covalently bound prosthetic group. Cottam *et al.* (1969) determined the constituent amino acids and McPherson and Rich (1972) an x-ray structural analysis. Kwan *et al.* (1975) have reported on the metal-binding sites. PK has an absolute requirement for a divalent metal ion and a monovalent metal ion. Mg^{2+} and K^{+} probably fill these needs *in vivo*; (Kayne and Price 1972). Erhard and Davis (1975) indicate that the same active site catalyzes hydrolysis of phosphoenolpyruvate. Flashner *et al.* (1972 and 1973) indicate that four sulfhydryl groups have a role at the active site. (See also Nowak and Mildvan 1972). Brevet *et al.* (1975) characterize two binding sites, one for the nucleoside substrate (metal dependent) and one for the acceptor.

IUB

- 2.7.1.40

Molecular Weight

- 237,000 (Cottam *et al.* 1969)

Optimal pH

- 7.5 (B*ü*cher and Pfeiderer 1955)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 5.4 (Cottam *et al.* 1969)

Inhibitors

- Activity is inhibited by Ca^{2+} (Betts *et al.* 1968; Mildvan and Cohn 1965). Fluorophosphate inhibits the enzyme reaction competitively with respect to PEP (Mildvan and Cohn 1967). ATP inhibits the reaction by removal of Mg^{2+} from the substrate MgADP-. ATP also appears to inhibit the reaction competitively with respect to both ADP and PEP if the Mg^{2+} concentration is higher than that of ATP (Holmsen and Storm 1969). Inactivation is also observed in the presence of pyridoxal 5'-phosphate (Johnson and Deal 1970). Creatine phosphate appears to be

competitive with PEP (Kemp 1973). Bondar and Pon (1969) reported evidence of an endogenous inhibitor removable by chromatography. See also Davidoff and Carr (1973) and Kayne and Price (1972).

Activity

- The kinetics of the reaction have been dealt with by Ainsworth and MacFarlane (1973). PK, in addition to its phosphorylation of ADP by phosphoenolpyruvate, also catalyzes the phosphorylation of fluoride (Tietz and Ochoa 1958), hydroxylamine and glycolate (Kayne 1974) by ATP. Anderson and Randall (1975) indicate that rabbit muscle enzyme is not activated by fructose-1,6-diphosphate as in sturgeon muscle and rabbit liver PK. Giles *et al*. (1975) have reported on the kinetics of the reverse reaction. See also Erhard and Davis (1975).

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined in a lactate dehydrogenase coupled assay system by measuring the decrease in absorbance at 340 nm resulting from the oxidation of NADH.
- NADH + Pyruvate $\rightarrow$ Lactate + NAD
- One unit of activity causes the oxidation of one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 7.6 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.05 M Imidazole · HCl buffer, pH 7.6, containing 0.12 M potassium chloride and 0.062 M magnesium sulfate
- 45 mM Adenosine diphosphate
- 45 mM Phosphoenolpyruvate
- 6.6 mM NADH
- Lactate dehydrogenase (Code: BHLDHC). Dilute lactate dehydrogenase to a concentration of 1300-1400 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in above imidazole buffer. Keep cold during use.

Enzyme

- Dilute immediately before use to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$.
- The protein concentration of a solution of the purified enzyme may be determined as follows:

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into cuvettes as follows:

- 0.05 M Imidazole-HCl buffer, pH 7.6 - 2.7 ml
- 45 mM Adenosine diphosphate - 0.1 ml
- 6.6 mM NADH - 0.1 ml
- 45 mM Phosphoenolpyruvate - 0.1 ml
- Lactate dehydrogenase - 0.01 ml

Mix well and incubate in spectrophotometer for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibrium and establish blank rate, if any. Add 0.01 ml of diluted enzyme and record decrease in A_{340} for 4-5 minutes. Calculate $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}$ from the initial linear portion of the curve.
Note: Initial absorbance at 340 nm should be 1.4 ± 0.1. If not, the NADH may be impure or improperly prepared and should not be used.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

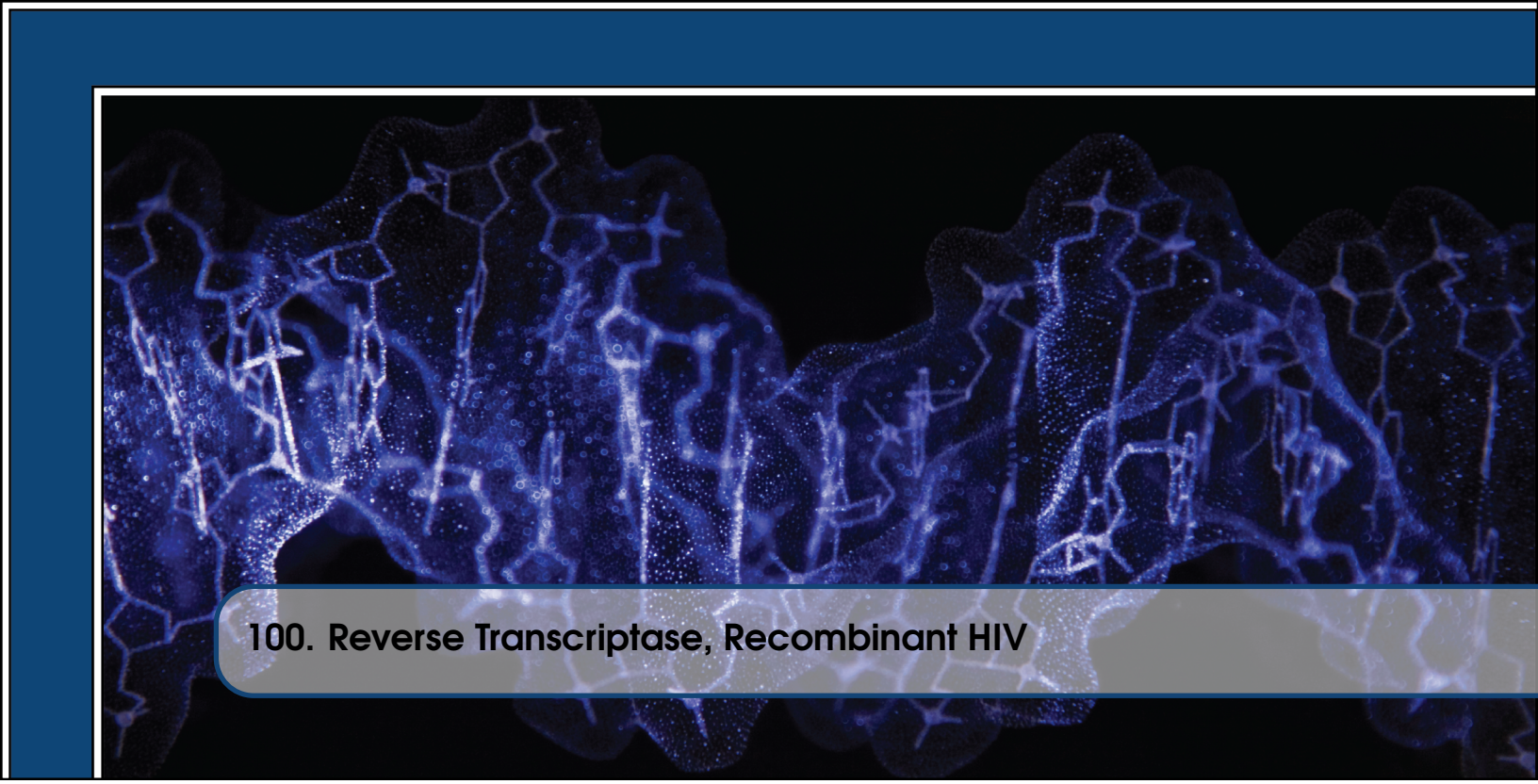
References

- Ainsworth, S., and MacFarlane, N.: A Kinetic Study of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochem J* 131, 223, 1973.
- Anderson, P., and Randall, R.: Comparison of the Subunit and Primary Structures of the Pyruvate Kinases from Rabbit and Sturgeon Muscles, *Biochem J* 145, 575, 1975.
- Ash, D., Goodhart, P., and Reed, G.: ATP-Dependent Phosphorylation of alpha-Substituted Carboxylic Acids Catalyzed by Pyruvate Kinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 228, 31, 1984.
- Balinsky, D., Cayanis, E., and Bersohn, I.: Comparative Kinetic Study of Human Pyruvate Kinases Isolated from Adult and Fetal Livers and From Hepatoma, *Biochemistry* 12, 863, 1973.
- Baranowska, B., and Baranowski, T.: Kinetic Properties of Human Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Mol Cell Biochem* 45, 117, 1982.
- Basaez, S., Bosch, M., Schafer, H., and Eyzaguirre, J.: Photoaffinity Labeling of Pyruvate Kinase from Rabbit Muscle, *Arch Biol Med Exp (Chile)* 21, 123, 1988.
- Bergstrom, G., Ekman, P., Dahlqvist, U., Humble, E., and Engstrom, L.: Subtilisin-Catalyzed Removal of Phosphorylated Site of Pig Liver Pyruvate Kinase Without Inactivation of the Enzyme, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 288, 1975.
- Betts, G., and Evans, H.: The Effect of Cations on the Electrophoretic Mobility and Substrate Binding Properties of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 167, 190, 1968.
- Bezares, G., Eyzaguirre, J., Hinrichs, M., Heinrickson, R., Reardon, I., Kemp, R., Latshaw, S., and Bazaes, S.: Isolation and Sequence Determination of an Active Site Peptide of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 253, 133, 1987.
- Bigley, R., Koler, R., and Richterich, R.: Regulatory Properties of Three Human Pyruvate Kinases, *Enzyme* 17, 297, 1974.
- Blumberg, K., and Stubbe, J.: Chemical Specificity of Pyruvate Kinase from Yeast, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 120, 1975.
- Blume, K., Arnold, H., Lohr, G., and Beutler, E.: Additional Diagnostic Procedures for the Detection of Abnormal Red Cell Pyruvate Kinase, *Clin Chim Acta* 43, 443, 1973.
- Boivin, P., and Galand, C.: A Mutant of Human Red Cell Pyruvate Kinase with High Affinity for Phosphoenolpyruvate, *Enzyme* 18, 37, 1974.
- Bondar, R., and Pon, N.: Purification of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase by CM-Sephadex and Evidence for an Endogenous Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 743, 1969.
- Boyer, P.: Pyruvate Kinase, *Enzyme* 6, 95, 1962.
- Boyer, P.: The Inhibition of Pyruvate Kinase by ATP: A Mg^{++} Buffer System for Use in Enzyme Studies, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 34, 702, 1969.
- Brevet, A., Roustan, C., Pradel, L., and von Thoai, N.: Muscle Pyruvate Kinase: Interaction with Substrates and Analogues Studied by Difference Spectroscopy. Comparative Studies of the Substrate-Binding Sites of Various ATP Phosphotransferases, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 345, 1975.
- Bücher, T., and Pfleiderer, G.: Pyruvate Kinase from Muscle, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 1, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 435, 1955.
- Caradenas, M., Blachly, E., Ceccotti, P., and Dyson, R.: Properties of Chicken Skeletal Muscle Pyruvate Kinase and a Proposal for Its Evolutionary Relationship to the Other Avian and Mammalian Isozymes, *Biochemistry* 14, 2247, 1975.
- Cardenas, J., Strandholm, J., and Miller, J.: Effects of Phenylalanine and Alanine on the Kinetics of Bovine Pyruvate Kinase Isozymes, *Biochemistry* 14, 4041, 1975.
- Chern, C., and Black, J.: The Action of Proteolytic Enzymes on Human Erythrocyte Pyruvate Kinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 100, 466, 1975.
- Chern, C., Rittenberg, M., and Black, J.: Purification of Human Erythrocyte Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 7173, 1972.
- Consler, T., Jennewein, M., Cai, G., and Lee, J.: Energetics of Allosteric Regulation in Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 31, 7870, 1992.
- Cottam, G., Hollenberg, P., and Coon, M.: Subunit Structure of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1481, 1969.
- Davidoff, F., and Carr, S.: Interaction of Triethyltin with Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 12, 1415, 1973.
- Davies, G., and Kaplan, J.: Use of a Diimidoester Cross-Linking Reagent to Examine the Subunit Structure of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Can J Biochem* 50, 416, 1972.
- Dillon, P., and Clark, J.: The Theory of Diazymes and Functional Coupling of Pyruvate Kinase and Creatine Kinase, *J Theor Biol* 143, 275, 1990.
- Dougherty, T., and Cleland, W.: pH Studies on the Chemical Mechanism of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase. 1. Alternate Substrates Oxalacetate, Glycolate, Hydroxylamine and Fluoride, *Biochemistry* 24, 5870, 1985.
- Dougherty, T., and Cleland, W.: pH Studies on the Chemical Mechanism of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase. 2. Physiological Substrates and Phosphoenol-alpha-ketobuytrate, *Biochemistry* 24, 5875, 1985.

- Dyson, R., and Cardenas, J.: Bovine Pyruvate Kinases. III. Hybrids of the Liver and Skeletal Muscle Isozymes, *J Biol Chem* 248, 8482, 1973.
- Erhard, K., and Davis, R.: Phosphoenolpyruvate Hydrolase Activity of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5945, 1975.
- Faulkner, A., and Jones, C.: Pyruvate Kinase Isoenzymes in Tissues of the Developing Guinea Pig, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 170, 228, 1975.
- Faulkner, A., and Jones, C.: Pyruvate Kinase Isoenzymes in Tissues of the Human Fetus, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 53, 167, 1975.
- Feliiu, J., Gil-Diaz, J., Canero-Garcia, R., and Gosalvez, M.: Interconvertible Forms of Class-A Pyruvate Kinase From Ehrlich Ascites Tumour Cells, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 334, 1975.
- Fell, D., Liddle, P., Peacocke, A., and Dwek, R.: The Preparation and Properties of Pyruvate Kinase from Yeast, *Biochem J* 139, 665, 1974.
- Fishbein, R., Benkovic, P., and Benkovic, S.: The Anomeric Specificity of Yeast Pyruvate Kinase Toward Activation by D-Fructose 1,6-Bisphosphate, *Biochemistry* 14, 4060, 1975.
- Flashner, M., Hollenberg, P., and Coon, M.: Mechanism of Action of Pyruvate Kinase. Role of Sulfhydryl Groups in Catalytic Activity as Determined by Disulfide Interchange, *J Biol Chem* 247, 8114, 1972.
- Flashner, M., Tamir, I., Mildvan, A., Meloche, H., and Coon, M.: Magnetic Resonance and Catalytic Studies of Pyruvate Kinase with Essential Sulfhydryl or Lysyl epsilon-Amino Groups Chemically Modified, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3419, 1973.
- Flory, W., Peczon, B., Koeppe, R., and Spivey, H.: Kinetic Properties of Rat Liver Pyruvate Kinase at Cellular Concentrations of Enzyme Substrates and Modifiers, *Biochem J* 141, 127, 1974.
- Giles, I., Poat, P., and Munday, K.: A Kinetic Analysis of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase in the Reverse Direction, *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 312, 1975.
- Giles, I., Poat, P., and Munday, K.: A Kinetic Analysis of the Fructose 1,6-Diphosphate-Activated Pyruvate Kinase from the Hepatopancreas of *Carcinus maenas* , *Biochem Soc Trans* 3, 714, 1975.
- Hassett, A., Blattler, W., and Knowles, J.: Pyruvate Kinase: Is the Mechanism of Phospho Transfer Associative or Dissociative?, *Biochemistry* 21, 6335, 1982.
- Hinrichs, M., and Eyzaguirre, J.: Affinity Labeling of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase with Dialdehyde-ADP, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 177, 1982.
- Hohnadel, D., and Cooper, C.: The Effect of Structural Alternations on the Reactivity of the Nucleotide Substrate of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 30, 18, 1973.
- Holmsen, H., and Storm, E.: The Adenosine Triphosphate Inhibition of the Pyruvate Kinase Reaction and Its Dependence on the Total Magnesium Ion Concentration, *Biochem J* 112, 303, 1969.
- Hoving, H., Crysell, B., and Leadlay, P.: Fluorine NMR Studies on Stereochemical Aspects of Reactions Catalyzed by Transcarboxylase, Pyruvate Kinase and Enzyme I, *Biochemistry* 24, 6163, 1985.
- Hubbard, D., and Cardenas, J.: Kinetic Properties of Pyruvate Kinase Hybrids Formed with Native Type L and Inactivated Type M Subunits, *J Biol Chem* 250, 4931, 1975.
- Irving, M., and Williams, J.: Kinetic Studies on the Regulation of Rabbit Liver Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochem J* 131, 287, 1973.
- Izbicka-Dimitrijevic, E., Dimitrijevic, B., and Kochman, M.: A Kinetic Analysis of the Distinct Regulatory Sites on Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 703, 101, 1982.
- Johnson, G., and Deal, W.: Inactivation of Tetrameric Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase by Specific Binding of 2 to 4 Moles of Pyridoxal 5'-Phosphate, *J Biol Chem* 245, 238, 1970.
- Johnson, M., and Veneziale, C.: Concentration of Skeletal and Cardiac Muscle Pyruvate Kinase Determined by Specific Radioimmunoassay, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 611, 127, 1980.
- Johnston, I.: Pyruvate Kinase from the Red Skeletal Musculature of the Carp, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 115, 1975.
- Kapetanovic, E., Bailey, J., and Coleman, R.: 2-[(4-Bromo-2,3-dioxobutyl)thio]adenosine 5'-monophosphate, a New Nucleotide Analogue that Acts as an Affinity Label of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 24, 7586, 1985.
- Kapoor, M.: Subunit Structure and Some Properties of Pyruvate Kinase of *Neurospora*, *Can J Biochem* 53, 109, 1975.
- Kapoor, M.: The Effect of Ligands on the Interaction of 8-Anilino-1-Naphthalene Sulfonate with Pyruvate Kinase of *Neurospora*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 36, 297, 1973.
- Kayne, F.: Pyruvate Kinase, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 8A, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 353, 1973.
- Kayne, F.: Pyruvate Kinase Catalyzed Phosphorylation of Glycolate, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 8, 1974.
- Kayne, F., and Price, N.: Conformational Changes in the Allosteric Inhibition of Muscle Pyruvate Kinase by Phenylalanine, *Biochemistry* 11, 4415, 1972.
- Kayne, F., and Suelter, C.: Effects of Temperature, Substrate, and Activating Cations on the Conformation of Pyruvate Kinase in Aqueous Solutions, *J Am Chem Soc* 87, 897, 1965.
- Kayne, F., and Suelter, C.: The Temperature Dependent Conformational Transitions of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 7, 1678, 1968.
- Kemp, R.: Inhibition of Muscle Pyruvate Kinase by Creatine Phosphate, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3963, 1973.
- Koster, J., Slee, R., Staal,G., and van Berkel, T.: The Influence of Glucose 1,6-Diphosphate on the Enzymatic Activity of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 258, 763, 1972.
- Kwan, C., Erhard, K., and Davis, R.: Spectral Properties of Co(II)- and Ni(II)-Activated Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5951, 1975.
- Lerman, C., and Cohn, M.: ^{31}P NMR Quantitation of the Displacement of Equilibria of Arginine, Creatine, Pyruvate, and 3-P-Glycerate Kinase Reactions by Substitution of Sulfur for Oxygen in the beta Phosphate of ATP, *J Biol Chem* 255, 8756, 1980.
- MacDonald, M., and Chang, C.: Pancreatic Islets Contain the M2 Isozyme of Pyruvate Kinase. Its Phosphorylation has no Effect on Enzyme Activity, *Mol Cell Biochem* 68, 115, 1985.
- McPherson, A., and Rich, A.: Preliminary X-ray Study of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase (and addendum), *J Biol Chem* 247, 1334, 1972.
- Melamud, E., and Mildvan, A.: Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Interaction of Co^{2+} and Phosphoenolpyruvate with Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8193, 1975.
- Mildvan, A., and Cohn, M.: Kinetic and Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Pyruvate Kinase Reaction. I. Divalent Metal Complexes of Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 240, 238, 1965.

- Mildvan, A., and Cohn, M.: Kinetic and Magnetic Resonance Studies of Pyruvate Kinase. III. The Enzyme-Metal-Phosphoryl Bridge Complex in the Fluorokinase Reaction, *Biochemistry* 6, 1805, 1967.
- Mildvan, A., and Cohn, M.: Kinetic and Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Pyruvate Kinase Reaction. II. Complexes of Enzyme, Metal, and Substrates, *J Biol Chem* 241, 1178, 1966.
- Muirhead, H.: Isoenzymes of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 193, 1990.
- Muirhead, H., and Stammers, D.: Structure of Cat Muscle Pyruvate Kinase at .06nm (6, *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 49, 1974.
- Nakashima, K.: Further Evidence of Molecular Alteration and Aberration of Erythrocyte Pyruvate Kinase, *Clin Chim Acta* 55, 245, 1974.
- Ng, S., and Hamilton, I.: Purification and Regulatory Properties of Pyruvate Kinase from *Veillonella parvula*, *J Bacteriol* 122, 1274, 1975.
- Nicholas, P., and Bachelard, H.: Kinetic Properties of Cerebral Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochem J* 141, 165, 1974.
- Nowak, T., and Mildvan, A.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Selectively Hindered Internal Notion of Substrate Analogs at the Active Site of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2813, 1972.
- Nowak, T., and Mildvan, A.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Function of Potassium in the Mechanism of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2819, 1972.
- Nowak, T., and Suelter, C.: Pyruvate Kinase: Activation by and Catalytic Role of the Monovalent and Divalent Cations, *Mol Cell Biochem* 35, 65, 1981.
- Oberfelder, R., Lee, L., and Lee, J.: Thermodynamic Linkages in Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase: Kinetic Equilibrium and Structural Studies, *Biochemistry* 23, 3813, 1984.
- Peterson, J., Chern, C., Harkins, R., and Black, J.: The Subunit Structure of Human Muscle and Human Erythrocyte Pyruvate Kinase Isozymes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 73, 1974.
- Philips, T., Kosicki, G., and Schmidt, D.: Stereoselective Reduction of Pyruvate by Sodium Borohydride Catalyzed by Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 293, 125, 1973.
- Pilkis, S., El-Maghrabi, M., Coven, B., and Claus, T.: Phosphorylation of Rat Hepatic Fructose-1,6-biphosphatase and Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2770, 1980.
- Plaxton, W., and Storey, K.: Purification and Properties of Aerobic and Anoxic Forms of Pyruvate Kinase from Red Muscle Tissue of the Channelled Welk, *Busycotypus canaliculatum*, *Eur J Biochem* 143, 257, 1984.
- Pon, N., and Bondar, R.: A Direct Spectrophotometric Assay for Pyruvate Kinase, *Anal Biochem* 19, 272, 1967.
- Porter, D., Ash, D., and Bright, H.: Pyruvate Kinase Catalyzed Phosphorylation of 3-Nitro-2-Hydroxypropionate by ATP and Concomitant Inactivation of the Enzyme, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 222, 200, 1983.
- Randall, R., and Anderson, P.: Purification and Properties of the Pyruvate Kinase of Sturgeon Muscle, *Biochem J* 145, 569, 1975.
- Reed, G., and Morgan, S.: Kinetic and Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Interaction of Oxalate with Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 13, 3537, 1974.
- Reynard, A., Hass, L., Jacobsen, D., and Boyer, P.: The Correlation of Reaction Kinetics and Substrate Binding with the Mechanism of Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 236, 2277, 1961.
- Robinson, J., and Rose, I.: The Proton Transfer Reactions of Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1096, 1972.
- Saheki, S., Saheki, K., and Tanaka, T.: Peptide Structures of Pyruvate Kinase Isozymes. 1. Comparison of the Four Pyruvate Kinase Isozymes of the Rat, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 484, 1982.
- Saheki, S., Saheki, K., Tanaka, T., and Tanaka, T.: Peptide Structures of Pyruvate Kinase Isozymes. 2. Origins of Types M1 and M2 Isozymes Suggested from Species-Variations in Their Peptide Maps, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 494, 1982.
- Sakai, H., Suzuki, K., and Imahori, K.: Purification and Properties of Pyruvate Kinase from *Bacillus stearothermophilus*, *J. Biochem.* 99, 1157, 1986.
- Schmidtbase, K., Buchbinder, J., Reed, G., and Rayment, I.: Crystallization and Preliminary Analysis of Enzyme-Substrate Complexes of Pyruvate Kinase from Rabbit Muscle, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 11, 153, 1991.
- Schulz, J., Sparmann, G., and Hofmann, E.: Alanine-Mediated Reversible Inactivation of Tumour Pyruvate Kinase Caused by a Tetramer Dimer Transition, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 346, 1975.
- Smith, S., and Freedland, R.: Activation of Pyruvate Kinase by 6-Phosphogluconate, *J Biol Chem* 254, 10645, 1979.
- Spellman, C., and Fottrell, P.: Similarities Between Pyruvate Kinase From Human Placenta and Tumour, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 37, 281, 1973.
- Spivey, H., Flory, W., Peczon, B., Chandler, J., and Koeppe, R.: Kinetics of the Activation of Rat Liver Pyruvate Kinase by Fructose 1,6-Diphosphate and Methods for Characterizing Hysteretic Transitions, *Biochem J* 141, 119, 1974.
- Steinmetz, M., and Deal, W.: Metabolic Control and Structure of Glycolytic Enzymes. III. Dissociation and Subunit Structure of Rabbit Muscle Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 5, 1399, 1966.
- Strandholm, J., Cardenas, J., and Dyson, R.: Pyruvate Kinase Isozymes in Adult and Fetal Tissues of Chicken, *Biochemistry* 14, 2242, 1975.
- Stubbe, J., and Kenyon, G.: Analogs of Phosphoenolpyruvate. Substrate of Enolase and Pyruvate Kinase from Rabbit Muscle, *Biochemistry* 11, 338, 1972.
- Suelter, C.: Effects of Temperature and Activating Cations on the Fluorescence of Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 6, 418, 1967.
- Suelter, C., and Melander, W.: Use of Protein Difference Spectrophotometry to Determine Enzyme-Cofactor Dissociation Constants, *J Biol Chem* 238, PC4108, 1963.
- Suelter, C., Singleton, R., Kayne, F., Arrington, S., Glass, J., and Mildvan, A.: Studies on the Interaction of Substrate and Monovalent and Divalent Cations with Pyruvate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 5, 131, 1966.
- Tanphaichitr, V., and Van Eys, J.: The Assay of Pyruvate Kinase Activity in Blood Cells, *Clin Chim Acta* 41, 41, 1972.
- Thomas, J., Reuben, J., and Cohn, M.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of the Binding of Phosphoenolpyruvate and Phosphoenol-alpha-ketobutyrate to Manganese Pyruvate Kinase. Temperature, Frequency, and Monovalent Cation Dependence of Water Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Relaxation Rates, *J Biol Chem* 248, 6443, 1973.
- Tietz, A., and Ochoa, S.: "Fluorokinase" and Pyruvic Kinase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 78, 477, 1958.
- Tietz, A., and Ochoa, S.: Pyruvate Kinase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 5, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 365, 1962.
- Tipton, P., McCracken, J., Cornelius, J., and Peisach, J.: Electron Spin Echo Envelope Modulation Studies of Pyruvate Kinase Active-Site Complexes, *Biochemistry* 28, 5720, 1989.
- Tornheim, K., and Lowenstein, J.: Creatine Phosphate Inhibition of Heart Lactate Dehydrogenase and Muscle Pyruvate Kinase is Due to

a Contaminant, *J Biol Chem* 254, 10586, 1979.
- Tsutsumi, E., and Takenaka, F.: Inhibition of Pyruvate Kinase by Free Fatty Acids in Rat Heart Muscle, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 171, 355, 1969.
- van Berkel, J., and Koster, J.: M-Type Pyruvate Kinase of Leukocytes: An Allosteric Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 293, 134, 1973.
- Warner, R., Evans, H., and Becker, R.: The Effect of Univalent Cation Salts on the Stability and on Certain Physical Properties of Pyruvate Kinase, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3825, 1967.
- Weiss, P., Hermes, J., Dougherty, T., and Cleland, W.: N-Hydroxycarbamate Is the Substrate for the Pyruvate Kinase Catalyzed Phosphorylation of Hydroxylamine, *Biochemistry* 23, 4346, 1984.
- Wood, T.: The Inhibition of Pyruvate Kinase by ATP, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 31, 779, 1968.



100. Reverse Transcriptase, Recombinant HIV

Deoxynucleoside-Triphosphate: DNA Deoxynucleotidyltransferase (RNA-Directed)

Reverse transcriptases are enzymes encoded in retroviruses viral genome. The enzyme is responsible for transcription of the viral RNA to produce a dsDNA that can be inserted into the host genome.

Reverse transcriptases are multifunctional enzymes. These enzymes exhibit an RNA and DNA directed polymerase activity. In addition reverse transcriptases catalyze the degradation of RNA in an RNA-DNA hybrid. The exonucleolytic activity proceeds in a $5' \rightarrow 3'$ and in a $3' \rightarrow 5'$ direction. The RNA or DNA directed activity requires a template (RNA or DNA) and a primer (See Reaction Images).

Characteristics of Reverse Transcriptase from recombinant *Escherichia coli*

The recombinant HIV reverse transcriptase consists of a heterodimer , with subunits having a MW of 66,000 and 51,000 daltons (p66/p51 heterodimer)

Optimal activity is obtained at pH 8. Mg^{++} ions and sulfhydryl reagents are required. For RNA transcription a RNA template and deoxyoligonucleotides primer are required. The primer may be oligo dT 8-12 or a mixture of DNAs with random or specific sequences. The resulting DNA transcribed is referred to as complementary DNA (cDNA). Reverse transcriptases exhibit a DNA directed DNA polymerase. This activity lacks the $3' \rightarrow 5'$ exonuclease activity usually associated with bacterial DNA dependent DNA polymerase.

A third activity of the HIV reverse transcriptase is RNase H. RNase H degrades RNA in RNA:DNA hybrid. Analysis of the structure-function relqationship between the polymerase and RNase H activities

indicates that the two activities reside in separate segments of the molecule. While the polymerase domain is contained within the NH2-terminal 51KDa, the RNase H activity is located in COOH-terminal 15 KDa of the p66 subunit.

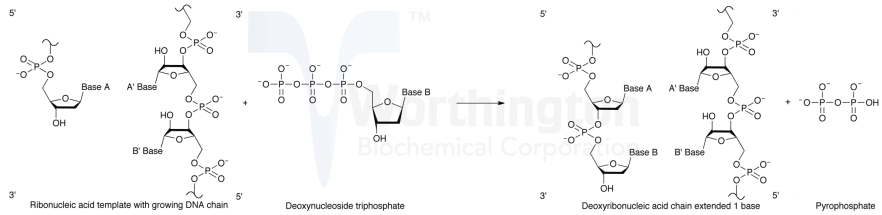


Figure 100.1: Enzymatic Reaction: Reverse Transcription

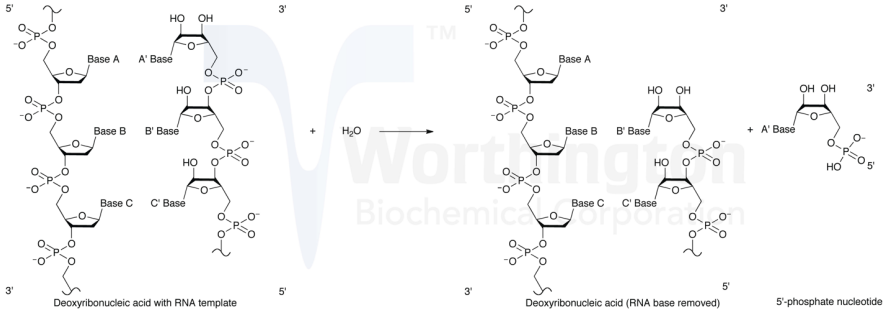


Figure 100.2: Enzymatic Reaction: 3' to 5' Exonuclease Activity

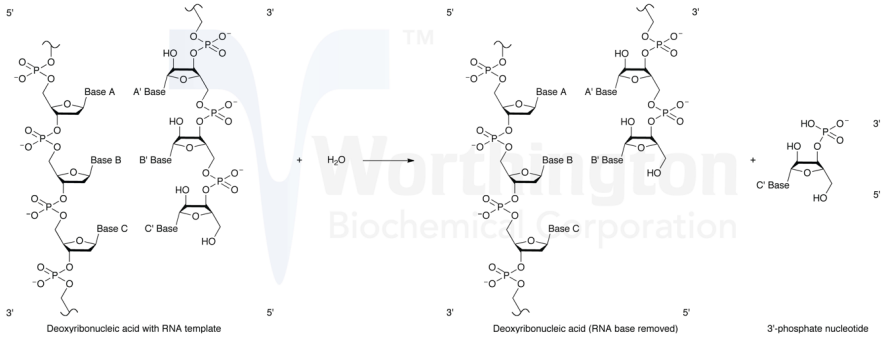


Figure 100.3: Enzymatic Reaction: 5' to 3' Exonuclease Activity

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Escherichia coli*

IUB

- 2.7.7.49

CAS

- 9068-38-6

Applications

- HIV reverse transcriptase is used for research on the AIDS primer. However it can be substituted for AMV reverse transcriptase, which is mainly used to transcribe mRNA into double stranded cDNA, that can be inserted into prokaryotic vectors. The enzyme can also be used with either single stranded DNA or RNA templates to make probes for use in hybridization experiments. It can be used for labeling the termini of DNA fragments with protruding 5' termini. The enzyme can also be used to sequence DNAs by the dideoxy chain termination method of Sanger when the Klenow fragment of *Escherichia coli* DNA polymerase I, or the T7 DNA polymerase yield unsatisfactory results.

Assay Information

Reagents

- 0.05 M Tris, pH 8.3, containing 0.008 M $MgCl_2$
- 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ polyadenylic acid in water (poly A)
- DNA primer: Oligo d(T)12-18
- 1 μmole dTTP/mL stock solution
- (methyl-3H)-Thymidine 5'-triphosphate (^{3}H-dTTP)
- dTTP-^{3}H-dTTP working mix: Add 1-2 μl ^{3}H-dTTP per mL of 100 nmol/mL dTTP in order to obtain 1 to 1.5 x 10^5 cpm/mL
- 1% bovine serum albumin
- 10% perchloric acid
- 1% perchloric acid

Buffer substrate reaction mixture. Prepare immediately before use. For each 1mL of reaction mixture required mix the following:

- 0.7 mL Tris/HCl, pH 8.3, 0.008M $MgCl_2$
- 0.3 mL 1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ poly(A) RNA template
- 0.005 mL 0.02 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ oligo d(T)12-18 DNA primer
- 0.02mL 1% BSA

Enzyme

- dilute as needed wtih 0.05M Tris $\cdot$ HCl, pH 8.3, 0.008M $MgCl_2$ containing 0.1 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ (1%) BSA

Procedure

Pipette into each tube as follows:

- Buffer substrate mix - 0.1 ml

- dTTP-^{3}H-dTTP - 0.1 ml
- Enzyme - 5 to 10 μl

Incubate 20 minutes at 37°C. Stop reaction by adding 1 ml 10% cold perchloric acid. Filter through 0.2 μ manifold filters used with Millipore vacuum manifold. Wash four times using 2 mL 1% cold perchloric acid/wash. Transfer filter to scintillation vials. Add 2 mL Cellosolve® (or 2-methoxyethanol) to dissolve filter. Filters become opaque upon addition of Cellosolve® . Make sure filters are dissolved before proceeding. Add 10 mL scintillation cocktail and count.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\text{reaction cpm x 10}}{\text{total cpm x reaction volume (ml)}}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mgP}} = \frac{\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}}}{\frac{\text{mgP}}{\text{ml}}\ \text{(Lowry)}}$

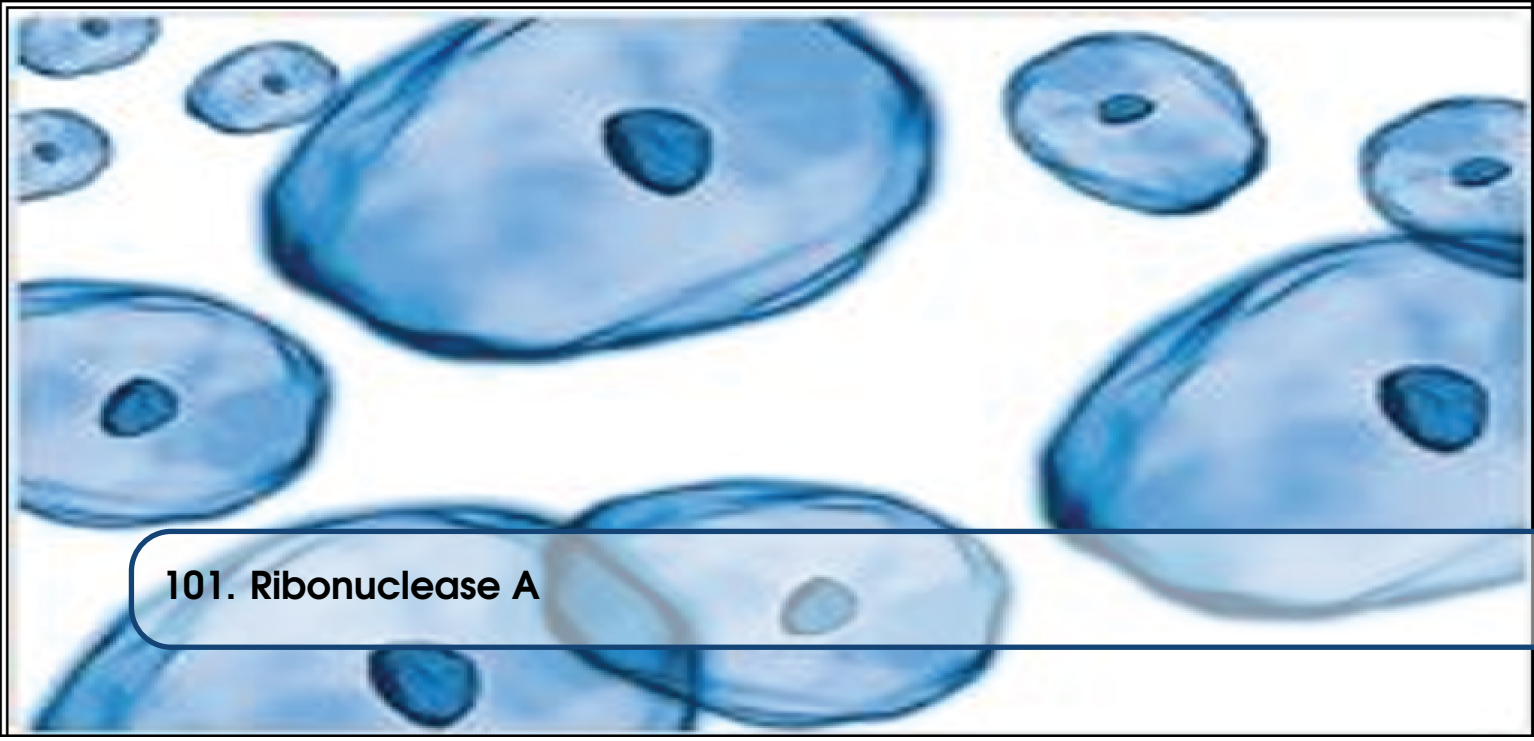
Notes

- One unit incorporates 1 nanomole of tritiated dTMP into acid insoluble productsusing poly(A)·oligo(dT) 12-18 as the template-primer in 20 minutes at 37°C.

References

- Abbotts, J., and Wilson, S.: Inhibitors of HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase and Fidelity of *in vitro* DNA Replication, *J Enzym Inhib* 6, 35, 1992.
- Abbotts, J., Jaju, M., and Wilson, S.: Thermodynamics of A:G Mismatch Poly(dG) Synthesis by Human Immunodeficiency Virus 1 Reverse Transcriptase, *J Biol Chem* 266, 3937, 1991.
- Austermann, S., Kruhoffer, M., and Grosse, F.: Inhibition of Human Immunodeficiency Virus Type-1 Reverse Transcriptase by 3'-Blocked Oligonucleotide Primers, *Biochem Pharmacol* 43, 2581, 1992.
- Baltimore, D.: RNA-Dependent DNA Polymerase in Virions of RNA Tumour Viruses, *Nature* 226, 1209, 1970.
- Basu, A., Basu, S., and Modak, M.: Structure-Activity Analyses of HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 183, 1131, 1992.
- Bebenek, K., Abbotts, J., Roberts, J., Wilson, S., and Kunkel, T.: Specificity and Mechaism of Error-Prone Replication by Human Immunodeficiency Virus-1 Reverse Transcriptase, *J Biol Chem* 264, 16948, 1989.
- Becerra, S., Kumar, A., and Wilson, S.: Expression of Polypeptides of Human Immunodeficiency Virus-1 Reverse Transcriptase in *Escherichia coli*, *Protein Expr Purif* 4, 187, 1993.
- Becerra, S., Kumar, A., Lewis, M., Widen, S., Abbotts, J., Karawya, E., Hughes, S., Shiloach, J., Wilson, S., and Lewis, M.: Protein-Protein Interactions of HIV-Reverse Transcriptase: Implication of Central and C-Terminal Regions in Subunit Binding, *Biochemistry* 30, 11707, 1991.
- Bertazzoni, U., Lori, F., Achilli, G., and Caltanio, E.: Assays and Structure of Reverse Transcriptase of the AIDS Virus, *Clin Chim Acta* 183, 101, 1989.
- Chang, A., Ostrove, J., and Bird, R.: Development of an Improved Product Enhanced Reverse Transcriptase Assay, *J Virol Methods* 65, 45, 1997.
- Devico, A., and Sarngadharan, M.: Reverse Transcriptase - A General Discussion, *J Enzym Inhib* 6, 9, 1992.
- Divita, G., Rattinger, K., Geourjopn, C., Deleage, G., and Goody, R.: Dimerization Kinetics of HIV-1 and HIV-2 Reverse Transcriptase: A Two Step Process, *J Mol Biol* 245, 508, 1995.
- Fletcher, R., Holleschak, G., nagy, E., Arion, D., Borkow, G., Gu, Z., Wainberg, M., and Parniak, M.: Single-Step Purification of Recombinant Wild-Type and Mutant HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase, *Protein Expr Purif* 7, 27, 1996.
- Hammerschmid, F., Maier, E., and Rosenwirth, B.: Measurement of HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase by a Nonradioactive Assay System, *Enzyme Engr* 11, 252, 1992.
- Hu, W., and Hughes, S.: HIV-1 Reverse Transcription, *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Med* 2, , 2012.
- Latham, G., and Lloyd, S.: Deoxyribonucleotide Polymerization by HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase Is Terminated by Site-specific Styrene Oxide Adducts After Translesion Synthesis, *J Biol Chem* 269, 28527, 1994.
- Lowe, D., Aitken, A., Bradley, C., Darby, G., Larder, B., Powell, K., and Purifoy, R.: HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase: Crystallization and Analysis of Domain Structure by Limited Proteolysis, *Biochemistry* 27, 8884, 1988.
- Majumdar, C., Stein, C., Cohen, J., Broder, S., and Wilson, S.: Stepwise Mechanism of HIV Reverse-Transcriptase: Primer Function of Phosphorothioate Oligodeoxynucleotide, *Biochemistry* 28, 1340, 1989.
- Matthee, G., Wright, A., and Konig, G.: HIV Reverse Transcriptase Inhibitors of Natural Origin, *Planta Med* 65, 493, 1999.
- Mizrahi, V., Lazarus, G., Miles, L., Meyers, C., and Debouck, C.: Recombinant HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase: Purification, Primary Structure, and Polymerase/Ribonuclease H Activities, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 273, 347, 1989.
- Muratori, L.: In situ Reverse-Transcriptase-Polymerase Chain Reaction: An Innovative Tool for Hepatitis C Virus RNA Detection and Localisation and for Quantification of Infected Cells, *Eur J Histochem* 42, 133, 1998.

- Narasimhan, L., and Maggiora, G.: A Preliminary 3-D Model of the Tertiary Fold of the Polymerase Domain of HIV-1 Reverse Transcriptase, *Protein Engr* 5, 139, 1992.
- Roth, M., Tanese, N., and Goff, S.: Purification and Characterization of Murine Retroviral Reverse Transcriptase Expressed in *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 260, 9326, 1985.
- Roy, C., Knaak, C., Garvies, P., Limmer, B., and Campione-Piccardo, J.: Plasmid Library for the Transcription of RNA Probes Complementary to the Entire Genome of the Human Immunodeficiency Virus Type 1 (HIV-1), *Biochem Cell Biol* 67, 510, 1989.
- Taylor, J., Illmensee, R., and Summers, J.: Efficient Transcription of RNA into DNA by Avian Sarcoma Virus Polymerase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 442, 324, 1976.
- Temin, H., and Mizutani, S.: RNA-Dependent DNA Polymerase in Virions of Rous Sarcoma Virus, *Nature* 226, 1211, 1970.
- Unge, T., Knight, S., Bhikhabhai, R., Lovgren, S., Dauter, Z., Wilson, K., and Strandberg, B.: 2.2 , *Structure* 2, 953, 1994.
- Verma, I.: Reverse Transcriptase, *The Enzymes* Vol. 14A, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 87, 1977.
- Zagurski, R., Baumeister, K., Lomax, N., and Berman, M.: Rapid and Easy Sequencing of Large Linear Double-Stranded DNA and Supercoiled Plasmid DNA, *Gene Anal Tech* 2, 89, 1985.
- Zinnen, S., Hsieh, J., and Modrich, P.: Misincorporation and Mispaired Primer Extension by Human Immunodeficiency Virus Reverse Transcriptase, *J Biol Chem* 269, 24195, 1994.



101. Ribonuclease A

Pancreatic ribonuclease (RNase) is an endoribonuclease. It catalyzes the cleavage of the phosphodiester bond between the 5'-ribose of a nucleotide and the phosphate group attached to the 3'-ribose of an adjacent pyrimidine nucleotide. This cleavage forms a 2',3'-cyclic phosphate, which is then hydrolyzed to the corresponding 3'-nucleoside phosphate.

RNase is found in greatest quantity in ruminant pancrease (Barnard 1969). The major component of the crystalline enzyme is RNase A; a minor component is RNase B. RNase B is the glycosylated form of RNase A (Beintema *et al.* 1976).

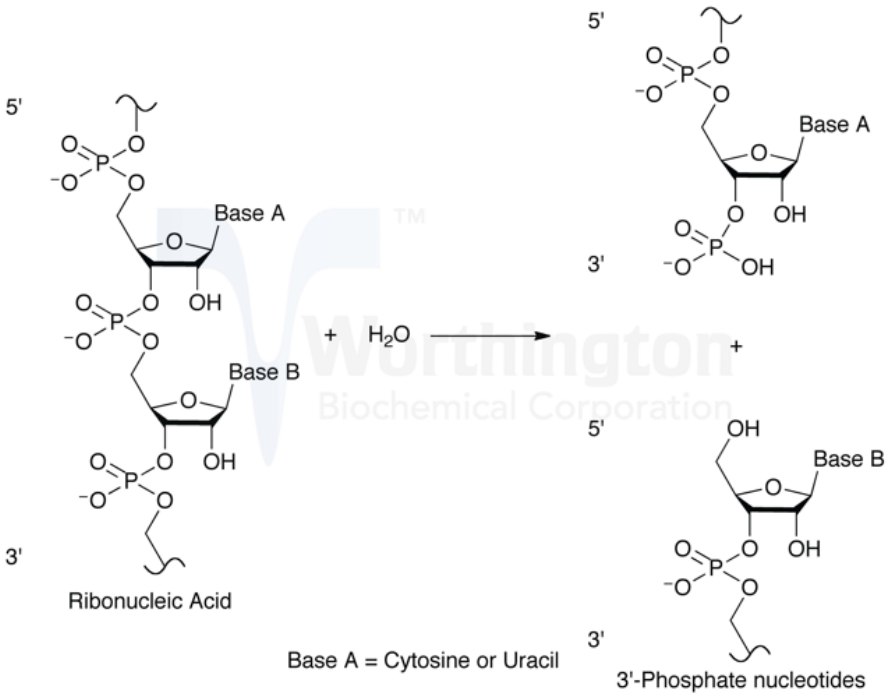


Figure 101.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Ribonuclease A

History

The work of Jones in 1920 is usually cited as the "beginning" of pancreatic ribonuclease (Richards and Wycoff 1971). RNase was isolated by Dubos and Thompson in 1938 and crystallized by Kunitz in 1940.

In 1947 Worthington was the first company to manufacture highly purified crystalline RNase. In the early 1950s, the company Armour prepared crude crystalline enzyme, and offered it at a very affordable price. Through the 1960s and 1970s, RNase A was a favorite to study primarly because it is remarkably thermostable and present at high concentration in an accessible source, bovine pancreas. These studies led to the elucidation of the crystal structure (Anfinsen 1959, Groves 1966, and Scheraga 1967), determination of the amino acid sequence (Smyth *et al.* 1963), identification of the catalytic mechanism (Beers 1960), and clarification of folding pathways (Hantgan *et al.* 1974). RNase A was the first enzyme and third protein for which a correct amino acid sequence was determined (Raines 1998).

Four Nobel prizes have been awarded for work associated with studies of RNase (Anfinsen, Moore, Stein, and Merrifield). The vast literature and numerous studies have made RNase the most extensively studied enzyme of the 20th century (Raines 1998).

Recent work continues to investigate the synthesis and maturation of RNase in the endoplasmic reticulum of live cells (Geiger *et al.* 2010). Much work is also still being dedicated to studying the folding and aggregation of RNase (Benito *et al.* 2008, Iwaoka *et al.* 2008, and Arai *et al.* 2010). The enzyme's role in cancer development and gene regulation is being studied (Shlyakhovenko 2009), and it is being developed into cancer chemotherapeutic agents (Chao *et al.* 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

RNase A is a small protein, the mature enzyme only having 124 amino acid residues, with no carbohydrate attached. RNase A contains 19 of the 20 amino acids, lacking only tryptophan (Nogués *et al.* 1995, and Raines 1998). The three dimensional structure of RNase A is fully encoded by its amino acid sequence (White and Anfinsen 1959, and Raines 1998). All eight human RNase A-like genes are located on chromosome 14. Each encodes a secretory signal sequence and contains an invariant catalytic triad of two histidines and one lysine with a conserved motif (CKXXNTF) (Marshall *et al.* 2008).

The amino acid sequences of many RNase A homologues have been identified, making RNase A a model system for vertebrate molecular evolution (Dyer and Rosenberg 2006). From the sequences and their distribution over a range of species it has been established that RNase A is a modern protein that is evolving rapidly (Doolittle 1992, and Raines 1998).

Specificity

RNase A is specific for pyrimidine nucleoside linkages (Volkin and Cohn 1953). The reaction is believed to take place in two steps. In the first step, the 3',5'-phosphodiester bond is cleaved, while generating a 2',3'-cyclic phosphodiester intermediate. In the second step, the cyclic phosphodiester is hydrolyzed to a 3'-monophosphate group. The first step is nonspecific with respect to the nitrogenous base of the substrate; however, the second step is absolutely specific for pyrimidine nucleotides with terminal 2',3'-cyclic phosphates. RNase B has the same specificity as RNase A toward both cyclic cytidylate and yeast RNA (Plummer and Hirs 1963). RNase A shows a preference for larger substrates (Nogués *et al.* 1995).

The enzyme cleaves at cytidine residues twice as fast as at uridyl residues (Richards and Wyckoff 1971). Thr45 has been found to be most important for mediating the pyrimidine specificity, both by forming hydrogen bonds with pyrimidine bases and sterically excluding purine bases (del Cardayré and Raines 1994). The side chain of Asp83 is important for stabilizing the transition state during the cleavage of uridine-containing substrates; this residue has no effect on the kinetics of cytidine cleavage (del Cardayré and Raines 1995).

Composition

The shape of the protein resembles a kidney, with the active site residues laying in the cleft (Richardson 1981, and Raines 1998). The secondary structure contains long four-stranded anti-parallel beta-sheets and three short alpha-helices (Raines 1998). RNase A contains four disulfide bonds, which are critical to the stability of the native enzyme. Two of these disulfide bonds lie between an alpha-helix and a beta-sheet and contribute more to the thermal stability than do the other two (Klink *et al.* 2000). RNase B is a glycoprotein containing at Asn34 a single oligosaccharide composed of six residues of mannose and two residues of N-acetylglucosamine (Tarentino *et al.* 1970).

IUB

- 3.1.27.5

CAS

- 9001-99-4

Protein Accession Number

- P61823

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha-Beta

Architecture:

- Roll

Topology:

- P-30 Protein

Molecular Weight

- 13.7 kDa (Hirs *et al.* 1956b)

Optimal pH

- 7.0-7.5 (Brown and Todd 1955)

Isoelectric Point

- 9.3 (Ui 1971)

Extinction Coefficient

- 8,640 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 7.3 (Worthington RNase A)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H12, H119)
- Lysine (K41)

Activators

- Sodium chloride (Weickmann *et al.* 1981)
- Sulfate (Moosavi-Movahedi *et al.* 2006)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metal ions
- Ribonuclease inhibitor (RI), a 50 kDa protein that constitutes $\leq 0.01\%$ of the protein in the cytosol of mammalian cells (Takahashi 1967)
- Uridine-vanadate complexes (Lindquist *et al.* 1973)

Applications

- RNA removal during DNA isolation
- RNA sequence analysis
- RNase protection assays
- RNA quantification or mapping
- Purifying plasmid DNA
- Genomic DNA isolation
- Molecular weight marker

Assay Information

Method

- Standardization of ribonuclease activity has been difficult due to varying rates at which reactions occur as well as to the significant differences in nucleotide patterns in RNA isolated from biological sources. Crook et al. (1960) have published an assay using a synthetic substrate, cytidine 2', 3'-phosphate. Zimmerman and Sandeen (1965) described a sensitive assay using polycytidylic acid.
- The method of Kalnitsky et al. (1959) is used at Worthington. The rate of hydrolysis of yeast RNA at pH 5.0 is determined by measuring the amount of acid soluble oligonucleotide released under defined conditions. One unit causes an increase in absorbance of 1.0 at A_{260} at 37°C and pH 5.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.10 M Sodium acetate buffer, pH 5.0
- 25% Perchloric acid containing 0.75% Uranyl acetate
- 1% Worthington yeast RNA in 0.10 M sodium acetate, pH 5.0. Equilibrate to37°C prior to assay.

Enzyme

- Prepare stock solution at 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water. Immediately prior to assay, dilute further to 2, 4, and 6 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.10 M sodium acetate, pH 5.0.

Procedure

Pipette one ml of respective enzyme dilution into centrifuge tubes. Include a blank containing one ml of 0.10 M sodium acetate buffer, pH 5.0. Incubate all tubes at 37°C for 5-8 minutes. At timed intervals, add one ml of 1% RNA. Incubate each tube exactly 4 minutes and stop reaction by the addition of one ml of uranyl acetate-perchloric acid solution. Transfer to an ice bath and cool for 5 minutes. Clarify by

centrifugation and dilute 0.1 ml of clear supernatant to 3.0 ml with reagent grade water. Read A_{260} versus blank.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\Delta A_{260} \text{ x } 30}{\text{mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Admed, A., Schaffer, S., and Wetlaufer, D.: Nonenzymic Reactivation of Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Air Oxidation and by Glutathione Oxidoreduction Buffers, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8477, 1975.
- Ahmad, F.: Free Energy Changes in Denaturation of Ribonuclease A by Mixed Denaturants. Effects of Combinations of Guanidine Hydrochloride and One of the Denaturants Lithium Bromide, Lithium Chloride and Sodium Bromide, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4183, 1984.
- Ahmad, F.: Free Energy Changes in Ribonuclease A Denaturation. Effect of Urea, Guanidine Hydrocholoride and Lithium Salt, *J Biol Chem* 258, 11143, 1983.
- Akasaka, K., Naito, A., and Imanari, M.: Novel Method for NMR Spectral Correlation Between the Native and the Denatured States of a Protein - Application to Ribonuclease-A, *J Am Chem Soc* 113, 4688, 1991.
- Aktipis, S., and Iammartino, A.: Photochemical Modification of Aromatic Residues in Irradiated Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 278, 239, 1972.
- Allewell, N., and Sama, A.: The Effect of Ammonium Sulfate on the Activity of Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 484, 1974.
- Alonso, J., Nogues, M., and Cuchillo, C.: Modification of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A with 6-Chloropurine Riboside, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 246, 681, 1986.
- Alonso, J., Paolillo, L., D'Auria, G., Nogues, M., and Cuchillo, C.: ^{1}H-n.m.r. Studies on the Existence of Substrate Binding Sites in Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 34, 66, 1989.
- Alonso, J., Paolillo, L., D'Auria, G., Nogues, M., and Cuchillo, C.: $^{1-}$H-n.m.r. Studies on the Specificity of the Interaction Between Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A and Dideoxynucleoside Monophosphates, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 31, 537, 1988.
- Altman, S., and Guerrier-Takada, C.: M1 RNA, the RNA Subunit of *Escherichia coli* Ribonuclease P, Can Undergo a pH-Sensitive Conformational Change, *Biochemistry* 25, 1205, 1986.
- Andini, S., D'Alessio, G., DiDonato, A., Paolillo, L., Piccoli, R., and Trivellone, E.: Comparative Proton NMR Studies of Bovine Semen and Pancreas Ribonucleases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 530, 1983.
- Anfinsen, C., and White, F.: The Ribonucleases, *in The Enzymes* Vol. 5, (Boyer, P., Lardy, H., and Myerback, K., Eds.), Academic Press, NY, 95, 1961.
- Anfinsen, C., Redfield, R., Choate, W., Page, J., and Carroll, W.: Studies on the Gross Structure, Cross-Linkages, and Terminal Sequences in Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 207, 201, 1954.
- Aqvist, S., and Anfinsen, C.: The Isolation and Characterization of Ribonucleases from Sheep Pancreas, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1112, 1959.
- Arus, C., Paolillo, L., Llorens, R., Napolitano, R., Pares, X., and Cuchillo, C.: ^{1}H-NMR Studies on the Binding Subsites of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 117, 1981.
- Avey, H., Boles, M., Carlisle, C., Evans, S., Morris, S., Palmer, R., Woolhouse, B., and Shall, S.: Structure of Ribonuclease, *Nature* 213, 447, 1967.
- Bailey, J., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Peptides Obtained by Peptic Hydrolysis of Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 221, 143, 1956.
- Ball, W.: Isolation of Salivary Ribonuclease, Deoxyribonuclease, and Amylase from the Parotid Gland of the Rat, *Rattus norvegicius albinus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 305, 1974.
- Barnard, E.: Biological Function of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Nature* 221, 340, 1969.
- Barnard, E., Cohen, M., Gold, M., and Kim, J.: Evolution of Ribonuclease in Relation to Polypeptide Folding Mechanisms, *Nature* 240, 395, 1972.
- Baudhuin, P., Peeters-Joris, C., and Bartholeyns, J.: Hepatic Nucleases. 2. Association of Polyadenylase, Alkaline Ribonuclease and Deoxyribonuclease with Rat-Liver Mitochondria, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 213, 1975.
- Beals, J., Haas, E., Krausz, S., and Scheraga, H.: Conformational Studies of a Peptide Corresponding to a Region of the C-Terminus of Ribonuclease-A - Implications As a Potential Chain-Folding Initiation Site, *Biochemistry* 30, 7680, 1991.
- Beers, R: Hydrolysis of Polyadenylic Acid by Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2393, 1960.
- Beintema, I., Schuller, C., Irie, M., and Carsana, A.: Molecular Evolution of the Ribonuclease Superfamily, *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* 51, 165, 1988.
- Beintema, J.: Evolutionary Role of Post-translational Modifications of Proteins as Illustrated by the Glycosylation Characteristics of the Digestive Enzyme Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Molec Evol* 24, 118, 1986.
- Beintema, J., Gaastra, W., Scheffer, A., and Welling, G.: Carbohydrate in Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *Eur J Biochem* 63, 441, 1976.
- Beintema, J., Knol, G., and Martena, B.: The Primary Structures of Pancreatic Ribonucleases from African Porcupine and Casiragua, Two Hystricomorph Rodent Species, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 705, 102, 1982.
- Beintema, J., Scheffer, A.,VanDijk, H., Welling, G., and Zwiers, H.: Pancreatic Ribonuclease Distribution and Comparison in Mammals, *Nature New Biol* 241, 76, 1973.
- Benz, F., and Roberts, G.: NMR Studies of the Unfolding of Ribonuclease by Guanidine Hydrochloride. Evidence for Intermediate States, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 263, 1973.
- Benz, F., Roberts, G., Feeney, J., and Ison, R.: Proton Spin-Lattice Relaxation Studies of the Histidine Residues of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 278, 233, 1972.
- Bernard, B., Newton, S., and Olden, K.: Effect of Size and Location of the Oligosaccharide Chain on Protease Degradation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12198, 1983.

- Biringer, R., and Fink, A.: Methanol-stabilized Intermediates in Thermal Unfolding of Ribonuclease A. Characterization by ^{1}H Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *J Mol Biol* 160, 87, 1982.
- Biswas, S., and Hindocha, P.: Serum Alkaline Ribonuclease Activity During Pregnancy, *Clin Chim Acta* 51, 285, 1974.
- Boguski, M., Hieter, P., and Levy, C.: Identification of a Cytidine-specific Ribonuclease from Chicken Liver, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2160, 1980.
- Borah, B., Chen, C., Egan, W., Miller, M., Wlodawer, A., and Cohen, J.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance and Neutron Diffraction Studies of the Complex of Ribonuclease A with Uridine Vanadate, a Transition-State Analogue, *Biochemistry* 24, 2058, 1985.
- Bothwell, A., and Altman, S.: Characterization of Ribonuclease NU Cleavage Sites in a Bacteriophage 80-Induced Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1460, 1975.
- Bowman, E., and Altman, S.: Identification of Ribonuclease P Activity from Chick Embryos, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 613, 439, 1980.
- Brandts, J., and Kaplan, L.: Derivative Spectroscopy Applied to Tyrosyl Chromophores. Studies on Ribonuclease, Lima Bean Inhibitors, Insulin, and Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 12, 2011, 1973.
- Brems, D., and Baldwin, R.: Amide Proton Exchange Used to Monitor the Formation of a Stable alpha-Helix by Residues 3-13 During Folding of Ribonuclease S, *J Mol Biol* 180, 1141, 1984.
- Brems, D., and Baldwin, R.: Protection of Amide Protons in Folding Intermediates of Ribonuclease A Measured by pH-Pulse Exchange Curves, *Biochemistry* 24, 1689, 1985.
- Breslow, E., and Girotti, A.: The Interaction of Ribonuclease with Metal Ions. III. Gel Filtration Studies on the Relationship between Cupric Ion and Cytidylic Acid Binding, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1527, 1970.
- Brown, D., and Todd, A.: Cytochrome c Peroxidase Compound ES Is Identical with Horseradish Peroxidase Compound I in Iron-Ligand Distances, *in The Nucleic Acids* Vol. I, (Chargaff, E., and Davidson, J., Eds.), Academic Press, NY, 409, 1955.
- Brown, R., McEwan, M., Mikoryak, C., and Polkowski, J.: Studies on the Antigenic Structure of Ribonuclease. V. Dinitrophenylated Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3007, 1967.
- Burgess, A., Weinstein, L., Gabel, D., and Scheraga, H.: Immobilized Carboxypeptidase A as a Probe For Studying The Thermally Induced Unfolding of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 14, 197, 1975.
- Burstein, Y., and Patchornik, A.: Use of a Nonenzymatic Cleavage Reaction for the Identification of Exposed Tyrosine Residues in Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 11, 2939, 1972.
- Busen, W., and Hausen, P.: Distinct Ribonuclease H Activities in Calf Thymus, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 179, 1975.
- Campbell, R., and Petsko, G.: Ribonuclease Structure and Catalysis: Crystal Structure of Sulfate-Free Native Ribonuclease A at 1.5-, *Biochemistry* 26, 8579, 1987.
- Cannistraro, V., and Kennell, D.: Purification and Characterization of Ribonuclease M and mRNA Degradation in *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Biochem* 181, 363, 1989.
- Carsana, A., Furia, A., and Libonati, M.: Influence of Protein Net Charge on the Nucleic Acid Helix-destabilizing Activity of Various Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *Mol Cell Biochem* 56, 89, 1983.
- Churchich, J., and Wampler, J.: Luminescence of Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 243, 304, 1971.
- Cohen, J., and Shindo, H.: Nuclear Resonance Titration Curves of Histidine Ring Protons. A Conformational Transition Affecting Three of the Histidine Residues of Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8874, 1975.
- Cranston, J., Perini, F., Crisp, E., and Hixson, C.: Purification and Properties of Ribonucleases from Human Urine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 616, 239, 1980.
- Crestfield, A., Smith, K., and Allen, F.: The Preparation and Characterization of Ribonucleic Acids from Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 216, 185, 1955.
- Crestfield, A., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: On the Preparation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 238, 618, 1963.
- Crook, E., Mathias, A., and Rabin, B.: Spectrophotometric Assay of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by the Use of Cytidine 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochem J* 74, 234, 1960.
- D'Alessio, G., Floridi, A., DePrisco, R. Pignero, A., and Leone, E.: Bull Semen Ribonucleases. I. Purification and Physicochemical Properties of the Major Component, *Eur J Biochem* 26, 153, 1972.
- D'Alessio, G., Malorni, M., and Parente, A.: Dissociation of Bovine Seminal Ribonuclease into Catalytically Active Monomers by Selective Reduction and Alkylation of the Intersubunit Disulfide Bridges, *Biochemistry* 14, 1116, 1975.
- D'Alessio, G., Parente, A., Guida, C., and Leone, E.: Dimeric Structure of Seminal Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 227, 285, 1972.
- D'Alessio, G., Zofra, S., and Libonate, M.: Action of Dimeric Ribonucleases on Double-stranded RNA, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 24, 355, 1972.
- Dalaly, B., Eitenmiller, R., Friend, B., and Shahani, K.: Human Milk Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 615, , 1980.
- Darlix, J.: Simultaneous Purification of *Escherichia coli* Termination Factor Rho, RNAase III and RNAase H, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 369, 1975.
- Datta, A., and Burma, D.: Association of Ribonuclease I With Ribosomes and Their Subunits, *J Biol Chem* 247, 6795, 1972.
- Delgado, C., and Slobodian, E.: The Inactivation of Ribonuclease A by Fe^{2+}+ H_2O_2 (Fenton's Reagent), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 121, 1972.
- Deutscher, M.: The Metabolic Role of RNases, *Trends Biochem Sci* 13, 136, 1988.
- Dice, J.: Microinjected Ribonuclease A as a Probe for Lysosomal Pathways of Intracellular Protein Degradation, *J Protein Chem* 7, 115, 1988.
- Dickman, S., and Ring, B.: Effects of Ionic Strength on Ribonucleic Acid Structure and Ribonuclease Activity, *J Biol Chem* 231, 741, 1958.
- Dickman, S., Aroskar, J., and Kropf, R.: Activation and Inhibition of Beef Pancreas Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 21, 539, 1956.
- Dirksen, M., and Crouch, R.: Selective Inhibition of RNase H by Dextran, *J Biol Chem* 256, 11569, 1981.
- Drake, W., Pokorney, D., Ruckdeschel, J., Levy, C., and Mardiney, M.: A White Blood Cell RNase Assay for the Possible Monitoring of Malignancy, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 54, 1475, 1975.
- Eftink, M., and Biltonen, R.: Energetics of Ribonuclease A Catalysis. 1. pH, Ionic Strength, and Solvent Isotope Dependence of the Hydrolysis of Cytidine Cyclic 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 22, 5123, 1983.
- Eftink, M., and Biltonen, R.: Energetics of Ribonuclease A Catalysis. 2. Nonenzymatic Hydrolysis of Cytidine Cyclic 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 22, 5134, 1983.
- Eftink, M., and Biltonen, R.: Energetics of Ribonuclease A Catalysis. 3. Temperature Dependence of the Hydrolysis of Cytidine Cyclic

2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 22, 5140, 1983.
- Elson, M., and Glitz, D.: Characterization of A Ribonuclease From Bovine Brain, *Biochemistry* 14, 1471, 1975.
- Fabian, H., and Mantsch, H.: Ribonuclease A Revisited: Infared Spectroscopic Evidence for Lack of Native-like Secondary Structures in the Thermally Denatured State, *Biochemistry* 34, 13651, 1995.
- Fan, S., and Bersohn, R.: Interaction of Transition Metal Ions With Ribonuclease A. II. The Selective Effects of Mn^{2+}, Zn^{2+}, Cd^{2+}, and Hg^{2+} on the Histidine Magnetic Resonance, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 397, 405, 1975.
- Faraggi, M., Steiner, J., and Klapper, M.: Intramolecular Electron and Proton Transfer in Proteins: CO_2-Reduction of Riboflavin Binding Protein and Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 24, 3273, 1985.
- Fink, A., and Painter, B.: Characterization of the Unfolding of Ribonuclease A in Aqueous Methanol Solvents, *Biochemistry* 26, 1665, 1987.
- Fink, A., Kar, D., and Kotin, R.: Ribonuclease Structure and Catalysis: Effects of Crystalline Enzyme, Alcohol Cryosolvents, Low Temperature and Product Inhibition, *Biochemistry* 26, 8571, 1987.
- Fischer, G., and Bang, H.: The Refolding of Urea-denatured Ribonuclease A Is Catalyzed by Peptidyl-prolyl cis-trans Isomerase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 39, 1985.
- Fletcher, F., and Hash, J.: Ribonuclease of Chalaropsis Species. I. Isolation and Physical Properties, *Biochemistry* 11, 4274, 1972.
- Fletcher, F., and Hash, J.: Ribonuclease of Chalaropsis Species. II. Chemical Properties, *Biochemistry* 11, 4281, 1972.
- Floridi, A., D'Alessio, G., and Leone, E.: Bull Semen Ribonuclease. 2. Catalytic Properties of the Major Component, *Eur J Biochem* 26, 162, 1972.
- Friedling, S., Schmukler, M., and Levy, C.: Polyguanylic Acid-Inhibited Ribonuclease of *Klebsiella.* Purification and General Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 391, 1972.
- Fruchter, R., and Crestfield, A.: Preparation and Properties of Two Active Forms of Ribonuclease Dimer, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3868, 1965.
- Fujita, Y., and Noda, Y.: Effect of Reductive Alkylation on Thermal Stability of Ribonuclease-A and Chymotrypsinogen-A, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 38, 445, 1991.
- Gaastra, W., Groen, G., Welling, G., and Beintema, J.: The Primary Structure of Giraffe Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 227, 1974.
- Gavard, D., and de Lamirande, G.: Purification and Some Properties of a Ribonuclease From Rat Liver Ribosomal Fraction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 277, 284, 1972.
- Ginsburg, A., and Carroll, W.: Specific Ion Effects on the Conformation and Thermal Stability of Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 4, 2159, 1965.
- Glushko, V., Lawson, P., and Gurd, F.: Conformational States of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A Observed by Normal and Partially Relaxed Carbon 13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3176, 1972.
- Goldstein, J.: Digestion of Ribonucleic Acid by an Alkylated Ribonuclease, *J Mol Biol* 25, 123, 1967.
- Gray, P., Bellemare, G., and Monier, R.: Degradation of a Specific 5 S RNA-23 S RNA-protein Complex by Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 24, 156, 1972.
- Guerrier-Takada, C., Haydock, K., Allen, L., and Altman, S.: Metal Ion Requirements and Other Aspects of the Reaction Catalyzed by M1 RNA, the RNA Subunit of Ribonuclease P from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 25, 1509, 1986.
- Gutte, B.: A Synthetic 70-Amino Acid Residue Analogue of Ribonuclease S-Protein with Enzymic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 250, 889, 1975.
- Haas,E., Montelione, G., McWherter, C., and Scheraga, H.: Local Structure in a Tryptic Fragment of Performic Acid Oxidized Ribonuclease A Corresponding to a Proposed Polypeptide Chain-folding Initiation Site Detected by Tyrosine Fluorescence Lifetime and Proton Magnetic Resonance Measurements, *Biochemistry* 26, 1672, 1987.
- Hahn, U., and Ruterjans, H.: Two-Dimensional ^1H NMR Investigation of Ribonuclease A and Ribonuclease A-Pyrimidine Nucleotide Complexes, *Eur J Biochem* 152, 481, 1985.
- Hahn, U., Desai-Hahn, R., and Ruterjans, H.: ^1H and ^{15}N NMR Investigation of the Interaction of Pyrimidine Nucleotides with Ribonuclease A, *Eur J Biochem* 146, 705, 1985.
- Hakim, A.: Contribution of Reducing Agents to Electrophoretic Lack of Homogeneity of Crystalline Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 20, 581, 1956.
- Hakim, A.: Ribonuclease Specificity: Combined Action of the Major Components of Crystalline Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 228, 459, 1957.
- Hantgan, R., Hammes, G., and Scheraga, H.: Pathways of Folding of Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 13, 3431, 1974.
- Harada, M., and Irie, M.: Alkylation of Ribonuclease from *Aspergillus satoi* with Iodoacetate and Iodacetamide, *J. Biochem.* 73, 705, 1973.
- Harris, P., Lee, D., and Chapman, D.: A Fourier Transform Infrared Investigation of the Structural Differences between Ribonuclease A and Ribonuclease S, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 874, 255, 1986.
- Hartley, R.: A Two-State Conformational Transition of the Extracellular Ribonuclease of *Bacillus amyloliquifaciens* (Barnase) Induced by Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 14, 2367, 1975.
- Hartley, R., and Barker, E.: Amino-acid Sequence of the Extracellular Ribonuclease (Barnase) of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens*, *Nature New Biol* 235, 15, 1972.
- Hartley, R., and Rogerson, D.: Production and Purification of the Extracellular Ribonuclease of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens* (Barnase) and Its Intracellular Inhibitor (Barstar). I. Barnase, *Prep Biochem* 2, 229, 1972.
- Hartley, R., Rogerson, D., and Smeaton, J.: Production and Purification of the Extracellular Ribonuclease of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens* (Barnase) and Its Intracellular Inhibitor (Barstar). II. Barstar, *Prep Biochem* 2, 243, 1972.
- Hartman, K., and Clayton, N.: The Mode of Action of Divalent Cations on the RNase Catalyzed Hydrolysis of RNA and Uridylyl (3',5') Uridine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 1210, 1973.
- Hayashi, R., Moore, S., and Merrifield, R.: Preparation of Pancreatic Ribonucleases 1-114 and 1-115 and Their Reactivation by Mixture with Synthetic COOH-terminal Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3889, 1973.
- Henkens, R., Gerber, A., Cooper, M., and Herzog, W.: Proline Isomerism in the Protein Folding of Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 255, 7075, 1980.
- Herzig, C., and Bigelow, C.: The Destabilization of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Metal Ions, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26,

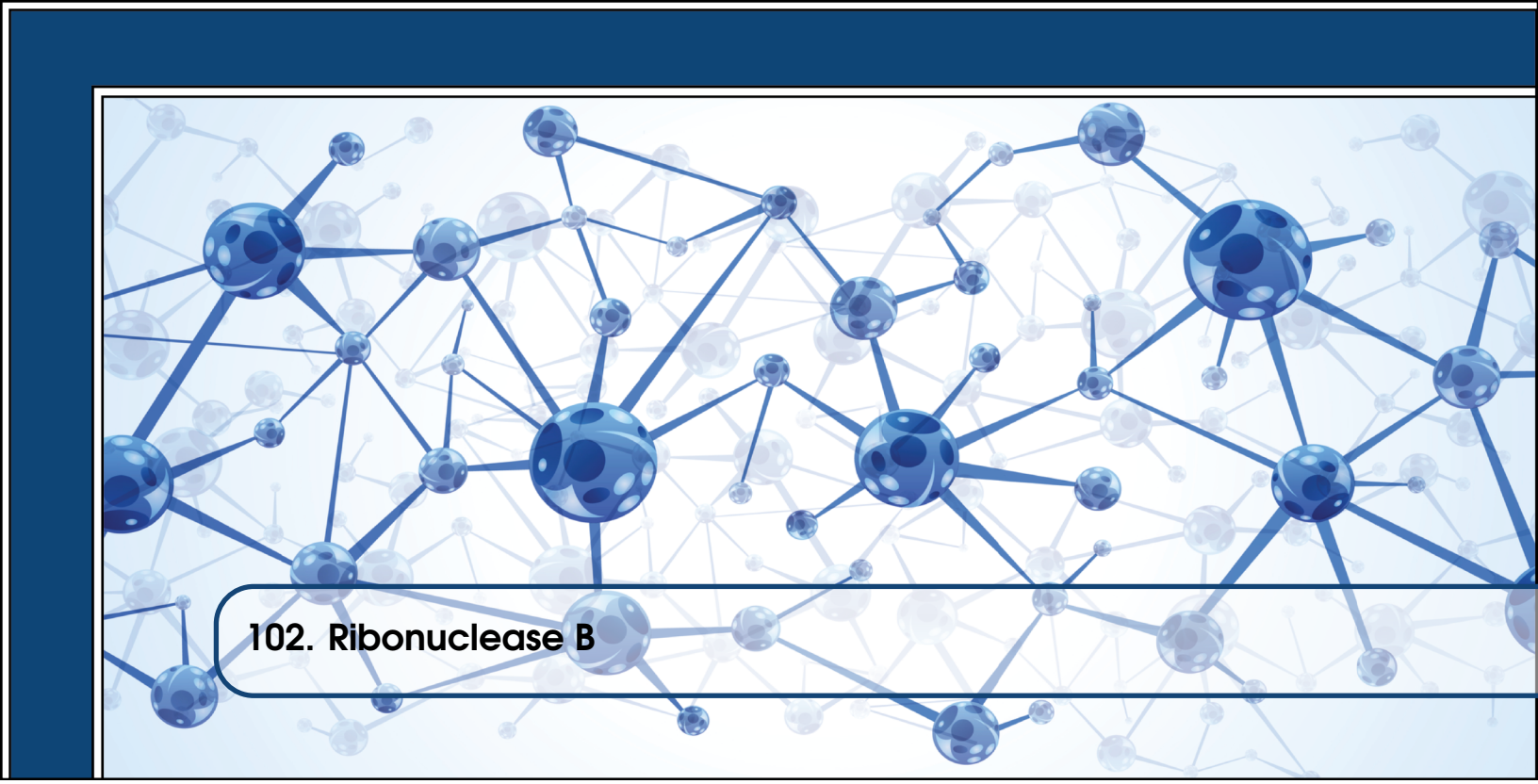
645, 1967.
- Hirai, M., and Asahi, T.: Purification and Properties of Two Ribonucleases in Different Intracellular Compartments in Pea Root Tissue, *J. Biochem.* 78, 485, 1975.
- Hirs, C.: Studies on the Structure of Ribonuclease. Enzymatic Hydrolysis of the Four Large Peptides Formed in the Tryptic Hydrolysis of the Oxidized Protein, *J Biol Chem* 235, 625, 1960.
- Hirs, C., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: A Chromatographic Investigation of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 200, 493, 1953.
- Hirs, C., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Peptides Obtained by Tryptic Hydrolysis of Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 219, 623, 1956.
- Hirs, C., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: The Sequence of the Amino Acid Residues in Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonucleases, *J Biol Chem* 235, 633, 1960.
- Hirs, C., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: The Amino Acid Composition of Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 211, 941, 1954.
- Hirs, C., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: Peptides Obtained by Chymotryptic Hydrolysis of Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonuclease. A Partial Structural Formula for the Oxidized Protein, *J Biol Chem* 221, 151, 1956.
- Hodhes, R., and Merrifield, R.: The Role of Serine-123 in the Activity and Specificity of Ribonuclease Reactivation of Ribonuclease 1-118 by the Synthetic COOH-terminal Tetracapeptide, Ribonuclease 111-124, and Its O-Methylserine and Alanine Analogs, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1231, 1975.
- Hofsteenge, J., Matthies, R., and Stone, S.: Primary Structure of a Ribonuclease from Porcine Liver, a New Member of the Ribonuclease Superfamily, *Biochemistry* 28, 9806, 1989.
- Holy, A., and Groxdanovic, J.: The Substrate Specificity of Bovine Seminal Vesicle Fluid Ribonuclease (Ribonuclease A), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 277, 556, 1972.
- Howart, O., and Lian, L.: Ribonuclease A: Carbon-13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Assignments Binding Sites and Conformational Flexibilitiy, *Biochemistry* 23, 3515, 1984.
- Hughes, L., Cohen, J., Szabo, A., Niu, C., and Matsuura, S.: ^{13}C NMR Studies of the Molecular Dynamics of Selectively ^{13}C- Enriched Ribonuclease Complexes, *Biochemistry* 23, 4390, 1984.
- Hui, H., Tomasselli, A., Zurcherneely, H., and Heinrikson, R.: Ribonuclease-A as a Substrate of the Protease from Human Immunodeficiency Virus-1, *J Biol Chem* 265, 21386, 1990.
- Hulea, S., Denton, M., and Arnstein, H.: Ribonuclease Activity During Erythroid Cell Maturation, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 346, 1975.
- Hummel, J., and Anderson, B.: Ribonuclease Adsorption on Glass Surfaces, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 112, 443, 1965.
- Hummel,C., Pincus, M., Brandt-Rauf-P., Frei, G., and Carty, R.: Reaction of (Bromoacetamido)nucleoside Affinity Labels with Ribonuclease A: Evidence for Steric Control of Reaction Specificity and Alkylation Rate, *Biochemistry* 26, 135, 1987.
- Imada, A., Hunt, J., van de Sande, H., Sinskey, A., and Tannenbaum, S.: Purification and Properties of an Intracellular Ribonuclease from *Candida lipolytica*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 490, 1975.
- Imada, A., Sinskey, A., and Tannebaum, S.: Degradation of Ribonucleic Acid in *Candida lipolytica*: Extraction of Ribonucleic Acid Enzymes, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 14, 103, 1972.
- Ingebresten, O., Eker, P., and Pihl, A.: Purification and Properties of A Ribonuclease from Rat Liver Polyribosomes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 25, 217, 1972.
- Irie, M., Sutio, F., and Saito, T.: Amino Acid Composition and Some Immunological Properties of a Minor Ribonuclease from Bovine Seminal Vesicles, *J. Biochem.* 73, 475, 1973.
- Jacoli, G., Ronald, W., and Lavkulich, L.: Inhibition of Ribonuclease Activity by Bentonite, *Can J Biochem* 51, 1558, 1973.
- Jentoft, J., Gerken,T., Jentoft, N., and Dearborn, D.: [^{13}C]Methylated Ribonuclease A. ^{13}C NMR Studies of the Interaction of Lysine 41 with the Active Site Ligands, *J Biol Chem* 256, 231, 1981.
- Jimenez, M., Rico, M., Herrranz, J., Santoro, J., and Nieto, J.: ^{1}H-NMR Assignment and Folding of the Isolated Ribonuclease 21-42 Fragment, *Eur J Biochem* 175, 101, 1988.
- Jullien, M., and Garel, J.: Energy-Transfer Measurements on a Double Fluorescent Labeled Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 22, 3829, 1983.
- Kabasawa, I., and Hirs, C.: Structural Studies with the Glycopeptides from Porcine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1610, 1972.
- Kalnitsky, G., Hummel, J., and Dierks, C.,: Some Factors which Affect the Enzymatic Digestion of Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1512, 1959.
- Kalnitsky, G., Hummel, J., Resnick, H., Carter, J., Barnett, L., and Dierks, C.: The Relation of Structure to Enzymatic Activity in Ribonuclease, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 81, 542, 1959.
- Kalofoutis, A., and Jullien, G.: Serum Ribonuclease Activity in Multiple Myeloma, *Clin Chem* 21, 1345, 1975.
- Kamm, R., and Smith, A.: Ribonuclease Activity in Human Plasma, *Circulation* 5, 198, 1972.
- Kartha, G.: Tertiary Structure of Ribonuclease, *Nature* 214, 234, 1967.
- Kartha, G., Bello, J., and Harker, D.: Tertiary Structure of Ribonuclease, *Nature* 213, 862, 1967.
- Katoh, H., Yoshinaga, M., Yanagita, T., Ohgi, K., Irie, M., Beintema, J., and Meinsma, D.: Kinetic Studies on Turtle Pancreatic Ribonuclease: A Comparative Study of the Base Specificities of the B2 and P0 Sites of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A and Turtle Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 873, 367, 1986.
- Keller, W., and Crouch, R.: Degradation of DNA RNA Hybrids by Ribonuclease H and DNA Polymerases of Cellular and Viral Origin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 3360, 1972.
- Kobayashi, R., and Hirs, C.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 248, 7833, 1973.
- Kole, R., Sierakowska, H., and Shugar, D.: A Specific Colorimetric and Cytochemical Substrate for Ribonuclease T2: Adenosine-3'-(alpha-naphthylphosphate), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 323, 1972.
- Komiyama, T., and Irie, M.: pH Profiles of the Kinetic Parameters and Photoinactivation of Ribonuclease from *Rhizopus sp.*, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 71, 973, 1972.
- Krebs, H., Schmid, F., and Jaenicke,R.: Native-like Folding Intermediates of Homologous Ribonucleases, *Biochemistry* 24, 3846, 1985.
- Kuciel, R., and Ostrowski, W.: Preparation and Characterization of Ribonuclease from Human Hypertrophic Prostate Gland, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 402, 2253, 1975.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Ribonuclease, *J Gen Physiol* 24, 15, 1940.

- Kunitz, M.: Spectrophotometric Method for Measurement of Ribonuclease Activity, *J Biol Chem* 164, 563, 1946.
- Kutyshenko, V.: Spin Diffusion As a Method to Study Protein Dynamics - Thermal Denaturation of Ribonuclease-A, *Studia Biophysica* 139, 37, 1990.
- Ledouix, L.: The Active Groups of Ribonuclease. IV. The Homogeneity of Protein Solutions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 14, 267, 1954.
- Ledouix, L.: Effect of Ribonuclease on Cellular Oxidations. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 15, 143, 1954.
- Ledouix, L.: , *Nature* 176, 36, 1954.
- Lehmann, M., and Zaccai, G.: Neutron Small-Angle Scattering Studies of Ribonuclease in Mixed Aqueous Solutions and Determination of the Preferentially Bound Water, *Biochemistry* 23, 1939, 1984.
- Leijenaar-van den Berg, G., and Beintema, J.: The Amino Acid Sequences of Reindeer, Moose and Fallow Deer Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 101, 1975.
- Leijenaar-van den Berg, G., Michelsen, C., and Beintema, J.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance of Histidine Residues in Reindeer Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 218, 1974.
- Leis, J., Berkower, I., and Hurwitz, J.: Mechanism of Action of Ribonuclease H Isolated from Avian Myeloblastosis Virus and *Escherichia coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 466, 1973.
- Leone, E., Farina, B., and Mennella, M.: Reversible Inactivation of Ribonucleases with ADP-ribosylation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 871, 182, 1986.
- Li, J., and Walz, F.: A Steady-State Kinetic Study of the Ribonuclease A Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Uridine-2',3'(cyclic)-5'-diphosphate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 227, 1974.
- Lian, L.: Ribonuclease A: A Complete Proton NMR Fingerprint Using TOCSY and NOESY Experiments in Water, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 154, 1253, 1988.
- Libonati, M., Malorni, M., Parente, A., and D'Alessio, G.: Degradation of Double-stranded RNA by a Monomeric Derivative of Ribonuclease BS-1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 402, 83, 1975.
- Libonati, M., Sorrentino, S., Galli, R., La Montagna, R., and DiDonato, A.: RNA Hybrids by Aggregates of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 407, 292, 1975.
- Lichtin, N., Ogdan, J., and Stein, G.: Fast Consecutive Radical Processes with the Ribonuclease Molecule in Aqueous Solution. I. Reaction with H Atoms, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 14, 1972.
- Lichtin, N., Ogdan, J., and Stein, G.: Fast Consecutive Radical Processes Within the Ribonuclease Molecule in Aqueous Solution. II. Reaction with OH Radicals and Hydrated Electrons, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 124, 1972.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Isomerization of Proline-93 during the Unfolding and Refolding of Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 22, 559, 1983.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Evidence for the Existence of Three or More Slow Phases in the Refolding of Ribonuclease A and Some Characteristics of the Phases, *Biochemistry* 26, 3537, 1987.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Involvement of Prolines-114 and -117 in the Slow Refolding Phase of Ribonuclease A As Determined by Isomer-Specific Proteolysis, *Biochemistry* 23, 5713, 1984.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Mechanism for the Unfolding and Refolding of Ribonuclease A. Kinetic Studies Utilizing Spectroscopic Methods, *Biochemistry* 22, 564, 1983.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Mechanism for the Unfolding and Refolding of Ribonuclease A. Simulations Using a Simple Model with No Structural Intermediates, *Biochemistry* 22, 573, 1983.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Refolding of Ribonuclease in the Presence and Absence of Ammonium Sulfate Pulses. Comparison between Experiments and Simulations, *Biochemistry* 26, 1826, 1987.
- Lin, M.: The Structural Role of Amino Acid Residues Near the Carboxyl Terminus of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 245, 6726, 1970.
- Lin, S., Konishi, Y., Denton, M., and Scheraga, H.: Influence of an Extrinsic Cross-Link on the Folding Pathway of Ribonuclease A. Conformational and Thermodynamic Analysis of Cross-Linked (Lysine7-Lysine41)-Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 23, 5504, 1984.
- Lin, S., Konishi, Y., Nall, B., and Scheraga, H.: Influence of an Extrinsic Cross-Link on the Folding Pathway of Ribonuclease A. Kinetics of Folding-Unfolding, *Biochemistry* 24, 2680, 1985.
- Lin, Y.: Inactivation of Pancreatic Ribonuclease with Hydroxylamine-Oxygen-Cupric Ion, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 680, 1972.
- Lustig, B., and Fink, A.: The Thermal Denaturation of Ribonuclease-A in Aqueous-Methanol Solvents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1119, 205, 1992.
- Lynn, R., Konishi, Y., and Scheraga, H.: Folding of Ribonuclease A from a Partially Disordered Conformation. Kinetic Study under Transition Conditions, *Biochemistry* 23, 2420, 1984.
- Machuga, E., and Klapper, M.: Catalytic Activity of N-Carboxymethylhistidine 12 Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2319, 1975.
- Marchiori, F., Borin, G., Moroder, L., Rocchi, R., and Scoffone, E.: Relation Between Structure and Function in Some Partially Synthetic Ribonuclease S'. I. Kinetic Determinations, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 257, 210, 1972.
- Markham, R., and Smith, J.: The Structure of Ribonucleic Acids. II. The Smaller Products of Ribonuclease Digestion, *Biochem J* 52, 558, 1952.
- Markham, R., and Smith, J.: The Structure of Ribonucleic Acid. III. The End Groups, the General Structure and the Nature of the Core, *Biochem J* 52, 565, 1952.
- Markham, R., and Smith, J.: The Structure of Ribonucleic Acid. I. Cyclic Nucleotides Produced by Ribonuclease and by Alkaline Hydrolysis, *Biochem J* 52, 552, 1952.
- Markley, J.: Correlation Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies at 250 MHz of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease . I. Reinvestigation of the Histidine Peak Assignments, *Biochemistry* 14, 3546, 1975.
- Markley, J.: Correlation Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies at 250 MHz of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease. II. pH and Inhibitor-induced Conformational Transitions Affecting Histidine-48 and One Tyrosine Residue of Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 14, 3554, 1975.
- Markley, J., and Finkenstadt, W.: Correlation Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies at 250 MHz of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease. III. Mutual Electrostatic Interaction Between Histidine Residues 12 and 119, *Biochemistry* 14, 3562, 1975.
- Marshall, A., and Brown, E.: The Ribonucleases of *Chlorella* , *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 434, 1975.
- Martin, A., and Porter, R.: The Chromatographic Fractionation of Ribonuclease, *Biochem J* 49, 215, 1951.
- Martin, C., Lam, D., and Marini, M.: Reaction of Formaldehyde with the Histidine Residues of Proteins, *Bioorg Chem* 4, 22, 1975.
- Marzotto, A., Pajetta, P., and Scoffone, E.: Acetoacetylation of Ribonuclease A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 517, 1967.

- Matthews, C., Erickson, P., and Froebe, C.: The Pentaaminеruthenium(III)-Histidine Complex in Ribonuclease A as an Optical Probe of Conformational Change, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 624, 499, 1980.
- McDonald, M.: A Method for the Preparation of Protease-free Crystalline Ribonuclease, *J Gen Physiol* 32, 39, 1948.
- McDonald, M.: Ribonucleases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 2, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 427, 1955.
- McGeehan, G., Benner, S.: An Improved System for Expressing Pancreatic Ribonuclease in *Escherichia coli*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 247, 55, 1989.
- McIntosh, M., and Earhart, C.: Effect of Ribonuclease on the Association of Deoxyribonucleic Acid with the Membrane in *Escherichia coli*, *J Bacteriol* 122, 592, 1975.
- McWherter, C., Haas, E., Leed, A., and Scheraga, H.: Conformational Unfolding in the N-Terminal Region of Ribonuclease A Detected by Nonradiative Energy Transfer, *Biochemistry* 25, 1951, 1986.
- Meador, J., and Kennell, D.: Cloning and Sequencing the Gene Encoding *Escherichia coli* Ribonuclease-1 - Exact Physical Mapping Using the Genome Library, *Gene* 95, 1, 1990.
- Meadows, D., Roberts, G., and Jardetzky, O.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Structure and Binding Sites of Enzymes. VIII. Inhibitor Binding to Ribonuclease, *J Mol Biol* 45, 491, 1969.
- Melbye, S., and Freedberg, I.: Epidermal Nucleases: Purification and Characterization of Ribonuclease from Mammalian Epidermis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 466, 1975.
- Meyhack, B., Meyhack, I., and Apirion, D.: Colicin E3: A Unique Endoribonuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 156, 1973.
- Miller, H., Perkins, L., and Rosenfeld, M.: Endoribonuclease From Bovine Adrenal Cortex Cytosol, *Biochemistry* 14, 1964, 1975.
- Miron, M., and Morais, R.: Pancreatic-like Ribonuclease Activity in the Ascites Fluid of the Novikoff and Ehrlich Tumors, *Can J Biochem* 50, 843, 1972.
- Mitch, W., and Levy, C.: Anomalous Behavior of Ribonuclease A on Sephadex G-100, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 251, 388, 1971.
- Morisset, J., Black, O., and Webster, P.: Changes with Fasting in Pigeon Pancreas Alkaline and Acid Ribonuclease, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 139, 562, 1972.
- Mui, P., Konishi, Y., and Scheraga, H.: Kinetics and Mechanism of the Refolding of Denatured Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 24, 4481, 1985.
- Nadeau, J., Singleton, C., Kelly, G., Weith, H., and Gough, G.: Use of Ribonucleases as Protecting Groups in Synthesis of Polynucleotides with Phosphorylated Terminals, *Biochemistry* 23, 6153, 1984.
- Nellore, R., and Bhagat, H.: Development and Validation of Capillary Electrophoresis Assay for Ribonuclease A, *J Pharm Biomed Anal* 12, 1363, 1994.
- Nickerson, K., and Van Holde, K.: A Circular Dichroic Study of Cu(II)-Ribonuclease Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2022, 1973.
- Nishikawa, S., Morioka, H., Kim, H., Fuchimura, K., Tanaka, T., Uesugi, S., Hakoshima, T., Tomita, K., Ohtsuka, E., and Ikehara, M.: Two Histidine Residues Are Essential for Ribonuclease T1 Activity as Is the Case for Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 26, 8620, 1987.
- Nogues, M., Vilanova, M., Cuchillo, C.: Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A as a Model as an Enzyme with Multiple Substrate Binding Sites, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1253, 16, 1995.
- Ohe, M., Matsuo, H., Sakyama, F., and Narita, K.: Determination of pKa's of Individual Histidine Residues in Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Hydrogen-Tritium Exchange, *J. Biochem.* 75, 1197, 1974.
- Ohgi, K., and Irie, M.: Purification and Properties of a New Ribonuclease from *Aspergillus saitoi*, *J. Biochem.* 77, 1085, 1975.
- Ohgi, K., Sanda, A., Takizawa, Y., and Irie, M.: Purification of Acid Ribonucleases from Bovine Spleen, *J. Biochem.* 103, 267, 1988.
- Okazaki, H., Ittel, M., Niedergang, C., and Mandel, P.: Purification of an Alkaline Ribonuclease From Soluble Fraction of Beef Brain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 84, 1975.
- Omori, A., Sato, S., and Tamiya, N.: Isolation and Some Properties of Ribonuclease From *Fusarium monoliforme*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 125, 1972.
- Patel, D., Woodward, C., and Bovey, F.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Ribonuclease A in H_2O, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 599, 1972.
- Pietrzak, M., Cudny, H., and Maluszynski, M.: Purification and Properties of Two Ribonucleases and a Nuclease from Barley Seeds, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 614, 102, 1980.
- Pincus, M., Thi, L., and Carty, R.: The Kinetics and Specificity of the Reaction of 2'(3')-o-Bromoacetyluridine with Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 14, 3653, 1975.
- Plapp, B., Raftery, M., and Cole, R.: The Tryptic Digestion of S-Aminoethylated Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 242, 265, 1967.
- Plummer, T., and Hirs, C.: The Isolation of Ribonuclease B, a Glycoprotein From Bovine Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 238, 1396, 1963.
- Plummer, T., and Hirs, C.: On the Structure of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease B, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2530, 1964.
- Pollard, D., and Nagyvary, J.: Inhibition of Pancreatic Ribonuclease A by Arabinonucleotides, *Biochemistry* 12, 1063, 1973.
- Puett, D.: Conformational Studies on A Glycosylated Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3566, 1973.
- Pyrhonen, S., and Johansson, E.: Regression of Warts, *Lancet* 1, 592, 1975.
- Rabin, E., and Tattrie, B.: The Isolation, Purification and Properties of a Ribonuclease (Mr 18,000) from Human Uremic Serum, and Its Relation to the Human Urinary Ribonuclease (Mr 33,000). I. Isolation of the Low Molecular Weight Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 127, 1982.
- Rabin, E., and Tattrie, B.: The Isolation, Purification and Properties of a Ribonuclease (Mr 18,000) from Human Uremic Serum, and Its Relation to the Human Urinary Ribonuclease (Mr 33,000). II. Properties of the Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 132, 1982.
- Rabin, E., and Weinberger, V.: The Isolation, Purification, and Properties of a Ribonuclease from Normal Human Urine, *Biochem Med* 14, 1, 1975.
- Rasmussen, B., Stock, A., Ringe, D., and Petsko, G.: Crystalline Ribonuclease-A Loses Function Below the Dynamical Transition at 220 K, *Nature* 357, 423, 1992.
- Reddi, K.: Nature and Possible Origin of Human Serum Ribonuclease, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 110, 1975.
- Rehage, A., and Schmid, F.: Fast- and Slow-Refolding Forms of Unfolded Ribonuclease A Differ in Tyrosine Fluorescence, *Biochemistry* 21, 1499, 1982.
- Richards, F., and Wyckoff, H.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 647, 1971.
- Rico, M., Bruix, M., Santoro, J., Bonzalez, C., Neira, J., Neito, J., and Herranz, J.: Sequential ^{1}H-NMR Assignment and Solution Structure of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Eur J Biochem* 183, 623, 1989.

- Roberts, G., Dennis, E., Meadows, D., Cohen, J., and Jardetsky, O.: The Mechanism of Action of Ribonuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 62, 1151, 1969.
- Robertson, A., and Baldwin, R.: Hydrogen Exchange in Thermally Denatured Ribonuclease-A, *Biochemistry* 30, 9907, 1991.
- Robertson, H., Altman, S., and Smith, J.: Purification and Properties of a Specific *Escherichia coli* Ribonuclease which Cleaves a Tyrosine Transfer Ribonucleic Acid Precursor, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5243, 1972.
- Rosenberg, E., and Zamenhof, S.: Action of Ribonuclease on Polyribophosphate and Studies on a New Polysugarphosphate, *Fed Proc* 19, 315, 1960.
- Rosso, P., Diggs, J., and Winick, M.: Changes in Alkaline Ribonuclease Activity During Compensatory Renal Growth, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 169, 1973.
- Rothwarf, D., and Scheraga, H.: Regeneration and Reduction of Native Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease-A with Oxidized and Reduced Dithiothreitol, *J Am Chem Soc* 113, 6293, 1991.
- Roy, M., and Apirion, D.: Purification and Properties of Ribonuclease E, an RNA-Processing Enzyme from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 747, 200, 1983.
- Ryle, A., and Anfinsen, C.: Studies on the Disulfide Bridges in Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 633, 1957.
- Sadler, P., Benz, F., and Roberts, G.: The Effect of Chloroplatinite on the ^{1}H NMR Spectrum of Ribonuclease Solvent Accessibility of Methionine Residues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 359, 13, 1974.
- Sagar, A., and Pandit, M.: Denaturation Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease. Effect of Trichloroacetic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 743, 303, 1983.
- Sanchez de Jimenez, E., Leon de Miles, M., and Roman, P.: Characterization of Chicken Red-Cell RNAase, *Eur J Biochem* 28, 538, 1972.
- Santoro, J., Juretschke, H., and Rüterjans, H.: Carbon-13 NMR Investigations on Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 346, 1979.
- Sarngadharan, M., Leis, J., and Gallo, R.: Isolation and Characterization of a Ribonuclease from Human Leukemic Blood Cells Specific to Ribonucleic Acid of Ribonucleic Acid-Deoxyribonucleic Acid Hybrid Molecules, *J Biol Chem* 250, 365, 1975.
- Sasaki, D., Kelly, C., Martin, P., Edwards, B., and Doscher, M.: A Semisynthetic Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease Containing a Unique Nitrotyrosine Residue, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 241, 132, 1985.
- Schaffer, S., Ahmed, A., and Wetlaufer, D.: Salt Effects in the Glutathione-facilitated Reactivation of Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8483, 1975.
- Schechter, A., Sachs, D., Heller,S., Shrager, R., and Cohen, J.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Titration Curves of Histidine Ring Protons. III. Ribonuclease, *J Mol Biol* 71, 39, 1972.
- Scheffer, A., and Beintema, J.: Horse Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Eur J Biochem* 46, 221, 1974.
- Schendel, P., Maeba, P., and Craven, G.: Identification of the Proteins Associated with Subparticles Produced by Mild Ribonuclease Digestion of 30S Ribosomal Particles from *Escherichia coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 544, 1972.
- Scheraga, H.: Structural Studies of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Fed Proc* 26, 1380, 1967.
- Scheraga, H., and Rupley, J.: Structure and Function of Ribonuclease, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 24, 161, 1962.
- Schill, W., and Schumacher, G.: Radial Diffusion in Gel For Micro Determination of Enzymes. I. Muramidase, Alpha-Amylase, DNase I, RNase A, Acid Phosphatase, and Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 46, 502, 1972.
- Schmid, F.: Mechanism of Folding Ribonuclease A. Slow Refolding Is a Sequential Reaction via Structural Intermediates, *Biochemistry* 22, 4960, 1983.
- Schmid, F., and Blaschek, H.: An Early Intermediate in the Folding of Ribonuclease A is Protected against Cleavage by Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 2128, 1984.
- Schmid, F., Buonocore, M., and Baldwin, R.: Tests of the Simple Model of Lin and Brandts for the Folding Kinetics of Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 23, 3389, 1984.
- Schmidt, T., Diehl, E., Davidson, C., Puk, M., Webb, M., and Litwak, G.: Effects of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, S Protein and S Peptide on Activation of Purified Rat Hepatic Glucocorticoid-Receptor Complexes, *Biochemistry* 25, 5955, 1986.
- Schmukler, M., Friedling, S., and Levy, C.: Polyguanylic Acid-Inhibited Ribonuclease of *Klebsiella.* II. Studies with Synthetic Polyribonucleotides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 403, 1972.
- Schmukler, M., Jewett, P., and Levy, C.: The Effects of Polyamines on a Residue-specific Human Plasma Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2206, 1975.
- Sekeris, C., and Roewekamp, W.: Inhibitory Effects of Rifampicin and Some Derivatives on Ribonuclease H (hybridase) from Rat Liver, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 34, 1972.
- Sekine, H., Nakano, E., and Sakaguchi, K.: The Interaction of DNA with Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 174, 202, 1969.
- Shapiro, R., Felt, J., Strydom, D., and Vallee, B.: Isolation and Characterization of a Human Colon Carcinoma-secreted Enzyme with Pancreatic Ribonuclease-like Actvity, *Biochemistry* 25, 7255, 1986.
- Shapiro, R., Riordan, J., and Vallee, B.: Characteristic Ribonucleolytic Activity of Human Angiogenin, *Biochemistry* 25, 3527, 1986.
- Silverman, D., Kotelchuck, D., Taylor, G., and Scheraga, H.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of the NN-Terminal Fragment of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 150, 757, 1972.
- Sorrentino, S., Lavitrano, M., De Prisco, R., and Libonati, M.: Human Seminal Ribonuclease. A Tool to Check the Role of Basic Charges and Glycosylation of a Ribonuclease in the Action of the Enzyme on Double-stranded RNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 827, 135, 1985.
- Spackman, D., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: The Disulfide Bonds of Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 235, 648, 1960.
- Stevenin, J., and Jacob, M.: Effects of Sodium Chloride and Pancreatic Ribonuclease on the Rat-Brain Nuclear Particles: The Fate of the Protein Moiety, *Eur J Biochem* 47, 29, 1974.
- Strehlow, K., Robertson, A., and Bladwin, R.: Proline for Alanine Substitutions in the C-Peptide Helix of Ribonuclease-A, *Biochemistry* 30, 5810, 1991.
- Suhara, I., and Yoneda, M.: The Nucleases from *Acrocylindrum sp.* II. Crystallization and Chemical Properties of Endonuclease, *J. Biochem.* 73, 647, 1973.
- Suhara, I., Kawashimaa-Kusaba, F., Nakao, Y., Yoneda, M., and Ohmura, E.: The Nucleases from *Acrocylindrium sp.* I. Purification and Properties of Ribonuclease, *J. Biochem.* 71, 941, 1972.
- Sznajd, J., and Naskalski, J.: Ribonuclease from Human Granulocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 282, 1973.

- Taborsky, G.: Chromatography of Ribonuclease on Carboxymethyl Cellulose Columns, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2652, 1959.
- Takagi, T., and Izutsu, T.: Circular Dichroism of the Disulfide Groups of Ribonuclease in 6 M Guanidine Hydrochloride, *J. Biochem.* 75, 441, 1974.
- Takahashi, T., Irie, M., and Ukita, T.: A Comparative Study on Enzymatic Activity of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, Ribonuclease S, and Ribonuclease S', *J. Biochem.* 65, 55, 1969.
- Takai, K., Hashimoto, S., and Muramatsu, M.: Oligonucleotide Sequences of Pancreatic and T1 Ribonuclease Digests of 5s Ribosomal RNA from Mouse Cells, *Biochemistry* 14, 536, 1975.
- Taniguchi, T., and Libonati, M.: Action of Ribonuclease BS-1 on a DNA-RNA Hybrid, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 58, 280, 1974.
- Tanokura, M.: ^{1}H-NMR Study on the Tautomerism of the Imidazole Ring of Histidine Residues. II. Microenvironments of Histidine-12 and Histidine-119 of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 586, 1983.
- Tarentino, A., Plummer, J., and Maley, F.: Studies on the Oligosaccharide Sequence of Ribonuclease B, *J Biol Chem* 245, 4150, 1970.
- Torti, G., Mapelli, S., and Soave, C.: Acid Ribonuclease from Wheat Germ: Purification, Properties and Specificity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 324, 254, 1973.
- Usher, D., Erenrich, E., and Eckstein, F.: Geometry of the First Step in the Action of Ribonuclease A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 115, 1972.
- Vescia, S., and Tramontano, D.: Antitumoral Action of Bovine Seminal Ribonuclease, *Mol Cell Biochem* 36, 125, 1981.
- Volkin, E., and Cohn, W.: On the Structure of Ribonucleic Acids. III. The Products of Ribonuclease Action, *J Biol Chem* 205, 767, 1953.
- Walker, E., Ralston, G., and Darvey, I.: An Allosteric Model for Ribonuclease, *Biochem J* 147, 425, 1975.
- Walters, D., and Allerhand, A.: Tautomeric States of the Histidine Residues of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 255, 6200, 1980.
- Wang, M., Gandour, R., Rodgers, J., Haslam, J., and Schowen, R.: Transition-state Structure for a Conformation Change of Ribonuclease, *Bioorg Chem* 4, 392, 1975.
- Wang, M., Wang, Z., and Zhao, K.: Kinetics of Inactivation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A by Bromopyruvic Acid, *Biochem J* 320, 187, 1996.
- Weatherford, S., Rosen, L., Gorelic, L., and Apirion, D.: *Escherichia coli* Strains with Thermolabile Ribonuclease II Activity, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5404, 1972.
- Weatherford, S., Weisberg, L., Achord, D., and Apirion, D.: Separation of *Escherichia coli* Ribonucleases on a DNA Agarose Column and the Identification of an RNase H Activity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 1307, 1972.
- Welling, G., Groen, G., and Beintema, J.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Dromedary Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochem J* 147, 505, 1975.
- Welling, G., Scheffer, A., and Beintema, J.: The Primary Structure of Goat and Sheep Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 58, 1974.
- White, F., and Anfinsen, C.: Some Relationships of Stucture to Function in Ribonuclease, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 81, 515, 1959.
- Wiener, S., Wiener, R., Urivetzky, M., and Meilman, E.: Inhibition of Ribonuclease by Diethyl Pyrocarbonate and Other Methods, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 259, 378, 1972.
- Wilchek, M., Frensdorff, A., and Sela, M.: Modification of the Carboxyl Groups of Ribonuclease by Attachment of Glycine or Alanylglycine, *Biochemistry* 6, 247, 1967.
- Williams, D., and Lennarz, W.: Control of Asparagine-linked Oligosaccharide Chain Processing: Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease B. An *in Vitro* System for Processing of Exogenous Glycoproteins, *J Biol Chem* 259, 5105, 1984.
- Wlodawer, A., and Sjölin, L.: Hydrogen Exchange In RNase A: Neutron Diffraction Study, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 79, 1418, 1982.
- Wlodawer, A., and Sjölin, L.: Structure of Ribonuclease A: Results of Joint Neutron and X-ray Refinement at 2.0 , *Biochemistry* 22, 2720, 1983.
- Wolf, B., Lesnaw, J., and Reichmann, M.: A Mechanism of the Irreversible Inactivation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Diethylpyrocarbonate. A General Reaction of Diethylpyrocarbonate with Proteins, *Eur J Biochem* 13, 519, 1970.
- Wyckoff, H., Hardman, K., Allewell, N., Inagami, T., Johnson, L., and Richards, F.: The Structure of Ribonuclease-S at 3.5 , *J Biol Chem* 242, 3984, 1967.
- Wyers, F., Sentenac, A., and Fromageot, P.: Role of DNA-RNA Hybrids in Eukaryotes. Ribonuclease H in Yeast, *Eur J Biochem* 35, 270, 1973.
- Zaborsky, O., and Milliman, G.: The Effect of Temperature on the Chemical Shifts of the Histidine Residues of Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 271, 274, 1972.
- Zale, S., and Klibanov, A.: Why Does Ribonuclease Irreversibly Inactivate at High Temperatures, *Biochemistry* 25, 5432, 1986.
- Zamenhof, S., Leidy, G., Fitzgerald, P., Alexander, H., and Chargaff, E.: Polyribophosphate, the Type-specific Substance of Hemophilus Influenzae, Type B, *J Biol Chem* 203, 695, 1953.
- Zimmerman, S., and Sandeen, G.: The Ribonuclease Activity of Crystallized Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *Anal Biochem* 14, 269, 1966.
- Zimmerman, S., and Sanderson, G: A Sensitive Assay for Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Anal Biochem* 10, 444, 1965.
- Zwiers, H., Scheffer, A., and Beintema, J.: Amino-Acid Sequences of Red-Deer and Roe-Deer Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *Eur J Biochem* 36, 569, 1973.



102. Ribonuclease B

Pancreatic ribonuclease (RNase) is an endoribonuclease. It catalyzes the cleavage of the phosphodiester bond between the 5'-ribose of a nucleotide and the phosphate group attached to the 3'-ribose of an adjacent pyrimidine nucleotide. This cleavage forms a 2',3'-cyclic phosphate, which is then hydrolyzed to the corresponding 3'-nucleoside phosphate.

RNase is found in greatest quantity in ruminant pancrease (Barnard 1969). The major component of the crystalline enzyme is RNase A; a minor component is RNase B. RNase B is the glycosylated form of RNase A (Beintema *et al.* 1976).

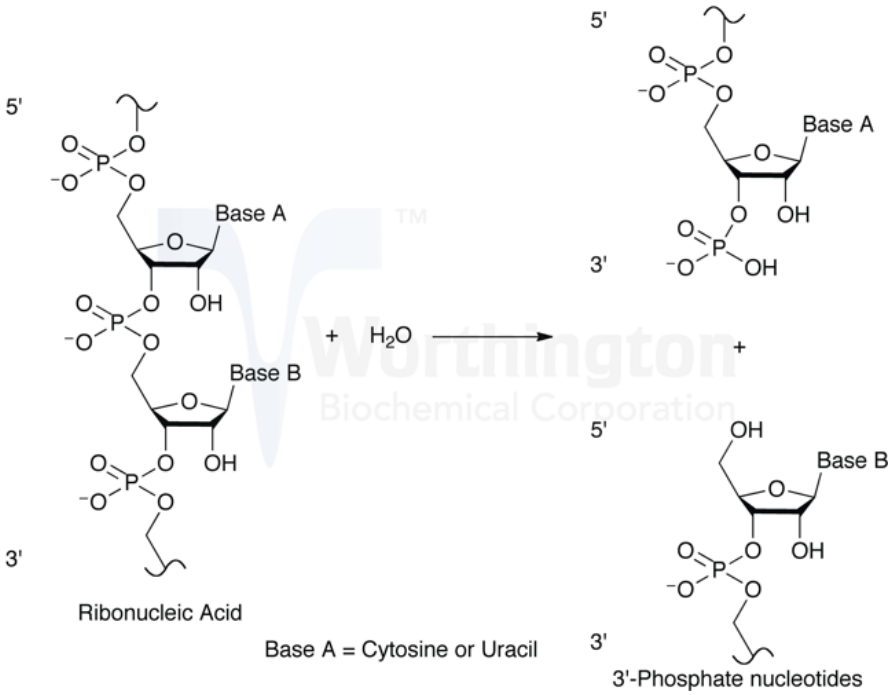


Figure 102.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Ribonuclease B

History

The work of Jones in 1920 is usually cited as the "beginning" of pancreatic ribonuclease (Richards and Wycoff 1971). RNase was isolated by Dubos and Thompson in 1938 and crystallized by Kunitz in 1940.

In 1947 Worthington was the first company to manufacture highly purified crystalline RNase. In the early 1950s, the company Armour prepared crude crystalline enzyme, and offered it at a very affordable price. Through the 1960s and 1970s, RNase A was a favorite to study primarly because it is remarkably thermostable and present at high concentration in an accessible source, bovine pancreas. These studies led to the elucidation of the crystal structure (Anfinsen 1959, Groves 1966, and Scheraga 1967), determination of the amino acid sequence (Smyth *et al.* 1963), identification of the catalytic mechanism (Beers 1960), and clarification of folding pathways (Hantgan *et al.* 1974). RNase A was the first enzyme and third protein for which a correct amino acid sequence was determined (Raines 1998).

Four Nobel prizes have been awarded for work associated with studies of RNase (Anfinsen, Moore, Stein, and Merrifield). The vast literature and numerous studies have made RNase the most extensively studied enzyme of the 20th century (Raines 1998).

Recent work continues to investigate the synthesis and maturation of RNase in the endoplasmic reticulum of live cells (Geiger *et al.* 2010). Much work is also still being dedicated to studying the folding and aggregation of RNase (Benito *et al.* 2008, Iwaoka *et al.* 2008, and Arai *et al.* 2010). The enzyme's role in cancer development and gene regulation is being studied (Shlyakhovenko 2009), and it is being developed into cancer chemotherapeutic agents (Chao *et al.* 2010).

Molecular Characteristics

RNase A is a small protein, the mature enzyme only having 124 amino acid residues, with no carbohydrate attached. RNase A contains 19 of the 20 amino acids, lacking only tryptophan (Nogués *et al.* 1995, and Raines 1998). The three dimensional structure of RNase A is fully encoded by its amino acid sequence (White and Anfinsen 1959, and Raines 1998). All eight human RNase A-like genes are located on chromosome 14. Each encodes a secretory signal sequence and contains an invariant catalytic triad of two histidines and one lysine with a conserved motif (CKXXNTF) (Marshall *et al.* 2008).

The amino acid sequences of many RNase A homologues have been identified, making RNase A a model system for vertebrate molecular evolution (Dyer and Rosenberg 2006). From the sequences and their distribution over a range of species it has been established that RNase A is a modern protein that is evolving rapidly (Doolittle 1992, and Raines 1998).

Specificity

RNase A is specific for pyrimidine nucleoside linkages (Volkin and Cohn 1953). The reaction is believed to take place in two steps. In the first step, the 3',5'-phosphodiester bond is cleaved, while generating a 2',3'-cyclic phosphodiester intermediate. In the second step, the cyclic phosphodiester is hydrolyzed to a 3'-monophosphate group. The first step is nonspecific with respect to the nitrogenous base of the substrate; however, the second step is absolutely specific for pyrimidine nucleotides with terminal 2',3'-cyclic phosphates. RNase B has the same specificity as RNase A toward both cyclic cytidylate and yeast RNA (Plummer and Hirs 1963). RNase A shows a preference for larger substrates (Nogués *et al.* 1995).

The enzyme cleaves at cytidine residues twice as fast as at uridyl residues (Richards and Wyckoff 1971). Thr45 has been found to be most important for mediating the pyrimidine specificity, both by forming hydrogen bonds with pyrimidine bases and sterically excluding purine bases (del Cardayré and Raines 1994). The side chain of Asp83 is important for stabilizing the transition state during the cleavage of uridine-containing substrates; this residue has no effect on the kinetics of cytidine cleavage (del Cardayré and Raines 1995).

Composition

The shape of the protein resembles a kidney, with the active site residues laying in the cleft (Richardson 1981, and Raines 1998). The secondary structure contains long four-stranded anti-parallel beta-sheets and three short alpha-helices (Raines 1998). RNase A contains four disulfide bonds, which are critical to the stability of the native enzyme. Two of these disulfide bonds lie between an alpha-helix and a beta-sheet and contribute more to the thermal stability than do the other two (Klink *et al.* 2000). RNase B is a glycoprotein containing at Asn34 a single oligosaccharide composed of six residues of mannose and two residues of N-acetylglucosamine (Tarentino *et al.* 1970).

IUB

- 3.1.27.5

CAS

- 9001-99-4

Protein Accession Number

- P61823

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:

- Alpha-Beta

Architecture:

- Roll

Topology:

- P-30 Protein

Molecular Weight

- RNase B: 14.700 $\pm$ 0.3 (Plummer and Hirs 1963)

Extinction Coefficient

- 8,640 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 5.77 (Theoretical, RNase B)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H12, H119)
- Lysine (K41)

Activators

- Sodium chloride (Weickmann *et al.* 1981)
- Sulfate (Moosavi-Movahedi *et al.* 2006)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metal ions
- Ribonuclease inhibitor (RI), a 50 kDa protein that constitutes $\leq$ 0.01% of the protein in the cytosol of mammalian cells (Takahashi 1967)
- Uridine-vanadate complexes (Lindquist *et al.* 1973)

Applications

- RNA removal during DNA isolation
- RNA sequence analysis
- RNase protection assays
- RNA quantification or mapping
- Purifying plasmid DNA
- Genomic DNA isolation
- Molecular weight marker

References

- Admed, A., Schaffer, S., and Wetlaufer, D.: Nonenzymic Reactivation of Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Air Oxidation and by Glutathione Oxidoreduction Buffers, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8477, 1975.
- Ahmad, F.: Free Energy Changes in Denaturation of Ribonuclease A by Mixed Denaturants. Effects of Combinations of Guanidine Hydrochloride and One of the Denaturants Lithium Bromide, Lithium Chloride and Sodium Bromide, *J Biol Chem* 259, 4183, 1984.
- Ahmad, F.: Free Energy Changes in Ribonuclease A Denaturation. Effect of Urea, Guanidine Hydrocholoride and Lithium Salt, *J Biol Chem* 258, 11143, 1983.
- Akasaka, K., Naito, A., and Imanari, M.: Novel Method for NMR Spectral Correlation Between the Native and the Denatured States of a Protein - Application to Ribonuclease-A, *J Am Chem Soc* 113, 4688, 1991.
- Aktipis, S., and Iammartino, A.: Photochemical Modification of Aromatic Residues in Irradiated Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 278, 239, 1972.
- Allewell, N., and Sama, A.: The Effect of Ammonium Sulfate on the Activity of Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 484, 1974.
- Alonso, J., Nogues, M., and Cuchillo, C.: Modification of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A with 6-Chloropurine Riboside, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 246, 681, 1986.
- Alonso, J., Paolillo, L., D'Auria, G., Nogues, M., and Cuchillo, C.: ^{1}H-n.m.r. Studies on the Existence of Substrate Binding Sites in Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 34, 66, 1989.
- Alonso, J., Paolillo, L., D'Auria, G., Nogues, M., and Cuchillo, C.: $^{1-}$H-n.m.r. Studies on the Specificity of the Interaction Between Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A and Dideoxynucleoside Monophosphates, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 31, 537, 1988.
- Altman, S., and Guerrier-Takada, C.: M1 RNA, the RNA Subunit of *Escherichia coli* Ribonuclease P, Can Undergo a pH-Sensitive Conformational Change, *Biochemistry* 25, 1205, 1986.
- Andini, S., D'Alessio, G., DiDonato, A., Paolillo, L., Piccoli, R., and Trivellone, E.: Comparative Proton NMR Studies of Bovine Semen and Pancreas Ribonucleases, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 530, 1983.
- Anfinsen, C., and White, F.: The Ribonucleases, *in The Enzymes* Vol. 5, (Boyer, P., Lardy, H., and Myerback, K., Eds.), Academic Press, NY, 95, 1961.
- Anfinsen, C., Redfield, R., Choate, W., Page, J., and Carroll, W.: Studies on the Gross Structure, Cross-Linkages, and Terminal Sequences in Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 207, 201, 1954.
- Aqvist, S., and Anfinsen, C.: The Isolation and Characterization of Ribonucleases from Sheep Pancreas, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1112, 1959.
- Arus, C., Paolillo, L., Llorens, R., Napolitano, R., Pares, X., and Cuchillo, C.: ^{1}H-NMR Studies on the Binding Subsites of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 117, 1981.
- Avey, H., Boles, M., Carlisle, C., Evans, S., Morris, S., Palmer, R., Woolhouse, B., and Shall, S.: Structure of Ribonuclease, *Nature* 213, 447, 1967.
- Bailey, J., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Peptides Obtained by Peptic Hydrolysis of Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 221, 143, 1956.
- Ball, W.: Isolation of Salivary Ribonuclease, Deoxyribonuclease, and Amylase from the Parotid Gland of the Rat, *Rattus norvegicius albinus*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 341, 305, 1974.
- Barnard, E.: Biological Function of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Nature* 221, 340, 1969.
- Barnard, E., Cohen, M., Gold, M., and Kim, J.: Evolution of Ribonuclease in Relation to Polypeptide Folding Mechanisms, *Nature* 240, 395, 1972.
- Baudhuin, P., Peeters-Joris, C., and Bartholeyns, J.: Hepatic Nucleases. 2. Association of Polyadenylase, Alkaline Ribonuclease and Deoxyribonuclease with Rat-Liver Mitochondria, *Eur J Biochem* 57, 213, 1975.
- Beals, J., Haas, E., Krausz, S., and Scheraga, H.: Conformational Studies of a Peptide Corresponding to a Region of the C-Terminus of Ribonuclease-A - Implications As a Potential Chain-Folding Initiation Site, *Biochemistry* 30, 7680, 1991.
- Beers, R: Hydrolysis of Polyadenylic Acid by Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2393, 1960.
- Beintema, I., Schuller, C., Irie, M., and Carsana, A.: Molecular Evolution of the Ribonuclease Superfamily, *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* 51, 165, 1988.
- Beintema, J.: Evolutionary Role of Post-translational Modifications of Proteins as Illustrated by the Glycosylation Characteristics of the Digestive Enzyme Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Molec Evol* 24, 118, 1986.
- Beintema, J., Gaastra, W., Scheffer, A., and Welling, G.: Carbohydrate in Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *Eur J Biochem* 63, 441, 1976.
- Beintema, J., Knol, G., and Martena, B.: The Primary Structures of Pancreatic Ribonucleases from African Porcupine and Casiragua, Two Hystricomorph Rodent Species, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 705, 102, 1982.
- Beintema, J., Scheffer, A.,VanDijk, H., Welling, G., and Zwiers, H.: Pancreatic Ribonuclease Distribution and Comparison in Mammals, *Nature New Biol* 241, 76, 1973.
- Benz, F., and Roberts, G.: NMR Studies of the Unfolding of Ribonuclease by Guanidine Hydrochloride. Evidence for Intermediate

States, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 29, 263, 1973.
- Benz, F., Roberts, G., Feeney, J., and Ison, R.: Proton Spin-Lattice Relaxation Studies of the Histidine Residues of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 278, 233, 1972.
- Bernard, B., Newton, S., and Olden, K.: Effect of Size and Location of the Oligosaccharide Chain on Protease Degradation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 258, 12198, 1983.
- Biringer, R., and Fink, A.: Methanol-stabilized Intermediates in Thermal Unfolding of Ribonuclease A. Characterization by ^{1}H Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *J Mol Biol* 160, 87, 1982.
- Biswas, S., and Hindocha, P.: Serum Alkaline Ribonuclease Activity During Pregnancy, *Clin Chim Acta* 51, 285, 1974.
- Boguski, M., Hieter, P., and Levy, C.: Identification of a Cytidine-specific Ribonuclease from Chicken Liver, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2160, 1980.
- Borah, B., Chen, C., Egan, W., Miller, M., Wlodawer, A., and Cohen, J.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance and Neutron Diffraction Studies of the Complex of Ribonuclease A with Uridine Vanadate, a Transition-State Analogue, *Biochemistry* 24, 2058, 1985.
- Bothwell, A., and Altman, S.: Characterization of Ribonuclease NU Cleavage Sites in a Bacteriophage 80-Induced Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1460, 1975.
- Bowman, E., and Altman, S.: Identification of Ribonuclease P Activity from Chick Embryos, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 613, 439, 1980.
- Brandts, J., and Kaplan, L.: Derivative Spectroscopy Applied to Tyrosyl Chromophores. Studies on Ribonuclease, Lima Bean Inhibitors, Insulin, and Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 12, 2011, 1973.
- Brems, D., and Baldwin, R.: Amide Proton Exchange Used to Monitor the Formation of a Stable alpha-Helix by Residues 3-13 During Folding of Ribonuclease S, *J Mol Biol* 180, 1141, 1984.
- Brems, D., and Baldwin, R.: Protection of Amide Protons in Folding Intermediates of Ribonuclease A Measured by pH-Pulse Exchange Curves, *Biochemistry* 24, 1689, 1985.
- Breslow, E., and Girotti, A.: The Interaction of Ribonuclease with Metal Ions. III. Gel Filtration Studies on the Relationship between Cupric Ion and Cytidylic Acid Binding, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1527, 1970.
- Brown, D., and Todd, A.: Cytochrome c Peroxidase Compound ES Is Identical with Horseradish Peroxidase Compound I in Iron-Ligand Distances, *in The Nucleic Acids* Vol. I, (Chargaff, E., and Davidson, J., Eds.), Academic Press, NY, 409, 1955.
- Brown, R., McEwan, M., Mikoryak, C., and Polkowski, J.: Studies on the Antigenic Structure of Ribonuclease. V. Dinitrophenylated Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 242, 3007, 1967.
- Burgess, A., Weinstein, L., Gabel, D., and Scheraga, H.: Immobilized Carboxypeptidase A as a Probe For Studying The Thermally Induced Unfolding of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 14, 197, 1975.
- Burstein, Y., and Patchornik, A.: Use of a Nonenzymatic Cleavage Reaction for the Identification of Exposed Tyrosine Residues in Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 11, 2939, 1972.
- Busen, W., and Hausen, P.: Distinct Ribonuclease H Activities in Calf Thymus, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 179, 1975.
- Campbell, R., and Petsko, G.: Ribonuclease Structure and Catalysis: Crystal Structure of Sulfate-Free Native Ribonuclease A at 1.5-, *Biochemistry* 26, 8579, 1987.
- Cannistraro, V., and Kennell, D.: Purification and Characterization of Ribonuclease M and mRNA Degradation in *Escherichia coli*, *Can J Biochem* 181, 363, 1989.
- Carsana, A., Furia, A., and Libonati, M.: Influence of Protein Net Charge on the Nucleic Acid Helix-destabilizing Activity of Various Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *Mol Cell Biochem* 56, 89, 1983.
- Churchich, J., and Wampler, J.: Luminescence of Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 243, 304, 1971.
- Cohen, J., and Shindo, H.: Nuclear Resonance Titration Curves of Histidine Ring Protons. A Conformational Transition Affecting Three of the Histidine Residues of Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8874, 1975.
- Cranston, J., Perini, F., Crisp, E., and Hixson, C.: Purification and Properties of Ribonucleases from Human Urine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 616, 239, 1980.
- Crestfield, A., Smith, K., and Allen, F.: The Preparation and Characterization of Ribonucleic Acids from Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 216, 185, 1955.
- Crestfield, A., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: On the Preparation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 238, 618, 1963.
- Crook, E., Mathias, A., and Rabin, B.: Spectrophotometric Assay of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by the Use of Cytidine 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochem J* 74, 234, 1960.
- D'Alessio, G., Floridi, A., DePrisco, R. Pignero, A., and Leone, E.: Bull Semen Ribonucleases. I. Purification and Physicochemical Properties of the Major Component, *Eur J Biochem* 26, 153, 1972.
- D'Alessio, G., Malorni, M., and Parente, A.: Dissociation of Bovine Seminal Ribonuclease into Catalytically Active Monomers by Selective Reduction and Alkylation of the Intersubunit Disulfide Bridges, *Biochemistry* 14, 1116, 1975.
- D'Alessio, G., Parente, A., Guida, C., and Leone, E.: Dimeric Structure of Seminal Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 227, 285, 1972.
- D'Alessio, G., Zofra, S., and Libonate, M.: Action of Dimeric Ribonucleases on Double-stranded RNA, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 24, 355, 1972.
- Dalaly, B., Eitenmiller, R., Friend, B., and Shahani, K.: Human Milk Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 615, , 1980.
- Darlix, J.: Simultaneous Purification of *Escherichia coli* Termination Factor Rho, RNAase III and RNAase H, *Eur J Biochem* 51, 369, 1975.
- Datta, A., and Burma, D.: Association of Ribonuclease I With Ribosomes and Their Subunits, *J Biol Chem* 247, 6795, 1972.
- Delgado, C., and Slobodian, E.: The Inactivation of Ribonuclease A by Fe^{2+}+ H_2O_2 (Fenton's Reagent), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 121, 1972.
- Deutscher, M.: The Metabolic Role of RNases, *Trends Biochem Sci* 13, 136, 1988.
- Dice, J.: Microinjected Ribonuclease A as a Probe for Lysosomal Pathways of Intracellular Protein Degradation, *J Protein Chem* 7, 115, 1988.
- Dickman, S., and Ring, B.: Effects of Ionic Strength on Ribonucleic Acid Structure and Ribonuclease Activity, *J Biol Chem* 231, 741, 1958.
- Dickman, S., Aroskar, J., and Kropf, R.: Activation and Inhibition of Beef Pancreas Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 21, 539, 1956.
- Dirksen, M., and Crouch, R.: Selective Inhibition of RNase H by Dextran, *J Biol Chem* 256, 11569, 1981.
- Drake, W., Pokorney, D., Ruckdeschel, J., Levy, C., and Mardiney, M.: A White Blood Cell RNase Assay for the Possible Monitoring of Malignancy, *J Natl Cancer Inst* 54, 1475, 1975.

- Eftink, M., and Biltonen, R.: Energetics of Ribonuclease A Catalysis. 1. pH, Ionic Strength, and Solvent Isotope Dependence of the Hydrolysis of Cytidine Cyclic 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 22, 5123, 1983.
- Eftink, M., and Biltonen, R.: Energetics of Ribonuclease A Catalysis. 2. Nonenzymatic Hydrolysis of Cytidine Cyclic 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 22, 5134, 1983.
- Eftink, M., and Biltonen, R.: Energetics of Ribonuclease A Catalysis. 3. Temperature Dependence of the Hydrolysis of Cytidine Cyclic 2',3'-Phosphate, *Biochemistry* 22, 5140, 1983.
- Elson, M., and Glitz, D.: Characterization of A Ribonuclease From Bovine Brain, *Biochemistry* 14, 1471, 1975.
- Fabian, H., and Mantsch, H.: Ribonuclease A Revisited: Infared Spectroscopic Evidence for Lack of Native-like Secondary Structures in the Thermally Denatured State, *Biochemistry* 34, 13651, 1995.
- Fan, S., and Bersohn, R.: Interaction of Transition Metal Ions With Ribonuclease A. II. The Selective Effects of Mn^{2+}, Zn^{2+}, Cd^{2+}, and Hg^{2+} on the Histidine Magnetic Resonance, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 397, 405, 1975.
- Faraggi, M., Steiner, J., and Klapper, M.: Intramolecular Electron and Proton Transfer in Proteins: CO_2-Reduction of Riboflavin Binding Protein and Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 24, 3273, 1985.
- Fink, A., and Painter, B.: Characterization of the Unfolding of Ribonuclease A in Aqueous Methanol Solvents, *Biochemistry* 26, 1665, 1987.
- Fink, A., Kar, D., and Kotin, R.: Ribonuclease Structure and Catalysis: Effects of Crystalline Enzyme, Alcohol Cryosolvents, Low Temperature and Product Inhibition, *Biochemistry* 26, 8571, 1987.
- Fischer, G., and Bang, H.: The Refolding of Urea-denatured Ribonuclease A Is Catalyzed by Peptidyl-prolyl cis-trans Isomerase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 828, 39, 1985.
- Fletcher, F., and Hash, J.: Ribonuclease of Chalaropsis Species. I. Isolation and Physical Properties, *Biochemistry* 11, 4274, 1972.
- Fletcher, F., and Hash, J.: Ribonuclease of Chalaropsis Species. II. Chemical Properties, *Biochemistry* 11, 4281, 1972.
- Floridi, A., D'Alessio, G., and Leone, E.: Bull Semen Ribonuclease. 2. Catalytic Properties of the Major Component, *Eur J Biochem* 26, 162, 1972.
- Friedling, S., Schmukler, M., and Levy, C.: Polyguanylic Acid-Inhibited Ribonuclease of *Klebsiella.* Purification and General Properties, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 391, 1972.
- Fruchter, R., and Crestfield, A.: Preparation and Properties of Two Active Forms of Ribonuclease Dimer, *J Biol Chem* 240, 3868, 1965.
- Fujita, Y., and Noda, Y.: Effect of Reductive Alkylation on Thermal Stability of Ribonuclease-A and Chymotrypsinogen-A, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 38, 445, 1991.
- Gaastra, W., Groen, G., Welling, G., and Beintema, J.: The Primary Structure of Giraffe Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 227, 1974.
- Gavard, D., and de Lamirande, G.: Purification and Some Properties of a Ribonuclease From Rat Liver Ribosomal Fraction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 277, 284, 1972.
- Ginsburg, A., and Carroll, W.: Specific Ion Effects on the Conformation and Thermal Stability of Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 4, 2159, 1965.
- Glushko, V., Lawson, P., and Gurd, F.: Conformational States of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A Observed by Normal and Partially Relaxed Carbon 13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3176, 1972.
- Goldstein, J.: Digestion of Ribonucleic Acid by an Alkylated Ribonuclease, *J Mol Biol* 25, 123, 1967.
- Gray, P., Bellemare, G., and Monier, R.: Degradation of a Specific 5 S RNA-23 S RNA-protein Complex by Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 24, 156, 1972.
- Guerrier-Takada, C., Haydock, K., Allen, L., and Altman, S.: Metal Ion Requirements and Other Aspects of the Reaction Catalyzed by M1 RNA, the RNA Subunit of Ribonuclease P from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 25, 1509, 1986.
- Gutte, B.: A Synthetic 70-Amino Acid Residue Analogue of Ribonuclease S-Protein with Enzymic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 250, 889, 1975.
- Haas,E., Montelione, G., McWherter, C., and Scheraga, H.: Local Structure in a Tryptic Fragment of Performic Acid Oxidized Ribonuclease A Corresponding to a Proposed Polypeptide Chain-folding Initiation Site Detected by Tyrosine Fluorescence Lifetime and Proton Magnetic Resonance Measurements, *Biochemistry* 26, 1672, 1987.
- Hahn, U., and Ruterjans, H.: Two-Dimensional ^1H NMR Investigation of Ribonuclease A and Ribonuclease A-Pyrimidine Nucleotide Complexes, *Eur J Biochem* 152, 481, 1985.
- Hahn, U., Desai-Hahn, R., and Ruterjans, H.: ^1H and ^{15}N NMR Investigation of the Interaction of Pyrimidine Nucleotides with Ribonuclease A, *Eur J Biochem* 146, 705, 1985.
- Hakim, A.: Contribution of Reducing Agents to Electrophoretic Lack of Homogeneity of Crystalline Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 20, 581, 1956.
- Hakim, A.: Ribonuclease Specificity: Combined Action of the Major Components of Crystalline Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 228, 459, 1957.
- Hantgan, R., Hammes, G., and Scheraga, H.: Pathways of Folding of Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 13, 3431, 1974.
- Harada, M., and Irie, M.: Alkylation of Ribonuclease from *Aspergillus satoi* with Iodoacetate and Iodacetamide, *J. Biochem.* 73, 705, 1973.
- Harris, P., Lee, D., and Chapman, D.: A Fourier Transform Infrared Investigation of the Structural Differences between Ribonuclease A and Ribonuclease S, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 874, 255, 1986.
- Hartley, R.: A Two-State Conformational Transition of the Extracellular Ribonuclease of *Bacillus amyloliquifaciens* (Barnase) Induced by Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Biochemistry* 14, 2367, 1975.
- Hartley, R., and Barker, E.: Amino-acid Sequence of the Extracellular Ribonuclease (Barnase) of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens*, *Nature New Biol* 235, 15, 1972.
- Hartley, R., and Rogerson, D.: Production and Purification of the Extracellular Ribonuclease of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens* (Barnase) and Its Intracellular Inhibitor (Barstar). I. Barnase, *Prep Biochem* 2, 229, 1972.
- Hartley, R., Rogerson, D., and Smeaton, J.: Production and Purification of the Extracellular Ribonuclease of *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens* (Barnase) and Its Intracellular Inhibitor (Barstar). II. Barstar, *Prep Biochem* 2, 243, 1972.
- Hartman, K., and Clayton, N.: The Mode of Action of Divalent Cations on the RNase Catalyzed Hydrolysis of RNA and Uridylyl (3',5') Uridine, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 1210, 1973.

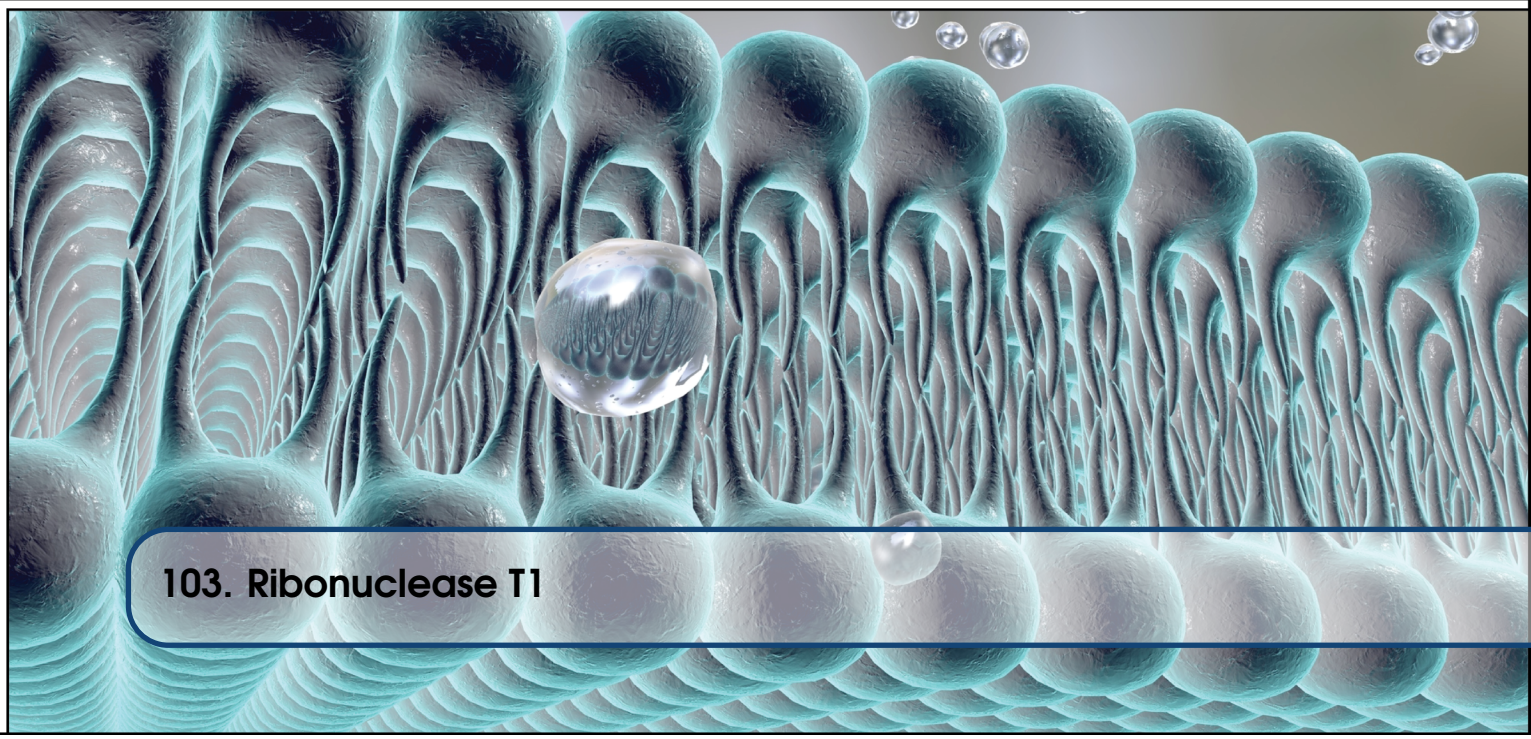
- Hayashi, R., Moore, S., and Merrifield, R.: Preparation of Pancreatic Ribonucleases 1-114 and 1-115 and Their Reactivation by Mixture with Synthetic COOH-terminal Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3889, 1973.
- Henkens, R., Gerber, A., Cooper, M., and Herzog, W.: Proline Isomerism in the Protein Folding of Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 255, 7075, 1980.
- Herzig, C., and Bigelow, C.: The Destabilization of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Metal Ions, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 645, 1967.
- Hirai, M., and Asahi, T.: Purification and Properties of Two Ribonucleases in Different Intracellular Compartments in Pea Root Tissue, *J. Biochem.* 78, 485, 1975.
- Hirs, C.: Studies on the Structure of Ribonuclease. Enzymatic Hydrolysis of the Four Large Peptides Formed in the Tryptic Hydrolysis of the Oxidized Protein, *J Biol Chem* 235, 625, 1960.
- Hirs, C., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: A Chromatographic Investigation of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 200, 493, 1953.
- Hirs, C., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Peptides Obtained by Tryptic Hydrolysis of Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 219, 623, 1956.
- Hirs, C., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: The Sequence of the Amino Acid Residues in Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonucleases, *J Biol Chem* 235, 633, 1960.
- Hirs, C., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: The Amino Acid Composition of Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 211, 941, 1954.
- Hirs, C., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: Peptides Obtained by Chymotryptic Hydrolysis of Performic Acid-Oxidized Ribonuclease. A Partial Structural Formula for the Oxidized Protein, *J Biol Chem* 221, 151, 1956.
- Hodhes, R., and Merrifield, R.: The Role of Serine-123 in the Activity and Specificity of Ribonuclease Reactivation of Ribonuclease 1-118 by the Synthetic COOH-terminal Tetracapeptide, Ribonuclease 111-124, and Its O-Methylserine and Alanine Analogs, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1231, 1975.
- Hofsteenge, J., Matthies, R., and Stone, S.: Primary Structure of a Ribonuclease from Porcine Liver, a New Member of the Ribonuclease Superfamily, *Biochemistry* 28, 9806, 1989.
- Holy, A., and Groxdanovic, J.: The Substrate Specificity of Bovine Seminal Vesicle Fluid Ribonuclease (Ribonuclease A), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 277, 556, 1972.
- Howart, O., and Lian, L.: Ribonuclease A: Carbon-13 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Assignments Binding Sites and Conformational Flexibilitiy, *Biochemistry* 23, 3515, 1984.
- Hughes, L., Cohen, J., Szabo, A., Niu, C., and Matsuura, S.: ^{13}C NMR Studies of the Molecular Dynamics of Selectively ^{13}C- Enriched Ribonuclease Complexes, *Biochemistry* 23, 4390, 1984.
- Hui, H., Tomasselli, A., Zurcherneely, H., and Heinrikson, R.: Ribonuclease-A as a Substrate of the Protease from Human Immunodeficiency Virus-1, *J Biol Chem* 265, 21386, 1990.
- Hulea, S., Denton, M., and Arnstein, H.: Ribonuclease Activity During Erythroid Cell Maturation, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 346, 1975.
- Hummel, J., and Anderson, B.: Ribonuclease Adsorption on Glass Surfaces, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 112, 443, 1965.
- Hummel,C., Pincus, M., Brandt-Rauf-P., Frei, G., and Carty, R.: Reaction of (Bromoacetamido)nucleoside Affinity Labels with Ribonuclease A: Evidence for Steric Control of Reaction Specificity and Alkylation Rate, *Biochemistry* 26, 135, 1987.
- Imada, A., Hunt, J., van de Sande, H., Sinskey, A., and Tannenbaum, S.: Purification and Properties of an Intracellular Ribonuclease from *Candida lipolytica*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 395, 490, 1975.
- Imada, A., Sinskey, A., and Tannebaum, S.: Degradation of Ribonucleic Acid in *Candida lipolytica*: Extraction of Ribonucleic Acid Enzymes, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 14, 103, 1972.
- Ingebresten, O., Eker, P., and Pihl, A.: Purification and Properties of A Ribonuclease from Rat Liver Polyribosomes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 25, 217, 1972.
- Irie, M., Sutio, F., and Saito, T.: Amino Acid Composition and Some Immunological Properties of a Minor Ribonuclease from Bovine Seminal Vesicles, *J. Biochem.* 73, 475, 1973.
- Jacoli, G., Ronald, W., and Lavkulich, L.: Inhibition of Ribonuclease Activity by Bentonite, *Can J Biochem* 51, 1558, 1973.
- Jentoft, J., Gerken,T., Jentoft, N., and Dearborn, D.: [^{13}C]Methylated Ribonuclease A. ^{13}C NMR Studies of the Interaction of Lysine 41 with the Active Site Ligands, *J Biol Chem* 256, 231, 1981.
- Jimenez, M., Rico, M., Herrranz, J., Santoro, J., and Nieto, J.: ^{1}H-NMR Assignment and Folding of the Isolated Ribonuclease 21-42 Fragment, *Eur J Biochem* 175, 101, 1988.
- Jullien, M., and Garel, J.: Energy-Transfer Measurements on a Double Fluorescent Labeled Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 22, 3829, 1983.
- Kabasawa, I., and Hirs, C.: Structural Studies with the Glycopeptides from Porcine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 247, 1610, 1972.
- Kalnitsky, G., Hummel, J., and Dierks, C.,: Some Factors which Affect the Enzymatic Digestion of Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1512, 1959.
- Kalnitsky, G., Hummel, J., Resnick, H., Carter, J., Barnett, L., and Dierks, C.: The Relation of Structure to Enzymatic Activity in Ribonuclease, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 81, 542, 1959.
- Kalofoutis, A., and Jullien, G.: Serum Ribonuclease Activity in Multiple Myeloma, *Clin Chem* 21, 1345, 1975.
- Kamm, R., and Smith, A.: Ribonuclease Activity in Human Plasma, *Circulation* 5, 198, 1972.
- Kartha, G.: Tertiary Structure of Ribonuclease, *Nature* 214, 234, 1967.
- Kartha, G., Bello, J., and Harker, D.: Tertiary Structure of Ribonuclease, *Nature* 213, 862, 1967.
- Katoh, H., Yoshinaga, M., Yanagita, T., Ohgi, K., Irie, M., Beintema, J., and Meinsma, D.: Kinetic Studies on Turtle Pancreatic Ribonuclease: A Comparative Study of the Base Specificities of the B2 and P0 Sites of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A and Turtle Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 873, 367, 1986.
- Keller, W., and Crouch, R.: Degradation of DNA RNA Hybrids by Ribonuclease H and DNA Polymerases of Cellular and Viral Origin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 3360, 1972.
- Kobayashi, R., and Hirs, C.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 248, 7833, 1973.
- Kole, R., Sierakowska, H., and Shugar, D.: A Specific Colorimetric and Cytochemical Substrate for Ribonuclease T2: Adenosine-3'-(alpha-naphthylphosphate), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 323, 1972.
- Komiyama, T., and Irie, M.: pH Profiles of the Kinetic Parameters and Photoinactivation of Ribonuclease from *Rhizopus sp.*, *J Biochem*

Biophys Methods 71, 973, 1972.
- Krebs, H., Schmid, F., and Jaenicke,R.: Native-like Folding Intermediates of Homologous Ribonucleases, *Biochemistry* 24, 3846, 1985.
- Kuciel, R., and Ostrowski, W.: Preparation and Characterization of Ribonuclease from Human Hypertrophic Prostate Gland, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 402, 2253, 1975.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Ribonuclease, *J Gen Physiol* 24, 15, 1940.
- Kunitz, M.: Spectrophotometric Method for Measurement of Ribonuclease Activity, *J Biol Chem* 164, 563, 1946.
- Kutyshenko, V.: Spin Diffusion As a Method to Study Protein Dynamics - Thermal Denaturation of Ribonuclease-A, *Studia Biophysica* 139, 37, 1990.
- Ledouix, L.: The Active Groups of Ribonuclease. IV. The Homogeneity of Protein Solutions, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 14, 267, 1954.
- Ledouix, L.: Effect of Ribonuclease on Cellular Oxidations. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 15, 143, 1954.
- Ledouix, L.: , *Nature* 176, 36, 1954.
- Lehmann, M., and Zaccai, G.: Neutron Small-Angle Scattering Studies of Ribonuclease in Mixed Aqueous Solutions and Determination of the Preferentially Bound Water, *Biochemistry* 23, 1939, 1984.
- Leijenaar-van den Berg, G., and Beintema, J.: The Amino Acid Sequences of Reindeer, Moose and Fallow Deer Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 101, 1975.
- Leijenaar-van den Berg, G., Michelsen, C., and Beintema, J.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance of Histidine Residues in Reindeer Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 218, 1974.
- Leis, J., Berkower, I., and Hurwitz, J.: Mechanism of Action of Ribonuclease H Isolated from Avian Myeloblastosis Virus and *Escherichia coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 466, 1973.
- Leone, E., Farina, B., and Mennella, M.: Reversible Inactivation of Ribonucleases with ADP-ribosylation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 871, 182, 1986.
- Li, J., and Walz, F.: A Steady-State Kinetic Study of the Ribonuclease A Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Uridine-2',3'(cyclic)-5'-diphosphate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 227, 1974.
- Lian, L.: Ribonuclease A: A Complete Proton NMR Fingerprint Using TOCSY and NOESY Experiments in Water, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 154, 1253, 1988.
- Libonati, M., Malorni, M., Parente, A., and D'Alessio, G.: Degradation of Double-stranded RNA by a Monomeric Derivative of Ribonuclease BS-1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 402, 83, 1975.
- Libonati, M., Sorrentino, S., Galli, R., La Montagna, R., and DiDonato, A.: RNA Hybrids by Aggregates of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 407, 292, 1975.
- Lichtin, N., Ogdan, J., and Stein, G.: Fast Consecutive Radical Processes with the Ribonuclease Molecule in Aqueous Solution. I. Reaction with H Atoms, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 14, 1972.
- Lichtin, N., Ogdan, J., and Stein, G.: Fast Consecutive Radical Processes Within the Ribonuclease Molecule in Aqueous Solution. II. Reaction with OH Radicals and Hydrated Electrons, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 276, 124, 1972.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Isomerization of Proline-93 during the Unfolding and Refolding of Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 22, 559, 1983.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Evidence for the Existence of Three or More Slow Phases in the Refolding of Ribonuclease A and Some Characteristics of the Phases, *Biochemistry* 26, 3537, 1987.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Involvement of Prolines-114 and -117 in the Slow Refolding Phase of Ribonuclease A As Determined by Isomer-Specific Proteolysis, *Biochemistry* 23, 5713, 1984.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Mechanism for the Unfolding and Refolding of Ribonuclease A. Kinetic Studies Utilizing Spectroscopic Methods, *Biochemistry* 22, 564, 1983.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Mechanism for the Unfolding and Refolding of Ribonuclease A. Simulations Using a Simple Model with No Structural Intermediates, *Biochemistry* 22, 573, 1983.
- Lin, L., and Brandts, J.: Refolding of Ribonuclease in the Presence and Absence of Ammonium Sulfate Pulses. Comparison between Experiments and Simulations, *Biochemistry* 26, 1826, 1987.
- Lin, M.: The Structural Role of Amino Acid Residues Near the Carboxyl Terminus of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 245, 6726, 1970.
- Lin, S., Konishi, Y., Denton, M., and Scheraga, H.: Influence of an Extrinsic Cross-Link on the Folding Pathway of Ribonuclease A. Conformational and Thermodynamic Analysis of Cross-Linked (Lysine7-Lysine41)-Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 23, 5504, 1984.
- Lin, S., Konishi, Y., Nall, B., and Scheraga, H.: Influence of an Extrinsic Cross-Link on the Folding Pathway of Ribonuclease A. Kinetics of Folding-Unfolding, *Biochemistry* 24, 2680, 1985.
- Lin, Y.: Inactivation of Pancreatic Ribonuclease with Hydroxylamine-Oxygen-Cupric Ion, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 263, 680, 1972.
- Lustig, B., and Fink, A.: The Thermal Denaturation of Ribonuclease-A in Aqueous-Methanol Solvents, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1119, 205, 1992.
- Lynn, R., Konishi, Y., and Scheraga, H.: Folding of Ribonuclease A from a Partially Disordered Conformation. Kinetic Study under Transition Conditions, *Biochemistry* 23, 2420, 1984.
- Machuga, E., and Klapper, M.: Catalytic Activity of N-Carboxymethylhistidine 12 Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2319, 1975.
- Marchiori, F., Borin, G., Moroder, L., Rocchi, R., and Scoffone, E.: Relation Between Structure and Function in Some Partially Synthetic Ribonuclease S'. I. Kinetic Determinations, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 257, 210, 1972.
- Markham, R., and Smith, J.: The Structure of Ribonucleic Acids. II. The Smaller Products of Ribonuclease Digestion, *Biochem J* 52, 558, 1952.
- Markham, R., and Smith, J.: The Structure of Ribonucleic Acid. III. The End Groups, the General Structure and the Nature of the Core, *Biochem J* 52, 565, 1952.
- Markham, R., and Smith, J.: The Structure of Ribonucleic Acid. I. Cyclic Nucleotides Produced by Ribonuclease and by Alkaline Hydrolysis, *Biochem J* 52, 552, 1952.
- Markley, J.: Correlation Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies at 250 MHz of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease . I. Reinvestigation of the Histidine Peak Assignments, *Biochemistry* 14, 3546, 1975.
- Markley, J.: Correlation Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies at 250 MHz of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease. II. pH and Inhibitor-induced Conformational Transitions Affecting Histidine-48 and One Tyrosine Residue of Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 14, 3554, 1975.
- Markley, J., and Finkenstadt, W.: Correlation Proton Magnetic Resonance Studies at 250 MHz of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease. III.

Mutual Electrostatic Interaction Between Histidine Residues 12 and 119, *Biochemistry* 14, 3562, 1975.
- Marshall, A., and Brown, E.: The Ribonucleases of *Chlorella* , *Biochem Soc Trans* 2, 434, 1975.
- Martin, A., and Porter, R.: The Chromatographic Fractionation of Ribonuclease, *Biochem J* 49, 215, 1951.
- Martin, C., Lam, D., and Marini, M.: Reaction of Formaldehyde with the Histidine Residues of Proteins, *Bioorg Chem* 4, 22, 1975.
- Marzotto, A., Pajetta, P., and Scoffone, E.: Acetoacetylation of Ribonuclease A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 26, 517, 1967.
- Matthews, C., Erickson, P., and Froebe, C.: The Pentaaminеruthenium(III)-Histidine Complex in Ribonuclease A as an Optical Probe of Conformational Change, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 624, 499, 1980.
- McDonald, M.: A Method for the Preparation of Protease-free Crystalline Ribonuclease, *J Gen Physiol* 32, 39, 1948.
- McDonald, M.: Ribonucleases, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 2, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 427, 1955.
- McGeehan, G., Benner, S.: An Improved System for Expressing Pancreatic Ribonuclease in *Escherichia coli*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 247, 55, 1989.
- McIntosh, M., and Earhart, C.: Effect of Ribonuclease on the Association of Deoxyribonucleic Acid with the Membrane in *Escherichia coli*, *J Bacteriol* 122, 592, 1975.
- McWherter, C., Haas, E., Leed, A., and Scheraga, H.: Conformational Unfolding in the N-Terminal Region of Ribonuclease A Detected by Nonradiative Energy Transfer, *Biochemistry* 25, 1951, 1986.
- Meador, J., and Kennell, D.: Cloning and Sequencing the Gene Encoding *Escherichia coli* Ribonuclease-1 - Exact Physical Mapping Using the Genome Library, *Gene* 95, 1, 1990.
- Meadows, D., Roberts, G., and Jardetzky, O.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of the Structure and Binding Sites of Enzymes. VIII. Inhibitor Binding to Ribonuclease, *J Mol Biol* 45, 491, 1969.
- Melbye, S., and Freedberg, I.: Epidermal Nucleases: Purification and Characterization of Ribonuclease from Mammalian Epidermis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 384, 466, 1975.
- Meyhack, B., Meyhack, I., and Apirion, D.: Colicin E3: A Unique Endoribonuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 156, 1973.
- Miller, H., Perkins, L., and Rosenfeld, M.: Endoribonuclease From Bovine Adrenal Cortex Cytosol, *Biochemistry* 14, 1964, 1975.
- Miron, M., and Morais, R.: Pancreatic-like Ribonuclease Activity in the Ascites Fluid of the Novikoff and Ehrlich Tumors, *Can J Biochem* 50, 843, 1972.
- Mitch, W., and Levy, C.: Anomalous Behavior of Ribonuclease A on Sephadex G-100, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 251, 388, 1971.
- Morisset, J., Black, O., and Webster, P.: Changes with Fasting in Pigeon Pancreas Alkaline and Acid Ribonuclease, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 139, 562, 1972.
- Mui, P., Konishi, Y., and Scheraga, H.: Kinetics and Mechanism of the Refolding of Denatured Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 24, 4481, 1985.
- Nadeau, J., Singleton, C., Kelly, G., Weith, H., and Gough, G.: Use of Ribonucleases as Protecting Groups in Synthesis of Polynucleotides with Phosphorylated Terminals, *Biochemistry* 23, 6153, 1984.
- Nellore, R., and Bhagat, H.: Development and Validation of Capillary Electrophoresis Assay for Ribonuclease A, *J Pharm Biomed Anal* 12, 1363, 1994.
- Nickerson, K., and Van Holde, K.: A Circular Dichroic Study of Cu(II)-Ribonuclease Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2022, 1973.
- Nishikawa, S., Morioka, H., Kim, H., Fuchimura, K., Tanaka, T., Uesugi, S., Hakoshima, T., Tomita, K., Ohtsuka, E., and Ikehara, M.: Two Histidine Residues Are Essential for Ribonuclease T1 Activity as Is the Case for Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 26, 8620, 1987.
- Nogues, M., Vilanova, M., Cuchillo, C.: Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A as a Model as an Enzyme with Multiple Substrate Binding Sites, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1253, 16, 1995.
- Ohe, M., Matsuo, H., Sakyama, F., and Narita, K.: Determination of pKa's of Individual Histidine Residues in Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Hydrogen-Tritium Exchange, *J. Biochem.* 75, 1197, 1974.
- Ohgi, K., and Irie, M.: Purification and Properties of a New Ribonuclease from *Aspergillus saitoi*, *J. Biochem.* 77, 1085, 1975.
- Ohgi, K., Sanda, A., Takizawa, Y., and Irie, M.: Purification of Acid Ribonucleases from Bovine Spleen, *J. Biochem.* 103, 267, 1988.
- Okazaki, H., Ittel, M., Niedergang, C., and Mandel, P.: Purification of an Alkaline Ribonuclease From Soluble Fraction of Beef Brain, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 391, 84, 1975.
- Omori, A., Sato, S., and Tamiya, N.: Isolation and Some Properties of Ribonuclease From *Fusarium monoliforme*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 125, 1972.
- Patel, D., Woodward, C., and Bovey, F.: Proton Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Ribonuclease A in H_2O, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 599, 1972.
- Pietrzak, M., Cudny, H., and Maluszynski, M.: Purification and Properties of Two Ribonucleases and a Nuclease from Barley Seeds, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 614, 102, 1980.
- Pincus, M., Thi, L., and Carty, R.: The Kinetics and Specificity of the Reaction of 2'(3')-o-Bromoacetyluridine with Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 14, 3653, 1975.
- Plapp, B., Raftery, M., and Cole, R.: The Tryptic Digestion of S-Aminoethylated Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 242, 265, 1967.
- Plummer, T., and Hirs, C.: The Isolation of Ribonuclease B, a Glycoprotein From Bovine Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 238, 1396, 1963.
- Plummer, T., and Hirs, C.: On the Structure of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease B, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2530, 1964.
- Pollard, D., and Nagyvary, J.: Inhibition of Pancreatic Ribonuclease A by Arabinonucleotides, *Biochemistry* 12, 1063, 1973.
- Puett, D.: Conformational Studies on A Glycosylated Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3566, 1973.
- Pyrhonen, S., and Johansson, E.: Regression of Warts, *Lancet* 1, 592, 1975.
- Rabin, E., and Tattrie, B.: The Isolation, Purification and Properties of a Ribonuclease (Mr 18,000) from Human Uremic Serum, and Its Relation to the Human Urinary Ribonuclease (Mr 33,000). I. Isolation of the Low Molecular Weight Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 127, 1982.
- Rabin, E., and Tattrie, B.: The Isolation, Purification and Properties of a Ribonuclease (Mr 18,000) from Human Uremic Serum, and Its Relation to the Human Urinary Ribonuclease (Mr 33,000). II. Properties of the Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 132, 1982.
- Rabin, E., and Weinberger, V.: The Isolation, Purification, and Properties of a Ribonuclease from Normal Human Urine, *Biochem Med* 14, 1, 1975.
- Rasmussen, B., Stock, A., Ringe, D., and Petsko, G.: Crystalline Ribonuclease-A Loses Function Below the Dynamical Transition at 220 K, *Nature* 357, 423, 1992.
- Reddi, K.: Nature and Possible Origin of Human Serum Ribonuclease, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 67, 110, 1975.

- Rehage, A., and Schmid, F.: Fast- and Slow-Refolding Forms of Unfolded Ribonuclease A Differ in Tyrosine Fluorescence, *Biochemistry* 21, 1499, 1982.
- Richards, F., and Wyckoff, H.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 647, 1971.
- Rico, M., Bruix, M., Santoro, J., Bonzalez, C., Neira, J., Neito, J., and Herranz, J.: Sequential ^{1}H-NMR Assignment and Solution Structure of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Eur J Biochem* 183, 623, 1989.
- Roberts, G., Dennis, E., Meadows, D., Cohen, J., and Jardetsky, O.: The Mechanism of Action of Ribonuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 62, 1151, 1969.
- Robertson, A., and Baldwin, R.: Hydrogen Exchange in Thermally Denatured Ribonuclease-A, *Biochemistry* 30, 9907, 1991.
- Robertson, H., Altman, S., and Smith, J.: Purification and Properties of a Specific *Escherichia coli* Ribonuclease which Cleaves a Tyrosine Transfer Ribonucleic Acid Precursor, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5243, 1972.
- Rosenberg, E., and Zamenhof, S.: Action of Ribonuclease on Polyribophosphate and Studies on a New Polysugarphosphate, *Fed Proc* 19, 315, 1960.
- Rosso, P., Diggs, J., and Winick, M.: Changes in Alkaline Ribonuclease Activity During Compensatory Renal Growth, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 169, 1973.
- Rothwarf, D., and Scheraga, H.: Regeneration and Reduction of Native Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease-A with Oxidized and Reduced Dithiothreitol, *J Am Chem Soc* 113, 6293, 1991.
- Roy, M., and Apirion, D.: Purification and Properties of Ribonuclease E, an RNA-Processing Enzyme from *Escherichia coli*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 747, 200, 1983.
- Ryle, A., and Anfinsen, C.: Studies on the Disulfide Bridges in Ribonuclease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 633, 1957.
- Sadler, P., Benz, F., and Roberts, G.: The Effect of Chloroplatinite on the ^{1}H NMR Spectrum of Ribonuclease Solvent Accessibility of Methionine Residues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 359, 13, 1974.
- Sagar, A., and Pandit, M.: Denaturation Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease. Effect of Trichloroacetic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 743, 303, 1983.
- Sanchez de Jimenez, E., Leon de Miles, M., and Roman, P.: Characterization of Chicken Red-Cell RNAase, *Eur J Biochem* 28, 538, 1972.
- Santoro, J., Juretschke, H., and Rüterjans, H.: Carbon-13 NMR Investigations on Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 346, 1979.
- Sarngadharan, M., Leis, J., and Gallo, R.: Isolation and Characterization of a Ribonuclease from Human Leukemic Blood Cells Specific to Ribonucleic Acid of Ribonucleic Acid-Deoxyribonucleic Acid Hybrid Molecules, *J Biol Chem* 250, 365, 1975.
- Sasaki, D., Kelly, C., Martin, P., Edwards, B., and Doscher, M.: A Semisynthetic Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease Containing a Unique Nitrotyrosine Residue, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 241, 132, 1985.
- Schaffer, S., Ahmed, A., and Wetlaufer, D.: Salt Effects in the Glutathione-facilitated Reactivation of Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8483, 1975.
- Schechter, A., Sachs, D., Heller,S., Shrager, R., and Cohen, J.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Titration Curves of Histidine Ring Protons. III. Ribonuclease, *J Mol Biol* 71, 39, 1972.
- Scheffer, A., and Beintema, J.: Horse Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Eur J Biochem* 46, 221, 1974.
- Schendel, P., Maeba, P., and Craven, G.: Identification of the Proteins Associated with Subparticles Produced by Mild Ribonuclease Digestion of 30S Ribosomal Particles from *Escherichia coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 544, 1972.
- Scheraga, H.: Structural Studies of Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Fed Proc* 26, 1380, 1967.
- Scheraga, H., and Rupley, J.: Structure and Function of Ribonuclease, *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 24, 161, 1962.
- Schill, W., and Schumacher, G.: Radial Diffusion in Gel For Micro Determination of Enzymes. I. Muramidase, Alpha-Amylase, DNase I, RNase A, Acid Phosphatase, and Alkaline Phosphatase, *Anal Biochem* 46, 502, 1972.
- Schmid, F.: Mechanism of Folding Ribonuclease A. Slow Refolding Is a Sequential Reaction via Structural Intermediates, *Biochemistry* 22, 4960, 1983.
- Schmid, F., and Blaschek, H.: An Early Intermediate in the Folding of Ribonuclease A is Protected against Cleavage by Pepsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 2128, 1984.
- Schmid, F., Buonocore, M., and Baldwin, R.: Tests of the Simple Model of Lin and Brandts for the Folding Kinetics of Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 23, 3389, 1984.
- Schmidt, T., Diehl, E., Davidson, C., Puk, M., Webb, M., and Litwak, G.: Effects of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, S Protein and S Peptide on Activation of Purified Rat Hepatic Glucocorticoid-Receptor Complexes, *Biochemistry* 25, 5955, 1986.
- Schmukler, M., Friedling, S., and Levy, C.: Polyguanylic Acid-Inhibited Ribonuclease of *Klebsiella.* II. Studies with Synthetic Polyribonucleotides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 403, 1972.
- Schmukler, M., Jewett, P., and Levy, C.: The Effects of Polyamines on a Residue-specific Human Plasma Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2206, 1975.
- Sekeris, C., and Roewekamp, W.: Inhibitory Effects of Rifampicin and Some Derivatives on Ribonuclease H (hybridase) from Rat Liver, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 34, 1972.
- Sekine, H., Nakano, E., and Sakaguchi, K.: The Interaction of DNA with Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 174, 202, 1969.
- Shapiro, R., Felt, J., Strydom, D., and Vallee, B.: Isolation and Characterization of a Human Colon Carcinoma-secreted Enzyme with Pancreatic Ribonuclease-like Actvity, *Biochemistry* 25, 7255, 1986.
- Shapiro, R., Riordan, J., and Vallee, B.: Characteristic Ribonucleolytic Activity of Human Angiogenin, *Biochemistry* 25, 3527, 1986.
- Silverman, D., Kotelchuck, D., Taylor, G., and Scheraga, H.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of the NN-Terminal Fragment of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 150, 757, 1972.
- Sorrentino, S., Lavitrano, M., De Prisco, R., and Libonati, M.: Human Seminal Ribonuclease. A Tool to Check the Role of Basic Charges and Glycosylation of a Ribonuclease in the Action of the Enzyme on Double-stranded RNA, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 827, 135, 1985.
- Spackman, D., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: The Disulfide Bonds of Ribonuclease, *J Biol Chem* 235, 648, 1960.
- Stevenin, J., and Jacob, M.: Effects of Sodium Chloride and Pancreatic Ribonuclease on the Rat-Brain Nuclear Particles: The Fate of the Protein Moiety, *Eur J Biochem* 47, 29, 1974.
- Strehlow, K., Robertson, A., and Bladwin, R.: Proline for Alanine Substitutions in the C-Peptide Helix of Ribonuclease-A, *Biochemistry* 30, 5810, 1991.

- Suhara, I., and Yoneda, M.: The Nucleases from *Acrocylindrum sp.* II. Crystallization and Chemical Properties of Endonuclease, *J. Biochem.* 73, 647, 1973.
- Suhara, I., Kawashimaa-Kusaba, F., Nakao, Y., Yoneda, M., and Ohmura, E.: The Nucleases from *Acrocylindrium sp.* I. Purification and Properties of Ribonuclease, *J. Biochem.* 71, 941, 1972.
- Sznajd, J., and Naskalski, J.: Ribonuclease from Human Granulocytes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 282, 1973.
- Taborsky, G.: Chromatography of Ribonuclease on Carboxymethyl Cellulose Columns, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2652, 1959.
- Takagi, T., and Izutsu, T.: Circular Dichroism of the Disulfide Groups of Ribonuclease in 6 M Guanidine Hydrochloride, *J. Biochem.* 75, 441, 1974.
- Takahashi, T., Irie, M., and Ukita, T.: A Comparative Study on Enzymatic Activity of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, Ribonuclease S, and Ribonuclease S', *J. Biochem.* 65, 55, 1969.
- Takai, K., Hashimoto, S., and Muramatsu, M.: Oligonucleotide Sequences of Pancreatic and T1 Ribonuclease Digests of 5s Ribosomal RNA from Mouse Cells, *Biochemistry* 14, 536, 1975.
- Taniguchi, T., and Libonati, M.: Action of Ribonuclease BS-1 on a DNA-RNA Hybrid, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 58, 280, 1974.
- Tanokura, M.: ^{1}H-NMR Study on the Tautomerism of the Imidazole Ring of Histidine Residues. II. Microenvironments of Histidine-12 and Histidine-119 of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 742, 586, 1983.
- Tarentino, A., Plummer, J., and Maley, F.: Studies on the Oligosaccharide Sequence of Ribonuclease B, *J Biol Chem* 245, 4150, 1970.
- Torti, G., Mapelli, S., and Soave, C.: Acid Ribonuclease from Wheat Germ: Purification, Properties and Specificity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 324, 254, 1973.
- Usher, D., Erenrich, E., and Eckstein, F.: Geometry of the First Step in the Action of Ribonuclease A, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69, 115, 1972.
- Vescia, S., and Tramontano, D.: Antitumoral Action of Bovine Seminal Ribonuclease, *Mol Cell Biochem* 36, 125, 1981.
- Volkin, E., and Cohn, W.: On the Structure of Ribonucleic Acids. III. The Products of Ribonuclease Action, *J Biol Chem* 205, 767, 1953.
- Walker, E., Ralston, G., and Darvey, I.: An Allosteric Model for Ribonuclease, *Biochem J* 147, 425, 1975.
- Walters, D., and Allerhand, A.: Tautomeric States of the Histidine Residues of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A, *J Biol Chem* 255, 6200, 1980.
- Wang, M., Gandour, R., Rodgers, J., Haslam, J., and Schowen, R.: Transition-state Structure for a Conformation Change of Ribonuclease, *Bioorg Chem* 4, 392, 1975.
- Wang, M., Wang, Z., and Zhao, K.: Kinetics of Inactivation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease A by Bromopyruvic Acid, *Biochem J* 320, 187, 1996.
- Weatherford, S., Rosen, L., Gorelic, L., and Apirion, D.: *Escherichia coli* Strains with Thermolabile Ribonuclease II Activity, *J Biol Chem* 247, 5404, 1972.
- Weatherford, S., Weisberg, L., Achord, D., and Apirion, D.: Separation of *Escherichia coli* Ribonucleases on a DNA Agarose Column and the Identification of an RNase H Activity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 1307, 1972.
- Welling, G., Groen, G., and Beintema, J.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Dromedary Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Biochem J* 147, 505, 1975.
- Welling, G., Scheffer, A., and Beintema, J.: The Primary Structure of Goat and Sheep Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 58, 1974.
- White, F., and Anfinsen, C.: Some Relationships of Stucture to Function in Ribonuclease, *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 81, 515, 1959.
- Wiener, S., Wiener, R., Urivetzky, M., and Meilman, E.: Inhibition of Ribonuclease by Diethyl Pyrocarbonate and Other Methods, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 259, 378, 1972.
- Wilchek, M., Frensdorff, A., and Sela, M.: Modification of the Carboxyl Groups of Ribonuclease by Attachment of Glycine or Alanylglycine, *Biochemistry* 6, 247, 1967.
- Williams, D., and Lennarz, W.: Control of Asparagine-linked Oligosaccharide Chain Processing: Studies on Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease B. An *in Vitro* System for Processing of Exogenous Glycoproteins, *J Biol Chem* 259, 5105, 1984.
- Wlodawer, A., and Sjölin, L.: Hydrogen Exchange In RNase A: Neutron Diffraction Study, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 79, 1418, 1982.
- Wlodawer, A., and Sjölin, L.: Structure of Ribonuclease A: Results of Joint Neutron and X-ray Refinement at 2.0 , *Biochemistry* 22, 2720, 1983.
- Wolf, B., Lesnaw, J., and Reichmann, M.: A Mechanism of the Irreversible Inactivation of Bovine Pancreatic Ribonuclease by Diethylpyrocarbonate. A General Reaction of Diethylpyrocarbonate with Proteins, *Eur J Biochem* 13, 519, 1970.
- Wyckoff, H., Hardman, K., Allewell, N., Inagami, T., Johnson, L., and Richards, F.: The Structure of Ribonuclease-S at 3.5 , *J Biol Chem* 242, 3984, 1967.
- Wyers, F., Sentenac, A., and Fromageot, P.: Role of DNA-RNA Hybrids in Eukaryotes. Ribonuclease H in Yeast, *Eur J Biochem* 35, 270, 1973.
- Zaborsky, O., and Milliman, G.: The Effect of Temperature on the Chemical Shifts of the Histidine Residues of Ribonuclease A, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 271, 274, 1972.
- Zale, S., and Klibanov, A.: Why Does Ribonuclease Irreversibly Inactivate at High Temperatures, *Biochemistry* 25, 5432, 1986.
- Zamenhof, S., Leidy, G., Fitzgerald, P., Alexander, H., and Chargaff, E.: Polyribophosphate, the Type-specific Substance of Hemophilus Influenzae, Type B, *J Biol Chem* 203, 695, 1953.
- Zimmerman, S., and Sandeen, G.: The Ribonuclease Activity of Crystallized Pancreatic Deoxyribonuclease, *Anal Biochem* 14, 269, 1966.
- Zimmerman, S., and Sanderson, G: A Sensitive Assay for Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *Anal Biochem* 10, 444, 1965.
- Zwiers, H., Scheffer, A., and Beintema, J.: Amino-Acid Sequences of Red-Deer and Roe-Deer Pancreatic Ribonucleases, *Eur J Biochem* 36, 569, 1973.



103. Ribonuclease T1

Ribonuclease T1 is a low molecular weight, highly specific, monomeric endoribonuclease. That from the fungus *A. oryzae* is the leading member of the family of microbial enzymes that cleave single stranded RNA by a reaction mechanism involving formation of intermediate 2',3' cyclic phosphates.

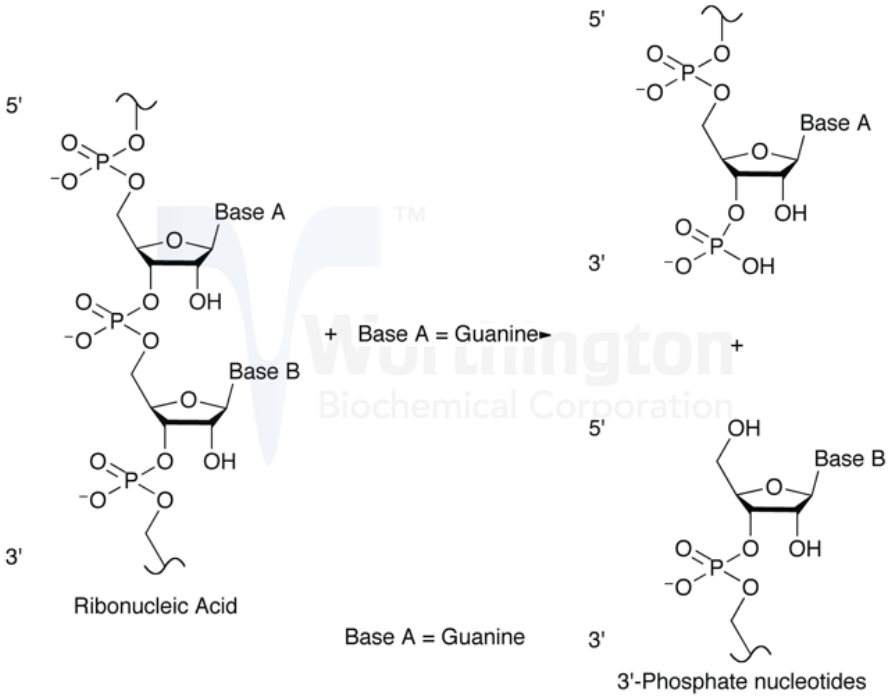


Figure 103.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Ribonuclease T1

History

In 1957, Sato and Egami first discovered ribonuclease T1 in a commercial enzyme mixture from *A. oryzae* called Takadiastase. The primary structure was determined (Takahashi 1971a, b) and revised and confirmed in 1985 (Takahashi 1985).

In the late 1980s, the enzyme was well characterized by NMR spectroscopy, chemical modification, and x-ray crystallography (Hoffman and Rüterjans 1988, Arnie *et al.* 1988, Koepke *et al.* 1989). Although the gene encoding RNase T1 had not yet been cloned, DNA corresponding to the full amino acid sequence of mature RNase T1 was synthesized and expressed in *Escherichia coli* as a fusion protein (Ikehara *et al.* 1986, and Quaas *et al.* 1988). Using chemically synthesized DNA, researchers also modified the active sites to investigate the relationship between structure and function (Nishikawa *et al.* 1986, and Hakoshima *et al.* 1988). The gene (rntA) was cloned and sequenced by Fuji *et al.* in 1995.

RNase T1 continues to be used in RNA mapping experiments, aiding in the determination of RNA secondary structure (Quarrier *et al.* 2010) and identification of a given RNA molecule's origin (Matthiesen and Kirpekar 2009). RNase T1 has been used as a model protein for structural studies (Moors *et al.* 2009, and Yoshida *et al.* 2006).

Molecular Characteristics

RNase T1 is composed of 104 amino acid residues cross-linked by two disulfide bridges. A conserved disulfide bond exists between Cys-6 and Cys-103 (Yoshida 2001). The sequences of RNase N1

(from *Neurospora crassa*), and U1 (from *Ustilago sphaerogena*) are highly homologous to RNase T1 (Takahashi 1985). The nucleotide sequence of the rntA gene contains an open reading frame of 393 bp with one intervening intron (114 bp). The intron is present within the region corresponding to the signal sequence. A sequence related to the TATA box (TATAA) is present at nucleotides 121 to 117, and a CAAT box is present at nucleotides 176 to 173 (Fujii *et al.* 1995).

Specificity

RNase T1 is highly specific in its mode of attack. The enzyme first cleaves RNA (or deaminated RNA) between 3'-guanylic residues (or inosine 3'-phosphate and xanthosine 3'-phosphate) and the 5'-hydroxy residues of adjacent nucleotides with the formation of the corresponding intermediate 2',3'-cyclic phosphates (Takahashi and Moore 1971). This step is reversible and is much faster than the second step. In the second step, the intermediate is hydrolyzed to a 3'-phosphate (Yoshida 2001). All members of the RNase T1 family are guanyl specific or preferential, except RNase U2. It is believed that the highly conserved region from Tyr-42 to Glu-46 is primarily responsible for guanine binding (Yoshida 2001).

Composition

RNase T1 is a low molecular weight, stable, monomeric protein. The architecture consists of four antiparallel beta strands over an alpha helix (Yoshida 2001).

IUB

- 3.1.27.3

CAS

- 9026-12-4

Protein Accession Number

- P00651

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Alpha Beta

Architecture:
- Roll

Topology:
- Nuclear Transport Factor 2; Chain A

Molecular Weight

- 11 kDa (Egami *et al.* 1964)
- 11.1 kDa (Theoretical)

Optimal pH

- 7.5

Isoelectric Point

- 2.9 (Egami *et al.* 1964)
- 4.12 (Theoretical)

Extinction Coefficient

- 17,690 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$
- $E^{1\%}_{278}$ = 2.9 (Egami *et al.* 1964)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H40 and H92)
- Glutamic acid (E58)
- Arginine (R77)

Activators

- Histidine
- EDTA

Inhibitors

- Ag^{+}, Zn^{2+}, Cu^{2+}, and Hg^{2+} at 1 x 10^{-3} M (strongly inhibitory)

Applications

- Cleavage enzyme for the determination of structure, nearest neighbor frequencies, and sequence of RNA (Miura and Egami 1960, Rushizky and Sober 1962, Miura 1964b, Holley *et al.* 1965, Madison and Kung 1967, and Neelon *et al.* 1967)
- Preparation of nucleoside 2',3'-cyclic phosphates
- Synthesis of oligonucleotides
- Removal of RNA from DNA preparations (Saito and Miura 1963)
- Removal of poly(A) sequences from mRNA in the presence of oligo(dT)
- Removal of mRNA during single-strand cDNA synthesis
- RNA fingerprinting
- Oligodeoxyribonucleotide-directed cleavage of RNA

Assay Information

Method

- The method used at Worthington is essentially that of Egami et al. (1964) based upon the release of acid soluble oligonucleotides following the digestion of yeast RNA. One unit releases acid

soluble oligonucleotides equivalent to one A_{260} in the reaction mixture at 37°C and pH 7.5 for 15 minutes.

Reagents

- 0.2 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 7.5: Dissolve 2.4 g Tris (MW 121.14) in 95 ml reagent grade water and adjust pH to 7.5. Bring to a final volume of 100 ml with reagent grade water.
- 0.02 M EDTA: Dissolve 745 mg into a final volume of 90 ml reagent grade water. Adjust pH to 7.5 with NaOH and bring to a final volume of 100ml.
- RNA Soluton: Prepare a fresh solution of 12 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ RNA (Roche catalog #109223; if not available consult supervisor) by suspending in approximately 80% of final volume of reagent grade water. Slowly add 1N NaOH so pH approaches 8.0. pH may drop as RNA dissolves. Repeat pH adjustment until RNA is completely dissolved and pH remains steady at 8.0 ± 0.1. QS to final volume wth reagent grade water. Check the A_{260} of the RNA using a 350x dilution to ensure the RNA is at or near 12 $\frac{mg}{ml}$. The A_{260} of a 350x dilution should be 0.85 ±0.05.
- Note: A_{260} (dilution factor) (40 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$) = $\frac{mg}{ml}$ RNA
- Perchloric acid/uranyl acetate solution: Dilute 22 ml 70% perchloric acid to 100 ml with reagent grade water. Add 750 mg uranyl acetate and dissolve.

Enzyme

- For protein determination, read A_{280}, diluting as needed in reagent grade water and reading vs a 2.8 M ammonium sulfate/reagent grade water blank.

Procedure

Buffer mixture: Prepare according to number of reactions, at the following proportion:
0.25 ml 0.2 M Tris, pH 7.5
0.10 ml 0.02 M EDTA, pH 7.5
0.30 ml deionized water
For 40 sample tubes, prepare buffer mix of:
10 ml 0.2 M Tris, pH 7.5
4 ml 0.02 M EDTA, pH 7.5
12 ml deionized water

Pipette into tubes as follows:
0.65 ml buffer mix 0.10 ml diluted enzyme sample

Include at least 2 tubes with reagent grade water instead of sample as blanks. Incubate tubes in a 37°C water bath for 5 minutes. At timed intervals add 0.25 ml RNA solution to all tubes. Incubate exactly 15 minutes then stop reaction by ading 0.25 ml perchloric acid solution. Centrifuge at 2500 RPM for 5 minutes. Withdraw 0.20ml clear supenatant to tubes containing 4.80 ml reagent grade water. Mix and read A_{260} versus water.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{(A_{260}\text{- blank}) \text{ x } 312 \text{ x dilution}}{0.1}$
- Specific Activity = $\frac{\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}}{\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}}$

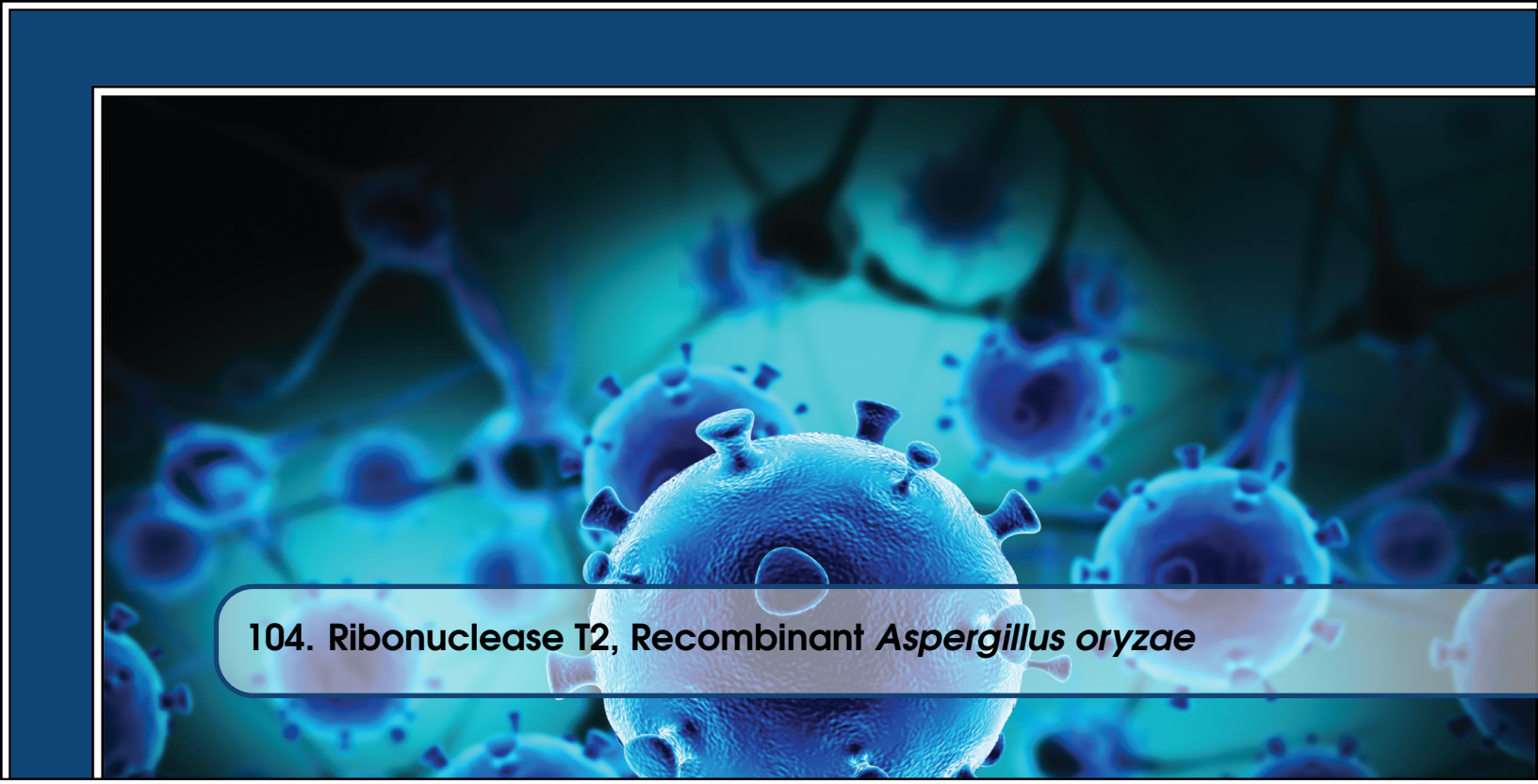
Notes

- This assay should be run with dilutions yielding results of A_{260} sample between 0.25 and 0.15 after subtracting blank.

References

- Beacham, J., Dupuis, G., Finn, F., Storey, H., Yanaihara, C., Yanaihara, N., and Hofman, K.: Studies on Polypeptides. XLIX. Fragment Condensations with Peptide Derivatives Related to the Primary Structure of Ribonuclease T1, *J Am Chem Soc* 93, 5526, 1971.
- Campbell, M., and Ts'o, P.: Binding of Purine Nucleoside Monophosphates by Ribonuclease T1 - A Model System for Protein Nucleic Acid Interaction, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 232, 427, 1971.
- Ding, J., Koellner, G., Grunnert, H., and Saenger, W.: Crystal Structure of Ribonuclease-T1 Complexed with Adenosine 2'-Monophosphate at 1.8-, *J Biol Chem* 266, 15128, 1991.
- Eckstein, F., Schulz, H., Ruterjans, H., Haar, W., and Maurer, W.: Stereochemistry of the Transesterification Step of Ribonuclease T1, *Biochemistry* 11, 3507, 1972.
- Eftink, M., and Ghiron, C.: Dynamics of a Protein Matrix Revealed by Fluorescence Quenching, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 3290, 1975.
- Egami, F., Takahashi, K., and Uchida, T.: Ribonucleases in Taka-Diastase: Properties, Chemical Nature, and Applications, *Progress in Nucleic Acids Research and Molecular Biology* Vol. 3, J. Davidson and W. Cohn, Academic Press, NY, 59, 1964.
- Epinatjeff, C., and Pongs, O.: Ribonuclease T1 Spectrophotometric Investigations of the Interaction of the Enzyme with Substrate Analogues, *Eur J Biochem* 26, 434, 1972.
- Fields, R., Dixon, H., Law, G., and Yui, C.: Purification of Ribonuclease T1 by Diethylaminoethylcellulose Chromatography, *Biochem J* 121, 591, 1971.
- Georgalis, Y., Zouni, A., Zielenkiewicz, P., Holzwarth, J., Clarke, R., Hahn, U., and Saenger, W.: Modes of Mononucleotide Binding to Ribonuclease-T1, *J Biol Chem* 267, 10323, 1992.
- Georgalis, Y., Zouni, Z., Hahn, U., and Saenger, W.: Synthesis and Kinetic Study of Transition State Analogs for Ribonuclease-T1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1118, 1, 1991.
- Harada, F., Yamaizumi, K., and Nishimura, S.: Oligonucleotide Sequences of RNase T1 and Pancreatic RNase Digest of *E. coli* Aspartic Acid tRNA, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 1605, 1972.
- Holley, R., Everett, G., Madison, J., and Zamir, A.: Nucleotide Sequences in the Yeast Alanine Transfer Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2122, 1965.
- Inagaki, F., Shimada, I., and Miyazawa, T.: Binding Modes of Inhibitors to Ribonuclease T1 As Studied by Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *Biochemistry* 24, 1013, 1985.
- Inoue, Y., Aoyagi, S., and Nakanishi, K.: Oliognucleotide Studies. III. Optical Rotatory Dispersion of Seven Trinucleotides Obtained from Ribonuclease T1 Digests, *J Am Chem Soc* 89, 5701, 1967.
- Irie, M.: Enzymatic Depolymerization of Synthetic Polynucleotides, Poly A, Poly C and Poly U by Ribonuclease T1 Preparations, *J. Biochem.* 58, 599, 1965.
- Irie, M.: A Kinetic Study on Ribonuclease T1 Using Dinucleoside Phosphates as Substrates, *J. Biochem.* 63, 649, 1968.
- Jeppesen, P.: The Nucleotide Sequence of Some Large Ribonuclease T1 Products from Bacteriophage R17 Ribonucleic Acid, *Biochem J* 124, 357, 1971.
- Kagawa, H., Tokimatusu, H., and Jishuken, L.: Partial Digestion of 50S Ribosomes of *E. coli.* II. Digestion of the CsCl Treated Ribosomes with RNase T1, *J. Biochem.* 72, 827, 1972.
- Kawata, Y., Sakiyama, F., and Tamaoki, H.: Amino Acid Sequence of Ribonuclease T2 from *Aspergillus oryzae*, *Eur J Biochem* 176, 683, 1988.
- Lee, J.: Preparation and Properties of Water-Insoluble Derivatives of Ribonuclease T1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 235, 435, 1971.
- Lee, J., and Quintanilla, I.: Effects of Ribonuclease T1 on *Escherichia coli* Ribosomes, *Biochemistry* 11, 1357, 1972.
- MacIntosh, G.: Ribonucleases in, *Nucleic Acids and Molecular Biology* , (Nicholson, A., ed.), Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg, 89, 2011.
- Madison, J., and Kung, H.: Large Oligonucleotides Isolated from Yeast Tyrosine Transfer Ribonucleic Acid After Partial Digestion with Ribonuclease T1, *J Biol Chem* 242, 1324, 1967.
- Miura, K.: Adenylic Acid Arrangement in Transfer RNA of Yeast, *J Mol Biol* 8, 371, 1964.
- Miura, K.: The Nucleotide Distribution Analysis of Ribonucleic Acids, *J. Biochem.* 55, 452, 1964.
- Miura, K., and Egami, F.: Distribution of Guanylic Acid in RNA of Yeast and Tobacco Mosaic Virus, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 44, 378, 1960.
- Mohr, S., and Thach, R.: Application of Ribonuclease T1 to the Synthesis of Oligoribonucleotides of Defined Base Sequence, *J Biol Chem* 244, 6566, 1969.
- Neelon, F., Molinaro, M., Ishikura, H., Sheiner, L., and Cantoni, G.: Oligonucleotides Produced by Digestion of Bakers' Yeast Serine Transfer Ribonucleic Acid with Specific Nucleases, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4515, 1967.
- Oshima, T., and Imahori, K.: A Change in Circular Dichroism Due to the Binding of Guanosine-3'-Phosphate to Ribonuclease T1, *J. Biochem.* 70, 197, 1971.
- Oshima, T., and Imahori, K.: Difference Spectral Studies on the Interactions Between Ribonuclease T1 and Its Substrate Analogues, *J. Biochem.* 69, 987, 1971.
- Pace, C., and Grimsley, G.: Ribonuclease T1 is Stabilized by Cation and Anion Binding, *Biochemistry* 27, 3242, 1988.
- Pace, C., Grimsley, G., and Barnett, B.: Purification of Ribonuclease T1, *Anal Biochem* 167, 418, 1987.
- Pace, C., Grimsley, G., Thomson, J., and Barnett, B.: Conformational Stability and Activity of Ribonuclease T1 with Zero, One, and Two Intact Disulfide Bonds, *J Biol Chem* 263, 11820, 1988.
- Pongs, O.: Fluorescence Studies on Ribonuclease T1, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 38, 431, 1970.

- Pongs, O.: Influences of pH and Substrate Analogs on Ribonuclease T1 Fluorescence, *Biochemistry* 9, 2316, 1970.
- Quaas, R., Landt, O., Grunert, H., Beineke, M., and Hahn, U.: Indicator Plates for Rapid Detection of Ribonuclease T1 Secreting *Escherichia coli* Clones, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 3318, 1989.
- Rowe, M., and Smith, M.: Synthesis of 3',5'-Dinucleotides with RNase T1, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 3, 393, 1970.
- Rowe, M., and Smith, M.: Synthesis of 3',5'-Dinucleoside Diphosphates with Ribonuclease T1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 247, 187, 1971.
- Rowe, M., and Smith, M.: Synthesis of Oligoribonucleotides with Ribonuclease T1, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 281, 338, 1972.
- Rushizky, G., and Mozejko, J.: Preparation of Large Oligonucleotides by RNase T1 Partial Hydrolysis of MS2 Virus Treated with Succinic Anhydride, *Prep Biochem* 3, 425, 1973.
- Rushizky, G., and Sober, H.: Characterization of the Major Compounds in Ribonuclease T1 Digests of Ribonucleic Acid. I. Mono-, Di-, and Trinucleotides, *J Biol Chem* 237, 834, 1962.
- Ruterjans, H., and Pongs, O.: On the Mechanism of Action of Ribonuclease T1 Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study on the Active Site, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 313, 1971.
- Saito, H., and Miura, K.: Preparation of Transforming Deoxyribonucleic Acid by Phenol Treatment, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 72, 619, 1963.
- Sander, C., and Ts'o, P.: Circular Dichroism Studies on the Conformation and Interaction of T1-Ribonuclease, *Biochemistry* 10, 1953, 1971.
- Santer, M., and Santer, U.: Characterization of the 5' and 3' Ends of the 16S Ribonucleic Acid from T1-Ribonuclease-Treated 30S Ribosomes, *Biochemistry* 11, 786, 1972.
- Sato, K., and Egami, F.: Studies on Ribonucleases in Takadiastase, *J. Biochem.* 44, 753, 1957.
- Sato-Asano, K.: Studies on Ribonucleases in Takadiastase. II. Specificity of Ribonuclease T1, *J. Biochem.* 46, 31, 1959.
- Sato-Asano, K.: Ribonuclease in Taka-Diastase. V. Synthetic Reaction by Ribonuclease T1, *J. Biochem.* 48, 284, 1960.
- Sato-Asano, K., and Egami, F.: Synthetic Reactions of Ribonuclease T1. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 29, 655, 1958.
- Sato-Asano, K., and Fugii, Y.: Studies on Ribonucleases in Takadiastase. IV. Action of Ribonuclease T1 on Deamino-Ribonucleic Acid, *J. Biochem.* 47, 608, 1960.
- Shiozawa, C.: Effect of Phosphate on the Digestion of Ribonuclease T1 with Proteases, *J. Biochem.* 66, 733, 1969.
- Shirley, B., and Laurents, D.: Purification of Recombinant Ribonuclease T1 Expressed in *Escherichia coli*, *J Biochem Biophys Methods* 20, 181, 1990.
- Shirley, B., Stanssens, P., Hahn, U., and Pace, C.: Contribution of Hydrogen Bonding to the Conformational Stability of Ribonuclease-T1, *Biochemistry* 31, 725, 1992.
- Steyaert, J., Haikal, A., Wyns, L., and Stanssens, P.: Subsite Interactions of Ribonuclease-T1 - Asn36 and Asn98 Accelerate GpN Transesterification Through Interactions with the Leaving Nucleoside-N, *Biochemistry* 30, 8666, 1991.
- Steyaert, J., Wyns, L., and Stanssens, P.: Subsite Interactions of Ribonuclease-T1 - Viscosity Effects Indicate That the Rate-Limiting Step of GpN Transesterification Depends on the Nature of N, *Biochemistry* 30, 8661, 1991.
- Takahashi, K.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Ribonuclease T1, *J Biol Chem* 240, PC4117, 1965.
- Takahashi, K.: The Structure and Function of Ribonuclease T1. VII. Further Investigations on Amino Acid Composition and Some Other Properties of Ribonuclease T1, *J. Biochem.* 60, 239, 1966.
- Takahashi, K.: The Structure and Function of Ribonuclease T1. XII. Further Studies on Rose Bengal-Catalyzed Photooxidation of Ribonuclease T1 - Identification of a Critical Histidine Residue, *J. Biochem.* 69, 331, 1971.
- Takahashi, K.: The Structure and Function of Ribonuclease T1. XVII. Isolation and Amino Acid Sequences of Papain and Subtilisin Peptides from Ribonuclease T1 - The Complete Covalent Structure of Ribonuclease T1, *J. Biochem.* 70, 945, 1971.
- Takahashi, K.: The Structure and Function of Ribonuclease T1. XVIII. Gel Filtration Studies on the Interaction of Ribonuclease T1 with Substrate Analogs, *J. Biochem.* 72, 1469, 1972.
- Takahashi, K., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: The Identification of a Glutamic Acid Residue as Part of the Active Site of Ribonuclease T1, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4682, 1967.
- Takai, K., Hashimoto, S., and Muramatsu, M.: Oligonucleotide Sequences of Pancreatic and T1 Ribonuclease Digests of 5s Ribosomal RNA from Mouse Cells, *Biochemistry* 14, 536, 1975.
- Takeuchi, H., Harada, I., and Yoshida, H.: Raman Spectroscopic Study on the Structure of Ribonuclease-F1 and the Binding Mode of Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1078, 307, 1991.
- Uchida, T.: A Simplified Method for the Purification of Ribonuclease T1, *J. Biochem.* 57, 547, 1965.
- Uchida, T., and Egami, F.: Microbial Ribonucleases with Special Reference to RNases T1, T2, N1, and U2, *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 3, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 205, 1971.
- Walz, F., and Hooverman, L.: Interaction of Guanine Ligands with Ribonuclease T1, *Biochemistry* 12, 4846, 1973.
- Walz, F., and Kitareewan, S.: Spermine Stabilization of Folded Ribonuclease T1, *J Biol Chem* 265, 7127, 1990.



104. Ribonuclease T2, Recombinant *Aspergillus oryzae*

Aspergillus oryzae Ribonuclease T2 is a member of the RNase T2 family of endonucleases that are present in a wide variety of microbial, plant and animal species. In contrast to *Aspergillus oryzae* Ribonuclease T1, which is an exclusively guanylic-acid specific endonuclease, all RNase T2-like enzymes are essentially base non-specific. However, RNase T2 endonucleases from different species can show slight base preferences. The fungal enzymes, including Aspargillus oryzae RNaseT2, show slight base preference in the following order: A > G > C, U. RNase T2 cleaves between the 3'-phosphate residue of one base and the 5'-OH residue of the adjacent nucleotide forming a 2', 3'-cyclic phosphate intermediate followed by the generation of oligonucleotides with 3'-phosphate residues. RNase T2 has a molecular weight of 36 kDa and 12-15% of its mass is composed of carbohydrate.

IUB

- 3.1.27.1

CAS

- 37278-25-4

Optimal pH

- 4.5

Isoelectric Point

- 5

Activators

- EDTA will stimulate activity, especially in the presence of divalent cations.

Inhibitors

- Strongly inhibited by Cu^{2+}, Zn^{2+} and Hg^{2+}
- Ca^{2+}, Mg^{2+} and heparin (to a lesser degree)
- Mononucleotides and RNase T2 digestion products (competitively)

Applications

- 3' analysis of RNA and RNase protection assays

References

- Campomenosi, P., Salis, S., Lindqvist, C., Mariani, D., Nordstrom, T., Acquati, F., and Taramelli, R.: Characterization of RNASET2, the First Human Member of the Rh/T2/S Family of Glycoproteins, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 449, 17, 2006.
- Deshpande, R., and Shankar, V.: Ribonucleases from T2 Family, *Crit Rev Microbiol* 28, 79, 2002.
- Goldraij, A., Kondo, K., Lee, C., Hancock, C., Sivaguru, M., Vazquez-Santana, S., Kim, S., Phillips, T., Cruz-Garcia, F., and McClure, B.: Compartmentalization of S-RNase and HT-B Degradation in Self-Incompatible *Nicotiana*, *Nature* 439, 805, 2006.
- Hillwig, M., Contento, A., Meyer, A., Ebany, D., Bassham, D., and Macintosh, G.: RNS2: A Conserved Member of the RNase T2 Family Necessary for Ribosomal RNA Decay in Plants, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 108, 1093, 2011.
- Ida, K., Norioka, S., Yamamoto, M., Kumasaka, T., Yamashita, E., Newbigin, E., Clarke, A., Sakiyama, F., and Sato, M.: The 1.55 A Resolution Structure of *Nicotiana alata* S(F11)-RNase Associated with Gametophytic Self-Incompatibility, *J Mol Biol* 314, 103, 2001.
- Inada, Y., Watanabe, H., Ohgi, K., and Irie, M.: Isolation, Characterization, and Primary Structure of a Base Non-Specific and Adenylic Acid Preferential Ribonuclease with Higher Specific Activity From *Trichoderma viride*, *J. Biochem.* 110, 896, 1991.
- Irie, M.: Structure-Function Relationships of Acid Ribonucleases: Lysosomal, Vacuolar, and Periplasmic Enzymes, *Pharmacol Ther* 81, 77, 1999.
- Kanaya, S., and Uchida, T.: An Affinity Adsorbent, 5'-Adenylate-Aminohexyl-Sepharose. II. Purification and Characterization of Multi-Forms of RNase T2, *J. Biochem.* 90, 473, 1981.
- Kimura, K., Numata, T., Kakuta, Y., and Kimura, M.: Amino Acids Conserved at the C-Terminal Half of the Ribonuclease T2 Family Contribute to Protein Stability of the Enzymes, *Biosci Biotechnol Biochem* 68, 1748, 2004.
- Kurihara, H., Nonaka, T., Mitsui, Y., Ohgi, K., Irie, M., and Nakamura, K.: The Crystal Structure of Ribonuclease Rh From *Rhizopus niveus* at 2.0 , *J Mol Biol* 255, 310, 1996.
- Luhtala, N., and Parker, R.: T2 Family Ribonucleases: Ancient Enzymes with Diverse Roles, *Trends Biochem Sci* 35, 253, 2010.
- MacIntosh, G.: Ribonucleases in, *Nucleic Acids and Molecular Biology* , (Nicholson, A., ed.), Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg, 89, 2011.
- MacIntosh, G., Hillwig, M., Meyer, A., and Flagel, L.: RNase T2 Genes From Rice and the Evolution of Secretory Ribonucleases in Plants, *Mol Genet Gen* 283, 381, 2010.
- Matsuura, T., Sakai, H., Unno, M., Ida, K., Sato, M., Sakiyama, F., and Norioka, S.: Crystal structure at 1.5-A Resolution of *Pyrus pyrifolia* Pistil Ribonuclease Responsible for Gametophytic Self-Incompatibility, *J Biol Chem* 276, 45261, 2001.
- Nishikawa, S., Morioka, H., Kim, H., Fuchimura, K., Tanaka, T., Uesugi, S., Hakoshima, T., Tomita, K., Ohtsuka, E., and Ikehara, M.: Two Histidine Residues Are Essential for Ribonuclease T1 Activity as Is the Case for Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 26, 8620, 1987.
- Noguchi, J.: On the Decomposition of Nucleic Acids Through Takadiastase, *Biochem Z* 147, 255, 1924.
- Numata, T., Suzuki, A., Kakuta, Y., Kimura, K., Yao, M., Tanaka, I., Yoshida, Y., Ueda, T., and Kimura, M.: Crystal Structures of the Ribonuclease MC1 Mutants N71T and N71S in Complex with 5'-GMP: Structural Basis for Alterations in Substrate Specificity, *Biochemistry* 42, 5270, 2003.
- Ozeki, K., Kitamoto, K., Gomi, K., Kumagai, C., Tamura, G., and Hara, S.: Cloning and Nucleotide Sequence of the Genomic Ribonuclease T2 Gene (*rntB*) From *Aspergillus oryzae*, *Curr Genet* 19, 367, 1991.
- Padmanabhan, S., Zhou, K., Chu, C., Lim, R., and Lim, L.: Overexpression, Biophysical Characterization, and Crystallization of Ribonuclease I From *Escherichia coli*, a Broad-Specificity Enzyme in the RNase T2 Family, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 390, 42, 2001.
- Roberts, G., Dennis, E., Meadows, D., Cohen, J., and Jardetsky, O.: The Mechanism of Action of Ribonuclease, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 62, 1151, 1969.
- Rodriguez, S., Panjikar, S., Van Belle, K., Wyns, L., Messens, J., and Loris, R.: Nonspecific Base Recognition Mediated by Water Bridges and Hydrophobic Stacking in Ribonuclease I From *Escherichia coli*, *Protein Sci* 17, 681, 2008.
- Sato, K., and Egami, F.: Studies on Ribonucleases in Takadiastase, *J. Biochem.* 44, 753, 1957.
- Suzuki, A., Yao, M., Tanaka, I., Numata, T., Kikukawa, S., Yamasaki, N., and Kimura, M.: Crystal Structures of the Ribonuclease MC1 from Bitter Gourd Seeds, Complexed with 2'-UMP or 3'-UMP, Reveal Structural Basis for Uridine Specificity, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 275, 572, 2000.
- Thompson, D., and Parker, R.: The RNase Rny1p Cleaves tRNAs and Promotes Cell Death During Oxidative Stress in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *J Cell Biol* 185, 43, 2009.

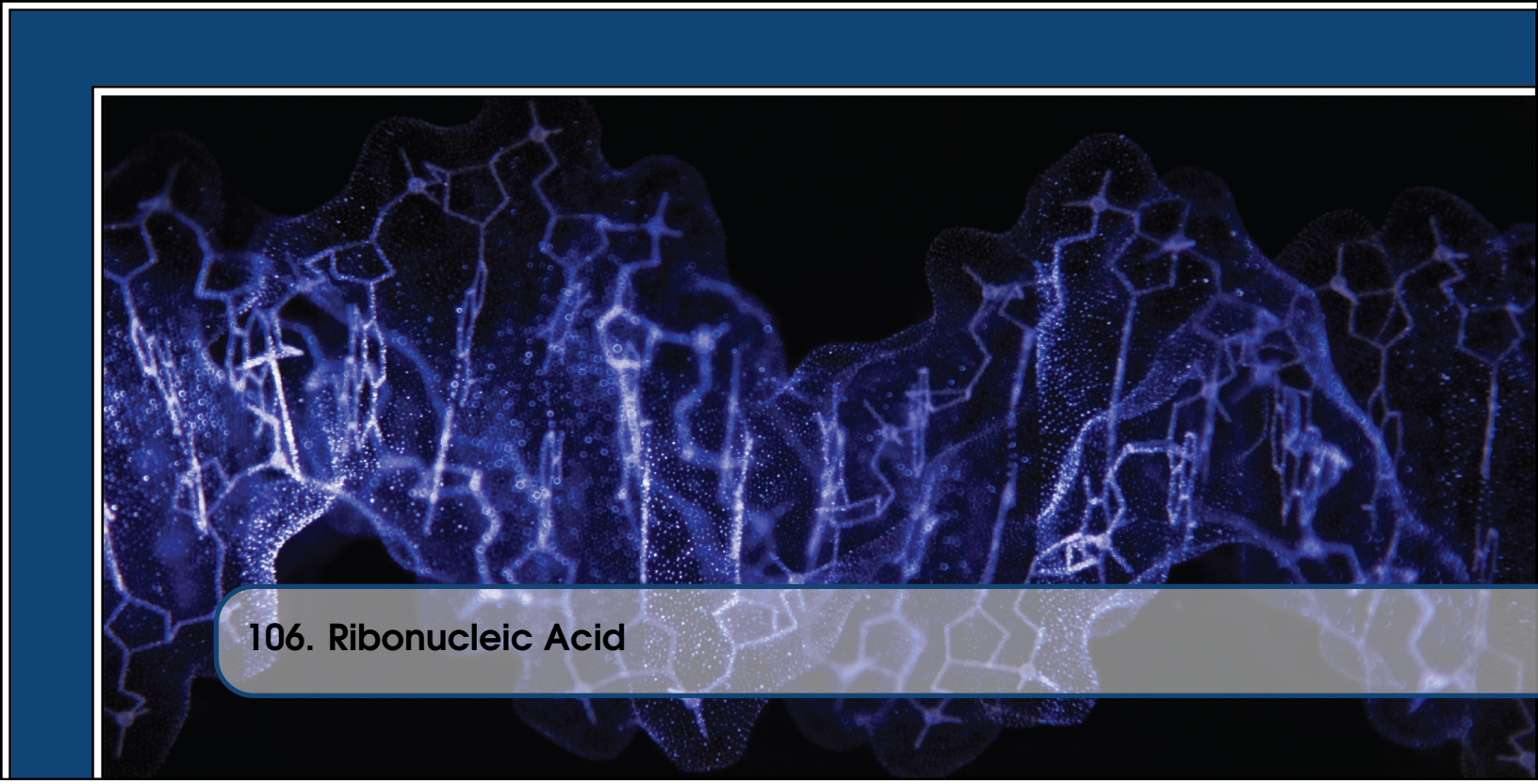
105. Ribonuclease, E-Rase™ RNase Blend

E-Rase™ is an optimized blend of purified ribonucleases with differing base cleavage specificities designed to achieve more complete digestion of target RNA in applications requiring its removal such as in plasmid purification, ribonuclease protection assays, RT-PCR, etc. Bovine pancreatic RNase A (RPDF) cleaves after U and C whereas *Aspergillus oryzae* RNase T1 (RT1C) preferentially cleaves RNA after G. The combination of these enzymes digests RNA more efficiently than either one alone. E-Rase™ contains 0.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ RPDF and 100,000 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ of RT1C and is prepared in 50% glycerol for convenient storage and use.

Unit Definition: One unit is defined as the amount of E-Rase™ required to completely digest 10μg of yeast RNA in 20μl 10mM Tris $\cdot$ HCl, pH 7.5 containing 15mM NaCl in 30 minutes at 37°C.

References

- : Preparation and Analysis of RNA, *Short Protocols in Molecular Biology 2nd edition* , Ausubel, F et al, John Wiley & Sons, 4.18-4.20, 1992.
- Milan S, D'Ari L, Chamberlin MJ: Structural analysis of ternary complexes of Escherichia coli RNA polymerase: ribonuclease footprinting of the nascent RNA in complexes, *Biochemistry* 38, 218-25, 1999.
- Moore, S and Blackburn, P.: Pancreatic Ribonuclease, *The Enzymes 3rd edition* Vol. 15, Boyer, P., Academic Press, 317-433, 1982.
- Nishikawa, S., Morioka, H., Kim, H., Fuchimura, K., Tanaka, T., Uesugi, S., Hakoshima, T., Tomita, K., Ohtsuka, E., and Ikehara, M.: Two Histidine Residues Are Essential for Ribonuclease T1 Activity as Is the Case for Ribonuclease A, *Biochemistry* 26, 8620, 1987.
- Raines RonaldT.: Ribonuclease A, *Chem Rev* 98, 1045-1066, 1998.
- Rubsam LZ, Shewach DS: Improved method to prepare RNA-free DNA from mammalian cells, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Sci Appl* Vol. 702, 61-8, 1997.
- Sambrook,J., Fritsch, E and Maniatis, T.: , *Molecular Cloning 2nd edition* Vol. 1, Cold Spring Harbor, 1.25-1.28, 1989.
- Takahashi, K and Moore, S.: Ribonuclease T1, *The Enzymes 3rd edition* Vol. 15, Boyer, P., Academic Press, 435-468, 1982.
- Takahashi, K., Stein, W., and Moore, S.: The Identification of a Glutamic Acid Residue as Part of the Active Site of Ribonuclease T1, *J Biol Chem* 242, 4682, 1967.



106. Ribonucleic Acid

Ribonucleic acids are long-chain polymers of nucleotides linked through 3',5'-phosphodiester bonds. Constituent bases are derivatives of purine and pyrimidines, the sugar is D-ribose. The RNA nucleotide sequence, which is genetic information transferred from DNA, acts as a template in sequencing amino acids in protein synthesis. See Chapters 11 - The Transcription of RNA Upon DNA Templates and 12 - Involvement of RNA in Protein Synthesis in J.D. Watson's Molecular Biology of the Gene, 3rd Edition, (W.A. Benjamin, Inc., Menlo Park, California 1975). Ribonucleate core consists of the limit polynucleotides remaining after exhaustive ribonuclease hydrolysis of yeast sodium nucleate.

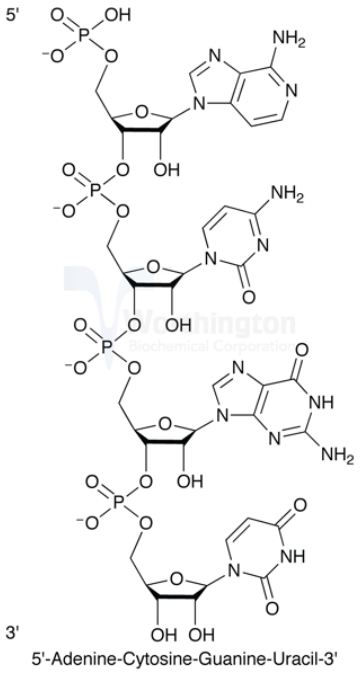


Figure 106.1: Chemical Structure - Ribonucleic Acid

CAS

- 63231-32-0

Assay Information

Method

- Determine suitability as substrate for RNase by using as substrate in RNase assay. Standardization of ribonuclease activity has been difficult due to varying rates at which reactions occur as well as to the significant differences in nucleotide patterns in RNA isolated from biological sources. Crook et al. (1960) have published an assay using a synthetic substrate, cytidine 2', 3'-phosphate. Zimmerman and Sandeen (1965) described a sensitive assay using polycytidylic acid.
- The method of Kalnitsky et al. (1959) is used at Worthington. The rate of hydrolysis of yeast RNA at pH 5.0 is determined by measuring the amount of acid soluble oligonucleotide released under defined conditions. One unit causes an increase in absorbance of 1.0 at A_{260} at 37°C and pH 5.0 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.10 M Sodium acetate buffer, pH 5.0: Dissolve 5.75 ml of glacial acetic acid in 900 ml reagent grade water. Adjust pH to 5.0 with 5 N NaOH and bring to a final volume of 1000 ml with reagent grade water.
- 25% Perchloric acid containing 0.75% Uranyl acetate: Dissolve 50 ml of 70% perchloric acid ($HClO_4$) in 90 ml reagent grade water. Add 750 mg uranyl acetate (MW 424.15) and stir to

dissolve.

- RNA Solution: Dissolve 100 mg Worthington Ribonucleic Acid (RNA) in 10 ml 0.1 M sodium acetate buffer, pH 5.0 Stir gently to dissolve to prevent denaturation. Record A_{260} at 1:50 dilution in 0.10M sodium acetate pH 5.0 to determine $\frac{\text{mg RNA}}{\text{ml}}$. $\frac{\text{mg RNA}}{\text{ml}}$ = A_{260} x dilution x 0.04
- Dilute to 2.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ RNA in 0.10M sodium acetate, pH 5.0 for assay. Incubate at 37°C for 5-10 minutes prior to assay. Prepare a solution of the RNA being tested, and another solution of a different lot of RNA for use as Control.
- RNAse
- Prepare stock solutions at 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in reagent grade water.
- Immediately prior to assay, dilute further to 2, 4, and 6 $\frac{\mu\text{g}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.10 M sodium acetate, pH 5.0.

Procedure

Determine % Native RNA: Dissolve 10 mg RNA in 10 ml 0.015% NaCl. Dilute 1:50 in NaCl and pipette 3 ml into cuvette and read at 260 nm and 320 nm. Add 0.2 ml 5N NaOH (Fresh, stored in plastic). Read at 260 and 320 nm. Stand one hour at 37°C. Read at 260 and 320 nm. Determine % Native: (Contact supervisor if less than 60%.).

A_{320} is a check for extraneous background.

Calculation of % Native RNA:

% Native RNA = 100 x 3 x [(Final A_{260} x $\frac{3.2}{3}$) - Initial A_{260}] x 0.045 x 50

RNase Blank Assay: (Can be set up with RNase assay) Set up a blank for sample RNA and a blank for test RNA. Pipet one ml of 0.10 M sodium acetate buffer pH 5.0 into centrifuge tubes. Equilibrate to37°C. Add one ml of RNA Solution (2.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$). Let set one hour at 37°C. Then add one ml of uranyl acetate-perchloric acid solution. Transfer to an ice bath and cool for 5 minutes. Clarify by centrifugation and dilute 0.1ml of clear supernatatnt to 3.0ml with reagent grade water. Read A_{260} vs blank. Blank should not increase more than 50% in one hour at 37°C.

RNase Assay: Set up one set of tubes for Sample and one for Control. Include a Blank with the Sample set of tubes, and a Blank with the Control set of tubes. Pipette one ml of respective enzyme dilution into centrifuge tubes; pipette one ml of 0.10 M sodium acetate buffer pH 5.0 into Blank tubes. Incubate all tubes at 37°C for 58 minutes. At timed intervals, add one ml of RNA Solution (2.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$) to all tubes (Samples, Controls, and Blanks). Incubate each tube exactly 4 minutes and stop reaction by the addition of one ml of uranyl acetate-perchloric acid solution. Transfer to an ice bath and cool for 5 minutes. Clarify by centrifugation and dilute 0.1 ml of clear supernatant to 3.0 ml with reagent grade water. Read A_{260} versus blank.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$ dw = (A_{260} - blank) x 30 x dilution x standardization factor
- Standardization Factor = $\frac{\text{Assigned Value}}{\text{Observed Value}}$

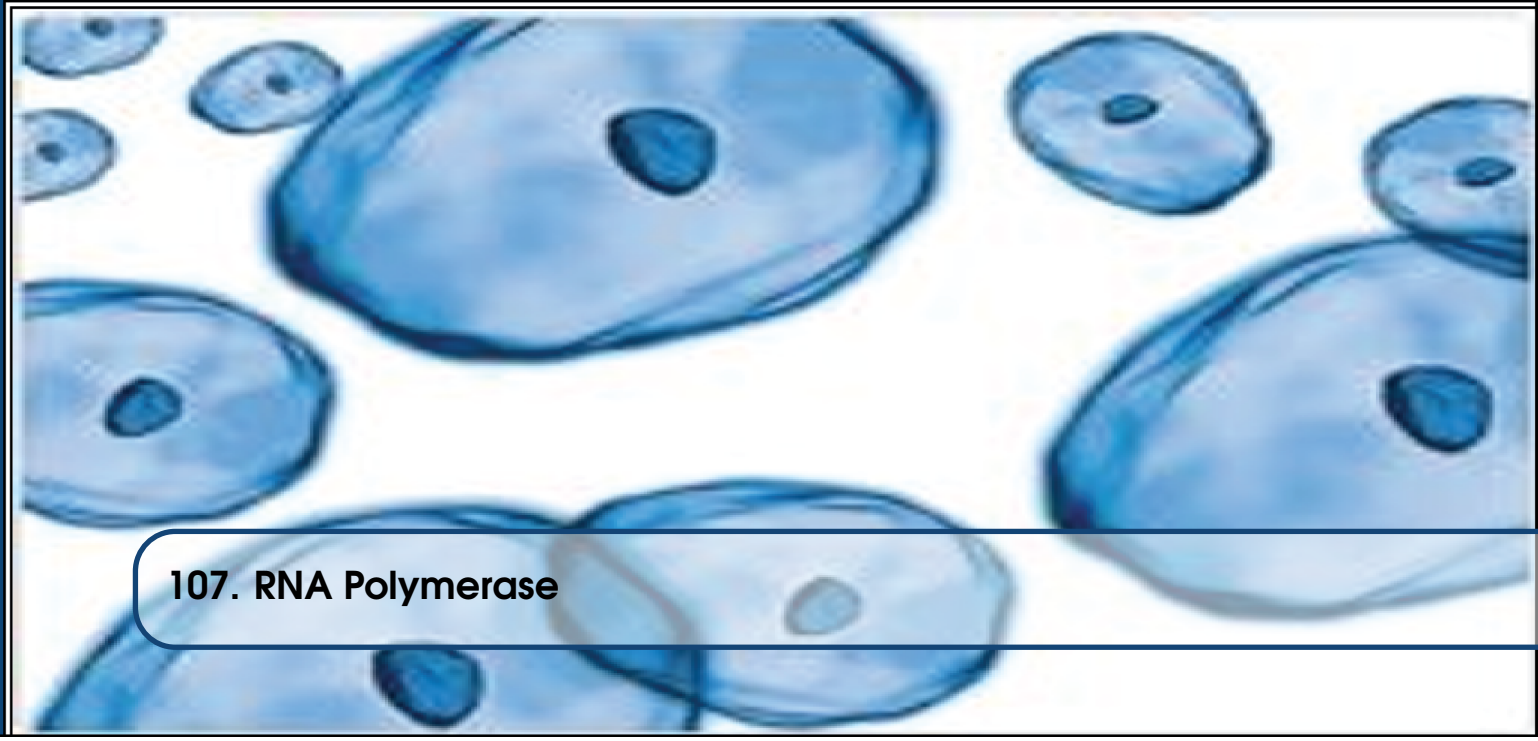
Notes

- Because the RNA used as a substrate is derived from a natural source, lot to lot variation occurs. To overcome this, a ribonuclease standard is run and values are adjusted to the standard. Example: If the value assigned to the standard is 2500 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$ and the value obtained for the standard is 2000 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{mg}}$, then a factor of 1.25 is to be applied to the assay values.

References

- Abe. S., Fujisawa, T., Satake, M., and Ogata, V.: Studies on SDS-Phenol Methods for Extraction of Rat Liver Nucleus RNA. II. Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis of Nucleus RNA Obtained Using Various Conditions for SDS-Phenol Extraction, *J. Biochem.* 72, 572, 1972.
- Agol, V., Romanova, L., Cumakov, I., Dunaevskaya, L., and Bogdanov, A.: Circularity and Cross-Linking in Preparations of Replicative Form of Encephalomyocarditis Virus RNA, *J Mol Biol* 72, 77, 1972.
- Baltimore, D.: RNA-Dependent DNA Polymerase in Virions of RNA Tumour Viruses, *Nature* 226, 1209, 1970.
- Barber, R.: The Chromatographic Separation of Ribonucleic Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 114, 422, 1966.
- Barbiroli, B., Monti, M., Tadolini, B., and Moruzzi, M.: Regulation of RNA Synthesis in the Liver of Rats Maintained Under Controlled Feeding Schedules, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 37, 159, 1973.
- Baron, S., Bogomolova, N., Billiau, A., Levy, H., Buckler, C., Stern, R., and Naylor, R.: Induction of Interferon by Preparations of Synthetic "Single-Stranded" RNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 67, 1969.
- Blatt, B., and Feldman, H.: Characterization of Precursors to tRNA in Yeast, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 37, 129, 1973.
- Brysch, W., Hagendorff, G., and Schlingensiepen, K.: RNA Probes, Transcribed from Synthetic DNA, for *in situ* Hybridization, *Nucleic Acids Res* 16, 2333, 1988.
- Carter, C., and Krant, J.: A Proposed Model for Interaction of Polypeptides with RNA, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 283, 1974.
- Colby, C., and Duesberg, P.: Double-Stranded RNA in Vaccinia Virus Infected Cells, *Nature* 222, 940, 1969.
- Crestfield, A., Smith, K., and Allen, F.: The Preparation and Characterization of Ribonucleic Acids from Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 216, 185, 1955.
- DeLarco, L., and Guroff, G.: The Binding of RNA to Various Celluloses, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 50, 486, 1973.
- Douthart, R., Burnett, J., Beasley, F., and Frank, B.: Binding of Ethidium Bromide to Double-Stranded Ribonucleic Acid, *Biochemistry* 12, 214, 1973.
- Dube, S.: Use of ^{125}I In Fingerprinting RNA, *Nature* 246, 483, 1973.
- Edy, V., Szekely, M., Loviny, T., and Dreyer, C.: Action of Nucleases on Double-Stranded RNA, *Eur J Biochem* 61, 563, 1976.
- Eggitt, M., and Scragg, A.: Messenger Activity of Ribonucleic Acid from Yeast Mitochondria, *Biochem J* 149, 507, 1975.
- El-Gewely, M., and Tyson, H.: Isolation and Characterisation of RNA from Flax (*Linum usitatissimum*), *Anal Biochem* 62, 341, 1974.
- Forchhamer, J., Jackson, E., and Yanofsky, C.: Different Half-Lives of Messenger RNA Corresponding to Different Segments of the Tryptophan Operon of *Escherichia coli*, *J Mol Biol* 71, 687, 1972.
- Fujisawa, T., Abe, S., Satake, M., and Ogata, K.: Studies on SDS-Phenol Methods for Extraction of Rat Liver Nuclear RNA. I. Purity, Recovery, and Specific Radioactivity of Pulse Labelled Nuclear RNA Obtained by SDS-Phenol Extraction Under Various Conditions, *J. Biochem.* 72, 561, 1972.
- Garwes, D., Pocock, D., and Wijaszka, T.: Identification of Heat-Dissociable RNA Complexes in Two Porcine Coronaviruses, *Nature* 257, 508, 1973.
- Haseltine, W., Baltimore, D., Peters, G., Harada, F., and Dahlberg, J.: Specific Binding of Tryptophan Transfer RNA to Avian Myeloblastosis Virus RNA-Dependent DNA Polymerase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2535, 1975.
- Hays, E., Simmons, N., and Beck, W.: Induction of Mouse Leukaemia with Purified Nucleic Acid Preparations, *Nature* 180, 1419, 1957.
- Hilmoe, R.: Purification and Properties of Spleen Phosphodiesterase, *J Biol Chem* 235, 2117, 1960.
- Hotchkiss, R.: Methods for Characterization of Nucleic Acids, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 3, S. Colowick and N. Kaplan, Academic Press, NY, 708, 1957.
- Hunt, J.: Half-Life and Rate of Synthesis of Globin Messenger Ribonucleic Acid. Determination of Half-Life Messenger Ribonucleic Acid and Its Relative Synthetic Rate in Erythroid Cells, *Biochem J* 138, 487, 1974.
- Hurwitz, J., Furth, J., Anders, M., Ortiz, P., and August, J.: The Enzymatic Incorporation of Ribonucleotides into RNA and the Role of DNA, *Cold Spring Harb Symp Quant Biol* 26, 91, 1961.
- Hyman, R., and Summers, W.: Isolation and Physical Mapping of T7 Gene 1 Messenger RNA, *J Mol Biol* 71, 573, 1972.
- Keros, T., Borovecki, F., Jemersic, L., Konjevic, D., Roic, B., and Balatinec, J.: The Centenary Progress of Molecular Genetics. A 100th Anniversary of T. H. Morgan's Discoveries, *Coll Antropol* 34, 1167, 2010.
- Koza, J.: Changes in Secondary Structure of Poliovirus Ribonucleic Acid, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 170, 724, 1975.
- Ladner, J., Finch, J., Klug, A., and Clark, B.: High-Resolution of X-Ray Diffraction Studies on a Pure Species of Transfer RNA, *J Mol Biol* 72, 99, 1972.
- Lehninger, A., Nelson, D., and Cox, M.: Nucleotides and Nucleic Acids in, *Lehninger Principles of Biochemistry* , W.H. Freeman and Company, New York, 273, 2005.
- Leonard, B., Eccleston, E., and Jones, C.: Double Stranded RNA-Toxicity in Rats and Mice Demonstrated by Pathological Changes, *Nature* 224, 1023, 1969.
- Monckton, R., and Naora, H.: Rat Liver Double-Stranded RNA from Nuclei and Whole Cells: Isolation, Purification, and Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 335, 139, 1974.
- Muller, W., Yamazaki, Z., Breter, H., and Zahn, R.: Action of Bleomycin on DNA and RNA, *Eur J Biochem* 31, 518, 1972.
- Murty, C., and Sidransky, H.: Studies on the Metabolism of Ribosomal RNA and Protein of Free and Membrane-Bound Polyribosomes of Rat Liver, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 335, 226, 1974.
- Nazar, R., Sitz, T., and Busch, H.: Structural Analyses of Mammalian Ribosomal Ribonucleic Acid and Its Precursors. Nucleotide Sequence of Ribosomal 5.8S Ribonucleic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8591, 1975.
- Pemberton, R., Liberti, P., and Baglioni, C.: Isolation of Messenger RNA from Polysomes by Chromatography on Oligo (dT)-Cellulose, *Anal Biochem* 66, 18, 1975.
- Popescu, M., Lazarus, L., and Goldblum, N.: Electroelution of RNA: Characteristics of the System, *Anal Biochem* 45, 35, 1972.
- Popovic, D.: Agar Gel Chromatography of Rat Liver Ribosomal Ribonucleic Acids, *Anal Biochem* 67, 462, 1975.
- Riggin, C., Bondurant, M., and Mitchell, W.: Physical Properties of Moloney Murine Leukemia Virus High-Molecular-Weight RNA: A Two Subunit Structure, *J Virol* 16, 1528, 1975.
- Roe, B., Anandaraj, M., Chia, L., Randerath, E., Gupta, R., and Randerath, K.: Sequence Studies on tRNAPhe from Human Placenta: Comparison with Known Sequences of tRNAPhe from Other Normal Mammalian Tissues, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 66, 1097,

1975.
- Rogerson, A.: An Improved Method for the Purification of the Nucleic Acids from Small Amounts of *Escherichia coli*, *Anal Biochem* 65, 34, 1976.
- Scherer, K.: Historical Review: The Discovery of 'Giant' RNA and RNA Processing: 40 Years of Enigma, *Trends Biochem Sci* 28, 566, 2003.
- Shashoua, V.: RNA Changes in Goldfish Brain During Learning, *Nature* 217, 238, 1968.
- Simmons, D., and Strauss, J.: Replication of Sindbis Virus. II. Multiple Forms of Double-Stranded RNA, *J Mol Biol* 71, 615, 1972.
- Smith, J.: The Electrophoretic Separation of Nucleic Acid Components, *The Nucleic Acids* Vol. I, E. Chargaff and J. Davidson, Academic Press, NY, 267, 1955.
- Spiegelman, S.: The Relation of Informational RNA to DNA, *Cold Spring Harb Symp Quant Biol* 26, 75, 1961.
- Steitz, J.: Polypeptide Chain Initiation: Nucleotide Sequences of the Three Ribosomal Binding Sites in Bacteriophage R17 RNA, *Nature* 224, 957, 1969.
- Taketo, A.: RNA Transfection of *Escherichia coli* by Electroporation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1007, 127, 1989.
- Temin, H., and Mizutani, S.: RNA-Dependent DNA Polymerase in Virions of Rous Sarcoma Virus, *Nature* 226, 1211, 1970.
- Torelli, U., Cadossi, R., Torelli, G., Ferrari, S., and Ferrari, S.: Inhibition of Protein Synthesis in Reticulocyte Lysates by Double-Stranded Ribonucleic Acid Extracted from Nuclei of Leukemic Cell, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 96, 1975.
- Traganos, F., Darzynkiewicz, Z., Sharpless, T., and Melamed, M.: Simultaneous Staining of Ribonucleic and Deoxyribonucleic Acids in Unfixed Cells Using Acridine Orange in a Flow Cytofluorometric System, *J Histochem Cytochem* 25, 46, 1977.
- Verwoerd, D., Louw, H., and Oellermann, R.: Characterization of Bluetongue Virus Ribonucleic Acid, *J Virol* 5, 1, 1970.
- Volkin, E., and Cohn, W.: On the Structure of Ribonucleic Acids. III. The Products of Ribonuclease Action, *J Biol Chem* 205, 767, 1953.
- Wacker, W., and Vallee, B.: Nucleic Acids and Metals. I. Chromium, Manganese, Nickel, Iron, and Other Metals in Ribonucleic Acid from Diverse Biological Sources, *J Biol Chem* 234, 3257, 1959.
- Waddington, C.: A New Category: Fast DNA and RNA. Types of High Molecular Weight RNA in Embryos, *Nature* 224, 269, 1969.
- Walden, K.: Use of Benzolated Cellulose Columns for the Isolation of Poly(adenylic acid) Containing RNA and Other Polynucleotides with Little Secondary Structure, *Biochemistry* 13, 3677, 1974.
- Wilcockson, J.: The Use of Sodium Perchlorate in Deproteinization during the Preparation of Nucleic Acids, *Biochem J* 135, 559, 1973.
- Woo, S., Harris, S., Rosen, J., Chan, L., Sperry, P., Means, A., and O'Malley, B.: Use of Sepharose 4B for Preparative Scale Fractionation of Eukaryotic Messenger RNA's, *Prep Biochem* 4, 55, 1974.
- Yanagi, K., Katsura, T., and Iso, K.: Studies on Ribosomal Ribonucleic Acid from Yeast. III. Secondary Structure of 18 and 26S Yeast Ribosomal RNA's and Their Complex Circular Dichroism and Infrared Analyses, *J. Biochem.* 78, 599, 1975.
- Yaniv, M., Favre, A., and Barrell, B.: Structure of Transfer RNA, *Nature* 223, 1331, 1969.
- Yehle, C., Patterson, W., Boguslawski, S., Albarella, J., Yip, K., and Carrico, R.: A Solution Hybridization Assay for Ribosomal RNA from Bacteria Using Biotinylated DNA Probes and Enzyme-Labeled Antibody to DNA:RNA, *Mol Cell Probes* 1, 177, 1987.
- Yoshida, H., and Shibata, M.: A Rapid Method for the Determination of the Major-Base Composition of Ribonucleic Acid, *J. Biochem.* 66, 737, 1969.
- Young, P., and Attardi, G.: Characterization of Double-Stranded RNA from HeLa Cell Mitochondria, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 1201, 1975.



107. RNA Polymerase

Nucleoside-Triphosphate: RNA Nucleotidyltransferase (DNA-Directed)

Escherichia coli DNA-dependent RNA polymerase catalyzes the initiation (site selection), elongation and termination of polyribonucleotide chains, using ribonucleoside triphosphates as substrates and DNA as template.

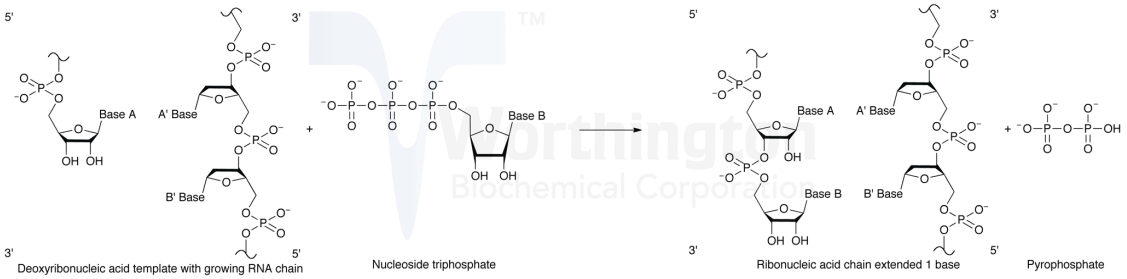


Figure 107.1: Enzymatic Reaction - RNA Polymerase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Escherichia coli*

Composition

The enzyme has a complex subunit structure with two configurations designated RNA polymerase holoenzyme and core RNA polymerase exhibiting enzymatic activity. The holoenzyme has the subunit composition $\sigma 2'\beta\beta\alpha$,and can be resolved into two components: the core enzyme $\sigma 2'\beta\beta$ and the sigma factor. The holoenzyme appears to be involved in the synthesis of most cellular RNA.

IUB

- 2.7.7.6

Molecular Weight

- The enzyme consists of four major subunits designated β',β, α, and σ with molecular weights in that order: 160, 150, 86, 40 Kda.

Activators

- *Escherichia coli* RNA polymerase has absolute requirements for divalent metal ions such as Mg^{++}, Mn^{++}, or Co^{++}.

Inhibitors

- Rifampicin, streptovaricins, streptolydigin, and sulfydryl reagents are among the inhibitors of *Escherichia coli* RNA polymerase.

References

- Berg, D., and Chamberlin, M.: Physical Studies on RNA Polymerase from *E. coli*, *Biochemistry* 9, 5055, 1970.
- Burgess, R.R.: A New Method for the Large Scale Purification of *E. coli* DNA-dependent RNA Polymerase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 6160, 1969.
- Burgess, R.R., and Jenrisak, J.J.: A Procedure for the Rapid, Large-scale Purification of *E. coli* DNA-dependent RNA Polymerase Involving Polymin P Precipitation and DNA-Cellulose Chromatography, *Biochemistry* 14, 4634, 1975.
- Burgess, R.R., and Travers, A.A.: Purification of the RNA Polymerase Sigma Factor, in, Vol. 21D, 560, 1971.
- Burgess, R.R., Travers, A.A., Dunn, J.J., and Bautz, E.K.F.: Factors Stimulating Transcription by RNA Polymerase, *Nature* 211, 43, 1969.
- Chamberlin, M.J., and Berg, J.: DNA-directed Synthesis of RNA by an Enzyme from *E. coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 48, 81, 1962.
- Chao, L., and Speyer, J.: A New Form of RNA Polymerase Isolated from *E. coli*, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 51, 399, 1973.
- Engbaek, F., Gross, C., and Burgess, R.R.: Biosynthesis of Escherichia coli RNA Polymerase Subunits Upon Release of Rifampicin Inhibition, *Mol Genet Gen* 143, 291, 1976.
- Erickson, J., and Gross, C.: Identification of the sigma E Subunit of *Escherichia coli* Polymerase: A Second Alternate sigma Factor Involved in High-temperature Gene Expression, *Genes Dev* 3, 1462, 1989.
- Fujiki, H., and Zurek, G.: The Subunits of DNA-dependent RNA Polymerase from *E. coli*: Amino Acid Anaylsis and Primary Strucutre of the N-Terminal Regions, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 55, 242, 1975.
- Fukuda,R., Iwakura, Y., and Ishikama, A.: Heterogeneity of RNA Polymerase in *E. coli*: A New Holoenzyme Containing a New Sigma Factor, *J Mol Biol* 83, 353, 1974.
- Igarashi, K., Fujita, N., and Ishihama, A.: Promoter Selectivity of *Escherichia coli* RNA Polymerase: Omega Factor is Responsible for the ppGpp Sensitivity, *Nucleic Acids Res* 17, 8755, 1989.
- Iwakura, Y., Fukuda, R., and Ishihama, A.: Heterogeneity of RNA Polymerase in *E. coli.* II. Polyadenylate-polyuridylate Synthesis by Holoenzyme II, *J Mol Biol* 83, 369, 1974.
- King, A.M.Q., and Nicholson, B.H.: Physical Studies on *E. coli* B RNA Polymerase and Its Subunits, *J Mol Biol* 62, 303, 1971.
- Malygin, A., and Sverdlov, E.: A Short Procedure for the Isolation of *E. coli* RNA Polymerase, *Mol Biol (Mosk)* 8, 673, 1974.
- Mangel, W.F.: Initial Steps in the Large-Scale Purification of *E. coli* Deoxyribonucleic Acid-dependent Ribonucleic Acid Polymerase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 163, 172, 1974.
- Matzura, H., Hansen, B., and Zeuthen, J.: Biosynthesis of the beta + beta' Subunits of RNA Polymerase in *E. coli*, *J Mol Biol* 74, 9, 1973.

- McConnell, D., and Bonner, J.: Preparation of Highly Purified Ribonucleic Acid Polymerase: Separation from Polynucleotide Phosphorylase and Polyphosphate Kinase, *Biochemistry* 11, 4329, 1972.
- Mukai, R., and Iida, Y.: Separation of RNA Polymerase Holoenzyme from Core Enzyme on DNA-cellulose Column, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 134, 1973.
- Nusslein, C., and Heyden, B.: Chromatography of RNA Polymerase from *E. coli* on Single Stranded DNA-Agarose Column, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47, 282, 1972.
- Oei, S., Griesenbeck, J., Ziegler, M., and Schweiger, M.: A Novel Function of Poly(ADP-Ribosyl)ation: Silencing of RNA Polymerase II-Dependent Transcription, *Biochemistry* 37, 1465, 1998.
- Richardson, J.: RNA Polymerase and the Control of RNA Synthesis, *Proc Nucl Acid Res* 8, 75, 1969.
- Richardson, J.: Some Physical Properties of RNA Polymerase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 55, 1616, 1966.
- Roberts, J.: Termination Factor for RNA Synthesis, *Nature* 224, 1168, 1969.
- Scheit, K., and Stütz, A.: The Affinity of *E. coli* RNA Polymerase to Matrix Bound Rifamycin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 25, 1975.
- Stender, W., Stutz, A, and Scheit, K.: The Modification of DNA-dependent RNA Polymerase from *E. coli* by an Alkylating Derivative of Rifamycin SV, *Eur J Biochem* 56, 129, 1975.
- Sternbach, H., Engelhardt, R., and Lezius, A.: Rapid Isolation of Highly Active RNA Polymerase from *e. coli* and Its Subunits by Matrix Heparin, *Eur J Biochem* 60, 51, 1975.
- Travers, A., and Buckland, R.: Heterogeneity of *E. coli* RNA Polymerase, *Nature New Biol* 243, 257, 1973.
- Uma, S., Jadhav, R., Seshu, G., Shivaji, S., Ray, M.: A RNA Polymerase with Transcriptional Activity at 0 degrees C from the Antarctic Bacterium *Pseudomonas syringae*, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 453, 313, 1999.
- Wickner, W., and Kornberg, A.: A Novel Form of RNA Polymerase from *E. coli*, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 71, 4425, 1974.

108. Superoxide Dismutase

Superoxide: Superoxide Oxidoreductase

It protects oxygen-metabolizing cells against harmful effects of superoxide free-radicals (Petkau *et al.* 1975; Fridovich 1972, 1973; Lavelle *et al.* 1973; Paschen and Weser 1973). It has been reviewed by Malmström *et al.* (1975).

McCord (1974) found that SOD protects hyaluronate against depolymerization by free-radicals and indicated that exogenous SOD might have an anti-inflammatory effect (Salin and McCord 1975). The O^{2-} ion, which has been considered important in aging, lipid peroxidation and the peroxidative hemolysis of red blood cells (Fee and Teitelbaum 1972), is formed by the univalent reduction of O_2 during various enzymatic reactions or by ionizing radiation. (See also Fee *et al.* 1975). There is also superoxide radical formation during leukocyte phagocytosis (Allen *et al.* 1974; DeChatelet *et al.* 1974). See also Dionisi *et al.* (1975). Winterbourn *et al.* (1975) indicate that SOD deficiency might lead to Heinz body hemolytic anemia. Fridovich (1986) reports on the biological effects of the superoxide radical.

Superoxide dismutase is widespread in nature. Gregory *et al.* (1974) indicate it to be present in all oxygen-metabolizing cells. Hewitt and Morris (1975) have found it in anaerobic bacteria. It has been purified from diverse sources such as: fungi (Rapp *et al.* 1973); green pea (Sawda *et al.* 1972); Streptococcus mutans (Vance *et al.* 1972); wheat germ (Beauchamp and Fridovich 1973); *Escherichia coli* (Gregory *et al.* 1973); *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Goscin and Fridovich 1972) and *Neurospora crassa* (Misra and Fridovich 1972).

Three superoxide dismutases are characterized by different metal content. A blue-green Cu(II)-Zn(II) enzyme comes from human and bovine erythrocytes, a wine-red Mn(III) protein is found in *Escherichia*

coli, and in chicken, and rat (Peeters-Joris *et al*. 1975) liver mitochondria (Tyler 1975) and a yellow Fe(III) enzyme from *Escherichia coli* (Villafranca *et al*. 1974). It is of interest that the chicken liver cytosomal enzyme is the copper-zinc type (Weisiger and Fridovich 1973). Peeters-Joris *et al*. (1975) show SOD activity in many organs of the rat. Gregory *et al*. (1973) have reported on intra-cellular sites and functions.

Bovine erythrocyte SOD, to which the following data apply, has been extensively studied. It is identical to the enzyme from human erythrocytes and from beef heart (Bannister *et al*. 1971; Keele *et al*. 1971 and Nyman 1960). Superoxide dismutase (SOD) catalyzes the destruction of the O^{2-} free radical.

$$2O^{2-} + 2H^{+} \rightarrow O_2 + H_2O_2 \qquad (108.1)$$

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Bovine Erythrocytes

Composition

Superoxide dismutase consists of two subunits of identical molecular weight joined by a disulfide bond. The molecular weight is 32,500 (Keele *et al*. 1971). There are two Cu(II) and two Zn(II) atoms per molecule (Bannister *et al*. 1971). Crystal studies have been reported by Richardson *et al*. (1972) and Lieberman and Fee (1973). The amino acid sequence was determined by Steinman, Naik, Abernethy and Hill (1974), Abernethy *et al*. (1974) and Evans *et al*. (1974); the subunit tertiary structure by Richardson *et al*. (1975). Rotilio *et al*. (1972, 1973, 1974) have reported on the roles of copper and zinc. According to Forman and Fridovich (1973) zinc has a structural, stabilizing role, while Cu^{2+} is directly involved in the catalytic activity. See also Calabrese *et al*. (1991). Both zinc and copper have been removed to yield the apoenzyme (Carrico and Deutsch 1970). Fee and co-workers have published studies on the metal binding sites (Fee 1973; Fee and DiCorleto 1973; Fee and Gaber 1972). and enzymatic activity (Fee *et al*. 1973). Beem *et al*. (1974) report on the replacement of zinc by cobalt, mercury, and cadmium. Forman *et al*. (1973) and Rigo *et al*. (1975) indicate histidine to be involved at the active site. Nuclear magnetic resonance studies have been reported by Stokes *et al*. (1973), Lieberman and Fee (1973) and Villafranca *et al*. (1974). Superoxide dismutase activity and kinetics have been reported by Halliwell (1975), Rigo *et al*. (1975), Fielden *et al*. (1974), Goda *et al*. (1974), Michelson (1974), Hodgeson and Fridovich (1973), Rotilio (1973), and Grunow and Schöpp (1989).

IUB

- 1.15.1.1

CAS

- 9054-89-1

Molecular Weight

- 32,500 (Keele *et al*. 1971)

Isoelectric Point

- 4.95 (Bannister *et al*. 1971)

Extinction Coefficient

- The protein is peculiar in that it does not show an absorption maximum at 280 nm (McCord and Fridovich 1969; Bannister *et al*. 1971). According to Symonyan and Nalbandyan (1972) $\frac{A_{259}}{A_{680}} = 30$.

Inhibitors

- Cyanide inhibits cupro-zinc SOD but has no effect on the mangano enzyme of chicken liver mitochondria (Beauchamp , in Weisiger and Fridovich 1973). SOD is inactivated by H_2O_2 (Symonyan and Nalbandyan 1972, Fielden *et al*. 1973) and may be protected by catalase (Bray *et al*. 1974) with which it is usually associated. Hartz *et al*. (1973) found that in some tissue including cerebral cortex and thyroid, SOD is present but not catalase.

Stability/Storage

- SOD is an unusually stable enzyme although its apoenzyme is very unstable. (Forman and Fridovich 1973). Worthington SOD retains its activity for up to a year at 5°C.

Assay Information

Activity of SOD has been determined in two ways:

1. Inhibition by the enzyme of an O^{2-} dependent reaction.

2. Pulse radiolytic methods (Rigo *et al*. 1975) See: Beauchamp and Fridovich (1971); Misra and Fridovich (1972); Tyler (1975).

Method

- The method employed at Worthington is essentially that of Winterbourn et al. (1975) and is based on the ability of superoxide dismutase to inhibit the reduction of nitro-blue tetrazolium by superoxide. One unit is defined as that amount of enzyme causing half the maximum inhibition of NBT reduction. The reaction velocity will depend largely on somewhat variable assay conditions such as light intensity and reaction temperature. Calibration of the method in individual laboratories is recommended.

Reagents

- 0.067 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.8
- 0.1 M Ethylene diamine tetraacetic acid (EDTA) containing 0.3 mM sodium cyanide
- 0.12 mM Riboflavin (store cold in a dark bottle)
- 1.5 mM Nitroblue tetrazolium (NBT) (store cold)

Enzyme

- Prepare stock solution at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Pipette into a series of tubes:

- EDTA/Cyanide - 0.2 ml
- NBT - 0.1 ml
- Enzyme - *
- Phosphate buffer - q.s. to 3.0 ml

Include several tubes with no enzyme as controls.

* A series of samples ranging from 0.1-10 micrograms is recommended. A tube containing approximately 100 micrograms will generally produce maximum inhibition. Place the tubes in a light box providing uniform light intensity. (A foil-lined box approximately 4' long x 8 x 6 with an internally mounted 40 W fluorescent bulb has been used successfully). Incubate the tubes for 5-8 minutes to achieve a standard temperature. At zero time and at timed intervals add 0.05 ml riboflavin. Incubate all tubes in the light box for 12 minutes and at timed intervals read A_{560}. Determine percent inhibition of NBT reduction. Plot percent inhibition versus amount of enzyme in test. Determine the amount of enzyme resulting in one half of maximum inhibition.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{1000}{\mu\text{g enzyme resulting in } \frac{1}{2} \text{ maximum inhibition}}$

References

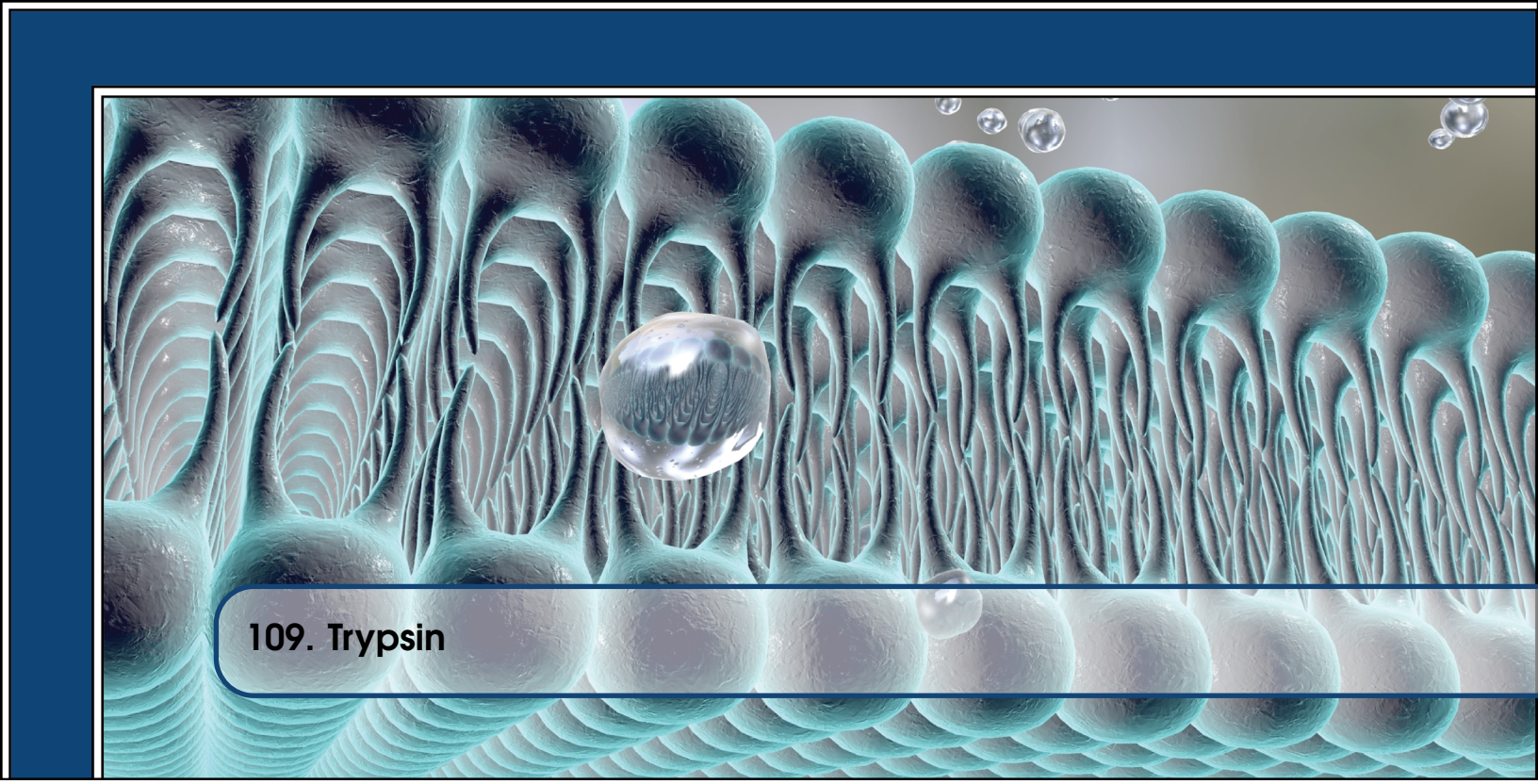
- Abernethy, J., Steinman, H., and Hill, R.: Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. Subunit Structure and Sequence Location of the Intrasubunit Disulfide Bond, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7339, 1974.
- Allen, R., Yevich, S., Orth, R., and Steele, R.: The Superoxide Anion and Singlet Molecular Oxygen: Their Role in the Mitochondrial Activity of the Polymorphonuclear Leukocyte, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 60, 909, 1974.
- Argese, E., Rigo, A., Viglino, P., Orsega, E., Marmocchi, F., Cocco, D., and Rotilo, G.: A Study of the pH Dependence of the Activity of Porcine Cu,Zn Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 787, 205, 1984.
- Argese, E., Viglino, P., Rotilio, G., Scarpa, M., and Rigo, A.: Electrostatic Control of the Rate-Determining Step of the Copper, Zinc Superoxide Dismutase Catalytic Reaction, *Biochemistry* 26, 3224, 1987.
- Austin, L., Arthur, H., de Niese, M., Gurusinghe, A., Baker, M.: Micromethods in Single Muscle Fibers. 1. Determination of Catalase and Superoxide Dismutase, *Anal Biochem* 174, 568, 1988.
- Bannister, J., Bannister, W., and Wood, E.: Bovine Erythrocyte Cupro-zinc Protein. I. Isolation and General Characterization, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 178, 1971.
- Barra, D., Schinina, M., Simmaco, M., Bannister, J., Bannister, W., Rotilo, G., and Bossa, F.: The Primary Structure of Human Liver Manganese Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 12595, 1984.
- Bazin, M., Patterson, L., Ronfard-Haret, J., and Santus, R.: Superoxide Dismutase as an Amplifier of the Chemical Reactivity of Porphyrin Radical Cations, *Photochem Photobiol* 48, 177, 1988.
- Beaman, B., Scates, S., Moring, S., Deem, R., and Misra, H.: Purification and Properties of a Unique Superoxide Dismutase from *Nocardia asteroides*, *J Biol Chem* 258, 91, 1983.
- Beauchamp, C., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase: Improved Assays and an Assay Applicable to Acrylamide Gels, *Anal Biochem* 44, 276, 1971.
- Beauchamp, C., and Fridovich, I.: Isozymes of Superoxide Dismutase from Wheat Germ, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 317, 50, 1973.
- Beem, K., Rich, W., and Rajagopalan, K.: Total Reconstitution of Copper-Zinc Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7298, 1974.
- Benkovic, J., Tillman, T., Cudd, A., and Fridovich, I.: Electrostatic Facilitation of the Reaction Catalyzed by the Manganese-Containing and the Iron-Containing Superoxide Dismutases, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 221, 329, 1983.
- Beyer, W., and Fridovich, I.: Effect of Hydrogen Peroxide on the Iron-Containing Superoxide Dismutase of *Eschierichia coli*, *Biochemistry* 26, 1251, 1987.
- Beyer, W., Wang, Y., and Fridovich, I.: Phosphate Inhibition of the Copper- and Zinc-Containing Superoxide Dismutase: A Reaxamination, *Biochemistry* 25, 6084, 1986.

- Bolann, B., and Ulvik, R.: Improvement of a Direct Spectrophotometric Assay for Routine Determination of Superoxide Dismutase Activity, *Clin Chem* 37, 1992, 1991.
- Bray, R., Cockel, S., Fielden, E., Roberts, P., Rotilio, G., and Calabrese, L.: Reduction and Inactivation of Superoxide Dismutase by Hydrogen Peroxide, *Biochem J* 139, 43, 1974.
- Calabrese, L., Federici, G., Bannister, W., Bannister, J., Rotilio, G., and Finazzi-Agro, A.: Labile Sulfur in Human Superoxide Dismutase, *Eur J Biochem* 56, 305, 1975.
- Calabrese, L., Polticelli, F., Capo, C., and Musci, G.: Involvement of the Copper in the Inhibition of Cu,Zn Superoxide Dismutase Activity at High pH, Free Rad, *Free Radic Res Commun* 12, 305, 1991.
- Carrico, R., and Deutsch, H.: The Presence of Zinc in Human Cytocuprein and Some Properties of the Apoprotein, *J Biol Chem* 245, 723, 1970.
- Chelack, W., and Petkau, A.: Concentration-dependent Inactivation of Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 660, 83, 1981.
- Chuaqui, C., and Petkau, A.: Radiation-induced Inactivation of Superoxide Dismutase in Nitrous Oxide-saturated Solutions. A Kinetic Model, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 702, 112, 1982.
- Ciriolo, M., Desideri, A., Paci, M., and Rotilio, G.: Reconstitution of Cu, Zn-Superoxide Dismutase by the Cu(I)-Glutathione Complex, *J Biol Chem* 265, 11030, 1990.
- Civalleri, L., Pino, C., Rigio, A., Federico, R., Calabrese, L., and Rotilio, G.: Isolation and Preliminary Characterization of Electrophoretic Variants of Copper, Zinc Superoxide Dismutase, *Mol Cell Biochem* 47, 3, 1982.
- Clare, D., Blum, J., and Fridovich, I.: A Hybrid Superoxide Dismutase Containing both Functional Iron and Manganese, *J Biol Chem* 259, 5932, 1984.
- Cocco, D., Calabrese, L., Finazzi-Agro, A., and Rotilio, G.: Electrostatic Interactions in Cu,Zn Superoxide Dismutase. Effects of Ca(II) and of Anions not Binding to the Copper, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 746, 61, 1983.
- Cocco, D., Calabrese, L., Rigo, A., Argese, E., and Rotilio, G.: Re-examination of the Reaction of Diethyldithiocarbamate with the Copper of Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 256, 8983, 1981.
- Cuperus, R., Muijsers, A., and Wever, R.: The Superoxide Dismutase Activity of Myeloperoxidase: Formation of Compound III, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 871, 78, 1986.
- de Freitas, D., and Valentine, J.: Phosphate Is an Inhibitor of Copper-Zinc Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochemistry* 23, 2079, 1984.
- DeChatelet, L., McCall, C., McPhail, L., and Johnston, R.: Superoxide Dismutase Activity in Leukocytes, *J Clin Invest* 53, 1197, 1974.
- Desideri, A., Cocco, D., Calabrese, L., and Rotilio, G.: Co(II) Derivatives of Cu, Zn-Superoxide Dismutase with the Cobalt Bound in the Place of Copper. A New Spectroscopic Tool for the Study of the Active Site, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 785, 111, 1984.
- Dionisi, O., Galeotti, T., Terranova, T., and Azzi, A.: Superoxide Radicals and Hydrogen Peroxide Formation in Mitochondria from Normal and Neoplastic Tissues, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 403, 292, 1975.
- Dunbar, J., Holmquist, B., and Johansen, J.: Asymmetric Active Site Structures in Yeast Dicopper Dizinc Superoxide Dismutase. I. Reconstitution of Apo-Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochemistry* 23, 4324, 1984.
- Evans, H., Steinman, H., and Hill, R.: Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. Isolation and Characterization of Tryptic, Cyanogen Bromide, and Methylated Tryptic Peptides, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7315, 1974.
- Fee, J.: Studies on the Reconstitution of Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. IV. Preparation and Some Properties of the Enzyme in Which Co(II) is Substituted for Zn(II), *J Biol Chem* 248, 4229, 1973.
- Fee, J.: Studies on the Reconstitution of Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. I. The Presence of Four Divalent Metal-Binding Sites on the Apo Protein Which are Different from the Native Sites, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 87, 1973.
- Fee, J., and Bull, C.: Steady-state Kinetic Studies of Superoxide Dismutases, *J Biol Chem* 261, 13000, 1986.
- Fee, J., and DiCorleto, P.: Observations on the Oxidation-Reduction Properties of Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochemistry* 12, 4893, 1973.
- Fee, J., and Gaber, B.: Anion Binding to Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. Evidence for Multiple Binding Sites with Qualitatively Different Properties, *J Biol Chem* 247, 60, 1972.
- Fee, J., and Teitelbaum, H.: Evidence that Superoxide Dismutase Plays a Role in Protecting Red Blood Cells Against Peroxidative Hemolysis, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 49, 150, 1972.
- Fee, J., Bergamini, R., and Briggs, R.: Observations on the Mechanism of the Oxygen Dialuric Acid Induced Hemolysis of Vitamin E-Deficient Rat Blood Cells and the Protective Roles of Catalase and Superoxide Dismutase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 160, 1975.
- Fee, J., Natter, R., and Baker, G.: Studies on the Reconstitution of Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. II. Some Observations on the Nature of Catalyzed Superoxide Anion Dismutation as an Enzymatic Activity, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 295, 96, 1973.
- Fee, J., Peisach, J., and Mims, W.: Superoxide Dismutase. Examination of the Metal Binding Sites by Electron Spin Echo Spectroscopy, *J Biol Chem* 256, 1910, 1981.
- Fielden, E., Roberts, P., Bray, R., and Rotilio, G.: Mechanism and Inactivation of Superoxide Dismutase Activty, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 52, 1973.
- Fielden, E., Roberts, P., Bray, R., Lowe, D., Mautner, G., Rotilio, G., and Calabrese, L.: The Mechanism of Action of Superoxide Dismutase from Pulse Radiolysis and Electron Paramagnetic Resonance. Evidence that Only Half the Active Sites Function in Catalysis, *Biochem J* 139, 49, 1974.
- Forman, H., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase: A Comparison of Rate Constants, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 396, 1973.
- Forman, H., and Fridovich, I.: On the Stability of Bovine Superoxide Dismutase. The Effects of Metals, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2645, 1973.
- Forman, H., Evans, H., Hill, R., and Fridovich, I.: Histidine at the Active Site of Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochemistry* 12, 823, 1973.
- Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Radical and Superoxide Dismutase, *Acc Chem Res* 5, 321, 1972.
- Fridovich, I.: Biological Effects of the Superoxide Radical, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 247, 1, 1986.
- Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Radical and Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 48, 1973.
- Goda, K., Kimura, T., Thayer, A., Kees, K., and Schaap, A.: Singlet Molecular Oxygen in Biological Systems: Non-Quenching of Singlet Oxygen-Mediated Chemiluminescence by Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 58, 660, 1974.
- Goscin, S., and Fridovich, I.: The Purification and Properties of Superoxide Dismutase from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 289, 276, 1972.
- Gregory, E., Goscin, S., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase and Oxygen Toxicity in a Eukaryote, *J Appl Bacteriol* 117, 456, 1974.
- Gregory, E., Yost, F., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutases of *Escherichia coli*: Intracellular Localization and Functions, *J Appl*

Bacteriol 115, 987, 1973.
- Grunow, M., and Schopp, W.: Determination of the Activity of Superoxide Dismutase in Terms of Real Substrate Conversion. German, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 48, 185, 1989.
- Gutter, J., and Bannister, J.: Copper + Zinc and Manganese Superoxide Dismutases Inhibit Deoxyribose Degradation by the Superoxide-driven Fenton Reaction at Two Different Stages. Implications for the Redox States of Copper and Manganese, *Biochem J* 234, 225, 1986.
- Halliwell, B.: The Superoxide Dismutase Activity of Iron Complexes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 56, 34, 1975.
- Harris, E.: Copper as a Cofactor and Regulator of Copper, Zinc Superoxide Dismutase, *J Nutr* 122, 636, 1992.
- Hartz, J., Funakoshi, S., and Deutsch, H.: The Levels of Superoxide Dismutase and Catalase in Human Tissues as Determined Immunochemically, *Clin Chim Acta* 46, 125, 1973.
- Hassan, H.: Biosynthesis and Regulation of Superoxide Dismutases, *Free Radic Biol Med* 5, 377, 1988.
- Hassan, H., Dougherty, H., and Fridovich, I.: Inhibitors of Superoxide Dismutases: A Cautionary Tale, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 199, 349, 1980.
- Heikkila, R., and Cabbat, F.: A Sensitive Assay for Superoxide Dismutase Based on the Autoxidation of 6-Hydroxydopamine, *Anal Biochem* 75, 356, 1976.
- Henry, L., Halliwell, B., and Hall, D.: The Superoxide Dismutase Activity of Various Photosynthetic Organisms Measured by a New and Rapid Assay Technique, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 66, 303, 1976.
- Hewitt, J., and Morris, J.: Superoxide Dismutase in Some Obligately Anaerobic Bacteria, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 315, 1975.
- Hirose, J., Kano, H., Kidani, Y., Iwamoto, H., and Hiromi, K.: Zinc Deficient Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase Has Low Specific Activity - Note, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 40, 506, 1992.
- Hodgeson, E., and Fridovich, I.: Reversal of the Superoxide Dismutase Reaction, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 54, 270, 1973.
- Huu, T., Marquetty, C., Pasquier, C., and Hakim, J.: Luminal Assay for Microdetermination of Superoxide Dismutase Activity: Its Application to Human Fetal Blood, *Anal Biochem* 1242, 467, 1984.
- Imlay, J., and Linn, S.: DNA Damage and Oxygen Radical Toxicity, *Science* 240, 1302, 1988.
- Ishikawa, T., Hunaiti, A., Piechot, G., and Wolf, B.: Isolation and Characterization of Basic Superoxide Dismutase Consisting of M1-25000 Subunits in Rat Liver, *Eur J Biochem* 170, 317, 1987.
- Jabusch, J., Farb, D., Kerschensteiner, D., and Deutsch, H.: Some Sulfhydryl Properties and Primary Structure of Human Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochemistry* 19, 2310, 1980.
- Johnston, R., Keele, B., Misra, H., Lehmeyer, J., Webb, L., Baehner, R., and Rajagopalan, K.: The Role of Superoxide Anion Generation in Phagocytic Bactericidal Activity, *J Clin Invest* 55, 1357, 1957.
- Keele, B., McCord, J., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase from *Escherichia coli* B. A New Manganese-Containing Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 245, 6176, 1970.
- Keele, B., McCord, J., and Fridovich, I.: Further Characterization of Bovine Superoxide Dismutase and the Isolation from Bovine Heart, *J Biol Chem* 246, 2875, 1971.
- Keen, C., Lonnerdal, B., Stein, T., and Hurley, L.: Superoxide Dismutase Isoenzymes in Bovine and Human Milk, *Biol Trace Elem Res* 2, 221, 1980.
- Kelner, M., and Alexander, N.: Inhibition of Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase by Diethyldithiocarbamate Also Results in Oxyhemoglobin-catalyzed Glutathione Depletion and Methemeglobin Production, *J Biol Chem* 261, 1636, 1986.
- Kimura, E., Yatsunami, A., Watanabe, A., Michada, R., Koike, T., Fujioka, H., Kuramoto, Y., Sumomogi, M., Kunimitsu, K., and Yamashita, A.: Further Studies on Superoxide Activities of Macrocyclic Polyamine Complexes of Copper(II), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 745, 37, 1983.
- Kitagawa, Y., Tsunasawa, S., Tanaka, N., Katsube, Y., Sakiyama, F., and Asada, K.: Amino Acid Sequence of Copper, Zinc-Superoxide Dismutase from Spinach Leaves, *J. Biochem.* 99, 1289, 1986.
- Klapper, I., Hagstrom, R., Fine, R., Sharp, K., and Honig, B.: , *Proteins* 1, 47, 1986.
- Kono, Y.: Generation of Superoxide Radical during Autoxidation of Hydroxylamine and an Assay for Superoxide Dismutase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 186, 189, 1978.
- Korycka-Dahl, M., Richardson, T., and Hicks, C.: Superoxide Dismutase Activity in Bovine Milk Serum, *J Food Protection* 42, 867, 1979.
- Kuthan, H., Haussmann, H., and Werringloer, J.: A Spectrophotometric Assay for Superoxide Dismutase Activities in Crude Tissue Fractions, *Biochem J* 237, 175, 1986.
- Kwiatowski, J., Safianowska, A., and Kaniuga, Z.: Isolation and Characterization of an Iron-Containing Superoxide Dismutase from Tomato Leaves *Lycopersicon esculentum*, *Eur J Biochem* 146, 459, 1985.
- Lavelle, F., Michelson, A., and Dimitrijevic, L.: Biological Protection by Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 350, 1973.
- Lee, Y., Ayala, F., and Misra, H.: Purification and Properties of Superoxide Dismutase from *Drosophila melanogaster*, *J Biol Chem* 256, 8506, 1981.
- Lepock, J., Arnold, L., Torrie, B., Andrews, B., and Kruuv, J.: Structural Analyses of Various $Cu^{2+}Zn^{2+}$-Superoxide Dismutases by Differential Scanning Calorimetry and Raman Spectroscopy, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 24, 243, 1985.
- Lepock, J., Frey, H., and Hallewell, R.: Contribution of Conformational Stability and Reversibility of Unfolding to the Increased Thermostaabilitiy of Human and Bovine Superoxide Dismutase Mutated at Free Cysteines, *J Biol Chem* 265, 21612, 1990.
- Lerch, K., and Ammer, D.: Amino Acid Sequence of Copper-Zinc Superoxide Dismutase from Horse Liver, *J Biol Chem* 256, 11545, 1981.
- LeTrant, N., Meshnick, S., Kitchener, K., Eaton, J., and Cerami, A.: Iron-containing Superoxide Dismutase from *Crithidia fasciculata*, *J Biol Chem* 258, 125, 1983.
- Lieberman, R., and Fee, J.: Preliminary Report on the Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Spectra of Single Crystals of Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 248, 7617, 1973.
- Lippitt, B., and Fridovich, I.: Tetrazolium Oxidase and Superoxide Dismutase: Evidence for Identity, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 159, 738, 1973.
- Malmstrom, B., Andreasson, L., and Reinhammar, B.: , *The Enzymes, 3rd Ed.* Vol. 12, P. Boyer, Academic Press, NY, 533, 1975.

- Marklund, S.: A Novel Superoxide Dismutase of High Molecular Weight from Bovine Liver, *Acta Chem Scand* 27, 1458, 1973.
- Marklund, S.: Properties of Extracellular Superoxide Dismutase from Human Lung, *Biochem J* 220, 269, 1984.
- Marklund, S., and Marklund, G.: Involvement of the Superoxide Anion Radical in the Autoxidation of Pyrogallol and a Convenient Assay for Superoxide Dismutase, *Eur J Biochem* 47, 469, 1974.
- Marmocchi, F., Argese, E., Rigo, A., Mavelli, I., Rossi, L., and Rotilio, G.: A Comparative Study of Bovine, Porcine and Yeast Superoxide Dismutases, *Mol Cell Biochem* 51, 161, 1983.
- Marshall, M., and Worsfold, M.: Superoxide Dismutase: A Direct, Continuous Linear Assay Using the Oxygen Electrode, *Anal Biochem* 86, 561, 1978.
- McCord, J.: Free Radicals and Inflammations: Protection of Synovial Fluid by Superoxide Dismutase, *Science* 185, 529, 1974.
- McCord, J., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase. An Enzymic Function for Erythrocuprein (Hemocuprein), *J Biol Chem* 244, 6049, 1969.
- McCord, J., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase: The First Twenty Years (1968-1988), *Free Radic Biol Med* 5, 363-371, 1988.
- McCord, J., and Fridovich, I.: The Utility of Superoxide Dismutase in Studying Free Radical Reactions. II. The Mechanism of the Mediation of Cytochrome c Reduction by a Variety of Electron Carriers, *J Biol Chem* 245, 1374, 1970.
- McCord, J., Keele, B., and Fridovich, I.: An Enzyme-Based Theory of Obligate Anaerobiosis: The Physiological Function of Superoxide Dismutase, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68, 1024, 1971.
- Michalski, W.: Chromatographic and Electrophoretic Methods for Analysis of Superoxide Dismutases, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 684, 59, 1996.
- Michelson, A.: Is Singlet Oxygen A Substrate for Superoxide Dismutase? No, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 44, 97, 1974.
- Minami, M., and Yoshikawa, H.: A Simplified Assay Method of Superoxide Dismutase Activity for Clinical Use, *Clin Chim Acta* 92, 337, 1979.
- Misra, H.: Inhibition of Superoxide Dismutase by Nitroprusside and Electron Spin Resonance Observations on the Formation of a Superoxide-mediated Nitroprusside Nitroxyl Free Radical, *J Biol Chem* 259, 12678, 1984.
- Misra, H., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase: "Positive" Spectrophotometric Assays, *Anal Biochem* 79, 553, 1977.
- Misra, H., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase: A Photochemical Augmentation Assay, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 181, 308, 1977.
- Misra, H., and Fridovich, I.: The Purification and Properties of Superoxide Dismutase from *Neurospora crassa*, *J Bacteriol* 247, 3410, 1972.
- Misra, H., and Fridovich, I.: The Role of Superoxide Anion in the Autooxidation of Epinephrine and a Simple Assay for Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3170, 1972.
- Miyata, K., Nakagawa, Y., Nakamura, M., Ito, T., Sugo, K., Fujita, T., and Tomoda, K.: Altered Properties of Serratia Superoxide Dismutase by Chemical Modification, *Agric Biol Chem* 52, 1575, 1988.
- Nandi, A., and Chatterjee, I.: Assay of Superoxide Dismutase Activity in Animal Tissues, *J Biosci* 13, 305, 1988.
- Natvig, D., Imlay, K., Touati, D., and Hallewell, R.: Human Copper-Zinc Superoxide Dismutase Complements Superoxide Dismutase-deficient *Escherichia coli* Mutants, *J Biol Chem* 262, 14697, 1987.
- Nyman, P.: A Modified Method for the Purification of Erythrocuprein, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 45, 387, 1960.
- Osman, R.: Effect of Local Environment and Protein on the Mechanism of Action of Superoxide Dismutase, *Enzyme* 36, 32, 1986.
- Parge, H., Getzoff, E., Scandella, C., Hallewell, R., and Tainer, J.: Crystallographic Characterization of Recombinant Human CuZn Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 261, 16215, 1986.
- Paschen, W., and Weser, U.: Singlet Oxygen Decontaminating Activity of Erythrocuprein (Superoxide Dismutase), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 327, 217, 1973.
- Peeters-Joris, C., Vandevoorde, A., and Baudhuin, P.: Subcellular Localization of Superoxide Dismutase in Rat Liver, *Biochem J* 150, 31, 1975.
- Perrin, R., Briancon, S., Jeandel, C., Artur, Y., Minn, A., Penin, F., and Siest, G.: Blood Activity of Cu/Zn Superoxide Dismutase, Glutathione Peroxidase and Catalase in Alzheimer's Disease - A Case-Control Study, *Gerontology* 36, 306, 1990.
- Petkau, A., Chelack, W., Pleskach, S., Meeker, B., and Brady, C.: Radioprotection of Mice by Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 65, 886, 1975.
- Rapp, U., Adams, W., and Miller, R.: Purification of Superoxide Dismutase from Fungi and Characterization of the Reaction of the Enzyme with Catechols by Electron Spin Resonance Spectroscopy, *Can J Biochem* 51, 158, 1973.
- Richardson, D., Bier, C., and Richardson, J.: Two Crystalline Forms of Bovine Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 247, 6368, 1972.
- Rigo, A., Viglino, P., and Rotilio, G.: Kinetic Study of O_2-Dismutation of Bovine Superoxide Dismutase. Evidence for Saturation of the Catalytic Sites by O_2, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 63, 1013, 1975.
- Rigo, A., Viglino, P., Rotilio, G., and Tomat, R.: Effect of Ionic Strength on the Activity of Bovine Superoxide Dismutase, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 50, 86, 1975.
- Rodriguez, A., Nogales, G., Ortega, E., and Barriga, C.: Melatonin Controls Superoxide Anion Level: Modulation of Superoxide Dismutase Activity in Ring Dove Heterophils, *J Pineal Res* 24, 9, 1998.
- Rotilio, G.: Superoxide Dismutase: Studies of the Catalytic Mechanisms of the Cobalt-Substituted Protein, *Biochem Soc Trans* 1, 50, 1973.
- Rotilio, G., Calabrese, L., and Coleman, J.: Magnetic Circular Dichroism of Cobalt-Copper and Zinc-Copper Bovine Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3855, 1973.
- Rotilio, G., Calabrese, L., Bossa, F., Barra, D., Agro, A., and Mondovi, B.: Properties of the Apoprotein and Role of Copper and Zinc in Protein Conformation and Enzyme Activity of Bovine Suproxide Dismutase, *Biochemistry* 11, 2182, 1972.
- Rotilio, G., Calabrese, L., Mondovi, B., and Blumberg, W.: Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Studies of Cobalt-Copper Bovine Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 249, 3157, 1974.
- Rotilio, G., Morpurgo, L., Calabrese, L., and Mondovi, B.: On the Mechanism of Superoxide Dismutase. Reaction of the Bovine Enzyme with Hydrogen Peroxide and Ferrocyanide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 302, 229, 1973.
- Rotilio, G., Morpurgo, L., Giovagnoli, C., and Calabrese, L.: Studies of the Metal Sites of Copper Proteins. Symmetry of Copper in Bovine Superoxide Dismutase and Its Functional Significance, *Biochemistry* 11, 2187, 1972.
- Salin, M., and McCord, J.: Free Radicals and Inflammation. Protection of Phagocytosing Leukocytes by Superoxide Dismutase, *J Clin Invest* 56, 1319, 1975.

- Salin, M., and Wilson, W.: Porcine Superoxide Dismutase. Isolation and Characterization of a Relatively Basic Cuprozinc Enzyme, *Mol Cell Biochem* 36, 157, 1981.
- Samuni, A.,Krishna, C., Riesz, P., Finkelstein, E., and Russo, A.: A Novel Metal-free Low Molecular Weight Superoxide Dismutase Mimic, *J Biol Chem* 263, 17921, 1988.
- Sawda, Y., Ohyama, T., and Yamazaki, I.: Preparation and Physicochemical Properties of Green Pea Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 268, 305, 1972.
- Scarpa, M., Stevanato, R., Viglino, P., and Rigo, A.: Superoxide Ion as Active Intermediate in the Autoxidation of Ascorbate by Molecular Oxygen. Effect of Superoxide Dismutase, *J Biol Chem* 258, 6695, 1983.
- Sharp, K., Fine, R., and Honig, B.: , *Science* 236, 1460, 1987.
- Spitz, D., and Oberley, L.: An Assay for Superoxide Dismutase Activity in Mammalian Tissue Homogenates, *Anal Biochem* 179, 8, 1989.
- Stallings, W., Pattridge, K., Strong, R., and Ludwig, M.: Manganese and Iron Superoxide Dismutases are Structured Homologs, *J Biol Chem* 259, 10695, 1984.
- Steinman, H.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Copper-Zinc Superoxide Dismutase from Bakers' Yeast, *J Biol Chem* 255, 6758, 1980.
- Steinman, H., Naik, V., Abernethy, J., and Hill, R.: Bovine Erythrocyte Superoxide Dismutase. Complete Amino Acid Sequence, *J Biol Chem* 249, 7326, 1974.
- Stokes, A., Hill, H., Bannister, W., and Bannister, J.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectra of Human and Bovine Superoxide Dismutases, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 32, 119, 1973.
- Sun, M., and Zigman, S.: An Improved Spectrophotometric Assay for Superoxide Dismutase Based on Epinephrine Autoxidation, *Anal Biochem* 90, 81, 1978.
- Sutherland, M., and Learmonth, B.: The Tertrazolium Dyes MTS and XTT Provide New Quantitative Assays for Superoxide and Superoxide Dismutase, *Free Radic Res* 27, 283, 1997.
- Symonyan, M., and Nalbandyan, R.: Interaction of Hydrogen Peroxide with Superoxide Dismutase from Erythrocytes, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 28, 22, 1972.
- Tainer, J., Getzoff, E., Beem, K., Richardson, J., and Richardson, D.: Determination and Analysis of the 2, *J Mol Biol* 160, 181, 1982.
- Terech, A., and Vignais, P.: A Manganese-Containing Superoxide Dismutase from *Paracoccus denitrificans*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 411, 1981.
- Tsukuda, K., Kido, T., Ueda, S., Terakawa, M., Shimasue, Y., and Soda, K.: Isolation and Characterization of Manganese-containing Superoxide Dismutase from *Gluconobacter cerinus* , *Agric Biol Chem* 51, 3323, 1987.
- Tyler, D.: Polarographic Assay and Intracellular Distribution of Superoxide Dismutase in Rat Liver, *Biochem J* 147, 493, 1975.
- Vance, P., Keele, B., and Rajagopalan, K.: Superoxide Dismutase from Isolation and Characterization of Two Forms of the Enzyme, *J Biol Chem* 247, 4782, 1972.
- Viglino, P., Scarpa, M., Cocco, D., and Rigo, A.: Preparation of Reduced Bovine Cu,Zn Superoxide Dismutase, *Biochem J* 229, 87, 1985.
- Viglino, P., Scarpa, M., Coin, F., Rotilio, G., and Rigo, A.: Oxidation of Reduced Cu, Zn Superoxide Dismutase by Molecular Oxygen. A Kinetic Study, *Biochemistry* 237, 305, 1986.
- Villafranca, J., Yost, F., and Fridovich, I.: Magnetic Resonance Studies of Manganese (III) and Iron (III) Superoxide Dismutases, *J Biol Chem* 249, 3532, 1974.
- Webb, L., Keele, B., and Johnston, R.: Inhibition of Phagocytosis-Associated Chemiluminescence by Superoxide Dismutase, *Infect Immun* 9, 1051, 1974.
- Weisiger, R., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Dismutase. Organelle Specificity, *J Biol Chem* 248, 3582, 1973.
- Weisiger, R., and Fridovich, I.: Mitochondrial Superoxide Dismutase. Site of Synthesis and Intramitochondrial Localization, *J Biol Chem* 248, 4793, 1973.
- Wheeler, C., Salzman, J., Elsayed, N., Omaye, S., and Korte, D.: Automated Assays for Superoxide Dismutase, Catalase, Glutathione Peroxidase, and Glutathione Reductase Activity, *Anal Biochem* 184, 193, 1990.
- Winterbourn, C., Hawkins, R., Brian, M., and Carrell, R.: The Estimation of Red Cell Superoxide Dismutase Activity, *J Lab Clin Med* 85, 337, 1975.
- Yamakura, F., and Suzuki, K.: Inactivation of *Pseudomonas* Iron-Superoxide Dismutase by Hydrogen Peroxide, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 874, 23, 1986.
- Yost, F., and Fridovich, I.: Superoxide Radicals and Phagocytosis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 395, 1974.



109. Trypsin

Trypsin is a pancreatic serine protease with substrate specificity based upon positively charged lysine and arginine side chains (Brown and Wold 1973). The enzyme in excreted by the pancreas and takes part in the digestion of food proteins and other biological processes. Trypsin is a medium-sized globular protein and is produced as an inactive proenzyme, trypsinogen (Chen *et al.* 2009).

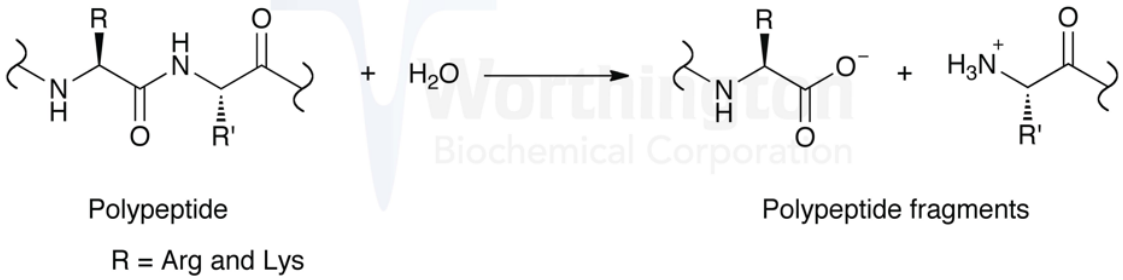


Figure 109.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Trypsin

History

In 1876, trypsin was first named by Kuhne who described the proteolytic activity of this pancreatic enzyme. He compared trypsin and pepsin, discovering the differentiating factor to be the optimal pH. In 1931, Northrop and Kunitz purified trypsin by crystallization shortly after first purifying pepsin in 1930.

In 1974 the three dimensional structure was determined, which served as a prototype for the serine endopeptidase S1 family to which trypsin belongs.

In the late 1980s, and early 1990s, site directed mutagenesis with recombinant trypsin determined the role of particular amino acid residues (Sprang *et al*. 1987, McGrath *et al*. 1989, Corey and Craik 1992, and Corey *et al*. 1992).

In the late 1990s trypsin's role in hereditary pancreatitis was investigated, and it was determined that a mutation at Arg117His is responsible for preventing autolysis thereby causing pancreatitis.

Today, trypsin continues to be used in the development of cell and tissue culture protocols (Soleimani *et al*. 2009, Banumathi *et al*. 2009, and Yang *et al*. 2009), as well as protein identification through peptide sequencing techniques (Manz *et al*. 2004 and Schuchert *et al*. 2009). In the medical field, the role of trypsin in pancreatic diseases, including cystic fibrosis (Tzetis *et al*. 2007, and Li *et al*. 2009) and chronic pancreatitis (Chen *et al*. 2009), has been the subject of current research, and trypsin has been used to model the decomposition of articular cartilage in osteoarthritis (Wang *et al*. 2008).

Molecular Characteristics

Bovine pancreas expresses two forms of trypsin, the dominant cationic and minor anionic forms. These protein sequences share 72% identity, while their coding regions share 78% identity.

Each of these proteins are further processed into alternate forms. Catalytic trypsin contains a flexible "autolysis loop" (residues G145-V157) (Schroeder and Shaw 1968, and Bartunik *et al*. 1989), and autolysis of the dominant, single-chain form B-trypsin at K148-S149 within this loop leads to the formation of A-trypsin. Further autolysis at K193-D194 leads to the formation of Psi-trypsin (Fehlhammer and Bode 1975).

Both the cationic and anionic trypsin proteins are expressed as trypsinogen proenzymes, with a 15-residue signal peptide (M1-A15) and an 8-residue propeptide (F16-K23). The three-dimensional fold of all known trypsins is highly conserved. In addition, the catalytic triad and regions flanking the catalytic triad are highly conserved (Hartley 1970).

Specificity

Trypsin cleaves peptides on the C-terminal side of lysine and arginine amino acid residues. If a proline residue is on the carboxyl side of the cleavage site, the cleavage will not occur. If an acidic residue is on either side of the cleavage site, the rate of hydrolysis has been shown to be slower.

Composition

Trypsinogen may be activated by removal of a terminal hexapeptide to yield single-chain β-trypsin. Subsequent limited autolysis produces other active forms having two or more peptide chains bound by disulfide bonds. The predominant forms are α-trypsin, having two peptide chains and β-, a single chain. Different activity and thermal stability are shown by α- and β-trypsin.

Other structural features include surface loops at amino acids 185-193, which influence specificity, despite not making direct contact with the substrate. A high affinity Ca^{2+} binding site is required for stability, and when not present, autolysis occurs. The autolysis loop (located at amino acids 143-151) is very flexible in both trypsin and trypsinogen. Cleavage at the lysine yields the alpha form which retains some catalytic activity. The protein has six completely conserved disulfide bonds (Halfon and Craik 1998).

IUB

- 3.4.21.4

CAS

- 9002-07-7

Protein Accession Number

- P00760

CATH: Classification (v. 3.3.0)

Class:
- Mainly Beta

Architecture:
- Beta Barrel

Topology:
- Thrombin, subunit H

Molecular Weight

- 23.3 kDa

Optimal pH

- 7.5-8.5 (Koutsopoulos *et al.* 2007)

Isoelectric Point

- Trypsinogen: pH 9.3 (Walsh and Neurath 1964)
- Trypsin: pH 10.5 (Cunningham 1954)

Active Residue

- Histidine (H63)
- Aspartic acid (D107)
- Serine (S200)

Activators

- The rate of trypsinogen conversion is enhanced by using lanthanide in place of calcium ions (Gomez *et al*. 1974)

Inhibitors

- Pancreatic-, soybean-, lima bean-, and egg white- trypsin inhibitors (see section on Trypsin Inhibitors)
- DFP
- Aprotinin
- Ag^{+}
- Benzamidine
- EDTA (White and White 1997)

Applications

- Tissue dissociation, especially when combined with other enzymes such as collagenase, and elastase
- Cell harvesting by "trypsinization"
- Mitochondria isolation
- *in vitro* studies of proteins
- Removing monolayers of cells from plastic and glass
- Various hemagglutination procedures
- Sample preparation for flow cytometric DNA analysis
- Tryptic mapping
- Fingerprinting and sequencing work
- Environmental monitoring
- Reduction of cell density in tissue culture
- Subculturing cells
- Cleavage fusion proteins
- Generating glycopeptides from purified glycoproteins (White and White 1997)

Assay Information

Method

- Various assays have been described in the literature. Spencer et al. (1975) report an assay using as substrate an intact protein to which has been attached a fluorescent dye, 1-anilino-8-naphthalenesulfonate (ANS). Stewart (1973) has described a method using chromogenic substrates N-benzoyl-DL-arginine p-nitroanilide (DL-BAPA), N-glutaryl-L-phenylaline p-nitroanilide (L-GPNA). Ford et al. (1973) report on the use of P-nitro-phenyl p-guanidino benzoate (NPGB) to determine active site exposure of immobilized trypsin, a stable acylated enzyme is formed, plus p-nitrophenol spectrophotometrically determined at 410 nm. The assay used in the Worthington laboratory is described below.
- One unit hydrolyzes 1 μmole of p-toluene-sulfonyl-L-arginine methyl ester (TAME) per minute at 25°C, pH 8.2, in the presence of 0.01 M calcium ion.

Reagents

- 0.046 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.1 with 0.0115 M calcium chloride
- 0.01 M TAME (p-toluene-sulfonyl-L-arginine methyl ester)
- 0.001 N HCl

Enzyme

- Dilute to a concentration of 10-20 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$ in 0.001 N HCl.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 247 nm Temperature: 25°C

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 3-4 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish a blank rate, if any. Add 0.1 ml diluted enzyme and record A_{247} for 3-4 minutes. Determine ΔA_{247} from initial linear portion of the curve. The reaction remains linear to an A_{247} of about 0.320. The reaction should be linear for at least three minutes. If this is not so repeat using less enzyme.

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.046 M Tris · HCl buffer, pH 8.1 - 2.6 ml
- 0.01 M TAME - 0.3 ml

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mgP}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{247}}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000 \text{ x } 3}{540 \text{ x mg Trypsin in reaction mixture}}$$

where 540 is the extinction coefficient of p-toluenesulfonyl-L-arginine at 247 nm

Notes

- 1 TAME Unit = 19.2 USP/NF Units = 57.5 BAEE Units.

References

- Abita, J., and Lazdunski, M.: On the Structural and Functional Role of Carboxylates in Chymotrypsinogen A: A Comparison with Chymotrypsin, Trypsinogen and Trypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 35, 707, 1969.
- Abuchowski, A., and Davis, F.: Preparation and Properties of Polyethylene Glycol-Trypsin Adducts, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 41, 1979.
- Alagiri, S., and Singh, T.: Stability and Kinetics of a Bifunctional Amylase/ Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1203, 77, 1993.
- Anson, M.: The Estimation of Pepsin, Trypsin, Papain and Cathepsin with Hemoglobin, *J Gen Physiol* 22, 79, 1938.
- Antonini, E., and Ascenzi, P.: The Mechanism of Trypsin Catalysis at Low pH. Proposal for a Structural Model, *J Biol Chem* 256, 12449, 1981.
- Appavou, M., Gibrat, G., and Bellissent-Funel, M.: Temperature Dependence on Structure and Dynamics of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor (BPTI) A Neutron Scattering Study, *Biochim Biophys Acta* e-pub, ahead of print, 2009.
- Arakawa, T., Hung, L., McGinley, M., Rohde, M., and Narhi, L.: Induced Resistance of Trypsin to Sodium Dodecylsulfate upon Complex Formation with Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Protein Chem* 11, 171, 1992.
- Arentoft, A., and Frokiaer, H., Michaelsen, S., Sorensen, H., and Sorensen, S.: High-performance Capillary Electrophoresis for the Determination of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitors and Their Association with Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Monoclonal Antibodies, *J Chromatogr A* 652, 189, 1993.
- Arnon, R., and Neurath, H.: An Immunological Approach to the Study of Evolution of Trypsins, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 1323, 1969.
- Ascenzi, P., Amiconi, G., Bolognesi, M., Menegatti, E., and Guarneri, M.: Trypsin Activation. Effect of the Ile-Val Dipeptide Concentration on Kazal Inhibitor Binding to Bovine Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 832, 378, 1985.
- Ascenzi, P., Bolognesi, M., Guarneri, M., Menegatti, E., and Amiconi, G.: Benzamidine as a Spectroscopic Probe for the Primary Specificity Subsite of Trypsin-like Proteinases, *Mol Cell Biochem* 64, 139, 1984.
- Ascenzi, P., Menegatti, E., Bortolotti, F., Guarneri, M., and Antonini, E.: Steady-state and Pre-steady-state Kinetics of the Trypsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of a-CBZ-L-Lysine-p-nitrophenyl Ester, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 658, 158, 1981.

- Asgeirsson, B., Fox, J., and Bjarnason, J.: Purification and Characterization of Trypsin from the Poikilotherm *Gladus morhua*, *Eur J Biochem* 180, 85, 1989.
- Ashton, D., Ashcroft, A., Beddell, C., Green, B., and Oliver, R.: On the Analysis of Bovine Trypsin by Electrospray-Mass Spectrometry, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 199, 694, 1994.
- Atassi, P.: Surface-simulation Synthesis of the Substrate-binding Site of an Enzyme. Demonstration with Trypsin, *Biochem J* 226, 477, 1985.
- Baines, N., Baird, J., and Elmore, D.: The Kinetics of Hydrolysis of Derivatives of Arginine, Homoarginine and Ornithine by Trypsin, *Biochem J* 90, 470, 1964.
- Balls, A.: Concerning Trypsinogen, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 53, 392, 1965.
- Banumathi, E., Haribalaganesh, R., Babu, S., Kumar, N., and Sangiliyandi, G.: High-yielding Enzymatic Method for Isolation and Culture of Microvascular Endothelial Cells from Bovine Retinal Blood Vessels, *Microvasc Res* 77, 377, 2009.
- Bar-Eli, A., and Katchalski, E.: A Water-Insoluble Trypsin Derivative and its Use as a Trypsin Column, *Nature* 188, 856, 1960.
- Bartholomew, J., Handley, C., and Lowther, D.: The Effects of Trypsin Treatment on Proteoglycan Biosynthesis of Bovine Articular Cartilage, *Biochem J* 227, 429, 1985.
- Beardslee, R., and Zahnley, J.: A Simple Preparation of beta-Trypsin Based on a Colorimetric Study of the Thermal Stabilities of alpha and beta Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 806, 1973.
- Berezin, I., Kazanskaya, N., Klyosov, A., and Svedas, V.: The Mechanism of the alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Amides. Evidence for the Participation of the Active Serine in the Amidase Activity of Trypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 529, 1973.
- Bergmann, M., and Fruton, J.: , *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 63, 1941.
- Berlin, I., and Neujahr, H.: Studies of Controlled Lysis of Washed Cell Suspensions of *Lactobacillus fermenti* and Preparation of Membrane-like Fragments by a Combined Trypsin-Lysozyme Treatment, *Acta Chem Scand* 22, 2972, 1968.
- Berliner, L., and Wong, S.: Evidence Against Two "pH-locked" Conformations of Phosphorylated Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1118, 1973.
- Berliner, L., and Wong, S.: Spin-labeled Sulfonyl Fluorides as Active Site Probes of Protease Structure. I. Comparison of the Active Site Environments in alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1668, 1974.
- Bier, M., and Nord, F.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. 46. The Effect of Certain Ions on Crystalline Trypsin and Reinvestigation of its Isoelectric Point, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 33, 320, 1951.
- Borovsky, D., Schlein, Y.: Quantitative Determination of Trypsinlike and Chymotrypsinlike Enzymes in Insects, *Arch Insect Biochem Physiol* 8, 249, 1988.
- Bricteux-Gregoire, S., Schyns, R., and Florkin, M.: N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Trypsinogen from the Elephant Seal *Mirounga leonine* L. (Carnivora), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 87, 1974.
- Bricteux-Gregoire,S., Schyns, R., Florkin, M., Emmens, R. Welling, G., and Beintema, J.: N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Trypsinogen from the Lesser Rorqual *Balaenoptera acutorostrata* (*Cetacea*), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 244, 1975.
- Brines, R., and Brock, J.: The Effect of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin on the *in Vitro* Antimicrobial and Iron-Binding Properties of Lactoferrin in Human Milk and Bovine Colostrum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 759, 229, 1983.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Reagents for Serine Proteases. Identification of the Active-Site Serine as the Site of Reaction, *Biochemistry* 12, 835, 1973.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Reagents for Serine Proteases. Reaction Properties, *Biochemistry* 12, 828, 1973.
- Brunger, A., Huber, R., and Karplus, M.: Trypsinogen-Trypsin Transition: A Molecular Dynamics Study of Induced Conformational Change in the Activation Domain, *Biochemistry* 26, 5153, 1987.
- Byrne, R., and Scanu, A.: Soluble and Immobilized Trypsins as Structural Probes of Human Plasma High-Density Lipoproteins: Enzyme Properties and Kinetics of Proteolysis, *Biochemistry* 22, 2894, 1983.
- Caldwell, R.: Effect of Calcium and Phytic Acid on the Activation of Trypsinogen and the Stability of Trypsin, *J Agric Food Chem* 40, 43, 1992.
- Castaneda-Agullo, M., and Del Castillo, L.: The Influence of the Medium Dielectric Strength upon Trypsin Kinetics, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 617, 1959.
- Chambers, J., Christoph, G., Krieger, M., Kay, L., and Stroud, R.: Silver Ion Inhibition of Serine Proteases. Crystallographic Study of Silver-Trypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 70, 1974.
- Chang, A., and Slayman, C.: A Structural Change in the *Neurospora* Plasma Membrane [H^+] ATPase Induced by N-Ethylmaleimide, *J Biol Chem* 265, 15531, 1990.
- Chen, N., Zou, J., Wang, S., Ye, Y., Huang, Y., Gadda, G., and Yang, J.: Designing Protease Sensors for Real-time Imaging of Trypsin Activation in Pancreatic Cancer Cells, *Biochemistry* 48, 3519, 2009.
- Chen, T., and Reisler, E.: Tryptic Digestion of Rabbit Skeletal Myofibrils: An Enzymatic Probe of Myosin Cross-Bridges, *Biochemistry* 23, 2400, 1984.
- Christensen, U., and Sottrup-Jensen, L.: Mechanism of alpha-2-Macroglobulin - Proteinase Interaction. Studies with Trypsin and Plasmin, *Biochemistry* 23, 6619, 1984.
- Coats, E.: Comparative Inhibition of Thrombin, Plasmin, Trypsin, and Complement by Benzamidines Using Substituent Constants and Regression Analysis, *J Med Chem* 16, 1102, 1973.
- Cohen, W., Lache, M., and Erlanger, B.: The Reactivation of Diethylphosphoryltrypsin, *Biochemistry* 1, 686, 1962.
- Coletta, M., Ascenzi, P., Amiconi, G., Bolognesi, M., Guarneri, M., and Menegatti, E.: Bovine Trypsinogen Activation. A Thermodynamic Study, *Biophys Chem* 37, 355, 1990.
- Compton, P., and Fink, A.: Low-Temperature Reaction of Trypsin with p-Nitroanilide Substrates. Tetrahedral Intermediate Formation on Enzyme Isomerization, *Biochemistry* 23, 2989, 1984.
- Conners, R., Konarev, A., Forsyth, J., Lovegrove, A., Marsh, J., Joseph-Horne, T., Shewry, P., and Brady, R.: An Unusual Helix-turn-helix Protease Inhibitory Motif in a Novel Trypsin Inhibitor from Seeds of Veronica, *J Biol Chem* 282, 27760, 2007.
- Craik, C., Roczniak, S., Largman, C., and Rutter, W.: The Catalytic Role of the Active Site Aspartic Acid in Serine Proteases, *Science* 237, 909, 1987.
- Cunningham, L.: Molecular-Kinetic Properties of Crystalline Diisopropyl Phosphoryl Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 211, 13, 1954.
- D'Angelo, M., Visintin, J., Richtzenhain, L., and Goncalves, R.: Evaluation of Trypsin Treatment on the Inactivation of Bovine Her-

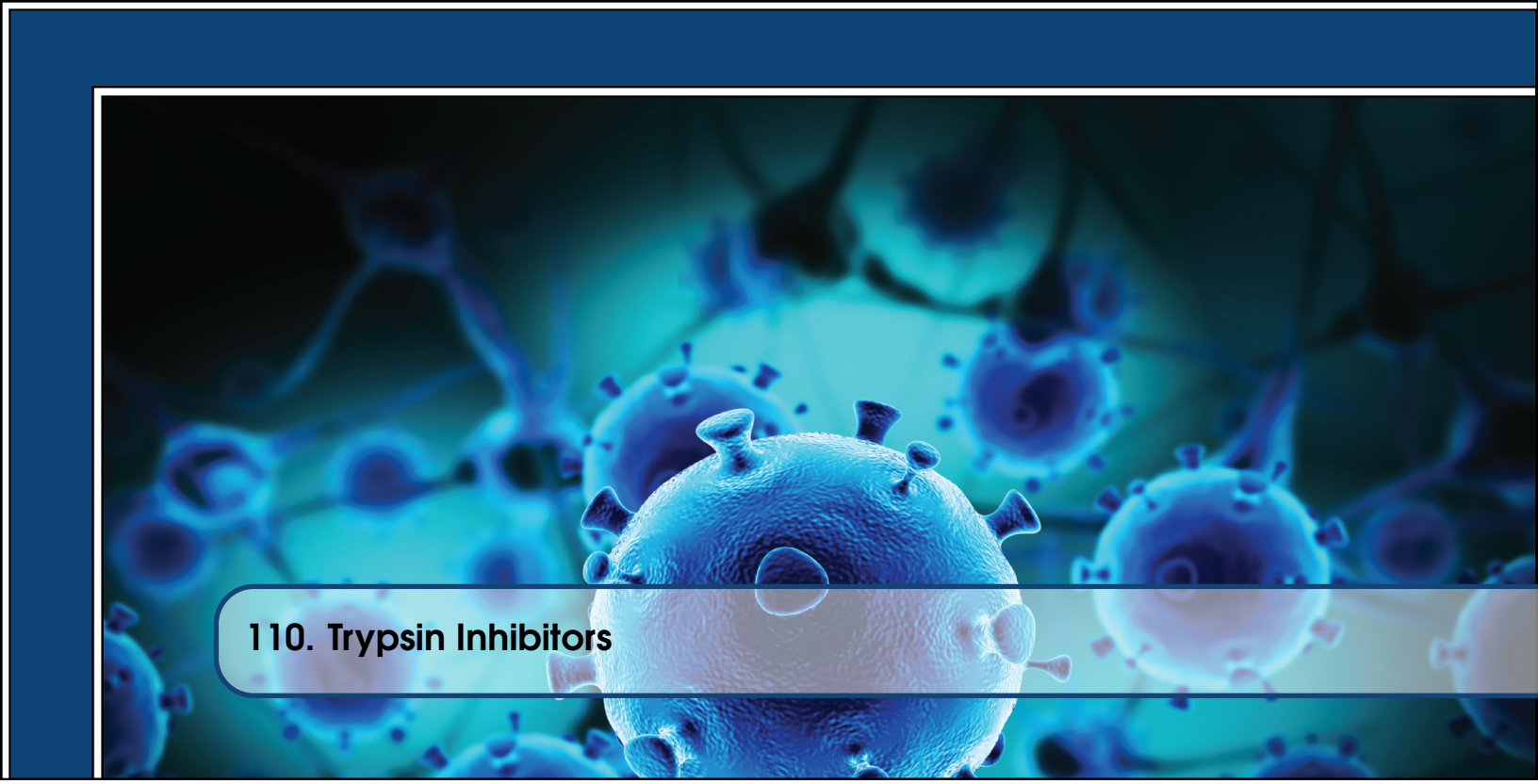
pesvirus Type 1 on In Vitro Produced Pre-implantation Embryos, *Reprod Dom Anim* 44, 536, 2008.
- Delaage, M., and Lazdunski, M.: Different Molecular Species of Bovine Trypsinogen and Trypsin (French), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 105, 608, 1965.
- DeLarco, J., and Liener, I.: The Involvement of an Arginine Residue of Trypsin in Its Interaction with the Kunitz Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 303, 274, 1973.
- DelCastillo, L., Davila, G., Dorantes, L., Oliver, C., Ibarra, R., and Castaneda-Agullo, M.: The Influence of a Free alpha-Ammonium Group in the Substrate Upon Trypsin-catalyzed Transesterification, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 354, 1969.
- Delvaux, A., Vanderelst, L., and Octave, J.: Inhibition of Trypsin by the beta-Amyloid Protein Precursor - A Comparative Study Between Transfected Cells, Human Brain and Cerbrospinal Fluid, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 297, 124, 1992.
- Desnuelle, P.: Trypsin, *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 119, 1960.
- Dominko, T., Ramalho-Santos, J., Chan, A., Moreno, R., Luetjens, C., Simerly, C., Hewitson, L., Takahashi, D., Martinovich, C., White, J., and Schatten, G.: Optimization Strategies for Production of Mammalian Embryos by Nuclear Transfer, *Cloning* 1, 143, 1999.
- Erlanager, B., Kokowsky, N., and Cohen, W.: The Preparation and Properties of Two New Chromogenic Substrates of Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 95, 271, 1961.
- Feinstein, G.: Purification of Trypsin by Affinity Chromatography on Ovomucoid-sepharose Resin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 7, 353, 1970.
- Figarella, C., Negri, G., and Guy, O.: The Two Human Trypsinogens. Inhibition Spectra of the Two Human Trypsins Derived from Their Purified Zymogens, *Eur J Biochem* 53, 457, 1975.
- Finer-Moore, J., Kossiakoff, A., Hurley, J., Earnest, T., and Stroud, R.: Solvent Structure in Crystals of Trypsin Determined by X-Ray and Neutron Diffraction, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 12, 203, 1992.
- Finotti, P.: Separation by Heparin-affinity Chromatography of Catalytically Active and Inactive Forms of Trypsin which Retain the (Na-K)ATPase Stimulating Property, *Clin Chim Acta* 256, 37, 1996.
- Ford, J., Chambers, R., and Cohen, W.: An Active-site Titration Method for Immobilized Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 309, 175, 1973.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Bean, R., and Lineweaver, H.: Essential Groups for the Interaction of Ovomucoid (Egg White Trypsin Inhibitor) and Trypsin, and for Tryptic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 177, 385, 1949.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Bean, R., Ducay, E., and Olcott, H.: Isolation and Characterization of Trypsin Inhibitor from Lima Beans, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 37, 393, 1952.
- Fromherz, P., and Marcheva, D.: Enzyme Kinetics at a Lipid Protein Monolayer. Induced Substrate Inhibition of Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 329, 1975.
- Fujioka,T., Tanizawa, K., and Kanaoka, Y.: Specific Spin-Labelling at Trypsin Active Site. Application of "Inverse Substrate" to the Structural Analysis of the Active Site, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 612, 205, 1980.
- Gabel, D., Vretblad, P., Axen, R., and Porath, J.: Insolubilized Trypsin with Activity in 8 M Urea, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 214, 561, 1970.
- Gaudin, J., and Stevens, F.: The Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitory Capacity of Human and Bovine alpha-Crystallin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 72, 1974.
- Gavilanes-Ruiz, M., Tommasino, M., and Capaldi, R.: Structure-Function Relationships of the *Escherichia coli* ATP Synthase Probed by Trypsin Digestion, *Biochemistry* 27, 603, 1988.
- Gendry, P., and Launay, J.: Pancreatic Anionic Trypsin - Evidence for the Existence of a 30-kDa Form, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 102, 37, 1992.
- Geratz, J., Cheng, M., and Tidwell, R.: New Aromatic Diamidines with Central alpha-oxyalkane or alpha-W-Dioxyalkane Chains. Structure-Activity Relationships for the Inhibition of Trypsin, Pancreatic Kallikrein, and Thrombin and for the Inhibition of the Overall Coagulation Process, *J Med Chem* 18, 477, 1975.
- Ghiron, C., Longworth, J., and Ramachandran, J.: Triplet-Triplet Energy Transfer in alpha-Trypsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 3703, 1973.
- Glenner, G., Hopsu, V., and Cohen, L.: New Substrates of Trypsin and Some Trypsin-like Enzymes, *J Histochem Cytochem* 12, 545, 1964.
- Gomez, J., Birnbaum, E., and Darnall, D.: The Metal Ion Acceleration of the Conversion of Trypsinogen to Trypsin. Lanthanide Ions as Calcium Ion Substitutes, *Biochemistry* 13, 3745, 1974.
- Graf, L., Craik, C., Patthy, A., Roczniak, S., Fletterick, R., and Rutter, W.: Selective Alteration of Substrate Specificity by Replacement of Aspartic Acid-189 with Lysine in the Binding Pocket of Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 26, 2616, 1987.
- Graf, L., Hegyi, G., Liko, I., Hep, J., Medzihradszky, K., Craik, C., and Rutter, W.: Structural and Functional Integrity of Specificity and Catalytic Sites of Trypsin, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 32, 512, 1988.
- Green, M., Gladner, J., Cunningham, L., and Neurath, H.: The Effects of Divalent Cations on the Enzymatic Activities of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 74, 2122, 1952.
- Green, S., and Neurath, H.: Proteolytic Enzymes, *The Proteins* Vol. II, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 1057, 1954.
- Greenbaum, L., Hirshkowitz, A., and Schoichet, I.: The Activation of Trypsinogen by Cathepsin B, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2885, 1959.
- Griffiths, A., and Brechner, A.: Protection Afforded to Trypsin and Trypsinogen by Calcium Ion from Inactivation by Chlorambucil, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 142, 1045, 1973.
- Hartley, B.: Homologies in Serine Proteinases, *Phil Trans R Soc Lond* 257, 77, 1970.
- Hedstrom, L., Szilagyi, L., and Rutter, W.: Converting Trypsin to Chymotrypsin - the Role of Surface Loops, *Science* 255, 1249, 1992.
- Helmqvist, B., Borgstrs<caron>m, A., and Ohlsson, K.: Interactions *in Vitro* and *in vivo* Between Anionic and Cationic Porcine Trypsin and Porcine Plasma Proteinase Inhibitors, *Biol Chem Hoppe Seyler* 369, 1331, 1988.
- Hermodson, M., Ericsson, L., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: Determination of the Amino Acid Sequence of Porcine Trypsin by Sequenator Analysis, *Biochemistry* 12, 3146, 1973.
- Hess, G., and Wainfan, E.: Enzymatically Active Components in Trypsin Autolysates, *J Am Chem Soc* 80, 501, 1958.
- Higaki, J., and Light, A.: Independent Refolding of Domains in the Pancreatic Serine Proteinases, *J Biol Chem* 261, 10606, 1986.
- Hixson, H., and Nishikawa, A.: Affinity Chromatography: Purification of Bovine Trypsin and Thrombin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 501, 1973.
- Hofmann, T.: The Purification and Properties of Fragments of Trypsinogen Obtained by Cyanogen Bromide Cleavage, *Biochemistry* 3, 356, 1964.
- Hofstee, B.: Fatty Acid Esters as Substrates for Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 211, 1957.

- Holeysovsky, V., Keil, B., and Sorm, F.: Location of Reactive Tyrosine Residues in Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 3, 107, 1969.
- Houston, L., and Walsh, K.: The Transient Inactivation of Trypsin by Mild Acetylation with N-Acetylimidazole, *Biochemistry* 9, 156, 1970.
- Hummel, B.: A Modified Spectrophotometric Determination of Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Thrombin, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 37, 1393, 1959.
- Ikeno, K., Ikeno, T., Kazuya, H., and Ishiguro, I.: Purification and Characterization of a Trypsin-like Protease in the Submandibular Gland of Rats, *J. Biochem.* 99, 1219, 1986.
- Inagami, T., and Sturtevant, J.: Nonspecific Catalyses by alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1019, 1960.
- Isackson, P., Beaudoin, J., Hermodson, M., and Reeck, G.: Production of HMG-3 by Limited Trypsin Digestion of Purified High-Mobility-Group Nonhistone Chromatin Proteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 436, 1983.
- Iwaki, K., Ogawa, M., Kitahara, T., Tanaka, S., and Kosaki, G.: Influence of Inactivation of Trypsin on Immunoreactivity and Serum Immunoreactive Trypsin Concentration Measured by Radioimmunoassay, *Enzyme* 29, 153, 1983.
- Jameson, G., and Elmore, D.: Affinity Chromatography of Bovine Trypsin. A Rapid Separation of Bovine alpha and beta Trypsin, *Biochem J* 141, 555, 1974.
- Jeno, P., Green, J., and Lentze, M.: Specificity Studies on Enteropeptidase Substrates Related to the N-Terminus of Trypsinogen, *Biochem J* 241, 721, 1987.
- Jones, R.: Unusual Fucoidin-Binding Properties of Chymotrypsinogen and Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1037, 227, 1990.
- Jurasek, L., and Smillie, L.: The Amino Acid Sequence of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin II. The Tryptic Peptides, *Can J Biochem* 52, 382, 1974.
- Kasai, K., and Ishii, S.: Unimportance of Histidine and Serine Residues of Trypsin in the Substrate Binding Function Proved by Affinity Chromatography, *J. Biochem.* 74, 631, 1973.
- Kawasaki, H., Kurosu, Y., Kasai, H., Isobe, T., and Okuyama, T.: Limited Digestion of Calmodulin with Trypsin in the Presence or Absence of Various Metal Ions, *J. Biochem.* 99, 1409, 1986.
- Kay, C., Smillie, L., and Hilderman, F.: The Molecular Weight of Trypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 236, 118, 1961.
- Keil -Dlouha, V., and Keil, B.: A Tryptophan Residue in Bovine Trypsinogen Essential for its Potential Enzymic Activity and for its Interaction with Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 67, 495, 1972.
- Keil-Dlouha, V., Zylber, N., Imhoff, J., Tong, N., and Keil, B.: Proteolytic Activity of Pseudotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 16, 291, 1971.
- Keil-Dlouha, V., Zylber, N., Tong, N., and Keil, B.: Cleavage of Glucagon by alpha- and beta-Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 16, 287, 1971.
- Keller, P., Cohen, E., and Neurath, H.: The Proteins of Bovine Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 233, 344, 1958.
- Knights, R., and Light, A.: Enhanced Reactivity of Disulfide-Modified Trypsinogen Toward an Active-Site Directed Reagent, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 1161, 1974.
- Knights, R., and Light, A.: Sepharose-Bound Trypsin and Activated Sepharose-Bound Trypsinogen. Studies with Small and Large Substrates, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 377, 1974.
- Kobayashi, R., and Ishii, S.: The Trypsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of Some L-alpha-amino-lacking Substrates, *J. Biochem.* 75, 825, 1974.
- Konishi, K., and Takagi, T.: Activation of the Fibrin Stabilizing Factor by Trypsin and Some of Its Properties After Activation, *J. Biochem.* 65, 281, 1969.
- Kossiakoff, A.: Protein Dynamics Investigated by the Neutron Diffraction-Hydrogen Exchange Technique, *Nature* 296, 713, 1982.
- Kossiakoff, A.: Tertiary Structure Is a Principal Determinant to Protein Deamidation, *Science* 240, 191, 1988.
- Kossiakoff, A., Chambers, J., Kay, L., and Stroud, R.: Structure of Bovine Trypsinogen at 1.9 , *Biochemistry* 16, 654, 1977.
- Kostka, V., and Carpenter, F.: Inhibition of Chymotrypsin Activity in Crystalline Trypsin Preparations, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1799, 1964.
- Koutsopoulos, S., Patzsch, K., Bosker, W., and Norde, W.: Adsorption of Trypsin on Hydrophilic and Hydrophobic Surfaces, *Langmuir* 23, 2000, 2007.
- Krebs, G., and Jacquot-Armond, Y.: Interactions between Trypsin, alpha-2 Macroglobulin and Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 929, 1973.
- Kubiak, T., and Cowburn, D.: Trypsin-Catalyzed Formation of Pig Des-(23-63)-Proinsulin from Desoctapeptide-(B23-30)-insulin, *Biochem J* 234, 665, 1986.
- Kunitz, M.: Isolation of a Crystalline Protein Compound of Trypsin and of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 311, 1947.
- Kunitz, M., and Northrop, J.: Isolation from Beef Pancreas of Crystalline Trypsinogen, Trypsin, a Trypsin Inhibitor and an Inhibitor-Trypsin Compound, *J Gen Physiol* 19, 991, 1936.
- Kunugi, S., Fukuda, M., and Ise, N.: Pressure Dependence of Trypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolyses of Specific Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 107, 1982.
- Leef, J., and Larner, J.: Insulin-mimetic Effect of Trypsin on the Insulin Receptor Tyrosine Kinase in Intact Adipocytes, *J Biol Chem* 262, 14837, 1987.
- Liem, R., and Scheraga, H.: Mechanism of Action of Thrombin or Fibrinogen. IV. Further Mapping on the Active Sites of Thrombin and Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 333, 1974.
- Liener, I.: Chromatographic Studies on Trypsin, Trypsinogen and the Activation Process, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 88, 216, 1960.
- Liepinsh, E., and Otting, G.: Specificity of Urea Binding to Proteins, *J Am Chem Soc* 116, 9670, 1994.
- Light, A., and Fonseca, P.: The Preparation and Properties of the Catalytic Subunit of Bovine Enterokinase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13195, 1984.
- Light, A., and Odorzynski, T.: Refolding of Bovine Trypsinogen with One and Two Disulfide Bonds Reduced and Carboxymethylated, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9162, 1979.
- Lindley, H.: A New Synthetic Substrate for Trypsin and Its Application to the Determination of the Amino-acid Sequence of Proteins, *Nature* 178, 647, 1956.
- Liu, K., Markakis, P., and Smith, D: Trypsin Inhibition by Free Fatty Acids and Stearoyl-CoA, *J Agric Food Chem* 38, 1475, 1990.
- Luong, J., Male, K., and Nguyen, A.: A Continuous Affinity Ultrafiltration Process for Trypsin Purification, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 516, 1988.
- Luong, J., Male, K., and Nguyen, A.: Synthesis and Characterization of a Water-Soluble Affinity Polymer for Trypsin Purification, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 439, 1988.
- MacKenzie, N., Malthouse, J., and Scott, A.: Cryoenzymology of Trypsin. ^{13}C-NMR Detection of an Acyl-trypsin Intermediate in the

Trypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of a Highly Specific Substrate at Subzero Temperature, *Biochem J* 219, 437, 1984.
- Mallory, P., and Travis, J.: Human Pancreatic Enzymes. Characterization of Anionic Human Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 2847, 1973.
- Mannhalter, C., Schiffman, S., and Jacobs, A.: Trypsin Activation of Human Factor XI, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2667, 1980.
- Mares-Guia, M., and Figueiredo, A.: Thermodynamics of the Hydrophobic Interaction in the Active Center of Trypsin. Investigation with Amidines and Guanidines, *Biochemistry* 9, 3223, 1970.
- Mares-Guia, M., and Shaw, E.: Studies on the Active Center of Trypsin. The Binding of Amidines and Guanidines as Models of the Substrate Side Chain, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1579, 1965.
- Mares-Guia, M., Silva, E., and Tunes, H.: Competitive Inhibition of the D-Isomer in Racemic Mixtures Used as Substrate in Kinetic Studies: A Simple Method for Data Treatment, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 228, 278, 1984.
- Markwardt, F., Richter, M., Walsmann, P., and Landmann, H.: The Inhibition of Trypsin, Plasmin, and Thrombin by Benzyl - 4 - Guanidinobenzoate and 4' - Nitrobenzyl 4 - Guanidinobenzoate, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 170, 1970.
- Maroux, S., Rovery, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Hydrolysis by Bovine Trypsin of Some Aromatic Bonds in High Molecular Weight Peptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 147, 1966.
- Martin, B., Feinman, R., and Detwiler, T.: Platelet Stimulation by Thrombin and Other Proteases, *Biochemistry* 14, 1308, 1975.
- Martin, C., Golubow, J., and Axelrod, A.: The Hydrolysis of Carbobenzoxy-L-tyrosine p-Nitrophenyl Ester by Various Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1718, 1959.
- Martinek, K., Goldmacher, V., Klibanov, A., and Berezin, I.: Denaturing Agents (Urea and Acrylamide) Protect Enzymes Against Irreversible Thermoinactivators: A Study with Native and Immobilized alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 152, 1975.
- Matsushima, A.: States of Amino Acid Residues in Proteins. XVII. Tyrosine, Histidine and Tryptophan Residues in Bovine Trypsin in the Presence and Absence of Benzamidine, *J. Biochem.* 65, 961, 1969.
- Maurel, P., Hoa, G., and Douzon, P.: The pH Dependence of the Tryptic Hydrolysis of Benzoyl-L-arginine Ethyl Ester in Cooled Mixed Solvents, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1376, 1975.
- Mayer, M., Khassis, S., and Shafrir, E.: Determination of Trypsin by Its Accelerating Effect on the Onset of Trypsinogen Activation, *Anal Biochem* 58, 25, 1974.
- McMurray, J., and Dyckes, D.: Evidence for Hemiketals as Intermediates in the Inactivation of Serine Proteinases with Halomethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 25, 2298, 1986.
- Menegatti, E., Guarneri, M., Bolognesi, M., Ascenzi, P., and Amiconi, G.: Activating Effect of the Ile-Val Dipeptide on the Catalytic Properties of Bovine Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 832, 1, 1985.
- Mitin, Y., Zapevalova, N., and Gorbunova, E.: New Approaches to Peptide Synthesis with the Help of Trypsin, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 50, S74, 1991.
- Mohan, S., Jennings, J., Linkhart, T., and Baylink, D.: Primary Structure of Human Skeletal Growth Factor: Homology with Human Insulin-like Growth Factor-II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 966, 44, 1988.
- Morgan, P., Walsh, A., and Neurath, H.: Inactivation of Trypsinogen by Methane Sulfonyl Fluoride, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 108, 1974.
- Moroi, M., and Yamasaki, M.: Mechanism of Interaction of Bovine Trypsin with Human alpha-1-Antitrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 359, 130, 1974.
- Muller, O., and Yamanouchi, I.: Stable Solutions of Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 76, 328, 1958.
- Muramatu, M., and Fujii, S.: Inhibitory Effects of omega-Amino Acid Esters on the Activities of Trypsin, Plasmin, and Thrombin, *J. Biochem.* 65, 17, 1969.
- Murray, P., Silberstein, S., Cantore, M., and Passeron, S.: A Radioactive Method for the Measurement of Trypsin and Trypsin-like Activities, *Anal Biochem* 179, 56, 1989.
- Neurath, H.: The Activation of Zymogens, *Adv Protein Chem* 12, 319, 1957.
- Neurath, H., and Dixon, G.: Structure and Activation of Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen, *Fed Proc* 16, 791, 1957.
- Neurath, H., and Schwert, G.: Crystalline Proteolytic Enzymes, *Chem Rev* 46, 69, 1950.
- Nguyen, D., Mattras, H., Coletti-Previero, M., and Castro, B.: Design and Chemical Synthesis of a 32 Residue Chimeric Microprotein Inhibiting both Trypsin and Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 162, 1425, 1989.
- Nishino, N., Mitsuyasu, N., and Izumiya, N.: Action of Trypsin on Synthetic Substrates. IV. Hydrolyses of Synthetic Insulin Fragments by Trypsin, *J. Biochem.* 75, 979, 1974.
- Nord, F., and Bier, M.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. LV. A Study of the Interaction between Calcium and Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 12, 56, 1953.
- Nord, F., Bier, M., and Terminiello, L.: On the Mechanism of Action. LXI. The Self Digestion of Trypsin, Calcium-Trypsin and Acetyltrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 65, 120, 1956.
- Northrop, J., and Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Trypsin. I. Isolation and Tests of Purity, *J Gen Physiol* 16, 267, 1932.
- Northrop, J., Kunitz, M., and Herriott, R.: , *Crystalline Enzymes* , Columbia Univ Press, 125, 1948.
- Nureddin, A., and Ingami, T.: Chemical Modification of Amino Groups and Guanidino Groups of Trypsin. Preparation of Stable and Soluble Derivatives, *Biochem J* 147, 71, 1975.
- Odorzynski,T., and Light, A.: Refolding of the Mixed Disulfide of Bovine Trypsinogen and Glutathione, *J Biol Chem* 254, 4291, 1979.
- Ohlsson, K., and Tegner, H.: Anionic and Cationic Dog Trypsin. Isolation and Partial Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 312, 328, 1973.
- Ohshima, Y., Suzuki, Y., Nakatani, A., and Nohara, D.: Refolding of Fully Reduced Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin, *J Biosci Bioeng* 106, 345, 2008.
- Olafson, R., and Smillie, L.: Enzymic and Physicochemical Properties of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 14, 1161, 1975.
- Olafson, R., Jurasek, L., Carpenter, M., and Smillie, L.: Amino Acid Sequence of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin. Cyanogen Bromide Fragments and Complete Sequence, *Biochemistry* 14, 1168, 1975.
- Ooms, A., and van Dijk, C.: The Reaction of Organophosphorus Compounds with Hydrolytic Enzymes - III. The Inhibition of Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *Biochem Pharmacol* 15, 1361, 1966.
- Pace, C., and Barrett, A.: Kinetics of Tryptic Hydrolysis of the Arginine-Valine Bond of Folded and Unfolded Ribonuclease T1, *Biochem J* 219, 411, 1984.
- Perkal, M., Marks, C., Lorber, M., and Marks, W.: A Three-Year Experience with Serum Anodal Trypsinogen as a Biochemical Marker for Rejection in Pancreatic Allografts - False Postives, Tissue Biopsy, Comparison with Other Markers, and Diagnostic Strategies,

Transplantation 53, 415, 1992.
- Perlmutter, D., Joslin, G., Nelson, P., Schasteen, C., Adams, S., and Fallon, R.: Endocytosis and Degradation of alpha-1-Antitrypsin-Protease Complexes Is Mediated by the Serpin-Enzyme Complex (SEC) Receptor, *J Biol Chem* 265, 16713, 1990.
- Pitotti, A., Maurich, V., Moneghini, M., Franchi, G., and Lencioni, E.: A Sensitive High-Performance Liquid Chromatographic Assay for Trypsin-Like Enzymes, *J Pharm Biomed Anal* 6, 121, 1988.
- Polanowski, A., Cieslar, E., Otlewski, J., Nienartowicz, B.,Wilimowska-Pelc, A., and Wilusz, T.,: Protein Inhibitors of Trypsin from the Seeds of *Cucurbitaceae* Plants, *Acta Biochim Pol* 34, 395, 1987.
- Poncz, L., and Dearborn, D.: The Resistance to Tryptic Hydrolysis of Peptide Bonds Adjacent to N-epsilon, N-Dimethyllysyl Residues, *J Biol Chem* 258, 1844, 1983.
- Porter, W., and Preston, J.: Retention of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Proteolytic Activity in Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate Solutions, *Anal Biochem* 66, 69, 1975.
- Ram, J., Terminiello, L., Bier, M., and Nord, F.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. LVIII. Acetyltrypsin, A Stable Trypsin Derivative, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 52, 464, 1954.
- Rayasduarte, P., Bergeron, D., and Nielsen, S.: Screening of Heat-Stable Trypsin Inhibitors in Dry Beans and Their Partial Purification from Great Northern Beans (*Phaseolus-Vulgaris*) Using Anhydrotrypsin Sepharose Affinity Chromatography, *J Agric Food Chem* 40, 32, 1992.
- Read, R., Brayer, G., Jurasek, L., and James, M.: Critical Evaluation of Comparative Model Building of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 6570, 1984.
- Reeck, G., and Neurath, H.: Pancreatic Trypsinogen from the African Lungfish, *Biochemistry* 11, 503, 1972.
- Reichart, E., Boerkmann, P., Vignaud, J., and Plenat, F.: Experimental Emphysema Following One Intravenous Infusion of Trypsin, *Exp Lung Res* 18, 45, 1992.
- Ridderknecht, H., Fleming, R., and Geokus, M.: Effect of alpha-2 Macroglobulin on Some Kinetic Parameters of Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 158, 1975.
- Riechmann, L., and Kasche, V.: Kinetic Studies on the Mechanism and the Specificity of Peptide Semisynthesis Catalyzed by the Serine Proteases alpha-Chymotrypsin and beta-Trypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 120, 686, 1984.
- Robinson, N., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: Preparation and Characterization of Guanidated Trypsinogen and E-Guanidinated Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 414, 1973.
- Robinson, N., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: The Relation of the alpha-Amino Group of Trypsin to Enzyme Function and Zymogen Activation, *Biochemistry* 12, 420, 1973.
- Royer, G., and Uy, R.: Evidence for the Induction of a Conformational Change of Bovine Trypsin by a Specific Substrate at pH 8.0, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2627, 1973.
- Ryltsev, V., and Virnik, R.: Kinetic Study on Isolation of Trypsin Immobilized on Dialdehyde Cellulose During Hydrolytic Destruction, *Antibiot Chemother* 34, 202, 1989.
- Sanders, M., Walsh, K., and Arnon, R.: Immunological Cross-Reaction Between Trypsin and Chymotrypsin as a Guide to Structural Homology, *Biochemistry* 9, 2356, 1970.
- Sarkany, R., and Moreland, B.: Enhancement of the Autocatalytic Activation of Trypsinogen to Trypsin by Bile and Bile Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 839, 262, 1985.
- Sattar, S., Abbas, B., Jones, L., Saridogan, E., Mahmood, T., Mehta, J., and Djahanbakhch, O.: Comparison of the Growth Patterns and Morphological Characteristics of Mechanically and Enzymatically Isolated Fallopian Tube Epithelial Cells, *Cell Biol Int* 23, 379, 1999.
- Sawada, H., Kawahigashi, M., Yokosawa, H., and Ishii, S.: Trypsin-like Enzyme from Eggs of the Ascidian (Protochordate) *Halocnthia roretzi*, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15694, 1985.
- Schaffer, N., Engle, R., Simet, L., Drisko, D., and Harshman, S.: Phosphopeptides from Chymotrypsin and Trypsin after Inactivation of P^{32} Labeled DFP and Sarin, *Fed Proc* 15, 347, 1956.
- Schilling, R., and Mitra, A.: Degradation of Insulin by Trypsin and Alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Pharm Res* 8, 721, 1991.
- Schroeder, D., and Shaw, E.: Chromatography of Trypsin and Its Derivatives. Characterization of a New Active Form of Bovine Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 243, 2943, 1968.
- Schuchert-Shi Aiping, Hauser PeterC: Peptic and tryptic digestion of peptides and proteins monitored by capillary electrophoresis with contactless conductivity detection., *Anal Biochem* 387, 202-7, 2009.
- Schwert, G., and Takenaka, Y.: A Spectrophotometric Determination of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 16, 570, 1955.
- Schwert, G., Neurath, H., Kaufman, S., and Snoke, J.: The Specific Esterase Activity of Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 172, 221, 1948.
- Shaw, E., and Glover, G.: Further Observations on Substrate-Derived Chloromethyl Ketones that Inactivate Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 139, 298, 1970.
- Shtelzer, S., Rappoport, S., Avnir, D., Ottolenghi, M., and Braun, S.: Properties of Trypsin and of Acid Phosphatase Immobilized in Sol-Gel Glass Matrices, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 15, 227, 1992.
- Sipos, T., and Merkel, J.: An Effect of Calcium Ions on the Activity, Heat Stability, and Structure of Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 9, 2766, 1970.
- Smillie, L., and Kay, C.: Abnormal Tyrosine Ionization and Configurational Changes of Trypsinogen in Alkaline Solutions, *J Biol Chem* 236, 112, 1961.
- Smillie, L., and Neurath, H.: Reversible Inactivation of Trypsin by Anhydrous Formic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 234, 355, 1959.
- Smith, R., and Shaw, E.: Pseudotrypsin. A Modified Bovine Trypsin Produced by Limited Autodigestion, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4704, 1969.
- Soleimani, M., and Nadri, S.: A Protocol for Isolation and Culture of Mesenchymal Stem Cells from Mouse Bone Marrow, *Nat Protoc* 4, 102, 2009.
- Spencer, P., Titus, J., and Spencer, R.: Direct Fluorimetric Assay for Proteolytic Activity Against Intact Proteins, *Anal Biochem* 64, 556, 1975.
- Stevenson, K., and Voordouw, J.: Characterization of Trypsin and Elastase from the Moose (*Alces alces*). I. Amino Acid Composition and Specificity Towards Polypeptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 324, 1975.
- Stewart, J., Lee, H., and Dobson, J.: Evidence for a Functional Carboxyl Group in Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 85, 1537, 1963.
- Stewart, K.: A Method for Automated Analyses of the Activities of Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Their Inhibitors, *Anal Biochem* 51, 11, 1973.

- Stroud, R., Kay, L., and Dickerson, R.: The Structure of Bovine Trypsin: Electron Density Maps of the Inhibited Enzyme at 5 , *J Mol Biol* 83, 185, 1974.
- Sturzebecher, J.: Stable Acyl-Derivatives of Trypsin-like Enzymes. Preparation, Kinetics, Application, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 45, 1405, 1986.
- Tallan, H.: Chromatography of Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 27, 407, 1958.
- Tanaka, T., McRae, B., Cho, K., Cook, R., Fraki, J., Johnson, D., and Powers, J.: Mammalian Tissue Trypsin-like Enzymes. Comparative Reactivities of Human Skin Tryptase, Human Lung Tryptase, and Bovine Trypsin with Peptide 4-nitroanilide and Thioester Substrates, *J Biol Chem* 258, 13552, 1983.
- Taran, L., and Smovdyr, I.: Comparative Kinetic Investigations of the Primary Specificity of Bovine and Salmon Trypsins. Russian, *Biochem Z* 57, 39, 1992.
- Terminiello, L., Ram, S., Bier, M., and Nord, F.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. LX. Acyl Derivatives of Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 57, 252, 1955.
- Tietze, F.: Molecular-Kinetic Properties of Crystalline Trypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 204, 1, 1953.
- Tisljar, U., and Denker, W.: A Sensitive Assay for Proteolytic Activity Using Fluorescein-Labeled Gelatin Coupled to Sepharose 4B as Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 152, 39, 1986.
- Travis, J., and Roberts, R.: Human Trypsin. Isolation and Physical Chemical Characterization, *Biochemistry* 8, 2884, 1969.
- Ueno, H.: Local Structural Changes in Tropomyosin Detected by a Trypsin-Probe Method, *Biochemistry* 23, 4791, 1984.
- Ueno, Y., and Morihara, K.: Use of Immobilized Trypsin for Semisynthesis of Human Insulin, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 126, 1989.
- van Gunsteren, W., and Karplus, M.: Protein Dynamics in Solution and in a Crystalline Environment: A Molecular Dynamics Study, *Biochemistry* 21, 2259, 1982.
- Vandermeers, A., and Christophe, J.: Purification, Potential Enzymatic Activity and Amino Acid Composition of Chymotrypsinogen and Trypsinogens from Rat Pancreas. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 188, 101, 1969.
- Vandermeers, A., Vanaermeers-Piret, M., Rathe, J., and Christophe, J.: Substrate Activation of Rat Trypsins 1 and 2, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 159, 492, 1973.
- Vincent, J., Lazdunski, M., and Delaage, M.: On the Use of Tetranitromethane as a Nitrate Reagent. The Reaction of Phenol Side-Chains in Bovine and Porcine Trypsinogens and Trypsins, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 250, 1970.
- Walde, P., Peng, Q., Fadnavis, N., Battistel, E., and Luisi, P.: Structure and Activity of Trypsin in Reverse Micelles, *Eur J Biochem* 173, 401, 1988.
- Walker, J., and Keil, B.: Purification and Characterization of Different Active Forms of Pork Trypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 32, 486, 1973.
- Walsh, K.: Trypsinogens and Trypsins of Various Species, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 19, G. Perlmann and L. Lorand, Academic Press, NY, 41, 1970.
- Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen as Homologous Proteins, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 52, 884, 1964.
- Walsh, K., Kauffman, D., Sampath Kumar, K., and Neurath, H.: On the Structure and Function of Bovine Trypsinogen and Trypsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 51, 301, 1964.
- Wang, D., Wu, K., and Feinman, R.: Dissociability of Enzyme-alpha-2-Macro Globulin Complexes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 222, 117, 1983.
- Wang, Q., Zheng, Y., Guo, X., and Wang, S.: Progressive Trypsin Digestion and Serum Inhibition in Articular Cartilage Monitored Using High-frequency Ultrasound *in situ* , *Conf Proc IEEE Eng Med Biol Soc* 2008, 2169, 2008.
- Watanabe, T., and Ogasawara, N.: Purification and Properties of Multiple Forms of Mouse Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 717, 439, 1982.
- Weil, L., and Timasheff, S.: The Enzymic Activity of Trypsin Autolysis Products, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 116, 252, 1966.
- Willstatter, R., Waldschmidt-Leitz, E., Dunaiturria, S., and Kunstner, G.: , *Hoppe-Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 161, 191, 1926.
- Wong, S., and Shaw, E.: Differences in Active Center Reactivity of Trypsin Homologs. Specific Inactivation of Thrombin by Nitrophenyl p-Amidinophenylmethanesulfonate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 536, 1974.
- Woodward, C., Ellis, L., and Rosenberg, A.: Solvent Accessibility in Folded Proteins. Studies of Hydrogen Exchange in Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 432, 1975.
- Wu, K., Wang, D., and Feinman, R.: Inhibition of Proteases by alpha-2-Macroglobulin. The Role of Lysyl Amino Groups of Trypsin in Covalent Complex Formation, *J Biol Chem* 256, 10409, 1981.
- Yamashina, I.: The Action of Enterokinase on Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 20, 433, 1956.
- Yang, L., Dong, W., He, J., Ren, X., and Yan, W.: Expression and Purification of Natural N-terminal Recombinant Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor from *Pichia pastoris* , *Biol Pharm Bull* 31, 1680, 2008.
- Yang, M., Chen, C., Wang, X., Zhu, Y., and Gu, Y.: Favorable Effects of the Detergent and Enzyme Extraction Method for Preparing Decellularized Bovine Pericardium Scaffold for Tissue Engineered Heart Valves, *J Biomed Mater Res* 31, 1680, 2009.
- Zhao, Q., Kovach, I., Bencsura, A., and Papathanassiu, A.: Enantioselective and Reversible Inhibition of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin by Phosphonate Esters, *Biochemistry* 33, 8128, 1994.
- Zhou, J., Liu, C., and Tsou, C.: Kinetics of Trypsin Inhibition by Its Specific Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 28, 1070, 1989.



110. Trypsin Inhibitors

Two bovine pancreatic trypsin inhibitors have been isolated. Both are produced by the acinar cells and provide security against accidental trypsinogen activation and consequential unbridled proteolysis. The secretory trypsin inhibitor isolated by Kazal *et al.* (1948) is secreted with the zymogens into the pancreatic juice. It has been reported on by Sealock and Laskowski (1973), Schweitz *et al.* 1973), Greene and Giordano (1969), Cerwinsky *et al.* (1967) and Greene *et al.* (1966). It differs from the Kunitz inhibitor by forming a much less stable complex: the inhibitor is eventually digested by the trypsin. The Kazal inhibitor is active on thrombin clotting activity but does not inhibit thrombin esterase activity nor does it act upon chymotrypsin, kallikrein, plasmin, urokinase (Burch *et al.* 1967) or human trypsin (Feeney *et al.* 1969). The intracellular basic trypsin inhibitor of Kunitz was first crystallized by Kunitz and Northrop in 1936. It has been shown by Anderer and Hornle (1966) to be identical with the kallikrein inhibitor of bovine lungs and parotid gland. Chauvet and Archer (1972) report on a preparation from bovine ovary. Basic pancreatic trypsin inhibitor (BPTI) forms a very stable 1:1 complex with bovine trypsin between pH 3 and 10 (Avineri-Goldman *et al.* 1967; Cole and Parthasarathy 1972), and also human trypsins (Figarela *et al.* 1974). The dissociation constant at pH 8.0 has been reported as 6×10^{-14} Vincent and Lazdunski 1972). Chymotrypsin is also inhibited by BPTI (Blow *et al.* 1972) but is bound less strongly. Chauvet and Archer (1975) indicate that Lys-15 is involved in the reaction with chymotrypsin. See also Engel *et al.* (1974). Imhoff and Keil-Dlouhá (1971) indicate that the "chymotryptic" active site participates in the reaction with trypsin. The inhibitor-chymotrypsin complex has been crystallized (Ruhlmann *et al.* 1971). Plasmin is inhibited by BPTI. Summaria *et al.* (1975) have reported on the plasmin-inhibitor complex. Reddy and Markus (1973) have shown that BPTI forms a ternary complex with plasminogen and streptokinase that is inactive. Spilberg and Osterland (1970) indicate that it inhibits the proteolytic activity of polymorphonuclear lysosomal lysates. Sardesai and Thal (1966) report that abnormal increase in plasma proteases of pancreatitis can be reduced to normal ranges but that the normal proteolytic activity of plasma is not inhibited. The esterolytic, proteolytic and elastolytic activities of porcine elastase are not inhibited by BPTI (Gertler and Feinstein

1971). BPTI is a single polypeptide chain of 58 amino acids, including six cysteines forming three disulfide bridges (Huber *et al.* 1971), and having a molecular weight of 6,500. It may exist under physiological conditions as a dimer (Trautschold *et al.* 1967). Structure, conformation and binding studies have been reported by Creighton (1975), Geratz *et al.* (1975), Gelin and Karplus (1975), Quast *et al.* (1975), Pershina and Hvidt (1974), Vincent *et al.* (9174), Wang and Kassell (1974), Karplus *et al.* (1973), Blow *et al.* (1972), Wilson and Laskowski (1971). Huber *et al.* (1971), Liu *et al.* (1971), Chauvet *et al.* (1966), Edelhoch and Steiner (1965), Kassell and Laskowski (1965), and Gallagher *et al.* (1992). The inhibitor has been reviewed by Trautschold *et al.* (1967). Kallikreins are proteases that specifically release from kininogen an α2-globulin fraction of the serum, and biologically active polypeptides such as bradykinin and kallikin (kinin 9 and kinin 10 respectively) (Kato and Suzuki 1970; Colman *et al.* 1969; Trautschold *et al.* 1966). The kinins are very active, even in nanogram quantities, causing smooth muscle stimulation, peripheral vasodilation, enhancement of capillary permeability and pain (Lim *et al.* 1969), symptoms manifest in hemorrhagic or surgical shock, pancreatitis, etc. The physiologic and pathologic roles of kinins have been reviewed by Kellermayer and Graham (1968). Much information on kallikrein and hypotensive peptides may be found in the Proceedings of the International Symposium on Hypotensive Peptides (October, 1965, Florence, Italy) edited by Erdos *et al.* (1966). Spillerg and Osterland (1970) observed an anti-inflammatory effect of BPTI in induced acute arthritis in rabbits.

BPTI is reported to be stable in acid or neutral milieu. Its isoelectric point is 10.5 (Trautschold *et al.* 1967). Activity of inhibitors is usually expressed in terms of substrate inhibited. In terms of a kallikrein inhibitor one K-I unit is that quantity which inactivates 2 kallikrein units being biologically determined. Trautschold indicates there to be 6000-7000 KI units per milligram of crystalline or chromatographically purified inhibitor.

Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz)

Soybean trypsin inhibitor (SBTI) first crystallized by Kunitz (1945) is one of several such inhibitors found in soybeans. (Fratalli 1969; Millar *et al.* 1969; Fratalli and Steiner 1968; Birk *et al.* 1967). The best known preparation is that of Kunitz. Steiner and Fratalli (1969) have reviewed the Kunitz and Bowman-Birk inhibitors. A protein (or polypeptide) proteinase inhibitor probably has peptide bonds compatible with the protease reactive site. Finkenstadt and Laskowski (1965 and 1967) and Ozawa and Laskowski (1966) indicate that a single Arg-Ile bond is cleaved by trypsin; a covalent bimolecular complex of inhibitor and trypsin results. On dissociation either virginal or modified inhibitor appears; see Hixson and Laskowski (1970a), Isheda *et al.* (1970) and Niekamp *et al.* (1969).

Ovomucoid

Ovomucoids are the glycoprotein protease-inhibitors of avian egg white. There are several protease inhibitors in egg white. One acts upon ficin and papain (Fossum and Whitaker 1968); another, ovoinhibitor (Matsushima 1958), is a significant contaminant of crude ovomucoid preparations and acts upon bovine trypsin and chymotrypsin as well as porcine elastase and fungal proteinase (Feinstein and Gertler 1972; Gertler and Feinstein 1971; Liu *et al.* 1971; Tomimatsu *et al.* 1966). Chicken ovomucoid inhibits bovine trypsin mole for mole but does not inhibit human trypsin (Travis 1971; Feeney *et al.* 1969). It is electrophoretically heterogenous (Beeley and McCairns 1972; Beeley 1971; Melamed 1967; Bier *et al.* 1953). Both Bier and Beeley reported three major and two minor components with

similar trypsin inhibiting activity but differing galactose, sialic acid and N-acetylglucosamine moieties. Ovomucoid conformation studies have been done by Murthy *et al.* (1973), Beeley (1972) and Donovan 1967). The arginyl residue for trypsin binding has been indicated by Liu *et al.* (1968). It does not contain tryptophan.

Lima Bean Trypsin Inhibitor

Lima bean trypsin inhibitor (LBI), which inhibits bovine as well as human trypsin (Feeney *et al.* 1969) and plasmin (Lewis and Ferguson 1953), acts upon both trypsin and chymotrypsin by forming equimolar complexes. The binding sites are distinct and independent (Krahn and Stevens 1972, 1971). The trypsin susceptible binding site is a lys-ser peptide bond (Krahn and Stevens 1972). The site of chymotrypsin action is a leu-ser bond (Krahn and Stevens 1970). As in other protease-inhibitors the "complexing" involves a reversible hydrolysis of the peptide bond (Krahn and Stevens 1973). See also Stevens and Doskoch (1973).

Lima bean trypsin inhibitors may be chromatographically separated into as many as six variants (Haynes and Feeney 1967). Jones *et al.* (1963) characterized four. All have similar but not identical amino acid composition, contain six or seven disulfide bonds and lack methionine and tryptophan. Molecular weights vary between 8,000-10,000. The complete amino acid sequence of component IV has been reported by Tan and Stevens (1971a and b). Krahn and Stevens (1972) report finding variations in activity of the four variants particularly with chymotrypsin, while essentially identical with respect to their trypsin inhibitory activity.

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), Ovomucoid, and Lima Bean Trypsin Inhibitor

Specificity

Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor: Soybean inhibitor inhibits trypsin mole-for-mole and to a lesser extent chymotrypsin. (Bidlingmeyer *et al.* 1972). Lanchantin *et al.* (1969) report soybean inhibitor to form a one-to-one complex with beef or human thrombin thus blocking its specific proteolytic capacity to activate prothrombin. Nanninga and Guest (1964) report plasmin to be inhibited. STI has been reported to inhibit leukocytic proteases. (Lieberman and Gawad 1971), but not the esterolytic, proteolytic or elastolytic activities of porcine elastase (Gertler and Feinstein 1971).

Ovomucoid: Feeney *et al.* (1967) have shown that although ovomucoid of different species show different inhibiting specificities, their physical properties differ only slightly. Thus, Rhodes *et al.* (1960) have shown that golden pheasant ovomucoid inhibits only chymotrypsin whereas that from turkey inhibits both trypsin and chymotrypsin simultaneously and duck ovomucoid inhibits two moles of trypsin and one of chymotrypsin simultaneously.

Composition

Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor: The Kunitz soybean inhibitor consists of a single polypeptide chain crosslinked by two disulfide bridges (Steiner 1965). Structural studies of the inhibitor and active site

have been reported, Ellis *et al.* (1975), Woodward and Ellis (1975), Koide *et al.* (1974), Koide and Ikenaka (1973), Bidlingmeyer *et al.* (1972), Ikenaka *et al.* (1971), Papaioannou and Liener (1970), Hixson and Laskowski (1970), Kato and Tominager (1970), and Wu and Scherage (1962). Donovan and Beardslee (1975) have reported on the thermal denaturation of inhibitor complexes.

CAS

- 9035-81-1

Molecular Weight

- Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor: 21,500 $\pm$ 800 (Wu and Scheraga 1972a)
- Ovomucoid: The molecular weight is approximately 28,000 (Feeney *et al.* 1963). Davis *et al.* (1971) report it as 27,300 and Waheed and Salahuddin (1975) as 28,500 $\pm$ 3,500 for a distinct homogeneous variant.

Optimal pH

- Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor: 7

Isoelectric Point

- Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor: 4.5 (Kunitz 1947)

Assay Information

Method

- The ability of the various trypsin inhibitors to prevent trypsin hydrolysis of benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester is measured spectrophotometrically. No unit of activity is currently assigned. The activity of the inhibitors is expressed as the amount of twice crystallized trypsin (TRL) inhibited by one milligram of inhibitor.

Reagents

- Trypsin reagent: 0.25 mM benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester in 0.067 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.0
- 0.001 N Hydrochloric acid
- 0.5 M Sodium potassium phosphate buffer, pH 6.5
- Trypsin solution: Prepare trypsin (Worthington Code: TRL) at 0.5 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.001 N HCl.

Inhibitors - Dissolve various inhibitors as follows:

- Lima bean inhibitor - 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 1% NaCl
- Ovomucoid - 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.001 N HCl
- Pancreatic inhibitor - 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.001 N HCl
- Soybean inhibitor - 1 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.01 M phosphate buffer, pH 6.5 with 0.15M NaCl

Procedure

Pipette the following into a series of test tubes:

- Trypsin solution - 1.0 ml
- 0.5 M Phosphate buffer - 2.0 ml
- Inhibitor - *
- Reagent grade water - q.s. to 10 ml

Include 2 test tubes with no inhibitor as controls.

* The following amounts are recommended:

Lima bean inhibitor: 50 - 300 micrograms

Ovomucoid and purified soybean inhibitor: 100 - 500 micrograms

Pancreatic inhibitor: 20 - 500 micrograms

Crude soybean inhibitor : 200 - 1000 micrograms

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{mg TRL inhibited}}{\text{mg inhibitor}} = \frac{\left(\frac{\Delta A_{253}}{\text{min}}_{\text{Control}} - \frac{\Delta A_{253}}{\text{min}}_{\text{Sample}}\right) \times 5.0}{\frac{\Delta A_{253}}{\text{min}}_{\text{Control}} \times \mu\text{g inhibitor in reaction mixture}}$$

References

- Abrahamson, M., Barrett, A., Salvesen, G., and Grubb, A.: Isolation of Six Cysteine Proteinase Inhibitors from Human Urine. Their Physicochemical and Enzyme Kinetic Properties and Concentrations in Biological Fluids, *J Biol Chem* 261, 11282, 1986.
- Acher, R., Chauvet, J., Arnon, R., and Sela, M.: Preparation and Properties of Poly-DL-Alanyl Derivatives of a Trypsin Inhibitor Kunits and Northrop Inhibitor. French, *Eur J Biochem* 3, 476, 1968.
- Amir, D., and Haas, E.: Estimation of Intramolecular Distance Distributions in Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor by Site-Specific Labeling and Nonradiative Excitative Energy-Transfer Measurements, *Biochemistry* 26, 2162, 1987.
- Andrews, A.: A New Approach to the General Detection and Measurement of Proteinase and Proteinase-Inhibitor Activities, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 708, 194, 1982.
- Angliker, H., Wikstrom, P., Rauber, P., and Shaw, F.: The Synthesis of Lysylfluoromethanes and Their Properties as Inhibitors of Trypsin, Plasmin and Cathepsin B, *Biochem J* 241, 871, 1987.
- Barnhill, M., and Trowbridge, C.: Reaction Heat Variation with pH in Formation of the Trypsin-Soybean Inhibitor Complex, *J Biol Chem* 250, 5501, 1975.
- Beeley, J.: Ovomucoid Heterogeneity Examined by Flat Bed Isoelectric Focusing, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 230, 595, 1971.
- Beeley, J.: Cyanogen Bromide Cleavage of Ovomucoid, *Biochem J* 128, 119P, 1972.
- Beeley, J., and Jevons, F.: Heterogeneity of Ovomucoid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 101, 133, 1965.
- Beeley, J., and McCairns, E.: Selective Isolation of Ovomucoid Using an Insolubilized Trypsin Derivative, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 271, 193, 1972.
- Bidlingmeyer,V., Leary, T., and Laskowski, M.: Identity of the Tryptic and alpha-Chymotryptic Reactive Sites on Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), *Biochemistry* 11, 3303, 1972.
- Bier, M., Terminiello, L., Kuke, J., Gibb, R., and Nord, F.: Investigations on Proteins and Polymers. X. Composition and Fractionation of Ovomucoid, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 47, 465, 1953.
- Bieth, J., Tourbez-Perrin, M., and Pochon, F.: Inhibition of alpha2-macro-globulin-bound Trypsin by Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 256, 7954, 1981.
- Birk, Y., Gertler, A., and Khalef, S.: Further Evidence for a Dual, Independent Activity Against Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin of Inhibitor AA from Soybeans, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 147, 402, 1967.
- Blow, D., Wright, C., Kukla, D., Ruhlmann, A., Steigemann, W., and Huber, R.: A Model for the Association of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor with Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Mol Biol* 69, 137, 1972.
- Bode, W., Epp, O., Huber, R., Laskowski, M., and Ardelt, W.: The Crystal and Molecular Structure of the Third Domain of Silver Pheasant Ovomucoid, *Eur J Biochem* 147, 387, 1985.
- Bosterling, B., and Quast, U.: Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz) is Doubleheaded. Kinetics of the Interaction of alpha-Chymotrypsin with Each Side, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 657, 58, 1981.
- Boswell, D., Jeppsson, J., Brennan, S., and Carrell, R.: The Reactive Site of alpha-1-Antitrypsin is C-Terminal, Not N-Terminal, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 744, 212, 1983.
- Brandt, P., and Woodward, C.: Hydrogen Exchange Kinetics of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor-Sheet Protons in Trypsin-Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, and Trypsinogen-Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, and Trypsinogen-Isoleucylvaline-Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 26, 3156, 1987.
- Chauvet, J., and Archer, R.: Isolation of a Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz Inhibitor) from Bovine Ovary by Affinity Chromatography Through Trypsin-Sepharose, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 23, 317, 1972.

- Chauvet, J., and Archer, R.: The Reactive Sites of Kunitz Bovine-Trypsin Inhibitor. Role of Lysine-15 in the Interaction with Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 54, 31, 1975.
- Chou, K., Nemethy, G., Pottle, M., and Scheraga, H.: Folding of the Twisted beta-Sheet in Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 24, 7948, 1985.
- Chung, C., Ives, H., Almeda, S., and Goldberg, A.: Purification from *Escherichia coli* of a Periplasmic Protein that is a Potent Inhibitor of Pancreatic Proteases, *J Biol Chem* 258, 11032, 1983.
- Cole, F., and Parthasarathy, R.: The Trypsin-Inhibitor Complex: Crystallization, Unit Cells and Space Groups, *J Mol Biol* 71, 105, 1972.
- Creighton, T.: Homology of Protein Structures: Proteinase Inhibitors, *Nature* 255, 743, 1975.
- Creighton, T., and Goldenberg, D.: Kinetic Role of a Meta-stable Native-like Two-disulphide Species in the Folding Transition of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 179, 479, 1984.
- Davis, J., Mapes, C., and Donovan, J.: Batch Purification of Ovomucoid and Characterization of the Purified Product, *Biochemistry* 10, 39, 1971.
- DeLarco, J., and Liener, I.: The Involvement of an Arginine Residue of Trypsin in Its Interaction with the Kunitz Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 303, 274, 1973.
- Desai, U., Osterhout, J., and Klibanov, A.: Protein Structure in the Lyophilized State: A Hydrogen Isotope Exchange/NMR Study with Bovine Pancreatic-Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Am Chem Soc* 116, 9420, 1994.
- Donovan, J.: A Spectrophotometric and Spectrofluorometric Study of Intramolecular Interactions of Phenolic Groups in Ovomucoid, *Biochemistry* 6, 3918, 1967.
- Donovan, J., and Beardslee, R.: Heat Stabilization Produced by Protein-Protein Association. A Differential Scanning Calorimetric Study of the Head Denaturation of the Trypsin-Soybean Inhibitor and Trypsin Ovomucoid Complexes, *J Biol Chem* 250, 2966, 1975.
- Donovan, J., and Beardslee, R.: Heat Stabilization Produced by Protein-Protein Association, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1966, 1975.
- Ellis, L., Bloomfield, V., and Woodward, C.: Hydrogen-Tritium Exchange Kinetics of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz). Solvent Accessibility in the Folded Conformation, *Biochemistry* 14, 3413, 1975.
- Empie, M., and Laskowski, M.: Thermodynamics and Kinetics of Single Residue Replacements in Avian Ovomucoid Third Domains: Effect of Inhibitor Interactions with Serine Proteinases, *Biochemistry* 21, 2274, 1982.
- Engel, J., Quast, U., Heumann, H., Krause, G., and Stefen, E.: Kinetic Studies of the Binding of Bovine Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor to alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Proteinase Inhibitors* , H. Fritz, H. Tschesche, L. Greene, and E. Truscheit, Springer-Verlag, NY, 412, 1974.
- Feeney, R., Osuga, D., and Maeda, H.: Heterogeneity of Avian Ovomucoids, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 119, 124, 1967.
- Feeney, R., Stevens, F., and Osuga, D.: The Specificities of Chicken Ovomucoid and Ovoinhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 238, 1415, 1963.
- Feinstein, G., and Gertler, A.: The Effect of Limited Proteolysis of Chicken Ovoinhibitor by Bovine Chymotrypsin on the Inhibitory Activities Against Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Elastase, *Eur J Biochem* 31, 25, 1972.
- Fex, G., Grubb, A., Loeffler, C., and Larsson, J.: Isolation and Partial Characterization of a Low Molecular Weight Trypsin Inhibitor from Human Urine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 303, 1981.
- Figarella, C., Negri, G., and Guy, O.: Studies on Inhibition of the Two Human Trypsins, *Proteinase Inhibitors* , H. Fritz, H. Tschesche, L. Greene, and E. Truscheit, Springer-Verlag, NY, 213, 1974.
- Fink, E., and Greene, L.: Measurement of the Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitors by Radioimmunoassay, *Proteinase Inhibitors* , H. Fritz, H. Tschesche, L. Greene, and E. Truscheit, Springer-Verlag, NY, 243, 1974.
- Finkenstadt, W., and Laskowski, M.: Peptide Bond Clearage on Trypsin-Trypsin Inhibitor Complex Formation, *J Biol Chem* 240, 962, 1965.
- Finkenstadt, W., and Laskowski, M.: Resynthesis by Trypsin of the Cleared Peptide Bond in Modified Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 242, 771, 1967.
- Fossum, K., and Whitaker, J.: Ficin and Papain Inhibitor from Chicken Egg White, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 125, 367, 1968.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Bean, R., Ducay, E., and Olcott, H.: Isolation and Characterization of Trypsin Inhibitor from Lima Beans, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 37, 393, 1952.
- Fratalli, V., and Steiner, R.: Soybean Inhibitors. I. Separation and Some Properties of Three Inhibitors from Commercial Crude Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 7, 521, 1968.
- Frattali, V.: Soybean Inhibitors. III. Properties of a Low Molecular Weight Soybean Proteinase Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 244, 274, 1969.
- Frattali, V., and Steiner, R.: Interaction of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin with a Soybean Proteinase Inhibitor, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 34, 480, 1969.
- Freed, R., and Ryan, D.: Isolation and Characterization of Genetic Variants of the Kunitz Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 624, 562, 1980.
- Gelin, B., and Karplus, M.: Sidechain Torsional Potentials and Motion of Amino Acids in Proteins: Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 72, 2002, 1975.
- Geratz, J., Cheng, M., and Tidwell, R.: New Aromatic Diamidines with Central alpha-oxyalkane or alpha-W-Dioxyalkane Chains. Structure-Activity Relationships for the Inhibition of Trypsin, Pancreatic Kallikrein, and Thrombin and for the Inhibition of the Overall Coagulation Process, *J Med Chem* 18, 477, 1975.
- Gertler, A., and Feinstein, G.: Inhibition of Porcine Elastase by Turkey Ovomucoid and Chicken Ovoinhibitor, *Eur J Biochem* 20, 547, 1971.
- Goldenberg, D., and Creighton, T.: Folding Pathway of a Circular Form of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 179, 527, 1984.
- Harper, J., and Powers, J.: Reaction of Serine Proteases with Substituted 3-Alkoxy-7-amino-4-chloroisocoumarins: New Reactive Mechanism Based Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 24, 7200, 1985.
- Harper, J., Hemmi, K., and Powers, J.: Reaction of Serine Proteases with Substituted Isocoumarins: Discovery of 3,4-Dichloroisocoumarin, a New General Mechanism Based Serine Protease Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 24, 1831, 1985.
- Haynes, R., and Feeney, R.: Fractionation and Properties of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitors from Lima Beans, *J Biol Chem* 242, 5378, 1967.
- Hixson, H., and Laskowski, M.: Formation from Trypsin and Modified Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor of a Complex Which Upon Kinetic Control Dissociation Yields Trypsin and Virgin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 245, 2027, 1970.

- Hixson, H., and Laskowski, M.: Evidence that Cocoonase and Trypsin Interact with Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor at the Same Reactive Site, *Biochemistry* 9, 166, 1970.
- Hogle, J., and Liener, I.: Reduction and Reactivation of the Bowman-Birk Soybean Inhibitor, *Can J Biochem* 51, 1014, 1973.
- Hvidt, A., and Pedersen, E.: A Comparative Study on the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor and Insulin by the Hydrogen-Exchange Method, *Eur J Biochem* 48, 333, 1974.
- Ikenaka, T., Tsunasawa, S., and Koide, T.: The Amino Acid Sequence of the Amino Terminal Region of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), *J. Biochem.* 69, 251, 1971.
- Imperiali, B., and Abeles, R.: Inhibition of Serine Proteases of Peptidyl Fluoromethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 25, 3760, 1986.
- Ishida, M., Hamaguchi, K., and Ikenaka, T.: A Study on the Interaction of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor with Trypsin by Circular Dichroism, *J. Biochem.* 67, 363, 1970.
- Jones, G., Moore, S., and Stein, W.: Properties of Chromatographically Purified Trypsin Inhibitors from Lima Beans, *Biochemistry* 2, 66, 1963.
- Karplus, S., Snyder, G., and Sykes, B.: A Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Study of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor. Tyrosine Titrations and Backbone NH Groups, *Biochemistry* 12, 1323, 1973.
- Kato, I., Schrode, J., Kohr, W., and Laskowski, M.: Chicken Ovomucoid: Determination of Its Amino Acid Sequence, Determination of the Trypsin Reactive Site, and Preparation of all Three of Its Domains, *Biochemistry* 26, 193, 1987.
- Kay, E.: Structure-Function Relationship of Proteinase Inhibitors from Soybean (Bowman-Birk) and Lima Bean, *J Biol Chem* 254, 7648, 1979.
- Kobayashi, S., and Nagasawa, S.: Protease Inhibition in Guinea Pig Serum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 342, 372, 1974.
- Koide, T., and Ikenaka, T.: Studies on Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors. 3. Amino-Acid Sequence of the Carboxyl-Terminal Region and the Complete Amino-Acid Sequence of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Eur J Biochem* 32, 417, 1973.
- Koide, T., Ikenaka, T., Ikeda, K., and Hamaguchi, K.: Studies on Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors. IX. Reconstitution of an Active Derivative from Two Inactive Fragments and the Contribution of Tryptophan-93, *J. Biochem.* 75, 805, 1974.
- Koide, T., Tsunasawa, S., and Ikenaka, T.: Studies on Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors. 2. Amino Acid Sequence Around the Reactive Site of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), *Eur J Biochem* 32, 408, 1973.
- Koide, T., Tsunasawa, S., and Ikenaka, T.: The Amino Acid Sequence of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), *J. Biochem.* 71, 165, 1972.
- Kosen, P., Creighton, T., and Blout, E.: Circular Dichroism Spectroscopy of the Intermediates that Precede the Rate-Limiting Step of the Refolding Pathway of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor. Relationship of Conformation and the Refolding Pathway, *Biochemistry* 22, 2433, 1983.
- Kosen, P., Scheek, R., Naderi, H., Basus, V., Manogaran, S., Schmidt, P., Oppenheimer, N., and Kuntz, I.: Two Dimensional ^{1}H NMR of Three Spin-labeled Derivatives of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 25, 2356, 1986.
- Koyama, S., Kobayashi, Y., Norioka, S., Kyogoku, Y., and Ikenaka, T.: Conformational Studies by ^{1}H Nuclear Magnetic Resonance of the Trypsin-Chymotrypsin B-III from Peanuts and Its Enzymatically Modified Derivative, *Biochemistry* 25, 8076, 1986.
- Krahn, J., and Stevens, F.: Lima Bean Trypsin Inhibitor. Limited Proteolysis by Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 9, 2646, 1970.
- Krahn, J., and Stevens, F.: Antitryptic Site of Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 11, 1804, 1972.
- Krahn, J., and Stevens, F.: Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor: Comparative Study of the Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitor Activities of Four Chromatographically Pure Variants, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 28, 313, 1972.
- Krahn, J., and Stevens, F.: Peptide-Bond Hydrolysis Equilibria in the Antitrypsin Site of Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 12, 1330, 1973.
- Krahn, J., and Stevens, F.: Stoichiometry of the Interaction of Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor with Trypsin and/or Chymotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 13, 339, 1971.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystallization of a Trypsin Inhibitor from Soybean, *Science* 101, 668, 1945.
- Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, II. General Properties, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 291, 1947.
- Kunitz, M.: Isolation of a Crystalline Protein Compound of Trypsin and of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 311, 1947.
- Kunitz, M., and Northrop, J.: Isolation from Beef Pancreas of Crystalline Trypsinogen, Trypsin, a Trypsin Inhibitor and an Inhibitor-Trypsin Compound, *J Gen Physiol* 19, 991, 1936.
- Laine, A., and Hayem, A.: Purification and Characterization of alpha-1-Antichymotrypsin from Human Pleural Fluid and Human Serum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 668, 429, 1981.
- Laskowski, M., Kato, I., Ardelt, W., Cook, J., Denton, A., Empie, M., Kohr, W., Park, S., Parks, K., Schatzley, B., Schoenberger, O., Tashiro, M., Vichot, G., Whatley, H., Wieczorek, A., and Wieczorek, M.: Ovomucoid Third Domains from 100 Avian Species: Isolation, Sequences, and Hypervariability of Enzyme-Inhibitor Contact Residues, *Biochemistry* 26, 202, 1987.
- Lewis, J., and Ferguson, J.: The Inhibition of Fibrinolysin by Lima Bean Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 204, 503, 1953.
- Liener, I.: The Intraperitoneal Toxicity of Concentrates of the Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 193, 183, 1951.
- Lievaart, P., and Stevenson, K.: The Isolation of Trypsin and Elastase from Moose Pancreas (*Alces alces*) by Affinity Chromatography on Lima-Bean Inhibitor-Sepharose Resin, *Can J Biochem* 52, 637, 1974.
- Lineweaver, H., and Murray, C.: Identification of the Trypsin Inhibitor of Egg White with Ovomucoid, *J Biol Chem* 171, 565, 1947.
- Liu, W., Feinstein, G., Osuga, D., Haynes, R., and Feeney, R.: Modification of Arginines in Trypsin Inhibitors by 1,2-Cyclohexadione, *Biochemistry* 7, 2886, 1968.
- Liu, W., Means, G., and Feeney, R.: The Inhibitory Properties of Avian Ovoinhibitors Against Proteolytic Enzymes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 229, 176, 1971.
- Lunn, C., Pak, P., Van Savage, J., and Pigiet, V.: The Catalytic Active Site of Thioredoxin: Conformation and Homology with Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 871, 257, 1986.
- Luthy, J., Praissman, M., Finkenstadt, W., and Laskowski, M.: Detailed Mechanism of Interaction of Bovine beta-Trypsin with Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz). I. Stopped Flow Measurements, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1760, 1973.
- Makhatadze, G., Kim, K., Woodward, C., and Privalov, P.: Thermodynamics of BPTI folding, *Protein Sci* 2, 2028, 1993.
- Malthouse, J., Primrose, W., Mackenzie, N., and Scott, A.: ^{13}C NMR Study of the Ionizations within a Trypsin-Chloromethyl Ketone Inhibitor Complex, *Biochemistry* 24, 3478, 1985.
- March, K., Maskalick, D., England, R., Friend, S., and Gurd, F.: Analysis of Electrostatic Interactions and Their Relationship to Conformation and Stability of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 21, 5241, 1982.

- Markley, J.: Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Studies of Trypsin Inhibitors. Histidines of Virgin and Modified Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), *Biochemistry* 12, 2245, 1973.
- Marks, C., Naderi, H., Kosen, P., Kuntz, I., and Anderson, S.: Mutants of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor Lacking Cysteines 14 and 38 Can Fold Properly, *Science* 235, 1370, 1987.
- Marks, C., Vasser, M., Ng, P., Henzel, W., and Anderson, S.: Production of Native, Correctly Folded Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor by *Escherichia coli*, *J Biol Chem* 261, 7115, 1986.
- Martin, C., and Ventura, M.: Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitor of *Vigna unguiculata* Seeds. Involvement of Tyrosyls in Its Interaction with Proteases, *An Acad Bras Cienc* 58, 297, 1986.
- Martodam, R., and Liener, I.: The Interaction of alpha-Antitrypsin with Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Human Leukocyte Elastase as Revealed by End Group Analysis, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 328, 1981.
- Masson, A., and Wuthrich, K.: Proton Magnetic Resonance Investigation of the Conformation Properties of the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 31, 114, 1973.
- Matsuda, T., Watanabe, K., and Nakamura, R.: Immunochemical Studies on Thermal Denaturation of Ovomucoid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 707, 121, 1982.
- Matsushima, K.: An Undescribed Trypsin Inhibitor in Egg White, *Science* 127, 1178, 1958.
- Mattis, J., and Laskowski, M.: pH Dependence of the Equilibrium Constant for the Hydrolysis of the Arg 63-Ile Reactive-Site Peptide Bond in Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz), *Biochemistry* 12, 2239, 1973.
- Melamed, M.: Electrophoretic Properties of Ovomucoid, *Biochem J* 103, 895, 1967.
- Menegatti, E., Bartolotti, F., Minchiotti, L., and De Marco, A.: Isolation and Characterization of a New Form of the Porcine Pancreatic Secretory Trypsin Inhibitor. Biochemical Studies and High-Resolution ^{1}H-NMR, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 707, 50, 1982.
- Millar, D., Willick, G., Steiner, R., and Fratalli, V.: Soybean Inhibitors. IV. The Reversible Self-Association of a Soybean Proteinase Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 244, 281, 1969.
- Murthy, G., Gilardeau, C., and Chetien, M.: Partial Sequence of Trypsin Inhibitor from Ovomucoid, *Can J Biochem* 51, 1548, 1973.
- Muszkat, K., Weinstein, S., Khait, I., and Vered, M.: Effects of Proteinase-Inhibitor Binding on Accessibility of Exposed Tyrosines: A Photochemically Induced Dynamic Nuclear Polarization Study of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor Complexes with Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Their Zymogens, *Biochemistry* 21, 3775, 1982.
- Nagase, H., and Harris, E.: Ovostatin: A Novel Proteinase Inhibitor From Chicken Egg White. II. Mechanism of Inhibition Studied with Collagenase and Thermolysin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7490, 1983.
- Nagase, H., Harris, E., Woessner, J., and Brew, K.: Ovostatin: A Novel Proteinase Inhibitor from Chicken Egg White. I. Purification, Physicochemical Properties, and Tissue Distribution of Ovostatin, *J Biol Chem* 258, 7481, 1983.
- Nanninga, L., and Guest, M.: On the Interaction of Fibrinolysin (Plasmin) with Inhibitors Antifibrinolysin and Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 108, 542, 1964.
- Niekamp, C., Hixson, H., and Laskowski, M.: Peptide Bond Hydrolysis Equilibria in Native Proteins. Conversion of Virgin into Modified Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 8, 16, 1969.
- Nishino, N., and Izumiya, N.: Anti-Tryptic Activity of a Synthetic Bicyclic Fragment of Soybean Bowman-Birk Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 708, 233, 1982.
- Náray-Szabo, G., and Nagy, P.: Electrostatic Lock-and-Key Model for the Study of Biological Isosterism: Role of Structural Water in the Binding of Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor to beta-Trypsin, *Enzyme* 36, 44, 1986.
- Odani, S., Koide, T., and Ikenaka, T.: Studies on Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor. II. Accidentally Modified Kunitz Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J. Biochem.* 70, 925, 1971.
- Ohlsson, B., Westrom, B., and Karlsson, B.: *In Vitro* Interaction of Porcine Serum and Colostrum Protease Inhibitors with Pancreatic Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Elastase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 705, 357, 1982.
- Papainaonnou, S., and Liener, I.: The Involvement of Tyrosyl and Amino Groups in the Interaction of Trypsin and a Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 245, 4931, 1970.
- Pershina, L., and Hvidt, A.: A Study by the Hydrogen Exchange Method of the Complex Formed Between the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor and Trypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 48, 339, 1974.
- Primrose, W., Scott, A., Mackenzie, N., and Malthouse, J.: A ^{13}C-NMR Investigation of Ionizations with a Trypsin-Inhibitor Complex. Evidence that the pKa of Histidine-57 is Raised by interaction with the Hemikelal Oxyanion, *Biochem J* 231, 677, 1985.
- Pubols, M., Bartelt, D., and Greene, L.: Trypsin Inhibitor from Human Pancreas and Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 249, 2235, 1974.
- Pusztai, A., Grant, G., Stewart, J., and Watt, W.: Isolation of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors by Affinity Chromatography on Anhydrotrypsin-Sepharose 4B, *Anal Biochem* 172, 108, 1988.
- Quast, U., Engel, J., Heumann, H., Krause, G., and Steffen, E.: Kineticsof the Interaction of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz) with alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Biochemistry* 13, 2512, 1974.
- Quast, U., Engel, J., Steffen, E., Maiar, G., Tschesche, H., and Jering, H.: Kinetics of Binding of Bovine Trypsin-Kallikrein Inhibitor (Kunitz) in Which the Reactive-Site Peptide Bond Lys-15-Ala-16 is Cleaved to alpha-Chymotrypsin and beta-Trypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 505, 1975.
- Quast, U., Engel, J., Steffen, E., Tschesche, H., and Kupfer, S.: Stopped Flow Kinetics of Resynthesis of the Reactive Site Peptide Bond in Kallikrein Inhibitor (Kunitz) by beta-Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 17, 1675, 1978.
- Quast, U., Engel, J., Steffen, E., Tschesche, H., Jering, H., and Kupfer, S.: The Effect of Cleaving the Reactive-Site Peptide Bond Lys-15-Ala-16 on the Conformation of Bovine Trypsin-Kallikrein Inhibitor (Kunitz) as Revealed by Solvent-Perturbation Spectra, Circular Dichroism and Fluorescence, *Eur J Biochem* 52, 511, 1975.
- Rackis, J., and Anderson, R.: Isolation of Four Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors by DEAE-Cellulose Chromatography, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 15, 230, 1964.
- Ray, A., Guha, M., and Sinha, N.: Purification and Characterization of an Acidic Trypsin/Subtilisin Inhibitor from Tortoise Egg White, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 716, 126, 1982.
- Reddy, K., and Markus, G.: Further Evidence for an Active Center in Streptokinase-Plasminogen Complex: Interaction with Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 51, 672, 1973.
- Rhodes, M., Bennett, N., and Feeney, R.: The Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitors from Avian Egg Whites, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1686, 1960.

- Richardson, M., Campos, F., Xavier-Filho, J., Macedo, M., Maia, G., and Yarwood, A.: The Amino Acid Sequence and Reactive (Inhibitory) Site of the Major Trypsin Isoinhibitor (DE5) Isolated from Seeds of the Brazilian Carolina Tree (*Adenanthera pavonina* L.), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 872, 134, 1986.
- Ritonja, A., Meloun, B., and Gubensek, F.: The Primary Structure of *Vipera ammodytes* Venom Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 429, 1983.
- Roder, H., Wagner, G., and Wuthrich, K.: Amide Proton Exchange in Proteins by EX1 Kinetics: Studies of the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor at Variable pH and Temperature, *Biochemistry* 24, 7396, 1985.
- Roder, H., Wagner, G., and Wuthrich, K.: Individual Amide Proton Exchange Rates in Thermally Unfolded Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 24, 7407, 1985.
- Roll, D., and Glew, R.: Isolation and Characterization of Rat alpha-1-Antitrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 256, 8190, 1981.
- Sanderson, J., Freed, R., and Ryan, D.: Thermal Denaturation of Genetic Variants of the Kunitz Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 237, 1982.
- Schwarz, H., Hinz, H., Mehlich, A., Tschesche, H., and Wenzel, H.: Stability Studies on Derivatives of the Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 26, 3544, 1987.
- Schweitz, H., Vincent, J., and Lazdunski, M.: Trypsin-Pancreatic Secretory Inhibitor-(Kazal Inhibitor) Interaction. Kinetic and Thermodynamic Properties, *Biochemistry* 12, 2841, 1973.
- Sealock, R., and Laskowski, M.: Thermodynamics and Kinetics of the Reactive Site Peptide-Bond Hydrolysis in Bovine Pancreatic Secretory Trypsin Inhibitor (Kazal), *Biochemistry* 12, 3139, 1973.
- Seidl, D., and Liener, I.: Isolation and Properties of Complexes of the Bowman-Birk Soybean Inhibitor with Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *J Biol Chem* 247, 3533, 1972.
- Simon, I., Tüchsen, E., and Woodward, C.: Effect of Trypsin Binding on the Hydrogen Exchange Kinetics of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor beta-Sheet NH's, *Biochemistry* 23, 2064, 1984.
- Smith, S., Farr-Jones, S., Griffin, R., and Bachovchin, W.: Crystal Versus Solution Structures of Enzymes: NMR Spectroscopy of a Crystalline Serine Protease, *Science* 244, 961, 1989.
- Stearner, S., and Azuma, S.: Early Radiation Lethality: Enzyme Release and the Protective Action of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 128, 913, 1968.
- Steiner, R.: The Reduction and Reoxidation of the Disulfide Bonds of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 100, 111, 1965.
- Steiner, R., and Frattali, V.: Purification and Properties of Soybean Protein Inhibitor of Proteolytic Enzymes, *J Agric Food Chem* 17, 513, 1969.
- Steiner, R., Lunasin, A., and Horan, C.: Specifically Located Fluorescent Probes: Properties of a Fluorescent Conjugate of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor Containing Dansylamino-Tyrosine Groups, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 336, 407, 1974.
- Steven, F., and Griffin, M.: Evidence for Exchange of Inhibitors Which Bind to The Active Site of Trypsin. Displacement of One Inhibitor with a Competitive Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 662, 190, 1981.
- Stevens, F., and Doskoch, E.: Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor: Reduction and Reoxidation of the Disulfide Bonds and Their Reactivity in the Trypsin-Inhibitor Complex, *Can J Biochem* 51, 1021, 1973.
- Summaria, L., Leonida, A., Bernabe, P., and Robbins, K.: The Activation of Plasminogen to Plasmin by Urokinase in the Presence of the Plasmin Inhibitor Trasylol, *J Biol Chem* 250, 3988, 1975.
- Swaminathan, S., Ichiye, T., van Gunsteren, W., and Karplus, M.: Time Dependence of Atomic Fluctuations in Proteins: Analysis of Local and Collective Motions in Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 21, 5230, 1982.
- Sweet, R., Wright, H., Janin, J., Chothia, C., and Blow, D.: Crystal Structure of the Complex of Porcine Trypsin with Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz) at 2.6 , *Biochemistry* 13, 4212, 1974.
- Takahari, H., Okamoto, H., and Sugawara, K.: Specific Modification of the Functional Arginine Residue in Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor (Kunitz) by Peptidylarginine Deiminase, *J Biol Chem* 260, 8378, 1985.
- Tan, C. and Stevens, F.: Amino Acid Sequence of Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor Component IV. I. Isolation and Sequence Determination of the Tryptic Peptides, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 503, 1971.
- Tan, C., and Stevens, F.: Amino Acid Sequence of Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor Component IV. 2. Isolation and Sequence Determination of the Chymotryptic Peptides and the Complete Amino Acid Sequence, *Eur J Biochem* 18, 515, 1971.
- Tanaka, Y., Maehara, S., Sumi, H., Toki, N., Moriyama, S., and Sasaki, K.: Purification and Partial Characterization of Two Forms of Urinary Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 705, 192, 1982.
- Temler, R., Simon, E., and Amiguet, P.: Comparison of the Interactions of Soya Bean Protease Inhibitors with Rat Pancreatic Enzymes and Human Trypsin, *Enzyme* 30, 105, 1983.
- Tomimatsu, Y., Clary, J., and Barlulovich, J.: Physical Characterization of Ovoinhibitor, a Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitor from Chicken Egg White, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 115, 536, 1966.
- Townshend, G., Botes, D., and Visser, L.: Properties of Fragments Prepared from Bowman-Birk Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 701, 346, 1982.
- Travis, J.: Human Pancreatic Enzymes: Interaction of Human Trypsin with Chicken Ovomucoid, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 44, 793, 1971.
- Travis, J., and Salvesen, G.: Human Plasma Proteinase Inhibitors, *Annu Rev Biochem* 52, 655, 1983.
- Tschesche, H., Jering, H., Schorp, G., and Dietl, T.: Reactive Site Cleavage, Thermodynamic Control Resynthesis, and Properties of Chemically Derivatized Trypsin-kallikrein-Inhibitors, *Proteinase Inhibitors* , H. Fritz, H. Tschesche, L. Greene, and E. Truscheit, Springer-Verlag, NY, 362, 1974.
- Tuchsen, E., and Woodward, C.: Assignment of Asparagine-44 Side-Chain Primary Amide ^{1}H NMR Resonances and the Peptide Amide N^{1}H Resonance of Glycine-37 in Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 26, 1918, 1987.
- Vincent, J., and Lazdunski, M.: Trypsin-Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor Association. Dynamics of the Interaction and Role of Disulfide Bridges, *Biochemistry* 11, 2967, 1972.
- Vincent, J., Peron-Renner, M., Pudles, J., and Lazdunski, M.: The Association of Anhydrotrypsin with the Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 13, 4205, 1974.
- Vincent, J., Schweitz, H., and Lazdunski, M.: Guanidation of Lysine-15 in the Active Site of the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor. Implications for Complex Formation with Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 42, 505, 1974.

- Wagner, G., and Brunwiler, D.: Toward the Complete Assignment of the Carbon Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectrum of the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochemistry* 25, 5839, 1986.
- Wagner, G., and W*ü*thrich, K.: Amide Proton Exchange and Surface Conformation of the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor in Solution. Studies with Two-dimensional Nuclear Magnetic Resonance, *J Mol Biol* 160, 343, 1982.
- Wagner, G., and W*ü*thrich, K.: Sequential Resonance Assignments in Protein ^{1}H Nuclear Resonance Spectra. Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 155, 347, 1982.
- Waheed, A., and Salahuddin, A.: Isolation and Characterization of a Variant of Ovomucoid, *Biochem J* 147, 139, 1975.
- Waheed, A., and Salahuddin, A.: Hydrogen-Ion Titration Curve of Ovomucoid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 379, 147, 1975.
- Wang, D., Wu, K., and Feinman, R.: The Reaction of alpha-2-macroglobulin-bound Trypsin in Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 256, 10934, 1981.
- Wang, T., and Kassell, B.: The Preparation of a Chemically Cross-Linked Complex of the Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor with Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 13, 698, 1974.
- Watanabe, K., Matsuda, T., and Sato, Y.: The Secondary Structure of Ovomucoid and Its Domain as Studied by Circular Dichroism, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 667, 242, 1981.
- Wei, C.: Crystallization of Two Cubic Forms of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor EI, a Member of the Bowman-Birk Inhibitor Family, *J Biol Chem* 258, 9357, 1983.
- Westhaemper, R., and Abeles, R.: Novel Inactivators of Serine Proteases Based on 6-Chloro-2-pyrone, *Biochemistry* 22, 3256, 1983.
- Westphal, M., Hammonds, R., and Li, C.: Detection of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor (bPTI) in Bovine and Ovine Pituitaries, Bovine Brain and Adrenal Medulla. A Specific Radioimmunoassay for beta-PTI, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 229, 555, 1984.
- Wieczorek, M., and Laskowski, M.: Formation of Covalent Hybrids from Amino-Terminal and Carboxy-Terminal Fragments of Two Ovomucoid Third Domains, *Biochemistry* 22, 2630, 1983.
- Wlodawer, A., Nachman, J., Gilliland, G., Gallagher, W., and Woodward, C.: Structure of Form III Crystals of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 198, 469, 1987.
- Wlodawer, A., Walter, J., Huber, R., and Sj*ö*lin, L.: Structure of Bovine Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 180, 301, 1984.
- Woodward, C., and Ellis, L.: Hydrogen Exchange Kinetics Changes Upon Formation of the Soybean Trypsin-Inhibitor Complex, *Biochemistry* 14, 3419, 1975.
- Wu, Y., and Scheraga, H.: Studies of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor. II. Conformational Properties, *Biochemistry* 1, 905, 1962.
- Wu, Y., and Scheraga, H.: Studies of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor. I. Physicochemical Properties, *Biochemistry* 1, 698, 1962.
- Yamamoto, M., and Ikenaka, T.: Studies on Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors. I. Purification and Characterization of Two Soybean Trypsin Inhibitors, *J. Biochem.* 62, 141, 1967.
- Zahnley, J.: Evidence That the Two Binding Sites for Trypsin on Chicken Ovoinhibitor are not Equivalent. Dissociation of the Complexes with Porcine Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 249, 4282, 1974.
- Zahnley, J.: Independent Heat Stabilization of Proteases Associated with Multiheaded Inhibitors. Complexes of Chymotrypsin, Subtilisin and Trypsin with Chicken Ovoinhibitor and with Lima Bean Protease Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 613, 178, 1980.
- Zahnley, J.: Independent Heat Stabilization of Proteases Associated with Multiheaded Inhibitors: Trypsin Bound at Nonequivalent Sites on Chicken Ovoinhibitor, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9721, 1979.

111. Trypsinogen

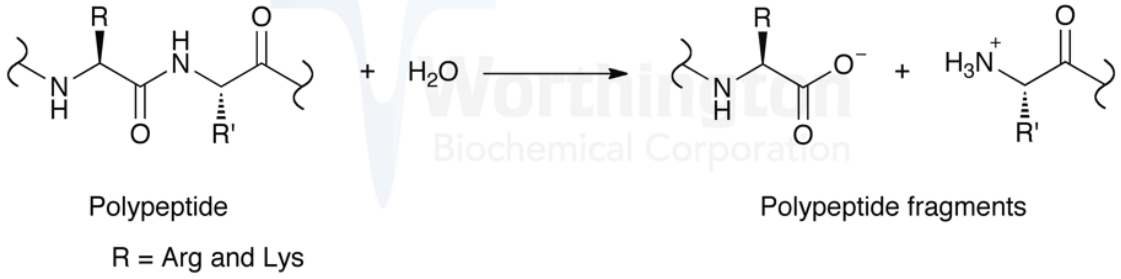


Figure 111.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Trypsinogen

Composition

Trypsinogen has been shown to have certain intrinsic activity. See Knights and Light (1974) for further references. It is usually considered, however, as the inactive precursor of trypsin which may be activated by removal of a terminal hexapeptide to yield single-chain β-trypsin. Subsequent limited autolysis produces other active forms having two or more peptide chains bound by disulfide bonds. The predominant forms are α-trypsin, having two peptide chains and β-, a single chain. Different activity and thermal stability are shown by α- and β-trypsin.

CAS

- 9002-08-8

Molecular Weight

- Trypsinogen: 24,000 (Walsh and Neurath 1964)

Isoelectric Point

- Trypsinogen: pH 9.3 (Walsh and Neurath 1964)

Extinction Coefficient

- 45,250 $\frac{1}{\text{cm}}\frac{1}{\text{M}}$

Activators

- The rate of trypsinogen conversion is enhanced by using lanthanide in place of calcium ions (Gomez *et al*. 1974).

Stabilizers

- Calcium ion retards trypsin autolysis and promotes activation of trypsinogen. Sipos and Merkel (1970) have reported on the calcium-trypsin complex. See also Griffiths and Brechner (1973).

References

- Abita, J., and Lazdunski, M.: On the Structural and Functional Role of Carboxylates in Chymotrypsinogen A: A Comparison with Chymotrypsin, Trypsinogen and Trypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 35, 707, 1969.
- Abuchowski, A., and Davis, F.: Preparation and Properties of Polyethylene Glycol-Trypsin Adducts, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 578, 41, 1979.
- Alagiri, S., and Singh, T.: Stability and Kinetics of a Bifunctional Amylase/ Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1203, 77, 1993.
- Anson, M.: The Estimation of Pepsin, Trypsin, Papain and Cathepsin with Hemoglobin, *J Gen Physiol* 22, 79, 1938.
- Antonini, E., and Ascenzi, P.: The Mechanism of Trypsin Catalysis at Low pH. Proposal for a Structural Model, *J Biol Chem* 256, 12449, 1981.
- Arakawa, T., Hung, L., McGinley, M., Rohde, M., and Narhi, L.: Induced Resistance of Trypsin to Sodium Dodecylsulfate upon Complex Formation with Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Protein Chem* 11, 171, 1992.
- Arentoft, A., and Frokiaer, H., Michaelsen, S., Sorensen, H., and Sorensen, S.: High-performance Capillary Electrophoresis for the Determination of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitors and Their Association with Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Monoclonal Antibodies, *J Chromatogr A* 652, 189, 1993.
- Arnon, R., and Neurath, H.: An Immunological Approach to the Study of Evolution of Trypsins, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 64, 1323, 1969.
- Ascenzi, P., Amiconi, G., Bolognesi, M., Menegatti, E., and Guarneri, M.: Trypsin Activation. Effect of the Ile-Val Dipeptide Concentration on Kazal Inhibitor Binding to Bovine Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 832, 378, 1985.
- Ascenzi, P., Bolognesi, M., Guarneri, M., Menegatti, E., and Amiconi, G.: Benzamidine as a Spectroscopic Probe for the Primary Specificity Subsite of Trypsin-like Proteinases, *Mol Cell Biochem* 64, 139, 1984.
- Ascenzi, P., Menegatti, E., Bortolotti, F., Guarneri, M., and Antonini, E.: Steady-state and Pre-steady-state Kinetics of the Trypsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of a-CBZ-L-Lysine-p-nitrophenyl Ester, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 658, 158, 1981.
- Asgeirsson, B., Fox, J., and Bjarnason, J.: Purification and Characterization of Trypsin from the Poikilotherm *Gladus morhua*, *Eur J Biochem* 180, 85, 1989.
- Ashton, D., Ashcroft, A., Beddell, C., Green, B., and Oliver, R.: On the Analysis of Bovine Trypsin by Electrospray-Mass Spectrometry, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 199, 694, 1994.
- Atassi, P.: Surface-simulation Synthesis of the Substrate-binding Site of an Enzyme. Demonstration with Trypsin, *Biochem J* 226, 477, 1985.
- Baines, N., Baird, J., and Elmore, D.: The Kinetics of Hydrolysis of Derivatives of Arginine, Homoarginine and Ornithine by Trypsin, *Biochem J* 90, 470, 1964.

- Balls, A.: Concerning Trypsinogen, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 53, 392, 1965.
- Bar-Eli, A., and Katchalski, E.: A Water-Insoluble Trypsin Derivative and its Use as a Trypsin Column, *Nature* 188, 856, 1960.
- Bartholomew, J., Handley, C., and Lowther, D.: The Effects of Trypsin Treatment on Proteoglycan Biosynthesis of Bovine Articular Cartilage, *Biochem J* 227, 429, 1985.
- Beardslee, R., and Zahnley, J.: A Simple Preparation of beta-Trypsin Based on a Colorimetric Study of the Thermal Stabilities of alpha and beta Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 158, 806, 1973.
- Berezin, I., Kazanskaya, N., Klyosov, A., and Svedas, V.: The Mechanism of the alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Amides. Evidence for the Participation of the Active Serine in the Amidase Activity of Trypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 38, 529, 1973.
- Bergmann, M., and Fruton, J.: , *Advances in Enzymology* Vol. 63, 1941.
- Berlin, I., and Neujahr, H.: Studies of Controlled Lysis of Washed Cell Suspensions of *Lactobacillus fermenti* and Preparation of Membrane-like Fragments by a Combined Trypsin-Lysozyme Treatment, *Acta Chem Scand* 22, 2972, 1968.
- Berliner, L., and Wong, S.: Evidence Against Two "pH-locked" Conformations of Phosphorylated Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 248, 1118, 1973.
- Berliner, L., and Wong, S.: Spin-labeled Sulfonyl Fluorides as Active Site Probes of Protease Structure. I. Comparison of the Active Site Environments in alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 249, 1668, 1974.
- Bier, M., and Nord, F.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. 46. The Effect of Certain Ions on Crystalline Trypsin and Reinvestigation of its Isoelectric Point, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 33, 320, 1951.
- Borovsky, D., Schlein, Y.: Quantitative Determination of Trypsinlike and Chymotrypsinlike Enzymes in Insects, *Arch Insect Biochem Physiol* 8, 249, 1988.
- Bricteux-Gregoire, S., Schyns, R., and Florkin, M.: N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Trypsinogen from the Elephant Seal *Mirounga leonine* L. (Carnivora), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 351, 87, 1974.
- Bricteux-Gregoire,S., Schyns, R., Florkin, M., Emmens, R. Welling, G., and Beintema, J.: N-Terminal Amino Acid Sequence of Trypsinogen from the Lesser Rorqual *Balaenoptera acutorostrata* (*Cetacea*), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 244, 1975.
- Brines, R., and Brock, J.: The Effect of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin on the *in Vitro* Antimicrobial and Iron-Binding Properties of Lactoferrin in Human Milk and Bovine Colostrum, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 759, 229, 1983.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Reagents for Serine Proteases. Identification of the Active-Site Serine as the Site of Reaction, *Biochemistry* 12, 835, 1973.
- Brown, W., and Wold, F.: Alkyl Isocyanates as Active-Site-Specific Reagents for Serine Proteases. Reaction Properties, *Biochemistry* 12, 828, 1973.
- Brunger, A., Huber, R., and Karplus, M.: Trypsinogen-Trypsin Transition: A Molecular Dynamics Study of Induced Conformational Change in the Activation Domain, *Biochemistry* 26, 5153, 1987.
- Byrne, R., and Scanu, A.: Soluble and Immobilized Trypsins as Structural Probes of Human Plasma High-Density Lipoproteins: Enzyme Properties and Kinetics of Proteolysis, *Biochemistry* 22, 2894, 1983.
- Caldwell, R.: Effect of Calcium and Phytic Acid on the Activation of Trypsinogen and the Stability of Trypsin, *J Agric Food Chem* 40, 43, 1992.
- Castaneda-Agullo, M., and Del Castillo, L.: The Influence of the Medium Dielectric Strength upon Trypsin Kinetics, *J Gen Physiol* 42, 617, 1959.
- Chambers, J., Christoph, G., Krieger, M., Kay, L., and Stroud, R.: Silver Ion Inhibition of Serine Proteases. Crystallographic Study of Silver-Trypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 59, 70, 1974.
- Chang, A., and Slayman, C.: A Structural Change in the *Neurospora* Plasma Membrane [H^+] ATPase Induced by N-Ethylmaleimide, *J Biol Chem* 265, 15531, 1990.
- Chen, T., and Reisler, E.: Tryptic Digestion of Rabbit Skeletal Myofibrils: An Enzymatic Probe of Myosin Cross-Bridges, *Biochemistry* 23, 2400, 1984.
- Christensen, U., and Sottrup-Jensen, L.: Mechanism of alpha-2-Macroglobulin - Proteinase Interaction. Studies with Trypsin and Plasmin, *Biochemistry* 23, 6619, 1984.
- Coats, E.: Comparative Inhibition of Thrombin, Plasmin, Trypsin, and Complement by Benzamidines Using Substituent Constants and Regression Analysis, *J Med Chem* 16, 1102, 1973.
- Cohen, W., Lache, M., and Erlanger, B.: The Reactivation of Diethylphosphoryltrypsin, *Biochemistry* 1, 686, 1962.
- Coletta, M., Ascenzi, P., Amiconi, G., Bolognesi, M., Guarneri, M., and Menegatti, E.: Bovine Trypsinogen Activation. A Thermodynamic Study, *Biophys Chem* 37, 355, 1990.
- Compton, P., and Fink, A.: Low-Temperature Reaction of Trypsin with p-Nitroanilide Substrates. Tetrahedral Intermediate Formation on Enzyme Isomerization, *Biochemistry* 23, 2989, 1984.
- Craik, C., Roczniak, S., Largman, C., and Rutter, W.: The Catalytic Role of the Active Site Aspartic Acid in Serine Proteases, *Science* 237, 909, 1987.
- Cunningham, L.: Molecular-Kinetic Properties of Crystalline Diisopropyl Phosphoryl Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 211, 13, 1954.
- Delaage, M., and Lazdunski, M.: Different Molecular Species of Bovine Trypsinogen and Trypsin (French), *Biochim Biophys Acta* 105, 608, 1965.
- DeLarco, J., and Liener, I.: The Involvement of an Arginine Residue of Trypsin in Its Interaction with the Kunitz Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 303, 274, 1973.
- DelCastillo, L., Davila, G., Dorantes, L., Oliver, C., Ibarra, R., and Castaneda-Agullo, M.: The Influence of a Free alpha-Ammonium Group in the Substrate Upon Trypsin-catalyzed Transesterification, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 191, 354, 1969.
- Delvaux, A., Vanderelst, L., and Octave, J.: Inhibition of Trypsin by the beta-Amyloid Protein Precursor - A Comparative Study Between Transfected Cells, Human Brain and Cerbrospinal Fluid, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 297, 124, 1992.
- Desnuelle, P.: Trypsin, *The Enzymes* Vol. 4, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 119, 1960.
- Erlanager, B., Kokowsky, N., and Cohen, W.: The Preparation and Properties of Two New Chromogenic Substrates of Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 95, 271, 1961.
- Feinstein, G.: Purification of Trypsin by Affinity Chromatography on Ovomucoid-sepharose Resin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 7, 353, 1970.
- Figarella, C., Negri, G., and Guy, O.: The Two Human Trypsinogens. Inhibition Spectra of the Two Human Trypsins Derived from Their Purified Zymogens, *Eur J Biochem* 53, 457, 1975.
- Finer-Moore, J., Kossiakoff, A., Hurley, J., Earnest, T., and Stroud, R.: Solvent Structure in Crystals of Trypsin Determined by X-Ray

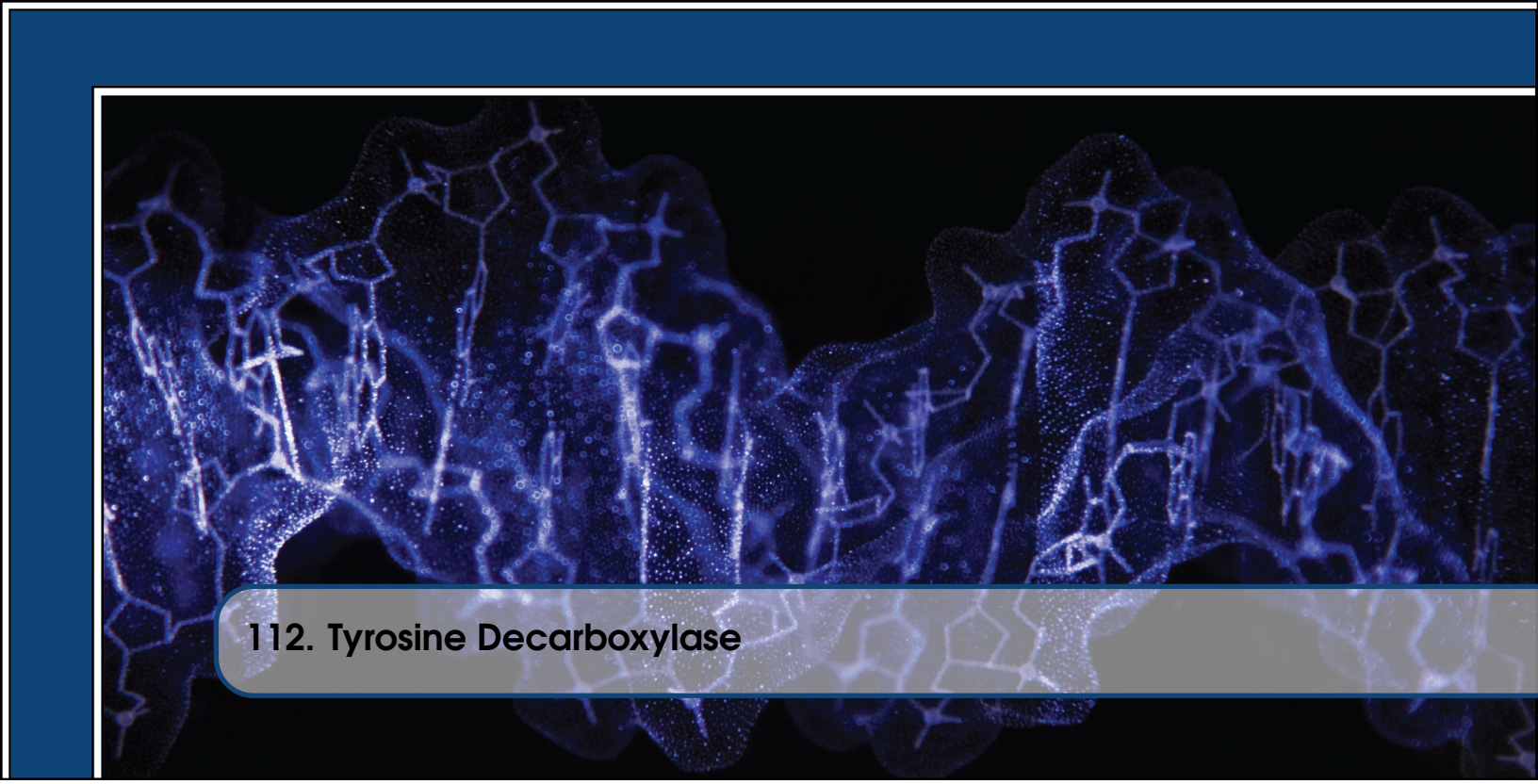
and Neutron Diffraction, *Proteins, Structure Function & Genetics* 12, 203, 1992.
- Finotti, P.: Separation by Heparin-affinity Chromatography of Catalytically Active and Inactive Forms of Trypsin which Retain the (Na-K)ATPase Stimulating Property, *Clin Chim Acta* 256, 37, 1996.
- Ford, J., Chambers, R., and Cohen, W.: An Active-site Titration Method for Immobilized Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 309, 175, 1973.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Bean, R., and Lineweaver, H.: Essential Groups for the Interaction of Ovomucoid (Egg White Trypsin Inhibitor) and Trypsin, and for Tryptic Activity, *J Biol Chem* 177, 385, 1949.
- Fraenkel-Conrat, H., Bean, R., Ducay, E., and Olcott, H.: Isolation and Characterization of Trypsin Inhibitor from Lima Beans, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 37, 393, 1952.
- Fromherz, P., and Marcheva, D.: Enzyme Kinetics at a Lipid Protein Monolayer. Induced Substrate Inhibition of Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 49, 329, 1975.
- Fujioka,T., Tanizawa, K., and Kanaoka, Y.: Specific Spin-Labelling at Trypsin Active Site. Application of "Inverse Substrate" to the Structural Analysis of the Active Site, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 612, 205, 1980.
- Gabel, D., Vretblad, P., Axen, R., and Porath, J.: Insolubilized Trypsin with Activity in 8 M Urea, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 214, 561, 1970.
- Gaudin, J., and Stevens, F.: The Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Inhibitory Capacity of Human and Bovine alpha-Crystallin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 48, 72, 1974.
- Gavilanes-Ruiz, M., Tommasino, M., and Capaldi, R.: Structure-Function Relationships of the *Escherichia coli* ATP Synthase Probed by Trypsin Digestion, *Biochemistry* 27, 603, 1988.
- Gendry, P., and Launay, J.: Pancreatic Anionic Trypsin - Evidence for the Existence of a 30-kDa Form, *Comp Biochem Physiol B* 102, 37, 1992.
- Geratz, J., Cheng, M., and Tidwell, R.: New Aromatic Diamidines with Central alpha-oxyalkane or alpha-W-Dioxyalkane Chains. Structure-Activity Relationships for the Inhibition of Trypsin, Pancreatic Kallikrein, and Thrombin and for the Inhibition of the Overall Coagulation Process, *J Med Chem* 18, 477, 1975.
- Ghiron, C., Longworth, J., and Ramachandran, J.: Triplet-Triplet Energy Transfer in alpha-Trypsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70, 3703, 1973.
- Glenner, G., Hopsu, V., and Cohen, L.: New Substrates of Trypsin and Some Trypsin-like Enzymes, *J Histochem Cytochem* 12, 545, 1964.
- Gomez, J., Birnbaum, E., and Darnall, D.: The Metal Ion Acceleration of the Conversion of Trypsinogen to Trypsin. Lanthanide Ions as Calcium Ion Substitutes, *Biochemistry* 13, 3745, 1974.
- Graf, L., Craik, C., Patthy, A., Roczniak, S., Fletterick, R., and Rutter, W.: Selective Alteration of Substrate Specificity by Replacement of Aspartic Acid-189 with Lysine in the Binding Pocket of Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 26, 2616, 1987.
- Graf, L., Hegyi, G., Liko, I., Hep, J., Medzihradszky, K., Craik, C., and Rutter, W.: Structural and Functional Integrity of Specificity and Catalytic Sites of Trypsin, *Int J Pept Protein Res* 32, 512, 1988.
- Green, M., Gladner, J., Cunningham, L., and Neurath, H.: The Effects of Divalent Cations on the Enzymatic Activities of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 74, 2122, 1952.
- Green, S., and Neurath, H.: Proteolytic Enzymes, *The Proteins* Vol. II, H. Neurath, Academic Press, NY, 1057, 1954.
- Greenbaum, L., Hirshkowitz, A., and Schoichet, I.: The Activation of Trypsinogen by Cathepsin B, *J Biol Chem* 234, 2885, 1959.
- Griffiths, A., and Brechner, A.: Protection Afforded to Trypsin and Trypsinogen by Calcium Ion from Inactivation by Chlorambucil, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 142, 1045, 1973.
- Hedstrom, L., Szilagyi, L., and Rutter, W.: Converting Trypsin to Chymotrypsin - the Role of Surface Loops, *Science* 255, 1249, 1992.
- Helmqvist, B., Borgstrs<caron>m, A., and Ohlsson, K.: Interactions *in Vitro* and *in vivo* Between Anionic and Cationic Porcine Trypsin and Porcine Plasma Proteinase Inhibitors, *Biol Chem Hoppe Seyler* 369, 1331, 1988.
- Hermodson, M., Ericsson, L., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: Determination of the Amino Acid Sequence of Porcine Trypsin by Sequenator Analysis, *Biochemistry* 12, 3146, 1973.
- Hess, G., and Wainfan, E.: Enzymatically Active Components in Trypsin Autolysates, *J Am Chem Soc* 80, 501, 1958.
- Higaki, J., and Light, A.: Independent Refolding of Domains in the Pancreatic Serine Proteinases, *J Biol Chem* 261, 10606, 1986.
- Hixson, H., and Nishikawa, A.: Affinity Chromatography: Purification of Bovine Trypsin and Thrombin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 154, 501, 1973.
- Hofmann, T.: The Purification and Properties of Fragments of Trypsinogen Obtained by Cyanogen Bromide Cleavage, *Biochemistry* 3, 356, 1964.
- Hofstee, B.: Fatty Acid Esters as Substrates for Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 24, 211, 1957.
- Holeysovsky, V., Keil, B., and Sorm, F.: Location of Reactive Tyrosine Residues in Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 3, 107, 1969.
- Houston, L., and Walsh, K.: The Transient Inactivation of Trypsin by Mild Acetylation with N-Acetylimidazole, *Biochemistry* 9, 156, 1970.
- Hummel, B.: A Modified Spectrophotometric Determination of Chymotrypsin, Trypsin and Thrombin, *Can J Biochem Physiol* 37, 1393, 1959.
- Ikeno, K., Ikeno, T., Kazuya, H., and Ishiguro, I.: Purification and Characterization of a Trypsin-like Protease in the Submandibular Gland of Rats, *J. Biochem.* 99, 1219, 1986.
- Inagami, T., and Sturtevant, J.: Nonspecific Catalyses by alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1019, 1960.
- Isackson, P., Beaudoin, J., Hermodson, M., and Reeck, G.: Production of HMG-3 by Limited Trypsin Digestion of Purified High-Mobility-Group Nonhistone Chromatin Proteins, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 748, 436, 1983.
- Iwaki, K., Ogawa, M., Kitahara, T., Tanaka, S., and Kosaki, G.: Influence of Inactivation of Trypsin on Immunoreactivity and Serum Immunoreactive Trypsin Concentration Measured by Radioimmunoassay, *Enzyme* 29, 153, 1983.
- Jameson, G., and Elmore, D.: Affinity Chromatography of Bovine Trypsin. A Rapid Separation of Bovine alpha and beta Trypsin, *Biochem J* 141, 555, 1974.
- Jeno, P., Green, J., and Lentze, M.: Specificity Studies on Enteropeptidase Substrates Related to the N-Terminus of Trypsinogen, *Biochem J* 241, 721, 1987.
- Jones, R.: Unusual Fucoidin-Binding Properties of Chymotrypsinogen and Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1037, 227, 1990.
- Jurasek, L., and Smillie, L.: The Amino Acid Sequence of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin II. The Tryptic Peptides, *Can J Biochem* 52, 382, 1974.

- Kasai, K., and Ishii, S.: Unimportance of Histidine and Serine Residues of Trypsin in the Substrate Binding Function Proved by Affinity Chromatography, *J. Biochem.* 74, 631, 1973.
- Kawasaki, H., Kurosu, Y., Kasai, H., Isobe, T., and Okuyama, T.: Limited Digestion of Calmodulin with Trypsin in the Presence or Absence of Various Metal Ions, *J. Biochem.* 99, 1409, 1986.
- Kay, C., Smillie, L., and Hilderman, F.: The Molecular Weight of Trypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 236, 118, 1961.
- Keil -Dlouha, V., and Keil, B.: A Tryptophan Residue in Bovine Trypsinogen Essential for its Potential Enzymic Activity and for its Interaction with Basic Pancreatic Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Mol Biol* 67, 495, 1972.
- Keil-Dlouha, V., Zylber, N., Imhoff, J., Tong, N., and Keil, B.: Proteolytic Activity of Pseudotrypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 16, 291, 1971.
- Keil-Dlouha, V., Zylber, N., Tong, N., and Keil, B.: Cleavage of Glucagon by alpha- and beta-Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 16, 287, 1971.
- Keller, P., Cohen, E., and Neurath, H.: The Proteins of Bovine Pancreatic Juice, *J Biol Chem* 233, 344, 1958.
- Knights, R., and Light, A.: Enhanced Reactivity of Disulfide-Modified Trypsinogen Toward an Active-Site Directed Reagent, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 61, 1161, 1974.
- Knights, R., and Light, A.: Sepharose-Bound Trypsin and Activated Sepharose-Bound Trypsinogen. Studies with Small and Large Substrates, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 377, 1974.
- Kobayashi, R., and Ishii, S.: The Trypsin-catalyzed Hydrolysis of Some L-alpha-amino-lacking Substrates, *J. Biochem.* 75, 825, 1974.
- Konishi, K., and Takagi, T.: Activation of the Fibrin Stabilizing Factor by Trypsin and Some of Its Properties After Activation, *J. Biochem.* 65, 281, 1969.
- Kossiakoff, A.: Protein Dynamics Investigated by the Neutron Diffraction-Hydrogen Exchange Technique, *Nature* 296, 713, 1982.
- Kossiakoff, A.: Tertiary Structure Is a Principal Determinant to Protein Deamidation, *Science* 240, 191, 1988.
- Kossiakoff, A., Chambers, J., Kay, L., and Stroud, R.: Structure of Bovine Trypsinogen at 1.9 , *Biochemistry* 16, 654, 1977.
- Kostka, V., and Carpenter, F.: Inhibition of Chymotrypsin Activity in Crystalline Trypsin Preparations, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1799, 1964.
- Krebs, G., and Jacquot-Armond, Y.: Interactions between Trypsin, alpha-2 Macroglobulin and Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 55, 929, 1973.
- Kubiak, T., and Cowburn, D.: Trypsin-Catalyzed Formation of Pig Des-(23-63)-Proinsulin from Desoctapeptide-(B23-30)-insulin, *Biochem J* 234, 665, 1986.
- Kunitz, M.: Isolation of a Crystalline Protein Compound of Trypsin and of Soybean Trypsin Inhibitor, *J Gen Physiol* 30, 311, 1947.
- Kunitz, M., and Northrop, J.: Isolation from Beef Pancreas of Crystalline Trypsinogen, Trypsin, a Trypsin Inhibitor and an Inhibitor-Trypsin Compound, *J Gen Physiol* 19, 991, 1936.
- Kunugi, S., Fukuda, M., and Ise, N.: Pressure Dependence of Trypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolyses of Specific Substrates, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 704, 107, 1982.
- Leef, J., and Larner, J.: Insulin-mimetic Effect of Trypsin on the Insulin Receptor Tyrosine Kinase in Intact Adipocytes, *J Biol Chem* 262, 14837, 1987.
- Liem, R., and Scheraga, H.: Mechanism of Action of Thrombin or Fibrinogen. IV. Further Mapping on the Active Sites of Thrombin and Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 160, 333, 1974.
- Liener, I.: Chromatographic Studies on Trypsin, Trypsinogen and the Activation Process, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 88, 216, 1960.
- Liepinsh, E., and Otting, G.: Specificity of Urea Binding to Proteins, *J Am Chem Soc* 116, 9670, 1994.
- Light, A., and Fonseca, P.: The Preparation and Properties of the Catalytic Subunit of Bovine Enterokinase, *J Biol Chem* 259, 13195, 1984.
- Light, A., and Odorzynski, T.: Refolding of Bovine Trypsinogen with One and Two Disulfide Bonds Reduced and Carboxymethylated, *J Biol Chem* 254, 9162, 1979.
- Lindley, H.: A New Synthetic Substrate for Trypsin and Its Application to the Determination of the Amino-acid Sequence of Proteins, *Nature* 178, 647, 1956.
- Liu, K., Markakis, P., and Smith, D: Trypsin Inhibition by Free Fatty Acids and Stearoyl-CoA, *J Agric Food Chem* 38, 1475, 1990.
- Luong, J., Male, K., and Nguyen, A.: A Continuous Affinity Ultrafiltration Process for Trypsin Purification, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 516, 1988.
- Luong, J., Male, K., and Nguyen, A.: Synthesis and Characterization of a Water-Soluble Affinity Polymer for Trypsin Purification, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 31, 439, 1988.
- MacKenzie, N., Malthouse, J., and Scott, A.: Cryoenzymology of Trypsin. ^{13}C-NMR Detection of an Acyl-trypsin Intermediate in the Trypsin-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of a Highly Specific Substrate at Subzero Temperature, *Biochem J* 219, 437, 1984.
- Mallory, P., and Travis, J.: Human Pancreatic Enzymes. Characterization of Anionic Human Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 2847, 1973.
- Mannhalter, C., Schiffman, S., and Jacobs, A.: Trypsin Activation of Human Factor XI, *J Biol Chem* 255, 2667, 1980.
- Mares-Guia, M., and Figueiredo, A.: Thermodynamics of the Hydrophobic Interaction in the Active Center of Trypsin. Investigation with Amidines and Guanidines, *Biochemistry* 9, 3223, 1970.
- Mares-Guia, M., and Shaw, E.: Studies on the Active Center of Trypsin. The Binding of Amidines and Guanidines as Models of the Substrate Side Chain, *J Biol Chem* 240, 1579, 1965.
- Mares-Guia, M., Silva, E., and Tunes, H.: Competitive Inhibition of the D-Isomer in Racemic Mixtures Used as Substrate in Kinetic Studies: A Simple Method for Data Treatment, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 228, 278, 1984.
- Markwardt, F., Richter, M., Walsmann, P., and Landmann, H.: The Inhibition of Trypsin, Plasmin, and Thrombin by Benzyl - 4 - Guanidinobenzoate and 4' - Nitrobenzyl 4 - Guanidinobenzoate, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 8, 170, 1970.
- Maroux, S., Rovery, M., and Desnuelle, P.: Hydrolysis by Bovine Trypsin of Some Aromatic Bonds in High Molecular Weight Peptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 122, 147, 1966.
- Martin, B., Feinman, R., and Detwiler, T.: Platelet Stimulation by Thrombin and Other Proteases, *Biochemistry* 14, 1308, 1975.
- Martin, C., Golubow, J., and Axelrod, A.: The Hydrolysis of Carbobenzoxy-L-tyrosine p-Nitrophenyl Ester by Various Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1718, 1959.
- Martinek, K., Goldmacher, V., Klibanov, A., and Berezin, I.: Denaturing Agents (Urea and Acrylamide) Protect Enzymes Against Irreversible Thermoinactivators: A Study with Native and Immobilized alpha-Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 51, 152, 1975.
- Matsushima, A.: States of Amino Acid Residues in Proteins. XVII. Tyrosine, Histidine and Tryptophan Residues in Bovine Trypsin in the Presence and Absence of Benzamidine, *J. Biochem.* 65, 961, 1969.
- Maurel, P., Hoa, G., and Douzon, P.: The pH Dependence of the Tryptic Hydrolysis of Benzoyl-L-arginine Ethyl Ester in Cooled Mixed

Solvents, *J Biol Chem* 250, 1376, 1975.
- Mayer, M., Khassis, S., and Shafrir, E.: Determination of Trypsin by Its Accelerating Effect on the Onset of Trypsinogen Activation, *Anal Biochem* 58, 25, 1974.
- McMurray, J., and Dyckes, D.: Evidence for Hemiketals as Intermediates in the Inactivation of Serine Proteinases with Halomethyl Ketones, *Biochemistry* 25, 2298, 1986.
- Menegatti, E., Guarneri, M., Bolognesi, M., Ascenzi, P., and Amiconi, G.: Activating Effect of the Ile-Val Dipeptide on the Catalytic Properties of Bovine Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 832, 1, 1985.
- Mitin, Y., Zapevalova, N., and Gorbunova, E.: New Approaches to Peptide Synthesis with the Help of Trypsin, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 50, S74, 1991.
- Mohan, S., Jennings, J., Linkhart, T., and Baylink, D.: Primary Structure of Human Skeletal Growth Factor: Homology with Human Insulin-like Growth Factor-II, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 966, 44, 1988.
- Morgan, P., Walsh, A., and Neurath, H.: Inactivation of Trypsinogen by Methane Sulfonyl Fluoride, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 41, 108, 1974.
- Moroi, M., and Yamasaki, M.: Mechanism of Interaction of Bovine Trypsin with Human alpha-1-Antitrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 359, 130, 1974.
- Muller, O., and Yamanouchi, I.: Stable Solutions of Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 76, 328, 1958.
- Muramatu, M., and Fujii, S.: Inhibitory Effects of omega-Amino Acid Esters on the Activities of Trypsin, Plasmin, and Thrombin, *J. Biochem.* 65, 17, 1969.
- Murray, P., Silberstein, S., Cantore, M., and Passeron, S.: A Radioactive Method for the Measurement of Trypsin and Trypsin-like Activities, *Anal Biochem* 179, 56, 1989.
- Neurath, H.: The Activation of Zymogens, *Adv Protein Chem* 12, 319, 1957.
- Neurath, H., and Dixon, G.: Structure and Activation of Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen, *Fed Proc* 16, 791, 1957.
- Neurath, H., and Schwert, G.: Crystalline Proteolytic Enzymes, *Chem Rev* 46, 69, 1950.
- Nguyen, D., Mattras, H., Coletti-Previero, M., and Castro, B.: Design and Chemical Synthesis of a 32 Residue Chimeric Microprotein Inhibiting both Trypsin and Carboxypeptidase A, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 162, 1425, 1989.
- Nishino, N., Mitsuyasu, N., and Izumiya, N.: Action of Trypsin on Synthetic Substrates. IV. Hydrolyses of Synthetic Insulin Fragments by Trypsin, *J. Biochem.* 75, 979, 1974.
- Nord, F., and Bier, M.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. LV. A Study of the Interaction between Calcium and Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 12, 56, 1953.
- Nord, F., Bier, M., and Terminiello, L.: On the Mechanism of Action. LXI. The Self Digestion of Trypsin, Calcium-Trypsin and Acetyltrypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 65, 120, 1956.
- Northrop, J., and Kunitz, M.: Crystalline Trypsin. I. Isolation and Tests of Purity, *J Gen Physiol* 16, 267, 1932.
- Northrop, J., Kunitz, M., and Herriott, R.: , *Crystalline Enzymes* , Columbia Univ Press, 125, 1948.
- Nureddin, A., and Ingami, T.: Chemical Modification of Amino Groups and Guanidino Groups of Trypsin. Preparation of Stable and Soluble Derivatives, *Biochem J* 147, 71, 1975.
- Odorzynski,T., and Light, A.: Refolding of the Mixed Disulfide of Bovine Trypsinogen and Glutathione, *J Biol Chem* 254, 4291, 1979.
- Ohlsson, K., and Tegner, H.: Anionic and Cationic Dog Trypsin. Isolation and Partial Characterization, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 312, 328, 1973.
- Olafson, R., and Smillie, L.: Enzymic and Physicochemical Properties of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 14, 1161, 1975.
- Olafson, R., Jurasek, L., Carpenter, M., and Smillie, L.: Amino Acid Sequence of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin. Cyanogen Bromide Fragments and Complete Sequence, *Biochemistry* 14, 1168, 1975.
- Ooms, A., and van Dijk, C.: The Reaction of Organophosphorus Compounds with Hydrolytic Enzymes - III. The Inhibition of Chymotrypsin and Trypsin, *Biochem Pharmacol* 15, 1361, 1966.
- Pace, C., and Barrett, A.: Kinetics of Tryptic Hydrolysis of the Arginine-Valine Bond of Folded and Unfolded Ribonuclease T1, *Biochem J* 219, 411, 1984.
- Perkal, M., Marks, C., Lorber, M., and Marks, W.: A Three-Year Experience with Serum Anodal Trypsinogen as a Biochemical Marker for Rejection in Pancreatic Allografts - False Postives, Tissue Biopsy, Comparison with Other Markers, and Diagnostic Strategies, *Transplantation* 53, 415, 1992.
- Perlmutter, D., Joslin, G., Nelson, P., Schasteen, C., Adams, S., and Fallon, R.: Endocytosis and Degradation of alpha-1-Antitrypsin-Protease Complexes Is Mediated by the Serpin-Enzyme Complex (SEC) Receptor, *J Biol Chem* 265, 16713, 1990.
- Pitotti, A., Maurich, V., Moneghini, M., Franchi, G., and Lencioni, E.: A Sensitive High-Performance Liquid Chromatographic Assay for Trypsin-Like Enzymes, *J Pharm Biomed Anal* 6, 121, 1988.
- Polanowski, A., Cieslar, E., Otlewski, J., Nienartowicz, B.,Wilimowska-Pelc, A., and Wilusz, T.,: Protein Inhibitors of Trypsin from the Seeds of *Cucurbitaceae* Plants, *Acta Biochim Pol* 34, 395, 1987.
- Poncz, L., and Dearborn, D.: The Resistance to Tryptic Hydrolysis of Peptide Bonds Adjacent to N-epsilon, N-Dimethyllysyl Residues, *J Biol Chem* 258, 1844, 1983.
- Porter, W., and Preston, J.: Retention of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin Proteolytic Activity in Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate Solutions, *Anal Biochem* 66, 69, 1975.
- Ram, J., Terminiello, L., Bier, M., and Nord, F.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. LVIII. Acetyltrypsin, A Stable Trypsin Derivative, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 52, 464, 1954.
- Rayasduarte, P., Bergeron, D., and Nielsen, S.: Screening of Heat-Stable Trypsin Inhibitors in Dry Beans and Their Partial Purification from Great Northern Beans (*Phaseolus-Vulgaris*) Using Anhydrotrypsin Sepharose Affinity Chromatography, *J Agric Food Chem* 40, 32, 1992.
- Read, R., Brayer, G., Jurasek, L., and James, M.: Critical Evaluation of Comparative Model Building of *Streptomyces griseus* Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 23, 6570, 1984.
- Reeck, G., and Neurath, H.: Pancreatic Trypsinogen from the African Lungfish, *Biochemistry* 11, 503, 1972.
- Reichart, E., Boerkmann, P., Vignaud, J., and Plenat, F.: Experimental Emphysema Following One Intravenous Infusion of Trypsin, *Exp Lung Res* 18, 45, 1992.
- Ridderknecht, H., Fleming, R., and Geokus, M.: Effect of alpha-2 Macroglobulin on Some Kinetic Parameters of Trypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 377, 158, 1975.

- Riechmann, L., and Kasche, V.: Kinetic Studies on the Mechanism and the Specificity of Peptide Semisynthesis Catalyzed by the Serine Proteases alpha-Chymotrypsin and beta-Trypsin, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 120, 686, 1984.
- Robinson, N., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: Preparation and Characterization of Guanidated Trypsinogen and E-Guanidinated Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 12, 414, 1973.
- Robinson, N., Neurath, H., and Walsh, K.: The Relation of the alpha-Amino Group of Trypsin to Enzyme Function and Zymogen Activation, *Biochemistry* 12, 420, 1973.
- Royer, G., and Uy, R.: Evidence for the Induction of a Conformational Change of Bovine Trypsin by a Specific Substrate at pH 8.0, *J Biol Chem* 248, 2627, 1973.
- Ryltsev, V., and Virnik, R.: Kinetic Study on Isolation of Trypsin Immobilized on Dialdehyde Cellulose During Hydrolytic Destruction, *Antibiot Chemother* 34, 202, 1989.
- Sanders, M., Walsh, K., and Arnon, R.: Immunological Cross-Reaction Between Trypsin and Chymotrypsin as a Guide to Structural Homology, *Biochemistry* 9, 2356, 1970.
- Sarkany, R., and Moreland, B.: Enhancement of the Autocatalytic Activation of Trypsinogen to Trypsin by Bile and Bile Acids, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 839, 262, 1985.
- Sawada, H., Kawahigashi, M., Yokosawa, H., and Ishii, S.: Trypsin-like Enzyme from Eggs of the Ascidian (Protochordate) *Halocnthia roretzi*, *J Biol Chem* 260, 15694, 1985.
- Schaffer, N., Engle, R., Simet, L., Drisko, D., and Harshman, S.: Phosphopeptides from Chymotrypsin and Trypsin after Inactivation of P^{32} Labeled DFP and Sarin, *Fed Proc* 15, 347, 1956.
- Schilling, R., and Mitra, A.: Degradation of Insulin by Trypsin and Alpha-Chymotrypsin, *Pharm Res* 8, 721, 1991.
- Schroeder, D., and Shaw, E.: Chromatography of Trypsin and Its Derivatives. Characterization of a New Active Form of Bovine Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 243, 2943, 1968.
- Schwert, G., and Takenaka, Y.: A Spectrophotometric Determination of Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 16, 570, 1955.
- Schwert, G., Neurath, H., Kaufman, S., and Snoke, J.: The Specific Esterase Activity of Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 172, 221, 1948.
- Shaw, E., and Glover, G.: Further Observations on Substrate-Derived Chloromethyl Ketones that Inactivate Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 139, 298, 1970.
- Shtelzer, S., Rappoport, S., Avnir, D., Ottolenghi, M., and Braun, S.: Properties of Trypsin and of Acid Phosphatase Immobilized in Sol-Gel Glass Matrices, *Biotechnol Appl Biochem* 15, 227, 1992.
- Sipos, T., and Merkel, J.: An Effect of Calcium Ions on the Activity, Heat Stability, and Structure of Trypsin, *Biochemistry* 9, 2766, 1970.
- Smillie, L., and Kay, C.: Abnormal Tyrosine Ionization and Configurational Changes of Trypsinogen in Alkaline Solutions, *J Biol Chem* 236, 112, 1961.
- Smillie, L., and Neurath, H.: Reversible Inactivation of Trypsin by Anhydrous Formic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 234, 355, 1959.
- Smith, R., and Shaw, E.: Pseudotrypsin. A Modified Bovine Trypsin Produced by Limited Autodigestion, *J Biol Chem* 244, 4704, 1969.
- Spencer, P., Titus, J., and Spencer, R.: Direct Fluorimetric Assay for Proteolytic Activity Against Intact Proteins, *Anal Biochem* 64, 556, 1975.
- Stevenson, K., and Voordouw, J.: Characterization of Trypsin and Elastase from the Moose (*Alces alces*). I. Amino Acid Composition and Specificity Towards Polypeptides, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 386, 324, 1975.
- Stewart, J., Lee, H., and Dobson, J.: Evidence for a Functional Carboxyl Group in Trypsin and Chymotrypsin, *J Am Chem Soc* 85, 1537, 1963.
- Stewart, K.: A Method for Automated Analyses of the Activities of Trypsin, Chymotrypsin and Their Inhibitors, *Anal Biochem* 51, 11, 1973.
- Stroud, R., Kay, L., and Dickerson, R.: The Structure of Bovine Trypsin: Electron Density Maps of the Inhibited Enzyme at 5 , *J Mol Biol* 83, 185, 1974.
- Sturzebecher, J.: Stable Acyl-Derivatives of Trypsin-like Enzymes. Preparation, Kinetics, Application, *Biomed Biochim Acta* 45, 1405, 1986.
- Tallan, H.: Chromatography of Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 27, 407, 1958.
- Tanaka, T., McRae, B., Cho, K., Cook, R., Fraki, J., Johnson, D., and Powers, J.: Mammalian Tissue Trypsin-like Enzymes. Comparative Reactivities of Human Skin Tryptase, Human Lung Tryptase, and Bovine Trypsin with Peptide 4-nitroanilide and Thioester Substrates, *J Biol Chem* 258, 13552, 1983.
- Taran, L., and Smovdyr, I.: Comparative Kinetic Investigations of the Primary Specificity of Bovine and Salmon Trypsins. Russian, *Biochem Z* 57, 39, 1992.
- Terminiello, L., Ram, S., Bier, M., and Nord, F.: On the Mechanism of Enzyme Action. LX. Acyl Derivatives of Trypsin, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 57, 252, 1955.
- Tietze, F.: Molecular-Kinetic Properties of Crystalline Trypsinogen, *J Biol Chem* 204, 1, 1953.
- Tisljar, U., and Denker, W.: A Sensitive Assay for Proteolytic Activity Using Fluorescein-Labeled Gelatin Coupled to Sepharose 4B as Substrate, *Anal Biochem* 152, 39, 1986.
- Travis, J., and Roberts, R.: Human Trypsin. Isolation and Physical Chemical Characterization, *Biochemistry* 8, 2884, 1969.
- Ueno, H.: Local Structural Changes in Tropomyosin Detected by a Trypsin-Probe Method, *Biochemistry* 23, 4791, 1984.
- Ueno, Y., and Morihara, K.: Use of Immobilized Trypsin for Semisynthesis of Human Insulin, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 33, 126, 1989.
- van Gunsteren, W., and Karplus, M.: Protein Dynamics in Solution and in a Crystalline Environment: A Molecular Dynamics Study, *Biochemistry* 21, 2259, 1982.
- Vandermeers, A., and Christophe, J.: Purification, Potential Enzymatic Activity and Amino Acid Composition of Chymotrypsinogen and Trypsinogens from Rat Pancreas. French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 188, 101, 1969.
- Vandermeers, A., Vanaermeers-Piret, M., Rathe, J., and Christophe, J.: Substrate Activation of Rat Trypsins 1 and 2, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 159, 492, 1973.
- Vincent, J., Lazdunski, M., and Delaage, M.: On the Use of Tetranitromethane as a Nitrate Reagent. The Reaction of Phenol Side-Chains in Bovine and Porcine Trypsinogens and Trypsins, *Eur J Biochem* 12, 250, 1970.
- Walde, P., Peng, Q., Fadnavis, N., Battistel, E., and Luisi, P.: Structure and Activity of Trypsin in Reverse Micelles, *Eur J Biochem* 173, 401, 1988.
- Walker, J., and Keil, B.: Purification and Characterization of Different Active Forms of Pork Trypsin, *Eur J Biochem* 32, 486, 1973.

- Walsh, K.: Trypsinogens and Trypsins of Various Species, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 19, G. Perlmann and L. Lorand, Academic Press, NY, 41, 1970.
- Walsh, K., and Neurath, H.: Trypsinogen and Chymotrypsinogen as Homologous Proteins, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 52, 884, 1964.
- Walsh, K., Kauffman, D., Sampath Kumar, K., and Neurath, H.: On the Structure and Function of Bovine Trypsinogen and Trypsin, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 51, 301, 1964.
- Wang, D., Wu, K., and Feinman, R.: Dissociability of Enzyme-alpha-2-Macro Globulin Complexes, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 222, 117, 1983.
- Watanabe, T., and Ogasawara, N.: Purification and Properties of Multiple Forms of Mouse Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 717, 439, 1982.
- Weil, L., and Timasheff, S.: The Enzymic Activity of Trypsin Autolysis Products, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 116, 252, 1966.
- Willstatter, R., Waldschmidt-Leitz, E., Dunaiturria, S., and Kunstner, G.: , *Hoppe-Seylers Z Physiol Chem* 161, 191, 1926.
- Wong, S., and Shaw, E.: Differences in Active Center Reactivity of Trypsin Homologs. Specific Inactivation of Thrombin by Nitrophenyl p-Amidinophenylmethanesulfonate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 161, 536, 1974.
- Woodward, C., Ellis, L., and Rosenberg, A.: Solvent Accessibility in Folded Proteins. Studies of Hydrogen Exchange in Trypsin, *J Biol Chem* 250, 432, 1975.
- Wu, K., Wang, D., and Feinman, R.: Inhibition of Proteases by alpha-2-Macroglobulin. The Role of Lysyl Amino Groups of Trypsin in Covalent Complex Formation, *J Biol Chem* 256, 10409, 1981.
- Yamashina, I.: The Action of Enterokinase on Trypsinogen, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 20, 433, 1956.
- Zhao, Q., Kovach, I., Bencsura, A., and Papathanassiu, A.: Enantioselective and Reversible Inhibition of Trypsin and alpha-Chymotrypsin by Phosphonate Esters, *Biochemistry* 33, 8128, 1994.
- Zhou, J., Liu, C., and Tsou, C.: Kinetics of Trypsin Inhibition by Its Specific Inhibitors, *Biochemistry* 28, 1070, 1989.



112. Tyrosine Decarboxylase

L-Tyrosine Carboxy-lyase

Pyridoxal 5'-phosphate is a necessary coenzyme. By utilizing the apoenzyme (TYDAPO), prepared from cells grown on a vitamin B6 deficient medium, pyridoxal phosphate may be determined. See Umbreit *et al.* (1945) and Gunsalus and Smith (1957). Decarboxylation of radio-labelled tyrosine has permitted the determination of much smaller amounts of pyridoxal phosphate (Maruyama and Coursin 1968; Sundaresan and Coursin 1970). Acetone-dried cells were used as the source in a relatively simple extraction and purification of the apoenzyme.

The holoenzyme may be used to determine tyrosine, phenylalanine and dihydroxyphenylalanine either manometrically or colorimetrically. Tashian (1957) has reported a determination of tyrosine in urine based on this principle. Plasma phenylalanine can also be determined using this enzyme. The original method was described by Udenfriend and Cooper (1953), and modifications have been published by Hsia (1959) and Knox and Messinger (1958). Poisner (1960) determined serum phenylalanine levels in schizophrenics using Hsia's method and obtained a significant elevation over normals.

The amino acid decarboxylases have been reviewed by Boeker and Snell (1972). See also Snell and DiMari (1970). Tyrosine decarboxylase catalyzes the removal of the carboxyl group from tyrosine to produce tyramine and carbon dioxide:

$$HO\Phi CH_2CHNH_2CO_2 \rightarrow HO\Phi CH_2CH_2NH_2 + CO_2 \qquad (112.1)$$

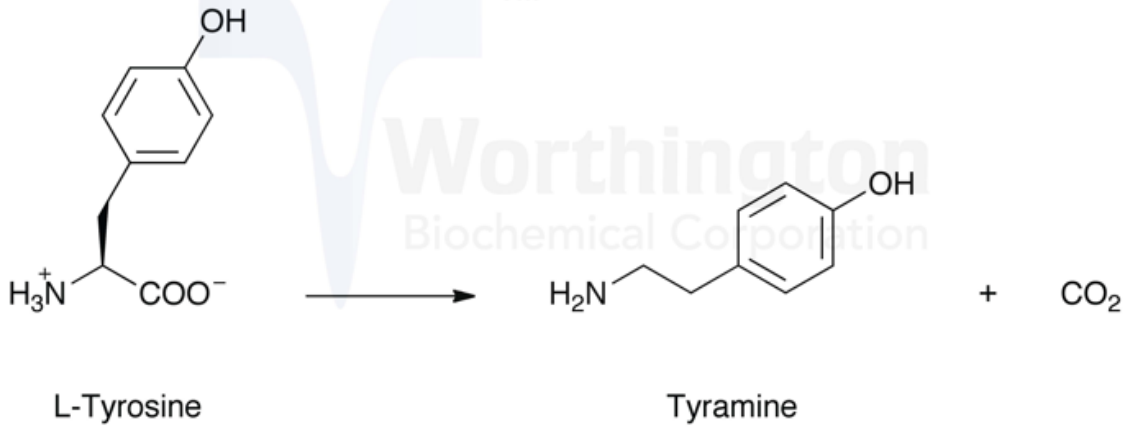


Figure 112.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Tyrosine Decarboxylase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- *Streptococcus faecalis*

Specificity

L-phenylalanine and dihydroxyphenylalanine are acted upon at a much slower rate than L-tyrosine.

IUB

- 4.1.1.25

CAS

- 9002-09-9

Optimal pH

- 5.5 (Boeker and Snell 1972)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metals (Ag^+, Cu^{2+}, Fe^{2+}, Fe^{3+}, Pb^{2+}) KCN, NHOH, N_2H_4, and $SO_4 =$

Stabilizers

- Glycerol 10-25%, mercaptoethanol (5 mM) and L-tyrosine (0.5 mM) (Chabner and Livingston 1970; Sundaresan and Coursin 1970).

Assay Information

TYD Enzyme

Method

- The assay used here is based on that of Gunsalus and Smith (Methods in Enzymology, III, (Colowick, S., and Kaplan, N., eds.), Academic Press, NY, 963, 1957). One unit yields one micromole of CO_2 per minute from L-tyrosine at 37°C and pH 5.5 under the specified conditions.

112.0.1 Reagents

- 0.8 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5
- 0.074 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5
- 0.0065 M L-tyrosine in reagent grade water. Dissolve by warming to 80°C while stirring. Equilibrate to 37°C. (If solution cools crystals may form).

112.0.2 Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme in 0.074 M sodium acetate, pH 5.5 at a concentration of 2 $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$. Mix to uniformity immediately before withdrawing aliquots.

Procedure

Into the main well of the Warburg flasks pipette the following:

- 0.8 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5 - 0.2 ml
- 0.0065 M L-tyrosine at 37°C - 2.3 ml

Pipette 0.5 ml of the enzyme suspension into the side arm of the flasks. Include one flask containing no enzyme as a blank and a flask containing no enzyme to serve as a blank and a flask containing 3.0 ml of reagent grade water to serve as a thermal barometer. Attach flasks to manometer. After 10 minutes of equilibration, close the manometers, tip in and mix the substrate and replace the flasks in the bath. Determine the micromoles of CO_2 released at approximately 5 minute intervals for 30 minutes. Plot micromoles CO_2 released versus reaction time and determine micromoles released per minute from the linear portion of the curve.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{microliters } CO_2 \text{ released}}{\text{min}}}{\text{22.4 x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

Assay Information

TYD-APO

Reagents

- 0.8 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5: Add 11.45 ml glacial acetic acid (MW 60.05, specific gravity 1.05) to 200ml reagent grade water. Adjust pH to 5.5 with 5N NaOH and bring to a final voulme of 250 ml with reagent grade water.

- 0.222 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5: Dilute 10 ml of 0.8 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5, with 26ml of reagent grade water.
- 0.0065 M L-tyrosine in reagent grade water. Dissolve by warming to 80°C while stirring. Equilibrate to 37°C. (If solution cools, crystals may form. Reheat to dissolve.)
- Pyridoxal Phosphate(B-6) Standard, freshly prepared.
- B-6 Solution #1: Dissolve 5mg in 100 ml reagent grade water, to obtain a concentration of 50 $\frac{\mu g}{ml}$
- B-6 Solution #2: Dilute B-6 Solution #1 further 500x immediately before use to obtain a concentration of 100 $\frac{ng}{ml}$.

Enzyme

- Suspend at 5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ in reagent grade water. Mix to uniformity before withdrawing aliquots.

Procedure

Set up pyridoxal phosphate curve in test tubes to give 0, 5 ng, 10 ng, 15 ng and 5 μg curve in Warburg flasks. Each Warburg flask will contain 1 mg of enzyme.
Test Tubes, Warburg Flasks
Mix well. Transfer 0.5 ml from each tube to the side arm of a corresponding Warburg flask. Into each

Tube	**Freshly mixed 5 $\frac{mg}{ml}$ enzyme**	**0.222 M sodium acetate**	**reagent grade water**	**pyridoxal phosphate std 0.0005%**	**pyridoxal phosphate std 0.005%**
0 ng	0.4 ml	0.3 ml	0.3 ml	—	—
5 ng	0.4 ml	0.3 ml	0.2 ml	0.1 ml	—
10 ng	0.4 ml	0.3 ml	0.1 ml	0.2 ml	—
15 ng	0.4 ml	0.3 ml	—	0.3 ml	—
5 ug	0.4 ml	0.3 ml	0.1 ml	—	0.2 ml

main well of the Warburg flasks pipette the following:

0.8 M Sodium acetate, pH 5.5 - 0.2 ml

0.0065 M L-tyrosine at 37°C - 2.3 ml

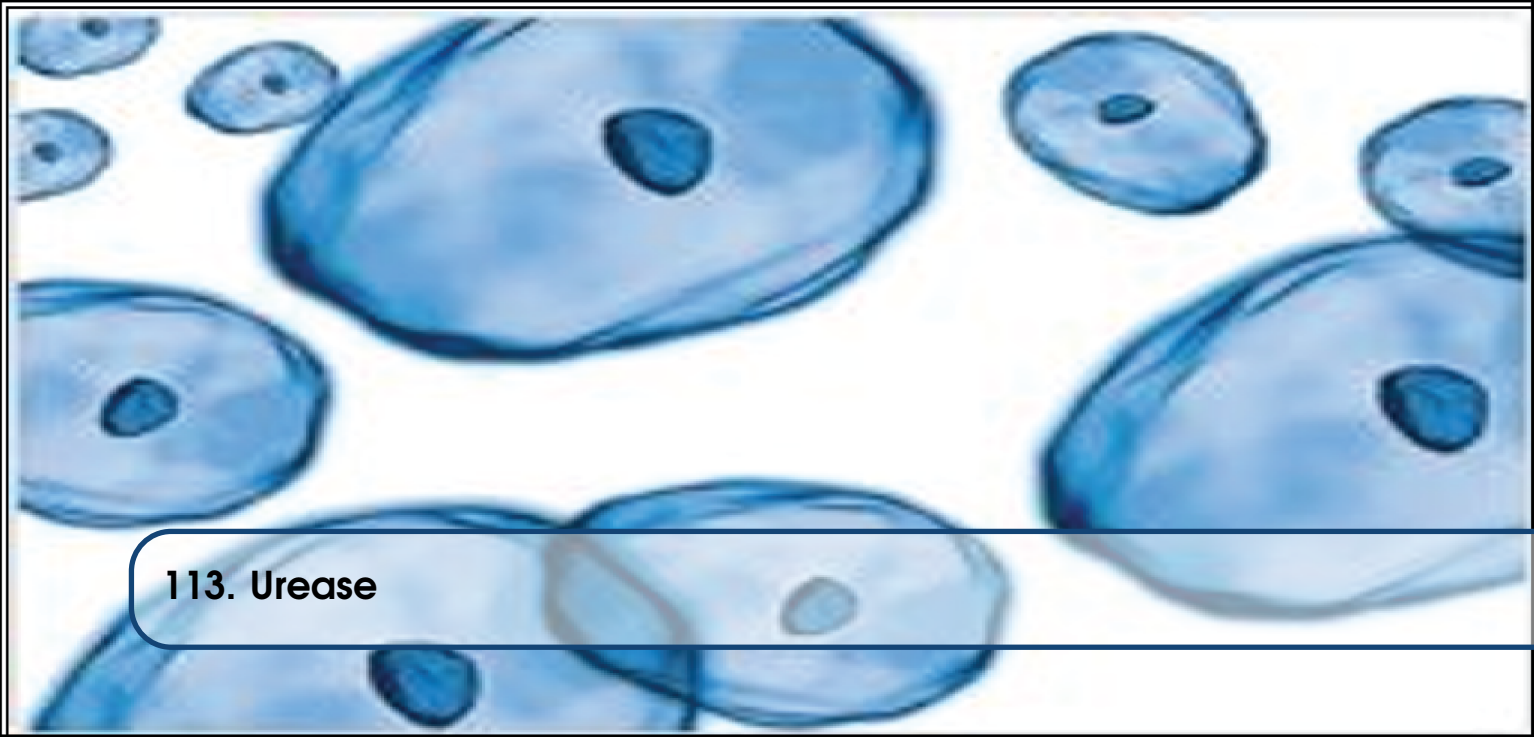
Include one flask containing no enzyme as a blank and a flask containing 3.0 ml of reagent grade water to serve as a thermal barometer. Attach flasks to manometer. After 10 minutes of equilibration close the manometers. Re-equilibrate 10 minutes with manometers closed, and read to establish zero time point. Tip in and mix the substrate and replace the flasks in the bath. Determine the micromoles of CO_2 released at approximately 5 minute intervals for 30 minutes. Plot micromoles CO_2 released versus reaction volume for each tube 0 - 15 ng and unknown samples.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\text{microliters } CO_2 \text{ released}}{\text{min}}}{\text{22.4 x mg enzyme in reaction mixture}}$

References

- Bellamy, W., and Gunsalus, I.: Tyrosine Decarboxylase. II. Pyrodoxine-Deficient Medium for Apoenzyme Production, *J Bacteriol* 50, 95, 1945.
- Boeker, E., and Snell, E.: Amino Acid Decarboxylases, *The Enzymes* Vol. VI, Boyer, P., Academic Press, NY, 217, 1972.
- Chabner, B., and Livingston, D.: A Simple Enzymatic Assay for Pyridoxal Phosphate, *Anal Biochem* 34, 413, 1970.
- Epps, H.: Studies on Bacterial Amino-acid Decarboxylases. W. (l(-)-Tyrosine Decarboxylase from Streptococcus faecalis, *Biochem J* 38, 242, 1944.
- Gale, E.: Determination of Amino Acids by Use of Amino Acid Decarboxylases, *Meth Biochem Anal* Vol. IV, 285, 1954.
- Gale, E.: The Use of Enzyme Preparations from Bacteria for the Estimation of Amino Acids, *Biochem J* 41, vii, 1957.
- Gunsalus, I., and Smith, R.: Assay and Preparation of Pyridoxal Phosphate, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. III, Colowick, S. and Kaplan N., Academic Press, NY, 963, 1957.
- Hsia, D.: Laboratory Methods, , Yearbook Publishers, 304, 1959.
- Knox, W., and Messinger, E.: The Detection in the Heterozygote of the Metabolic Effect of the Recessive Gene for Phenylketonuria, *Amer J Human Genetics* 10, 53, 1958.
- Maruyama, H., and Coursin, D.: Enzymic Assay of Pyridoxal Phosphate Using Tyrosine Apodecarboxylase and Tyrosine-I-14C, *Anal Biochem* 26, 420, 1968.
- Najaar, V.: Determination of Amino Acids by Specific Bacterial Decarboxylases in the Warburg Apparatus, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. III, Colowick, S. and Kaplan N., Academic Press, NY, 462, 1957.
- Poisner, A.: Serum Phenylalanine in Schizophrenia: Biochemical Genetic Aspects, Vol. 131, 74, 1960.
- Snell, E. and Di Mari, S.: Schiff Base Intermediates in Enzyme Catalysis, *The Enzymes* Vol. III, Boyer, P., Academic Press, NY, 335, 1970.
- Sundaresan, P. and Coursin, D.: Microassay of Pyridoxal Phosphate Using L-Tyrosine-I 14C and Tyrosine Apodecarboxylase, *Methods in Enzymology* Vol. 18A, McCormick, D. and Wright, L., Academic Press, NY, 509, 1970.
- Tashian, R.: Determination of L-Tyrosine as Tyramine in Urine, *Clin Chem* 3, 106, 1957.
- Udenfriend, S. and Cooper, J.: Assay of L-Phenylalanine as Phenylethylamine After Enzymatic Decarboxylation. Application to Isotopic Studies, *J Biol Chem* 203, 953, 1953.
- Umbreit, W., Bellamy, W., and Gunsalus, I.: The Function of Pyridoxin Derivatives: A Comparison of Natural and Synthetic Codecarboxylase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 7, 185, 1945.
- Vederas, J., Reingold, I., and Sellers, H.: Stereospecificity of Sodium Borohydride Reduction of Tyrosine Decarboxylase from Streptococcus faecalis, *J Biol Chem* 254, 5053, 1979.



113. Urease

Urea amidohydrolase

Jespersen (1975) reports that ammonium carbamate is produced in citrate and Tris buffer.

Urease occurs in many bacteria, several species of yeast and a number of higher plants. Varner (1960) has reviewed it. Two of the best sources are: Jack beans (*Canavlia ensiformis*) from which it has been crystallized and thoroughly studied, and *Bacillus pasteurii*.

The enzyme is important in assaying for urea. See Guilbault and Montalvo (1970). Its immobilization has been reported: *et al*. (1974), James and Pring (1975), Messing (1974), Nakamoto *et al*. (1975), Sundaram (1973) and Tran-Minh and Broun (1975).

$$(NH_2)_2CO + 3H_2O \rightarrow CO_2 + 2NH_4OH$$

$$\text{Urea} + H_2O + 2H^+ \overset{Urease}{\rightarrow} 2NH_4^+ + CO_2 \qquad (113.1)$$

$$2NH_4^+ + 2\alpha\text{-Ketoglutarate} + 2\text{NADH} \overset{GLDH}{\rightarrow} 2\text{ Glutamate} + 2NAD^+ + 2H_2O$$

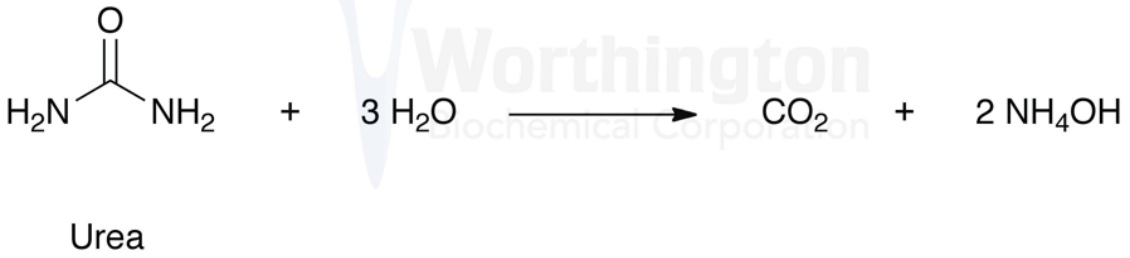


Figure 113.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Urease

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Jack Bean

Specificity

Urease is specific for urea and hydroxyurea (Fishbein and Carbone 1965). See also Sundaram and Laidler (1970).

Composition

Monomeric (a)urease can polymerize to form six unit polymers of about three million daltons. (Fishbein *et al*. 1970; Fishbein and Nagarajan 1972a). Andrews and Reithel (1970) report on the sulfhydryl groups. Contaxis and Reithel (1971) indicate the molecule can be split in half with no loss of activity. See also Contaxis and Reithel (1972), Fishbein and Nagarajan (1972b), Lynn (1970), and Bailey and Boulter (1969).

IUB

- 3.5.1.5

CAS

- 9002-13-5

Molecular Weight

- 480,000 (Fishbein *et al*. 1970)

Optimal pH

- 7.4 (Cesareo and Langton, 1992)

Inhibitors

- Heavy metals. NH_4^+ ions formed. See also Fishbein and Carbone (1965). Sodium and potassium ions are inhibitors (Cesareo and Langton, 1992).

Stabilizers

- EDTA in concentrations of 1 x 10^{-3} M. 50% glycerol solutions protect urease crystalline suspension for several months at 4°C.

Constants

- K_m: 1.3mM in Tris · HCl (Cesareo and Langton, 1992)

Assay Information

Method

- Worthington has adopted an assay method where the hydrolysis of urea is measured by coupling ammonia production to a glutamate dehydrogenase reaction (See Reaction). One unit results in the oxidation of one micromole of NADH per minute at 25°C and pH 7.6 under the specified conditions. In addition to increased sensitivity, the assay method possesses the advantage that it can be manipulated to permit quantitation of urea.
- Urea + H_2O + $2H^+ \overset{Urease}{\rightarrow} 2NH_4^+ + CO_2$
- $2NH_4^+$ + 2α-Ketoglutarate + 2NADH $\overset{GLKH}{\rightarrow}$ 2 Glutamate + $2NAD^+ + 2H_2O$

Reagents

- 0.1 M Potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.6
- 0.023 M Adenosine-5'-diphosphate (ADP) in phosphate buffer
- 0.0072 M NADH in phosphate buffer
- 0.026 M a-Ketoglutarate in phosphate buffer
- 1.8 M Urea in phosphate buffer
- Glutamate Dehydrogenase: Dilute to approximately 500 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$ in 50% glycerol or phosphate buffer. Store cold during use.

Enzyme

- Dissolve enzyme at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in 0.1 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.6. Immediately prior to use, dilute further in buffer to obtain a rate of 0.02-0.04 $\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}}$.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 340 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into each cuvette as follows:

- 0.10 M Phosphate buffer, pH 7.6 - 2.4 ml
- 0.023 M ADP - 0.1 ml
- 0.0072 M NADH - 0.1 ml
- 0.026 M α-Ketoglutarate - 0.1 ml

- 1.8 M Urea - 0.1 ml
- GLDH (500 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$) - 0.1 ml

Incubate in spectrophotometer at 25°C for 5-10 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and establish blank rate, if any. A slight change in absorbance may be observed due to trace ammonia in reagents. Upon obtaining a zero change in absorbance, add 0.1 ml appropriately diluted enzyme. Record decrease in A_{340} for 8-10 minutes. Determine $\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}$ from the linear portion of the curve. A slight lag may occur.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{340}}{\text{min}}}{6.22 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Alagna, L., Hasnain, S., Piggott, B., and Williams, D.: The Nickel Ion Environment in Jack Bean Urease, *Biochem J* 220, 591, 1984.
- Ambrose, J., Kistiakowsky, G., and Kridl, A.: Inhibition of Urease by Silver Ions, *J Am Chem Soc* 73, 1232, 1951.
- Andrews, A., and Reithel, F.: The Thiol Groups of Jack Bean Urease, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 141, 538, 1970.
- Bailey, C., and Boulter, D.: The Subunit Structure of Jack-Bean Urease, *Biochem J* 113, 669, 1969.
- Belding, M., and Kern, F.: Inhibition of Urease by Oxytetracylcine, *J Lab Clin Med* 61, 560, 1963.
- Bennett, E., Webb, E., and Zerner, B.: A Simple Assay for Urease, *Abs Ann Mtg Australian Biochem* , May, 1966.
- Berns, D., Holohan, P., and Scott, E.: Urease Activity in Blue-Green Algae, *Science* 152, 1077, 1966.
- Blaedel, W., and Kissel, T.: Reaction-Separator Membrane Combining Immobilized Urease and an Anion Exchange Membrane, *Anal Chem* 47, 1602, 1975.
- Blakeley, R., Webb, E., and Zerner, B.: Jack Bean Urease - A New Purification and Reliable Rate Assay, *Biochemistry* 8, 1984, 1969.
- Blakely, R., Dixon, N., and Zerner, B.: Jack Bean Urease. VII. Light Scattering and Nickel(II) Spectrum. Thiolate - -> Nickel(II) Charge Transfer Peaks in the Spectrum of the beta-Mercaptoethanol-Urease Complex, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 744, 219, 1983.
- Blatter, D., and Gorin, G.: Urease. X. A Study by Gel Electrophoresis of Its Dissociation by Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate, *Can J Biochem* 47, 989, 1969.
- Blum, E., and Alper, T.: Radiation-Target Molecular Weights of Urease and of L-Glutamate Dehydrogenase and their Relevance to the Size of the Functional Subunits, *Biochem J* 122, 677, 1971.
- Botre, C., and Botre, F.: Carbonic Anhydrase and Urease: An Investigation *in Vitro* on the Possibility of a Synergic Action, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 997, 111, 1989.
- Carlsson, J., Axen, R., Brocklehurst, K., and Crook, E.: Immobilization of Urease by Thiol-Disulphide Interchange with Concomitant Purification, *Eur J Biochem* 44, 189, 1974.
- Carlsson, J., Olsson, I., Axen, R., and Drevin, H.: A New Method for the Preparation of Jack-Bean Urease Involving Covalent Chromatography, *Acta Chem Scand B* 30, 180, 1976.
- Cesareo, S., and Langton, S.: Kinetic Properties of *Helicobacter-Pylori* Ureaes Compared with Jack Bean Urease, *FEMS Microbiol Lett* 99, 15, 1992.
- Chin, C., and Gorin, G.: Urease. VII. Some Observations on the Assay Method of Sumner, *Anal Biochem* 17, 60, 1966.
- Contaxis, C., and Reithel, F.: Studies on Protein Multimers. II. A Study of the Mechanism of Urease Dissociation in 1,2-Propanediol: Comparative Studies with Ethylene Glycol and Glycerol, *J Biol Chem* 246, 677, 1971.
- Contaxis, C., and Reithel, F.: A Study of the Structural Subunits of Urease Obtained During Controlled Dissociation, *Can J Biochem* 50, 461, 1972.
- Cowans, J., and Katz, S.: A Direct Potentiometric Study of the Urea-Urease System, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 107, 605, 1965.
- Creno, R., Wenk, R., and Bohlig, P.: Automated Micromeasurement of Urea Using Urease and the Berthelot Reaction, *Am J Clin Path* 54, 828, 1970.
- De Llano, J., and Gavilanes, J.: Increased Electrophoretic Mobility of Sodium Sulfite-Treated Jack Bean Urease, *Electrophoresis* 13, 300, 1992.
- de Llano, J., Garcia-Segura, J., and Gavilanes, J.: Selective Silver Staining of Urease Activity in Polyacrylamide Gels, *Anal Biochem* 177, 37, 1989.
- Dounce, A.: An Improved Method for Recrystallizing Urease, *J Biol Chem* 140, 307, 1941.
- Dunn, B., Campbell, G., Perez-Perez, G., and Blaser, M.: Purification and Characterization of Urease from *Helicobacter pylori*, *J Biol Chem* 265, 9464, 1990.
- Fishbein, W.: Urease Catalysis. III. Stoichiometry, Kinetics, and Inhibitory Properties of a Third Substrate: Dihydroxyurea, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1188, 1969.
- Fishbein, W., and Carbone, P.: Urease Catalysis. II. Inhibition of the Enzyme by Hydroxyurea, Hydroxylamine and Acetohydroxamic Acid, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2407, 1965.
- Fishbein, W., and Daly, J.: Urease Inhibitors for Hepatic Coma. II. Comparative Efficacy of Four Lower Hydroxamite Homologs *in Vitro* and *in vivo*, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 134, 1083, 1970.
- Fishbein, W., and Nagarajan, K.: Production of the Urease Half-Unit at Alkaline pH, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 140, 505, 1972.
- Fishbein, W., and Nagarajan, K.: Urease Catalysis and Structure. VII. Factors Involved in Urease Polymerization and Its Kinetic Pattern, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 144, 700, 1971.

- Fishbein, W., and Nagarajan, K.: Urease Catalysis and Structure. 8. Ionic Strength Dependence of Urease Polymerization and Polymer pI, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 151, 370, 1972.
- Fishbein, W., and Nagarajan, K., and Scurzi, W.: Urease Catalysis and Structure. VI. Correlation of Sedimentation Coefficients and Electrophoretic Mobilities for Polymeric Urease Isozymes, *J Biol Chem* 245, 5985, 1970.
- Fishbein, W., Winter, T., and Davidson, J.: Urease Catalysis. I. Stoichiometry, Specificity and Kinetics of a Second Substrate: Hydroxyurea, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2402, 1965.
- Gibson, L.: Urease Production: A Little-Known Property of Haemophilus, *Am J Clin Path* 54, 199, 1970.
- Gorin, G., and Chin, C.: Urease. VI. A New Method of Assay and the Specific Enzymic Activity, *Anal Biochem* 17, 49, 1966.
- Gorin, G., Fuchs, E., Butler, L., Chopra, S., and Hersh, R.: Some Properties of Urease, *Biochemistry* 1, 911, 1962.
- Guilbault, G., and Montalvo, J.: Enzyme Electrode for the Substrate Urea, *J Am Chem Soc* 92, 2533, 1970.
- Hanabusa, K.: High-Yield Crystallization of Urease from Jack Bean, *Nature* 189, 551, 1961.
- Hanss, M., and Rey, A.: Use of Conductometry in the Study of Enzymic Reactions. Urea-Urease System. In French, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 227, 630, 1971.
- Harris, E., Randhawa, B., and Prabhakaran, K.: Urease Assay Using a Rapid Radiometric Procedure, *Anal Biochem* 249, 117, 1997.
- Hersh, L., and Srere, P.: A Continuous Spectrophotometric Method for Ammonia-Generating Reactions, *Anal Biochem* 37, 353, 1970.
- Hill, R., and Elliott, A.: Properties of Urease Fractions Separated on CM-Cellulose, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 113, 405, 1966.
- Icatlo, Jr., F., Kuroki, M., Kobayashi, C., Yokoyama, H., Ikemori, Y., Hashi, T., and Kodama, Y.: Affinity Purification of *Heliobacter pylori* Urease. Relevance to Gastric Mucin Adherence by Urease Protein, *J Biol Chem* 273, 18130, 1998.
- Jabri, E., Lee, M., Hausinger, R., and Karplus, P.: Preliminary Crystallographic Studies of Urease from Jack Bean and from *Klebsiella-Aerogenes*, *J Mol Biol* 227, 934, 1992.
- James, D., and Pring, B.: Use of Immobilised Urease in a Continuous Flow Method for the Determination of Plasma Urea, *Clin Chim Acta* 62, 435, 1975.
- Jespersen, N.: A Thermochemical Study of the Hydrolysis of Urea by Urease, *J Am Chem Soc* 97, 1662, 1975.
- Jones, B., and Mobley, H.: Proteus mirabilis Urease: Nucleotide Sequence Determination and Comparison with Jack Bean Urease, *J Appl Bacteriol* 171, 6414, 1989.
- Kakimoto, S., Okazaki, K., Sakane, T., Imai, K., Sumino, Y., Akiyama, S., and Nakao, Y.: Isolation and Taxonomic Characterization of Acid Urease-producing Bacteria, *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 1111, 1989.
- Kakimoto, S., Sumino, Y., Akiyama, S., Nakao, Y.: Purification and Characterization of Acid Urease from *Lactobacillus reuteri* , *Agric Biol Chem* 53, 1119, 1989.
- Kaplan, A.: V. Determination of Urease Activity, *Methods Biochem Anal* 17, 320, 1960.
- Katz, S.: Direct Potentiometric Determination of Urease Activity, *Anal Chem* 36, 2500, 1964.
- Kistiakowsky, G., Mangelsdorf, P., Rosenberg, A., and Shaw, W.: The Effects of Electrolytes on Urease Activity, *J Am Chem Soc* 74, 5015, 1952.
- Kuchel, P., Nichol, L., and Jeffrey, P.: Interpretation of the Kinetics of Consecutive Enzyme-Catalyzed Reactions. Studies on the Arginase-Urease System, *J Biol Chem* 250, 8222, 1975.
- Larson, A., and Kallio, R.: Purification and Properties of Bacterial Urease, *J Appl Bacteriol* 68, 67, 1954.
- Lynn, K.: Some Properties and Purifications of Urease, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 146, 205, 1967.
- Lynn, K.: Urease: The 12 S Form, *Can J Biochem* 48, 631, 1970.
- Lynn, K., and Yanwich, P.: 13C Kinetic Isotope Effects in the Urease-Catalyzed Hydrolysis of Urea. II. Influence of Reaction Variables Other Than Temperature, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 81, 533, 1974.
- Magana-Plaza, I., Montes, C., and Ruiz-Herrera, J.: Purification and Biochemical Characteristics of Urease from *Proteus vettgeri*, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 242, 230, 1971.
- Mamiya, G. and Gorin, G.: Urease. Some Observations on the Procedure for its Isolation, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 105, 382, 1965.
- Maramaa, S.: The Distribution and Functional Changes of Gastric Urease Activity, *Gastroenterology* 50, 657, 1966.
- Mendes, M., Karmali, A., and Brown, P.: One-step Affinity Purification of Urease from Jack Beans, *Biochimie* 70, 1369, 1988.
- Messing, A.: Letter: A Stannous Bridge for Coupling Urease to Controlled Pore Titanium, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 16, 1419, 1974.
- Mobley, H., and Hausinger, R.: Microbial Ureases: Significance, Regulation, and Molecular Characterization, *Microbiol Rev* 53, 85, 1989.
- Mobley, H., Cortesia, M., Rosenthal, L., and Jones, B.: Characterization of Urease from *Campylobacter pylori*, *J Clin Microbiol* 26, 831, 1988.
- Nakamoto, Y., Karube, I., and Suzuki, S.: Urease-Collagen Membrane Behavior of Ammonia, *J Exp Biol Med* 53, 595, 1975.
- Nichol, L., Owen, E., and Winzor, D.: Effect of Thermodynamic Nonideality in Kinetic Studies: Evidence for Reversible Unfolding of Urease during Urea Hydrolysis, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 239, 147, 1985.
- Norkus, N., Kubasik, N., and Sine, H.: Four Commercial Urease Reagents and a Laboratory-Prepared Reagent Compared for Analysis of Blood Urea Nitrogen with the Beckman Analyzer, *Clin Chem* 22, 683, 1976.
- Norris, R., and Brocklehurst, K.: A Convenient Method of Preparation of High-Activity Urease from *Canavalia ensiformis* by Covalent Chromatograppy and an Investigation of Its Thiol Groups with 2,2'-Dipyridyl Disulphide as a Thiol Titrant and Reactivity Probe, *Biochem J* 159, 245, 1976.
- Odake, S., Nakahashi, K., Morikawa, T., Takebe, S., and Kobashi, K.: Inhibition of Urease Activity by Dipeptidyl Hydroxamic Acids, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 40, 2764, 1992.
- Owusu, R., Trewhella, M., and Finch, A.: Flow Microcalorimetric Study of Immobilized Enzyme Kinetics Using Urea-Immobilized Urease System, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 830, 282, 1985.
- Perezurria, E., and Vicente, C.: Purification and Some Properties of a Secreted Urease from *Evernia-Prunastri* Thallus, Vol. 133, 692, 1989.
- Reithel, F., Robbins, J., and Gorin, G.: A Structural Subunit Molecular Weight of Urease, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 108, 409, 1964.
- Riddles, P., Whan, V., Blakeley, R., and Zerner, B.: Cloning and Sequencing of a Jack Bean Urease-Encoding cDNA, *Gene* 108, 265, 1991.
- Riddles, P., Whan, V., Blakeley, R., and Zerner, B.: Erratum: Cloning and Sequencing of a Jack Bean Urease-Encoding cDNA, *Gene* 121, 399, 1992.

- Riesel, E., and Katchalski, E.: Preparation and Properties of Water-Insoluble Derivatives of Urease, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1521, 1964.
- Ruiz-Herrera, J., and Gonzalez, J.: A Continuous Method for the Measurement of Urease Activity, *Anal Biochem* 31, 366, 1969.
- Sehgal, P., Tanis, R., and Naylor, A.: A Low Molecular-Weight Form of Urease, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 20, 550, 1965.
- Siegel, L., and Monty, K.: Determination of Molecular Weights and Frictional Ratios of Macromolecules in Impure Systems: Aggregation of Urease, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 19, 494, 1965.
- Sumner, J.: , *The Enzymes* Vol. 1, Pt. 2, J. Sumner and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 889, 1951.
- Sumner, J., and Somers, G.: , *Chemistry and Methods of Enzymes, 2nd edition* , Academic Press, NY, 157, 1947.
- Sumner, J., Gralen, N., and Ericksson-Quensel, I.: The Molecular Weight of Urease, *J Biol Chem* 125, 37, 1938.
- Sundaram, P., and Crook, E.: Preparation and Properties of Solid-Supported Urease, *Can J Biochem* 49, 1388, 1971.
- Sundaram, P., and Hornby, W.: Preparation and Properties of Urease Chemically Attached to Nylon Tube, *F.E.B.S. Lett.* 10, 325, 1970.
- Sundaram, P., and Laidler, K.: The Urease-Catalyzed Hydrolyses of Some Substituted Ureas and Esters of Carbamic Acid, *Can J Biochem* 48, 1132, 1970.
- Takishima, K., Suga, T., and Mamiya, G.: The Structure of Jack Bean Urease - The Complet Amino Acid Sequence, Limited Proteolysis and Reactive Cysteine Residues, *Eur J Biochem* 175, 151, 1988.
- Tanis, R., and Naylor, A.: Physical and Chemical Studies of a Low Molecular Weight Form of Urease, *Biochem J* 108, 771, 1968.
- Thompson, A., and Holmes, A.: Demonstration of Urease Inactivation by Antibody in Man, *J Lab Clin Med* 64, 1010, 1964.
- Tran-Minh, C., and Broun, G.: Construction and Study of Electrodes Using Cross-Linked Enzymes, *Anal Chem* 47, 1359, 1975.
- Varner, J.: , *The Enzymes* , P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 247, 1960.
- Vasudevan, P., Ruggiano, L., and Weiland, R.: Studies on the Deactivation of Immobilized Urease, *Biotechnol Bioeng* 35, 1145, 1990.
- Wilson, B.: Automatic Estimation of Urea Using Urease and Alkaline Phenol, *Clin Chem* 12, 360, 1966.
- Wolpert, E., Hofmann, A., and Summerskill, W.: Synthesis and Metabolism of Labeled Acetohydroxamic Acid, a Urease Inhibitor, *Proc Soc Exp Biol Med* 136, 592, 1971.
- Zerner, B.: Recent Advances in the Chemistry of an Old Enzyme, Urease, *Bioorg Chem* 19, 116, 1991.

114. Uricase

Urate: O_2 Oxidoreductase

This reaction represents the termination of purine catabolism in all mammals excluding man, higher apes and the Dalmatian dog.

The enzyme has been reviewed by Mahler (1963).

Uricase is very important for the determination of uric acid in biological fluids. Not only is the reaction specific, it may be monitored at 292 nm, 340 nm or colorimetrically by coupled chromogenic response. Non-enzymatic methods are interfered with by turbidity or the presence of aspirin, ascorbic acid, glutathione, paracetanol and many antibiotics. See Itiaba *et al.* (1975); Kuan *et al.* (1975); Pesce *et al.* (1974); G*ö*kicke and G*ö*kicke (1973); Kabasakalian *et al.* (1973); Lum and Gambino (1973); Steele (1970) and Troy and Purdy (1970). Uricase (urate oxidase) catalyzes the following overall reaction:

$$\text{Urate} + O_2 + H_2O \rightarrow \text{Allantoin} + H_2O_2 + CO_2 \qquad (114.1)$$

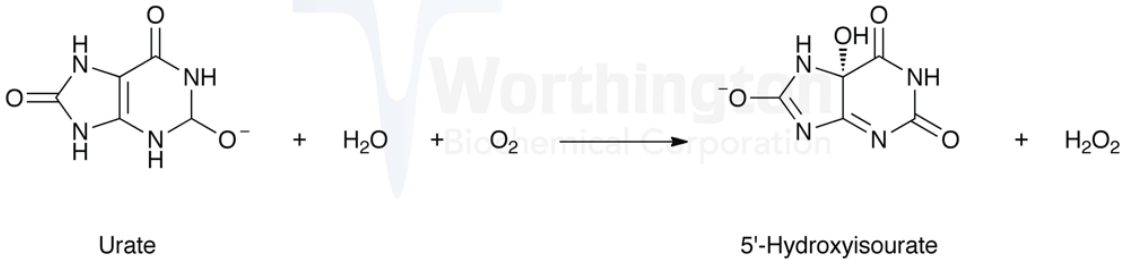


Figure 114.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Uricase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Hog Liver

Specificity

The enzyme is highly specific for uric acid. (See Mahler 1963).

Composition

The enzyme is composed of four subunits of 32,000 M.W. There is one copper atom per molecule (125,000 M.W.) (Pitts *et al.* 1974).

IUB

- 1.7.3.3

CAS

- 9002-12-4

Molecular Weight

- 125,000 (Pitts *et al.* 1974)

Optimal pH

- 9.0 (Mahler 1963)

Isoelectric Point

- 6.3 (Mahler 1963)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{278}$ = 11.3 (Mahler 1963)

Inhibitors

- Various purine analogues of urate (Bergmann *et al.* 1963; Baum *et al.* 1956), cyanide and other copper chelating agents. Fridovich (1965) reports that urate in alkaline solution may be converted to a potent inhibitor, oxonate.

Stability/Storage

- Purified uricase in 10% saturated ammonium sulfate is stable for a year at 5°C.

Assay Information

Method

- The reaction velocity is determined by measuring the decrease in absorbance at 290 nm resulting from the oxidation of uric acid to allantoin. One unit oxidizes one micromole of uric acid per minute at 25°C and pH 8.5 under the specified conditions.

Reagents

- 0.1 M Sodium borate buffer, pH 8.5
- 0.12 mM Uric acid. Dissolve 60 mg lithium carbonate in 15 ml water and filter. Prepare fresh solution by dissolving 100 mg uric acid in filtrate. Heating to 50 - 60°C may be necessary to effect solution. Cool and bring to a volume of 100 ml with reagent grade water. Dilute 1/100 with 0.1 M borate, pH 8.5.
- Note: Prior to use, the 0.1 M sodium borate buffer and the 0.12 mM uric acid solution should be oxygenated by bubbling O_2 through the solutions for 10-15 minutes. Reoxygenate every 20 minutes.

Enzyme

- Dissolve at one $\frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}}$ in cold (5°C) 0.1 M sodium borate buffer, pH 8.5.

Procedure

Spectrophotometer Settings: Wavelength: 290 nm Temperature: 25°C

Pipette into a cuvette as follows:

- Borate buffer - 0.5 ml
- 0.12 mM Uric acid - 2.0 ml

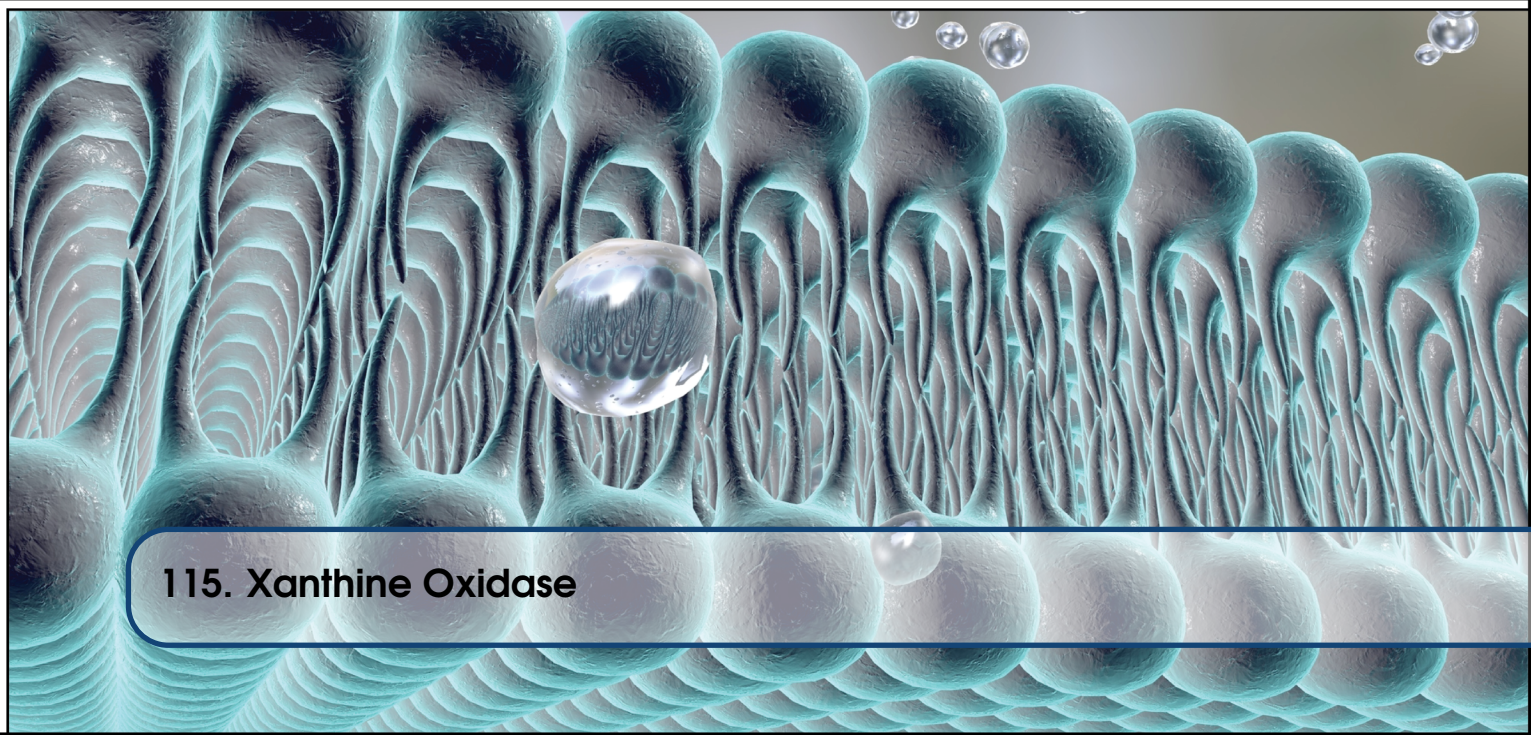
Incubate in spectrophotometer for 4-5 minutes to achieve temperature equilibration and to establish blank rate, if any. At zero time add 0.5 ml of enzyme and record decrease in A_{290} for 6-7 minutes. Calculate ΔA_{265} from initial linear portion of curve.

Calculation

- $$\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mg}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A_{290}}{\text{min}}}{12.2 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg enzyme}}{\text{ml reaction mixture}}}$$

References

- Arima, K., and Nose, K.: Studies on Bacterial Urate-Oxygen Oxidoreductase. I. Purification and Properties of the Enzyme, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 151, 54, 1968.
- Baum, H., Hubscher, G., and Mahler, H.: Studies on Uricase. II. The Enzyme-Substrate Complex, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 22, 514, 1956.
- Baum, H., Mahler, H., and Hubscher, G.: Studies on Uricase. III. The Oxidation of Uric Acid by Model Copper Complexes, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 22, 528, 1956.
- Bergmann, F., Kwiety-Govrin, H., Ungar-Waron, H., Kalmus, A., and Tamari, M.: Relation of Structure to the Inhibitory Activity of Purines Against Urate Oxidase, *Biochem J* 86, 567, 1963.
- Bergmeyer, H., Grabl, M., and Walter, H.: , *Methods of Enzymatic Analysis* , H. Bergmeyer, Verlag Chemie, Veinheim, 321, 1983.
- Brown, G.: Uricolytic Enzymes in Liver of the Dipnoan *Protopterusa aethiopicus*, *Science* 153, 1653, 1966.
- Caraway, W., and Marable, H.: Comparison of Carbonate and Uricase-Carbonate Methods for the Determination of Uric Acid in Serum, *Clin Chem* 12, 18, 1966.
- Dubbs, C., Davis, F., and Adams, W.: Simple Microdetermination of Uric Acid, *J Biol Chem* 218, 497, 1956.
- Feichtmeir, T., and Wrenn, H.: Direct Determination of Uric Acid Using Uricase, *Am J Clin Path* 25, 833, 1955.
- Fridovich, I.: The Competitive Inhibition of Uricase by Oxonate and by Related Derivatives of s-Trazines, *J Biol Chem* 240, 2491, 1965.
- Godicke, W., and Godicke, I.: The Fluorometric Determination of Uric Acid by Use of the Uricase-Peroxidase System and 3,5-Diacetyl-1,4-Dihydrolutidine as Secondary Substrate, *Clin Chim Acta* 44, 159, 1973.
- Greene, R., Mitchell, H.: Uricase in *Neurospora crassa*, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 70, 603, 1957.
- Ihler, G., Lantzy, A., Purpura, J., and Glew, R.: Enzymatic Degradation of Uric Acid by Uricase-Loaded Human Erythrocytes, *J Clin Invest* 56, 595, 1975.
- Itiaba, K., Hsiung, M., and Crawhall, J.: Uric Acid Estimation: A Comparison of the Manual Uricase-UV and the Phosphotungstate Auto-Analyzer Methods, *Circulation* 8, 316, 1975.
- Kabasakalian, P., Kalliney, S., and Westcott, A.: Determination of Uric Acid in Serum, with Use of Uricase and a Tribromophenol-Aminoantipyrine Chromogen, *Clin Chem* 19, 522, 1973.
- Kageyama, N.: A Direct Colorimetric Determination of Uric Acid in Serum and Urine with Uricase-Catalase System, *Clin Chim Acta* 31, 421, 1971.
- Kalckar, H.: Differential Spectrophotometry of Purine Compounds by Means of Specific Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 167, 429, 1947.
- Kaufman, J., Greene, M., and Seegmiller, J.: Urine Uric Acid to Creatinine Ratio-A Screening Test for Inherited Disorders of Purine Metabolism. Phosphoribosyltransferase (PRT) Deficiency in X-Linked Cerebral Palsy and in a Variant of Gout, *J Pediatrics* 73, 583, 1968.
- Kissel, P., Mauuary, G., Royer, R., and Toussain, P.: Treatment of Malignant Haemopathies and Urate Oxidase, *Lancet* 1, 229, 1975.
- Klinenberg, J., Goldfinger, S., Bradley, K., and Seegmiller, J.: An Enzymatic Spectrophotometric Method for the Determination of Xanthine and Hypoxanthine, *Clin Chem* 13, 834, 1967.
- Kuan, J., Kuan, S., and Guilbault, G.: An Alternative Method for the Determination of Uric Acid in Serum, *Clin Chim Acta* 64, 19, 1975.
- Liddle, L., Seegmiller, J., and Laster, L.: The Enzymatic Spectrophotometric Method for Determination of Uric Acid, *J Lab Clin Med* 54, 903, 1959.
- Lorentz, K., and Berndt, W.: Enzymic Determination of Uric Acid by a Colorimetric Method, *Anal Biochem* 18, 58, 1967.
- Lum, G., and Gambino, S.: Comparison of Four Methods for Measuring Uric Acid: Copper-Chelate, Phosphotungstate, Manual Uricase, and Automated Kinetic Uricase, *Clin Chem* 19, 1184, 1973.
- Mahler, H.: Uricase, *The Enzymes, 2nd Ed.* Vol. 8, P. Boyer, H. Lardy, and K. Myrback, Academic Press, NY, 285, 1963.
- Mahler, H., Hubscher, G., and Baum, H.: Studies on Uricase. I. Preparation, Purification and Properties of a Cuproprotein, *J Biol Chem* 216, 625, 1955.
- Mahler, J.: A New Bacterial Uricase for Uric Acid Determination, *Anal Biochem* 38, 65, 1970.
- Nakamura, N., Murayama, K., and Kinoshita, T.: Immobilization of Uricase on Protamine Bound to Glass Beads and Its Application to Determination of Uric Acid, *Anal Biochem* 152, 386, 1986.
- Pesce, M., Bodourian, S., and Nicholson, J.: Automated Enzymatic Micromethod for Determination of Uric Acid in Serum and Urine with a Centrifugal Analyzer, *Clin Chem* 20, 1231, 1974.
- Pitts, O., and Priest, D.: Uricase Reaction Intermediate. Mechanism of Borate and Hydroxide Ion Catalysis, *Biochemistry* 12, 1358, 1973.
- Pitts, O., and Priest, D.: A Steady-State Kinetic Investigation of the Uricase Reaction Mechanism, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 163, 359, 1974.
- Pitts, O., Priest, D., and Fish, W.: Uricase. Subunit Composition and Resistance to Denaturants, *Biochemistry* 13, 888, 1974.
- Praetorius, E.: An Enzymatic Method for the Determination of Uric Acid by Ultraviolet Spectrophotometry, *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 1, 222, 1949.
- Praetorius, E., and Poulson., R.: Enzymatic Determination of Uric Acid, *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 5, 273, 1953.
- Steele, T.: An Automated Enzymatic Spectrophotometric Method for the Determination of Uric Acid, *Am J Clin Path* 53, 116, 1970.
- Theodore, J., Acevedo, J., and Robin, E.: Implantation of exogenous enzymatic activity in isolated alveolar macrophages, *Science* 178, 1302, 1972.
- Troy, R., and Purdy, W.: The Colorimetric Determination of Uric Acid in Serum and Urine, *Clin Chim Acta* 27, 401, 1970.
- Venter, J., Venter, B., Dixon, J., and Kaplan, N.: A Possible Role for Glass Bead Immobilized Enzymes as Therapeutic Agents (Immobilized Uricase as Enzyme Therapy for Hyperuricemia), *Biochem Med* 12, 79, 1975.



115. Xanthine Oxidase

Xanthine: O Oxidoreductase

Characteristics of Xanthine Oxidase from Milk:

Xanthine oxidase, being a unimolecular, multicomponent electron transport systm, has been the target of extensive study employing electron paramagnetic resonance spectroscopy (Bray *et al*. 1964; Ehrenberg and Bray 1965; Handler *et al*. 1964; Nakamura and Yamazaki 1969). The enzyme has been reported to have anti-tumor effect in mice (Haddow *et al*. 1958) and to participate in the release of iron from hepatic ferritin stores in the plasma (Mazur *et al*. 1958). Xanthine oxidase catalyzes the oxidation of xanthine to uric acid:

$$\text{Xanthine} + O_2 + 2H_2O \rightarrow \text{Urate} + 2H_2O_2 \qquad (115.1)$$

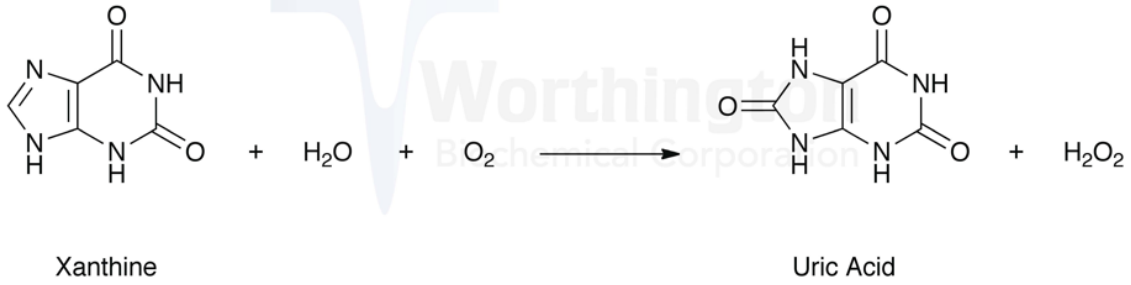


Figure 115.1: Enzymatic Reaction - Xanthine Oxidase

Source for Characteristics

The enzyme characteristics described herein come from the following sources:

- Milk

Specificity

The enzyme has a broad specificity catalyzing the reduction of O_2, cytochrome c, NO^{-3}, $Fe(CN)_6^{-3}$ and various quinones and dyes by aldehydes and purines (Nakamura and Yamazaki 1969).

Composition

Each protein molecule contains 2 moles FAD, 2 gram-atoms Mo, and 8 gram-atoms Fe. The amino acid composition has been determined (Hart *et al.* 1970).

IUB

- 1.1.3.22

Molecular Weight

- 275,000 (Hart *et al.* 1970)

Optimal pH

- 4.6 (Westerfeld *et al.* 1959)

Extinction Coefficient

- $E^{1\%}_{280}$ = 11.26 (Massey *et al.* 1969)

Inhibitors

- Metal ions, urea, purine 6-aldehyde, 2-amino-4-hydroxypteridine 6-aldehyde (Westerfeld *et al.* 1959)

Stability/Storage

- Ammonium sulfate suspensions of the enzyme are stable for weeks when refrigerated, and for several days at room temperature.

Stabilizers

- Salicylate, cysteine, histamine, and versenate act as stabilizers.

Assay Information

Method

- The rate of formation of urate from hypoxanthine is determined by measuring increased absorbance at 290 nm.
- A unit of activity is that forming one micromole of urate per minute at 25°C.

Reagents

- Buffer: 0.05 M Phosphate, pH 7.5
- Substrate: 10 mg hypoxanthine in 500 ml reagent grade water

Enzyme

- Dilute stock suspension with 0.05 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.5, to contain 0.1 to 0.2 $\frac{\text{units}}{\text{ml}}$.

Procedure

Into cuvettes pipette the following:

Description	Test	Control
Buffer	1.9 ml	1.9 ml
Reagent grade water	—-	1.0 ml
Enzyme	0.1 ml	0.1 ml
Substrate (at zero time)	1.0 ml	—-

Record increase in absorbance and determine ΔA_{290} from the linear portion of the curve. The rate is proportional to enzyme concentration within limits of 0.01 to 0.02 units per test.

Calculation

- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{mgP}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000}{1.22 \text{ x } 10^4 \text{ x } \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{ml}} \text{ reaction mixture}}$
- $\frac{\text{Units}}{\text{ml}} = \frac{\frac{\Delta A}{\text{min}} \text{ x } 1000 \text{ x } 3 \text{ ml x dilution}}{1.22 \text{ x } 10^4 \text{ x } 0.1 \text{ ml}}$

The molar absorbancy of uric acid = $1.22 \text{ x } 10^4 \frac{1}{\text{cm}}$ (Westerfeld *et al.* 1959)

References

- Al-Khalidi, U., and Chaglassian, T.: The Species Distribution of Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochem J* 97, 318, 1965.
- Avis, P., Bergel, F., Bray, R., James, D., and Shooter, K.: Cellular Constituents. The Chemistry of Xanthine Oxidase. Part II. The Homogeneity of Crystalline Metalloflavoprotein Fractions, *J Chem Soc [Perkin 1]* 1212, , 1956.
- Ayvazian, J.: Xanthinuria and Hemochromatosis, *N Engl J Med* 270, 53, 1963.
- Ball, E.: , *J Biol Chem* 128, 51, 1939.
- Beckman, J., Parks, D., Pearson, J., Marshall, P., and Freeman, B.: A Sensitive Fluorometric Assay for Measuring Xanthine Dehydrogenase and Oxidase in Tissues, *Free Radic Biol Med* 6, 607, 1989.
- Bergel, F.: , *Chemistry of Enzymes in Cancer, American Lecture Series* , I. Kugelmass, Charles C. Thomas, Publ., Springfield, IL, USA, 24, 1961.
- Bergel, F., and Bray, R.: The Chemistry of Xanthine Oxidase. 4. The Problems of Enzyme Inactivation and Stabilization, *Biochem J* 73, 192, 1959.
- Bergmann, F., and Kwietny, H.: Pteridines as Substrates of Mammalian Xanthine Oxidase. I. The End-product of the Enzymic Oxidation of Pteridines, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 28, 613, 1958.
- Bounds, P., and Winston, G.: The Reaction of Xanthine Oxidase with Aldehydic Products of Lipid Peroxidation, *Free Radic Biol Med* 11, 447, 1991.
- Bray, R.: Spectrophotometric Studies on the Reduction of Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochem J* 83, 11P, 1962.
- Bray, R., Malmstrom, B., and Vanngard, T.: The Chemistry of Xanthine Oxidase. 5. Electron-Spin Resonance of Xanthine Oxidase Solutions, *Biochem J* 73, 193, 1959.
- Bray, R., Palmer, G., and Beinert, H.: Direct Studies on the Electron Transfer Sequence in Xanthine Oxidase by Electron Paramagnetic Resonance Spectroscopy. II. Kinetic Studies Employing Rapid Freezing, *J Biol Chem* 239, 2667, 1964.
- Britigan, B., Pou, S., Rosen, G., Lilleg, D., and Buettner, G.: Hydroxyl Radical is Not a Product of the Reaction of Xanthine Oxidase and Xanthine. The Confounding Problem of Adventitious Iron Bound to Xanthine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 265, 17533, 1990.
- Cighetti, G., Del Puppo, M., Andreetta, F., and Kienle, M.: Xanthine Oxidase Activity: Simultaneous HPLC Evaluation of the "D" and "O" Forms, *Biochem Int* 18, 1211, 1989.
- Corran, H., Dewan, J., Gordon, A., and Green, D.: , *Biochem J* 33, 1694, 1939.
- Coughlan, M., Rajagopalan, K., and Handler, P.: The Role of Molybdenum in Xanthine Oxidase and Related Enzymes. Reactivity with Cyanide, Arsenite, and Methanol, *J Biol Chem* 244, 2658, 1969.
- Edmondson, D., and D'Ardenne, S.: Electron-Nuclear Double Resonance Spectroscopy of the Desulfo-Inhibited Molybdenum(V) Center in Bovine Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochemistry* 28, 5924, 1989.
- Ehrenberg, A., and Bray, R.: Magnetic Susceptibility Changes and Electron Spin Resonance Signals Related to the Iron of Xanthine Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 109, 199, 1965.
- Escribano, J., Garcia-Canovas, F., and Garcia-Carmona, F.: A Kinetic Study of Hypoxanthine Oxidation by Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochem J* 254, 829, 1988.
- Fish, K., Massey, V., Sands, R., and Dunham, W.: The Interaction of Bisulfite with Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 265, 19665, 1990.
- Fridovitch, I.: Synergistic Inhibition of Xanthine Oxidase by Guanidinium Plus Thiocyanate, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 109, 511, 1965.
- Gilbert, D.: The Chemistry of Xanthine Oxidase. 10. The Inhibition of the Bovine Enzyme by Purine 6-Aldehyde, *Biochem J* 93, 214, 1964.
- Gilbert, D.: The Reaction of Bovine Milk Xanthine Oxidase with p-Chloromercurybenzene Sulphonic Acid, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 77, 657, 1964.
- Gilbert, D., and Bergel, F.: The Chemistry of Xanthine Oxidase. 9. An Improved Method of Preparing the Bovine Milk Enzyme, *Biochem J* 90, 350, 1964.
- Graham, K., Fleming, J., Young, R., and Gensch, K.: Preparation of Antibodies against Xanthine Oxidase from Human Milk, *Int J Biochem* 21, 715, 1989.
- Greenlee, L., and Handler, P.: Xanthine Oxidase. VI. Influence of pH on Substrate Specificity, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1090, 1964.
- Greenlee, L., and Handler, P.: Xanthine Oxidase. VII. Inhibition by Amino Group Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 239, 1096, 1964.
- Gutfreund, H., and Sturtevant, J.: Steps in the Oxidation of Xanthine to Uric Acid Catalysed by Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochem J* 73, 1, 1959.
- Haddow, A., de Lamirande, G., Bergel, F., Bray, R., and Gilbert, D.: Anti-Tumour and Biochemical Effects of Purified Bovine Xanthine Oxidase in C3H and C Mice, *Nature* 182, 1144, 1958.
- Handler, P., Rajagopalan, K., and Aleman, V.: Structure and Function of Iron-flavoproteins, *Fed Proc* 23, 30, 1964.
- Hart, L., McGartoll, M., Chapman, H., and Bray, R.: The Composition of Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochem J* 116, 851, 1970.
- Johnson, J., London, R., and Rajagopalan, K.: Covalently Bound Phosphate Residues in Bovine Milk Xanthine Oxidase and in Glucose Oxidase from *Aspergillus niger*: A Reevaluation, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 86, 6493, 1989.
- Kalckar, H.: Differential Spectrophotometry of Purine Compounds by Means of Specific Enzymes, *J Biol Chem* 167, 429, 1947.
- Komai, H., Massey, V., and Palmer, G.: The Preparation and Properties of Deflavo Xanthine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1692, 1969.
- Lanzara, V.,Cerellati, F., and Grazi, E.: On the Interaction Between Xanthine Oxidase and Actin, *Biochem Int* 17, 217, 1988.
- Massey, V., Brumby, P., and Komai, H.: Studies on Milk Xanthine Oxidase. Some Spectral and Kinetic Properties, *J Biol Chem* 244, 1682, 1969.
- Mazur, A., Green, S., Saha, A., and Carleton, A.: Mechanism of Release of Ferritin Iron *in vivo* by Xanthine Oxidase, *J Clin Invest* 37, 1809, 1958.
- Muraoka, S.: Studies on Xanthine Oxidase. II. Mechanism of Substrate Inhibition and Its Reversal by Histamine, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 73, 27, 1963.
- Muraoka, S., Sugiyama, M., and Yamasaki, H.: Evidence for Aerobic and Anaerobic Mechanisms for Reduction of Cytochrome c by Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 19, 346, 1965.
- Nakamura, M.: Allopurinol-Insensitive Oxygen Radical Formation by Milk Xanthine Oxidase Systems, *J. Biochem.* 110, 450, 1991.
- Nakamura, S., and Yamazaki, I.: One-Electron Transfer Reactions in Biochemical Systems. IV. A Mixed Mechanism in the Reaction of

Milk Xanthine Oxidase with Electron Acceptors, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 189, 29, 1969.
- Oertling, W., and Hille, R.: Resonance-Enhanced Raman Scattering from the Molybdenum Center of Xanthine Oxidase, *J Biol Chem* 265, 17446, 1990.
- Ortin, A., Lopezperez, M., Blanco, M., and Perez, J.: Extraction of Xanthine Oxidase from Milk by Counter-Current Distribution in an Aqueous 2-Phase System, *J Chromatogr* 558, 357, 1991.
- Pomales, R., Bieber, S., Friedman, R., and Hitchings, G.: Augmentation of the Incorporation of Hypoxanthine into Nucleic Acids by the Administration of an Inhibitor of Xanthine Oxidase, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 72, 119, 1963.
- Punch, J., Rees, R., Cashmer, B., Wilkins, E., Smith, D., and Till, G.: Xanthine Oxidase - Its Role in the No-Reflow Phenomenon, *Surgery* 111, 169, 1992.
- Rastelli, G., Costantino, L., and Albasini, A.: A Model of the Interaction of Substrates and Inhibitors with Xanthine Oxidases, *J Am Chem Soc* 119, 3007, 1997.
- Rubbo, H., Radi, R., and Prodanov, E.: Substrate Inhibition of Xanthine Oxidase and Its Influence on Superoxide Radical Production, *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1074, 386, 1991.
- Salaris, S., Babbs, C., and Voorhees, W.: Methylene Blue As an Inhibitor of Superoxide Generation by Xanthine Oxidase - A Potential New Drug for the Attenuation of Ischemia/Reperfusion Injury, *Biochem Pharmacol* 42, 499, 1991.
- Sasaoka, T., Kaneda, N., and Nagatsu, T.: Highly Sensitive Assay for Xanthine Oxidase Activity by High-Performance Liquid Chromatography with Fluorescence Detection, *J Chromatogr B Biomed Appl* 424, 392, 1988.
- Seegmiller, J., Engelman, K., Klinenberg, J., Watts, R., and Sjoerdsma, A., Ayvazian, J., Rogers, A., Crosby, W.: Xanthine Oxidase and Iron (Correspondence), *N Engl J Med* 270, 534, 1964.
- Spector, T.: Oxypurinol as an Inhibitor of Xanthine Oxidase-Catalyzed Production of Superoxide Radical, *Biochem Pharmacol* 37, 349, 1988.
- Sugiura, M., Kato, K., Adachi, T., Ito, Y., Hirano, K., and Sawaki, S.: An Enzymic Method for the Determination of Inorganic Phosphate in Serum, *Chem Pharm Bull (Tokyo)* 29, 1451, 1981.
- Terada, L., Guidot, D., Leff, J., Willingham, I., Hanley, M., Piermattei, D., and Repine, J.: Hypoxia Injures Endothelial Cells by Increasing Endogenous Xanthine Oxidase Activity, *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 89, 3362, 1992.
- Totter, J., de Dugros, E., and Riveiro, C.: The Use of Chemiluminescent Compounds as Possible Indicators of Radical Production During Xanthine Oxidase Action, *J Biol Chem* 235, 1839, 1960.
- Van Spanning, R., Wansell-Bettenhaussen, C., Oltmann, L., and Stouthamer, A.: Extraction and Purification of Molybdenum Cofactor from Milk Xanthine Oxidase, *Eur J Biochem* 169, 349, 1987.
- Ventom, A., Deistung, J., and Bray, R.: The Isolation of Demolybdo Xanthine Oxidase from Bovine Milk, *Biochem J* 255, 949, 1988.
- Watts, R., Engelman, K., Klinenberg, J., Seegmiller, J., and Sjoerdsma, A.: The Enzyme Defect in Xanthinuria, *Biochem J* 90, 4P, 1964.
- Watts, R., Watts, J., and Seegmiller, J.: Xanthine Oxidase Activity in Human Tissues and Its Inhibition by Allopurinal 4-hydroxypyrazolo (3,4-d) Pyrimidine, *J Lab Clin Med* 66, 688, 1965.
- Waud, W., Brady, F., Wiley, R., and Rajagopalan, K.: A New Purification Procedure for Bovine Milk Xanthine Oxidase: Effect of Proteolysis on the Subunit Structure, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 169, 695, 1975.
- Westerfield, W., Richert, D., and Bloom, R.: The Inhibition of Xanthine and Succinic Oxidases by Carboxyl Reagents, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1889, 1959.
- Westerfield, W., Richert, D., and Higgins, E.: Further Studies with Xanthine Oxidase Inhibitors, *J Biol Chem* 234, 1887, 1959.
- Wyngaarden, J., and Dunn, J.: 8-Hydroxyadenine as the Intermediate in the Oxidation of Adenine to 2,8-Dihydroxyadenine by Xanthine Oxidase, *Arch Biochem Biophys* 70, 150, 1957.

116. How to Cite Worthington Literature

How to Cite Worthington Literature

Please use the following guide to cite any Worthington literature or website information. You can reference examples for each particular format below.

Worthington Enzyme Manual

- **Print version example (Papain):** Papain, *in Worthington Enzyme Manual*, (Worthington, C., et al), 280 (1993).
- **Online version example (Papain):** Worthington Enzyme Manual. Worthington, C., et al. (2011). Worthington Biochemical Corporation. Date of Access (http://www.worthington-biochem.com/pap/default.html).

Worthington Biochemical Tissue Dissociation Guide

- **Using the Hepatocyte Isolation System:** Hepatocyte Isolation System, *in Worthington Biochemical Corporation Tissue Dissociation Guide*, (Santangelo, C., Ed.), 13 (2008).
- **Online version example:** Worthington Biochemical Online Tissue Dissociation Guide. Santangelo, C. 2011. Worthington Biochemical Corporation. Date of Access (http://www.worthington-biochem.com/tissuedissociation/basic.html).

117. Miscellaneous Information

The following lists and tables appear in various publications. They are reproduced here for convenience and in easy-to-read formats.

Nucleic Acid Data

- Average weight of a DNA basepair (sodium salt) = 650 daltons
- Molecular weight of double-stranded DNA molecule: MW = bp x 650 daltons
- Moles of ends of a double-stranded DNA molecule: Moles = 2 x G / MW
- Moles of ends generated be restriction endonuclease cleavage: Moles = 2 x M x S (circular DNA molecule)
- Moles of ends generated be restriction endonuclease cleavage: Moles = 2 x M x S +2 x M (linear DNA molecule)

  where...
  bp = number of base pairs
  G = grams of DNA
  MW = molecular weight expressed in daltons
  M = moles of DNA
  S = number of sites

- 1.0 A_{260} unit double-stranded DNA = 50 μg/ml = 0.15 mM (in nucleotides)
- 1.0 A_{260} unit single-stranded DNA = 33 μg/ml = 0.10 mM (in nucleotides)
- 1.0 A_{260} unit single-stranded RNA = 40 μg/ml = 0.11 mM (in nucleotides)
- 1.0 kB DNA = coding capacity for 333 amino acids 37,000 dalton protein
- 10,000 dalton protein $\approx$ 270 bp DNA

- 50,000 dalton protein ≈ 1.35 kb DNA

Table 117.1: Lengths and Molecular Weights of Common Nucleic Acids

Nucleic Acid	Number of Nucleotides	Molecular Weight
λ DNA	48,502 (dsDNA)	3.0 x 10^7
pBR322 DNA	4,363 (dsDNA)	2.8 x 10^6
28S rRNA	4,800	1.6 x 10^6
23S rRNA	3,700	1.2 x 10^6
18S rRNA	1,900	6.1 x 10^5
16S rRNA	1,700	5.5 x 10^5
5S rRNA	120	3.6 x 10^4
tRNA (*E. Coli*)	75	2.5 x 10^4

Table 117.2: Nucleic Acid Equivalencies - 1

1 μg of	number of pmol	number of molecules
1000 bp DNA	1.52	9.1 x 10^{11}
pUC18/19 DNA (2686 bp)	0.57	3.4 x 10^{11}
pBR322 DNA (4361 bp)	0.35	2.1 x 10^{11}
M13mp18/19 (7250 bp)	0.21	1.3 x 10^{11}
λ DNA (48502 bp)	0.03	1.8 x 10^{11}

Table 117.3: Nucleic Acid Equivalencies - 2

1 pmol of	number of grams
1000 bp DNA	0.66
pUC18/19 DNA (2686 bp)	1.77
pBR322 DNA (4361 bp)	2.88
M13mp18/19 (7250 bp)	4.78
λ DNA (48502 bp)	32.01

Table 117.4: Nucleotides

Compound	Molecular Weight	λ Max (pH 7.0)	Absorbance at λ Max 1 M solution (pH 7.0)
ATP	507.2	259	15,400
CTP	483.2	271	9,000
GTP	523.2	253	13,700
UTP	484.2	262	10,000
dATP	491.2	259	15,200
dCTP	467.2	271	9,300
dGTP	507.2	253	13,700
dTTP	482.2	267	9,600

Table 117.5: Abbreviations

Abbreviation	Description
bp	Base Pair(s)
kb	kilo Base Pair(s)
ds	Double-Stranded (DNA)
da	Dalton (unit of molecular mass)
M	molarity (number of moles per liter of solution)
ss	Single-Stranded (DNA)

Table 117.6: Agarose Gel Resolution

% Gel	Optimum Resolution for Linear DNA (kbp)
0.5	30 to 1.0
0.7	12 to 0.8
1	10 to 0.5
1.2	7 to 0.4
1.5	3 to 0.2

Amino Acids / The Genetic Code

Table 117.7: Abbreviations, Molecular Weights and Codons for Amino Acids

Amino Acid	3-Letter Abbreviation	1-Letter Symbol	Molecular Weight	Codon
Alanine	Ala	A	89	GCA GCC GCG GCU
Arginine	Arg	R	174	CGA CGC CGG CGU or AGA AGG
Asparagine	Asn	N	132	AAC AAU
Aspartic Acid	Asp	D	133	GAC GAU
Asparagine or Aspartic Acid	Asx	B	—	—
Cysteine	Cys	C	121	UGC UGU
Glutamine	Gln	Q	146	CAA CAG
Glutamic Acid	Glu	E	147	GAA GAG
Glutamine or Glutamic Acid	Glx	Z	—	—
Glycine	Gly	G	75	GGA GGC GGG GGU
Histidine	His	H	155	CAC CAU
Isoleucine	Ile	I	131	AUA AUC AUU
Leucine	Leu	L	131	CUA CUC CUG CUU or UUA UUG
Lysine	Lys	K	146	AAA AAG
Methionine	Met	M	149	AUG
Phenylalanine	Phe	F	165	UUC UUU

Proline	Pro	P	115	CCA CCC CCG CCU
Serine	Ser	S	105	UCA UCC UCG UCU or AGC AGU
Threonine	Thr	T	119	ACA ACC ACG ACU
Tryptophan	Trp	W	204	UGG
Tyrosine	Tyr	Y	181	UAC UAU
Valine	Val	V	117	GUA GUC GUG GUU

Table 117.8: Standard Genetic Code

1st Base	2nd Base U		2nd Base C		2nd Base A		2nd Base G		3rd Base
U	UUU	Phe	UCU	Ser	UAU	Tyr	UGU	Cys	**U**
	UUC		UCC		UAC		UGC		**C**
	UUA		UCA		UAA	Stop	UGA	Stop	**A**
	UUG		UCG		UAG	Stop	UGG	Trp	**G**
C	CUU	Leu	CCU	Pro	CAU	His	CGU	Arg	**U**
	CUC		CCC		CAC		CGC		**C**
	CUA		CCA		CAA	Gln	CGA		**A**
	CUG		CCG		CAG		CGG		**G**
A	AUU	Ile	ACU	Thr	AAU	Asn	AGU	Ser	**U**
	AUC		ACC		AAC		AGC		**C**
	AUA		ACA		AAA	Lys	AGA	Arg	**A**
	AUG	Met	ACG		AAG		AGG		**G**
G	GUU	Val	GCU	Ala	GAU	Asp	GGU	Gly	**U**
	GUC		GCC		GAC		GGC		**C**
	GUA		GCA		GAA	Glu	GGA		**A**
	GUG		GCG		GAG		GGG		**G**

Enzyme/Protein Classification Table

Table 117.9: IUB, CAS, Protein Acc #

Enzyme/Biochemical	IUB	CAS	Protein Acc. #
Actin		51005-14-2	P68135
Adenosine Deaminase	3.5.4.4	9026-93-1	P56658
Albumin, Nuclease-Free		9048-46-8	P02769
Alcohol Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.1	9031-72-5	P00330
Aldolase	4.1.2.13	9024-52-6	P00883
Amino Acid Oxidase, D-	1.4.3.3	9000-88-8	P00371
Amino Acid Oxidase, L-	1.4.3.2	9000-89-9	O93364
Amylase, Alpha	3.2.1.1	9000-90-2	P00690
Amylase, Beta	3.2.1.2	9000-91-3	P10537
Arginase	3.5.3.1	9000-96-8	Q2KJ64
Asparaginase	3.5.1.1	9015-98-3	P00805
Aspartate Aminotransferase	2.6.1.1	9000-97-9	P00503
Avidin		1405-69-2	P02701
Beta Agarase	3.2.1.81	37288-57-6	P13734
Carbonic Anhydrase	4.2.1.1	9001-03-0	P00921
Carboxypeptidase A	3.4.17.1	11075-17-5	P00730
Carboxypeptidase B	3.4.17.2	9025-24-5	P09955
Carboxypeptidase Y	3.4.16.5	9046-67-7	P00729
Casein, Alpha		9000-71-9	P02662
Catalase	1.11.1.6	9001-05-2	P00432
Cellulase	3.2.1.4	9012-54-8	Endoglucanase I: P07981 Endoglucanase II: P07982 Endoglucanase IV: O14405 Endoglucanase V: P43317 Endoglucanase VII: Q7Z9M7 beta-1,4-glucanase: O00095 Cellobiohydrolase I: P62694 Cellobiohydrolase II: P07987 beta-Glucosidase I: AAA18473 beta-Glucosidase II: O93785
Cholesterol Esterase	3.1.1.13	9026-00-0	NP_001116606
Cholinesterase, Acetyl	3.1.1.7		
Cholinesterase, Butyryl	3.1.1.8	9001-08-5	
Chymotrypsin	3.4.21.1	2594868	P00766
Chymotrypsinogen A		9035-75-0	P00766
Clostripain (Endoproteinase-Arg-C)	3.4.22.8	9028-00-6	P09870
Collagen		9007-34-5	P02453 (alpha-1(I) chain) P02465 (alpha-2(I) chain)
Collagenase	3.4.24.3	9001-12-1	Q9X721 (ColG) Q46085 (ColH)
Concanavalin A		11028-71-0	
Creatine Kinase	2.7.3.2		
Cytochrome C Oxidase	1.9.3.1	9001-16-5	

Deoxyribonuclease I	3.1.21.1	9003-98-9	P00639
Deoxyribonuclease II	3.1.22.1	9025-64-3	O62855
DNA		9007-49-2	
Dextranase	3.2.1.11	9025-70-1	CAB91097
Diaphorase	1.6.99.1	9001-68-7	Q97E86
DNA Ligase, T4	6.5.1.1	9015-85-4	P00970
DNA Polymerase I	2.7.7.7	9012-90-2	P00582
DNA Polymerase, Taq	2.7.7.7	9012-90-2	P19821
DNA Polymerase, T4	2.7.7.7	9012-90-2	P04415
Elastase	3.4.21.36	9004-06-2	P00772
Galactose Oxidase	1.1.3.9	9028-79-9	P0CS93
Galactosidase, Beta	3.2.1.23	9031-11-2	
Glucose Oxidase	1.1.3.4		
Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.49	9001-40-5	P11411
Glucosidase, Beta	3.2.1.21		
Glucuronidase, Beta	3.2.1.31		
Glutamate Decarboxylase	4.1.1.15	9024-58-2	P69908
Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase	1.2.1.12		
Glycerol Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.6		
Glycerol Kinase	2.7.1.30		
Hemoglobin		9008-02-0	
Hexokinase	2.7.1.1	9001-51-8	
Histones		37244-51-2	
Hyaluronic Acid		9004-61-9	
Hyaluronidase	3.2.1.35	37326-33-3	
Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.50 1.1.1.51	9028-56-2 9015-81-0	
Lactate Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.27	9001-60-9	
Lactate Dehydrogenase, L-	1.1.2.3		
Lactoperoxidase	1.11.1.7	9003-99-0	
Leucine Aminopeptidase	3.4.11.1	9001-61-0	P28839 P00727
Lipase	3.1.1.3		
Lysozyme	3.2.1.17	9001-63-2	P00698
Malate Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.37		
Maltase	3.2.1.20		
Mucin		84195-52-8	
Myoglobin		11080-17-4	P02192
NADase (DPNase)	3.2.2.5		
Neuraminidase	3.2.1.18	9001-67-6	
Neutral Protease (Dispase)	3.4.24.28	9001-92-7	P29148
Nitrate Reductase	1.9.6.1	9029-42-9	
Nuclease, Micrococcal	3.1.31.1	9013-53-0	
Nuclease, S1	3.1.30.1	37288-25-8	
Nucleohistone		37244-51-2	
Ovalbumin		9006-59-1	P01012

Oxalate Decarboxylase	4.1.1.2		
Papain	3.4.22.2	9001-73-4	P00784
Papain, Chymo	3.4.22.6	9001-09-6	P14080
Pectinase	4.2.2.10	9033-35-6	
Pepsin	3.4.23.1	9001-75-6	P00791
Peroxidase	1.11.1.7	9003-99-0	
Phosphatase, Acid	3.1.3.2	9001-77-8	
Phosphatase, Alkaline	3.1.3.1	9001-78-9	
Phosphodiesterase I	3.1.4.1	9025-82-5	
Phosphodiesterase II	3.1.16.1	9068-54-6	
Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase	4.1.1.31		
Phosphoglucomutase	5.4.2.2		
Phospholipase A2	3.1.1.4	9001-84-7	
Phospholipase C	3.1.4.3		
Plasma Amine Oxidase	1.4.3.21	9001-53-0	
Pokeweed Antiviral Toxin		63231-57-2	
Polyphenol Oxidase	1.14.18.1	9002-10-2	
Protease	3.4.21.19	66676-43-5	
Proteinase K	3.4.21.64	39450-01-6	
Pyruvate Kinase	2.7.1.40		
Reverse Transcriptase	2.7.7.49	9068-38-6	
Ribonuclease A	3.1.27.5	9001-99-4	P61823
Ribonuclease B	3.1.27.5	9001-99-4	P61823
Ribonuclease T1	3.1.27.3	2603057	P00651
Ribonuclease T2	3.1.27.1	37278-25-4	
Ribonucleic Acid		63231-32-0	
RNA Polymerase	2.7.7.6		
Superoxide Dismutase	1.15.1.1	9054-89-1	
Trypsin	3.4.21.4	2594141	P00760
Trypsin Inhibitors		9035-81-1	
Trypsinogen		9002-08-8	
Tyrosine Decarboxylase	4.1.1.25	9002-09-9	
Urease	3.5.1.5	9002-13-5	
Uricase	1.7.3.3	9002-12-4	
Xanthine Oxidase	1.1.3.22		

Table 117.10: Class. Sorted by IUB #

Enzyme/Biochemical	IUB	CAS	Protein Acc. #
Alcohol Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.1	9031-72-5	P00330
Glycerol Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.6		
Lactate Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.27	9001-60-9	
Malate Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.37		
Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.49	9001-40-5	P11411
Hydroxysteroid Dehydrogenase	1.1.1.50 1.1.1.51	9028-56-2 9015-81-0	
Lactate Dehydrogenase, L-	1.1.2.3		
Glucose Oxidase	1.1.3.4		
Galactose Oxidase	1.1.3.9	9028-79-9	P0CS93
Xanthine Oxidase	1.1.3.22		
Glyceraldehyde-3-Phosphate Dehydrogenase	1.2.1.12		
Amino Acid Oxidase, L-	1.4.3.2	9000-89-9	O93364
Amino Acid Oxidase, D-	1.4.3.3	9000-88-8	P00371
Plasma Amine Oxidase	1.4.3.21	9001-53-0	
Diaphorase	1.6.99.1	9001-68-7	Q97E86
Uricase	1.7.3.3	9002-12-4	
Cytochrome C Oxidase	1.9.3.1	9001-16-5	
Nitrate Reductase	1.9.6.1	9029-42-9	
Catalase	1.11.1.6	9001-05-2	P00432
Lactoperoxidase	1.11.1.7	9003-99-0	
Peroxidase	1.11.1.7	9003-99-0	
Polyphenol Oxidase	1.14.18.1	9002-10-2	
Superoxide Dismutase	1.15.1.1	9054-89-1	
Aspartate Aminotransferase	2.6.1.1	9000-97-9	P00503
Hexokinase	2.7.1.1	9001-51-8	
Glycerol Kinase	2.7.1.30		
Pyruvate Kinase	2.7.1.40		
Creatine Kinase	2.7.3.2		
RNA Polymerase	2.7.7.6		
DNA Polymerase I	2.7.7.7	9012-90-2	P00582
DNA Polymerase, Taq	2.7.7.7	9012-90-2	P19821
DNA Polymerase, T4	2.7.7.7	9012-90-2	P04415
Reverse Transcriptase	2.7.7.49	9068-38-6	
Lipase	3.1.1.3		
Phospholipase A2	3.1.1.4	9001-84-7	
Cholinesterase, Acetyl	3.1.1.7		
Cholinesterase, Butyryl	3.1.1.8	9001-08-5	
Cholesterol Esterase	3.1.1.13	9026-00-0	NP_001116606
Phosphatase, Alkaline	3.1.3.1	9001-78-9	
Phosphatase, Acid	3.1.3.2	9001-77-8	
Phosphodiesterase I	3.1.4.1	9025-82-5	
Phospholipase C	3.1.4.3		
Phosphodiesterase II	3.1.16.1	9068-54-6	

Deoxyribonuclease I	3.1.21.1	9003-98-9	P00639
Deoxyribonuclease II	3.1.22.1	9025-64-3	O62855
Ribonuclease T2	3.1.27.1	37278-25-4	
Ribonuclease T1	3.1.27.3	12/4/26	P00651
Ribonuclease A	3.1.27.5	9001-99-4	P61823
Ribonuclease B	3.1.27.5	9001-99-4	P61823
Nuclease, S1	3.1.30.1	37288-25-8	
Nuclease, Micrococcal	3.1.31.1	9013-53-0	
Amylase, Alpha	3.2.1.1	9000-90-2	P00690
Amylase, Beta	3.2.1.2	9000-91-3	P10537
Cellulase	3.2.1.4	9012-54-8	Endoglucanase I: P07981 Endoglucanase II: P07982 Endoglucanase IV: O14405 Endoglucanase V: P43317 Endoglucanase VII: Q7Z9M7 beta-1,4-glucanase: O00095 Cellobiohydrolase I: P62694 Cellobiohydrolase II: P07987 beta-Glucosidase I: AAA18473 beta-Glucosidase II: O93785
Dextranase	3.2.1.11	9025-70-1	CAB91097
Lysozyme	3.2.1.17	9001-63-2	P00698
Neuraminidase	3.2.1.18	9001-67-6	
Maltase	3.2.1.20		
Glucosidase, Beta	3.2.1.21		
Galactosidase, Beta	3.2.1.23	9031-11-2	
Glucuronidase, Beta	3.2.1.31		
Hyaluronidase	3.2.1.35	37326-33-3	
Beta Agarase	3.2.1.81	37288-57-6	P13734
NADase (DPNase)	3.2.2.5		
Leucine Aminopeptidase	3.4.11.1	9001-61-0	P28839 P00727
Carboxypeptidase Y	3.4.16.5	9046-67-7	P00729
Carboxypeptidase A	3.4.17.1	11075-17-5	P00730
Carboxypeptidase B	3.4.17.2	9025-24-5	P09955
Chymotrypsin	3.4.21.1	7/3/04	P00766
Trypsin	3.4.21.4	7/7/02	P00760
Protease	3.4.21.19	66676-43-5	
Elastase	3.4.21.36	9004-06-2	P00772
Proteinase K	3.4.21.64	39450-01-6	
Papain	3.4.22.2	9001-73-4	P00784
Papain, Chymo	3.4.22.6	9001-09-6	P14080
Clostripain (Endoproteinase-Arg-C)	3.4.22.8	9028-00-6	P09870
Pepsin	3.4.23.1	9001-75-6	P00791
Collagenase	3.4.24.3	9001-12-1	Q9X721 (ColG) Q46085 (ColH)
Neutral Protease (Dispase)	3.4.24.28	9001-92-7	P29148
Asparaginase	3.5.1.1	9015-98-3	P00805

Urease	3.5.1.5	9002-13-5	
Arginase	3.5.3.1	9000-96-8	Q2KJ64
Adenosine Deaminase	3.5.4.4	9026-93-1	P56658
Oxalate Decarboxylase	4.1.1.2		
Glutamate Decarboxylase	4.1.1.15	9024-58-2	P69908
Tyrosine Decarboxylase	4.1.1.25	9002-09-9	
Phosphoenolpyruvate Carboxylase	4.1.1.31		
Aldolase	4.1.2.13	9024-52-6	P00883
Carbonic Anhydrase	4.2.1.1	9001-03-0	P00921
Pectinase	4.2.2.10	9033-35-6	
Phosphoglucomutase	5.4.2.2		
DNA Ligase, T4	6.5.1.1	9015-85-4	P00970
Actin		51005-14-2	P68135
Albumin, Nuclease-Free		9048-46-8	P02769
Avidin		1405-69-2	P02701
Casein, Alpha		9000-71-9	P02662
Chymotrypsinogen A		9035-75-0	P00766
Collagen		9007-34-5	P02453 (alpha-1(I) chain) P02465 (alpha-2(I) chain)
Concanavalin A		11028-71-0	
Deoxyribonucleic Acid and Related Products		9007-49-2	
Hemoglobin		9008-02-0	
Histones		37244-51-2	
Hyaluronic Acid		9004-61-9	
Mucin		84195-52-8	
Myoglobin		11080-17-4	P02192
Nucleohistone		37244-51-2	
Ovalbumin		9006-59-1	P01012
Pokeweed Antiviral Toxin		63231-57-2	
Ribonucleic Acid		63231-32-0	
Trypsin Inhibitors		9035-81-1	
Trypsinogen		9002-08-8	

Index